

Government Oriental Series, Class B, No. 6

# HISTORY OF DHARMASTRA

( ANCIENT AND MEDÆVAL  
RELIGIOUS AND CIVIL LAW )

BY

PANDURANG VAMAN KATHE, M.A. & LL.M.

ADVOCATE, HIGH COURT, BOMBAY ; VICE-PRESIDENT AND  
FELLOW OF THE ROYAL ASIATIC SOCIETY, BOMBAY  
BRANCH ; FORMER PROFESSOR OF SANSKRIT,  
ELPHINSTON COLLEGE, BOMBAY ; AUTHOR  
OF 'A HISTORY OF SANSKRIT POETICS' ETC.

Vol. I



Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute

1930

Copies can be had direct from the  
**Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute, Poona (4). In**  
**Price Rs. 15 per copy, exclusive of Postage**

<b>R M I C LIBRARY</b>	
Acc. No.	51768
Class No.	349.34
	8.6.89
	CB
	✓
Card	sy
Method	sy

*Presented in memory of Dr. R*

Printed by V. G. Paranjpe, M. A., LL. B., D. Litt., at the  
 Bhandarkar Institute Press, 198 (17) Sadashiv,  
 Poona No. 2, and Published by,  
 S. K. Belvalkar, M. A., Ph. D., at the  
 Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute, Poona No.



## TABLE OF CONTENTS

	Pages
List of Abbreviations	- iv
Additions and corrections	v- xii
Synopsis of contents	xiii- xviii
History of Dharmaśāstra	1-467
General Index	468-502
Appendix A - List of        on Dharmaśāstra	503-676
Appendix B - List of        on Dharmaśāstra	677-760



## LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS.

A. Br. = Aitareya Brāhmaṇa.

Ānan. }  
or } = Ānandaśrama series, Poona.  
Ānan. P. }

Āp. }  
or } = Āpastamba-dharmasūtra.  
Āp. Dh. S. }

Āp. Gr. S. = Āpastambagr̥hyasūtra.

A. S. B. = Asiatic Society of Bengal.

Baud. or Bau. Dh. S. or Baud. Dh. S. = Baudhāyana-dharmasūtra  
( Mysore edition ).

Bau. Gr. S. = Baudhāyanagr̥hyasūtra ( Mysore edition by Dr. Shama  
Śāstri ).

B B R A S. = Bombay Branch, Royal Asiatic Society.

Bom. H. C. R. = Bombay High Court Reports.

Bom. L. R. = Bombay Law Reporter ( edited by Messrs. Ratanlal  
and Dhirajlal ).

B. I. or B. I. S. = Bibliotheca Indica series, Calcutta.

Br. Upaniṣad or Br. Up. = Brhadāranyaka Upaniṣad.

B. S. or BSS. = Bombay Sanskrit series.

Cat. = Catalogue.

Caturvarga. = Caturvarga-cintāmaṇi of Hemādri ( B. I. series ).

C. O. = Calcutta Oriental Series.

D. C. = Deccan College collection of Sanskrit mss. now lodged at  
the Bhandarkar Oriental Institute, Poona.

Dh. S. = Dharmasūtra.

E. C. = Epigraphia Carnatica.

E. I. = Epigraphia Indica.

Gau. }  
Gaut. } = Gautama-dharmasūtra ( Ānandaśrama edition ).

Gr. S. = Gr̥hya-sūtra.

H. D. A.

H. A. S. I. = Max Müller's History of Ancient Sanskrit Literature.

Hir. = Hiranyakeśi-dharmasūtra.

H. O. S. = Harvard Oriental series.

Hp. cat. or Hp. Nepal cat. = Mahamahopādhyāya Haraprasad Śāstri's  
catalogue of palmleaf and paper mss.  
belonging to Durbar Library, Nepal.

I. H. Q. = Indian Historical Quarterly.

I. L. R. = India Law Reports series, Bom. standing for Bombay,  
Cal. for Calcutta, All. for Allahabad and Mad. for  
Madras series.

Ind. Ant. or I. A = Indian Antiquary.

I. O. cat. = Catalogue of the Sanskrit mss. at the India Office in  
London ( ed. by Dr. Eggeling ).

JASB. = Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal.

JBBRAS = Journal of the Bombay Branch, Royal Asiatic Society.

JBORS = Journal of the Bihar and Orissa Research Society.

JRAS = Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain.

Jivananda Sm. = Dharmaśāstra-saṅgraha, published by Jivananda  
at Calcutta in 1876 ( two parts ).

L. R. I. A. = Law Reports, Indian Appeals, the number of the volume  
being inserted between I. L. R. and I. A.

Mad. H. C. R. = Madras High Court Reports.

M. Gr. S. or Mānava Gr. S. = Mānava-Gṛhyasūtra.

Mit. = Mitākṣarā on Yājñavalkya.

Moo. I. A. = Moore's Indian Appeals.

N. = Nāradaśmṛti ( ed. by Dr. Jolly ).

P. Gr. S. = Pāraskaragrhyasūtra.

P. S. series = Punjab Sanskrit series.

Ṛg. = Ṛgveda.

R. u. S. = Recht und Sitte ( by Dr. Jolly ).

S. B. E. = Sacred Books of the East Series.

S. B. H. = Sacred Books of the Hindus Series.

Tai. = Taittiriya.

Tai. S. = Taittiriya-saṁhitā.

Tri. Cat. = Triennial Catalogue of Madras Government Sanskrit mss.

Tri. ed. = Trivandrum edition.

Vāj. S. = Vājasaneyya-Saṁhitā.

Vas. or Vas. Dh. S. = Vasiṣṭhadharmasūtra ( B. S. series ).

Viś. = Viśvarūpa.

Viṣṇu Dh. S. or Vi. = Viṣṇudharmasūtra ( ed. by Dr. Jolly ).

V. S. = Vedāntasūtra.

W. B. = West and Bühler's Digest of Hindu Law ( 3rd ed. ).

Yāj. = Yājñavalkyasmṛti.

आ. गृ. सू. Or आप. गृ. Or आप. गृ. सू. = आपस्तम्बगृह्यसूत्र.

आप. ध. सू. Or आ. ध. सू. = आपस्तम्बधर्मसूत्र.

ऐ. ब्रा. = ऐतरेयब्राह्मण.

काम. = कामन्दकीयनीतिसार.

कौ. = कौटिल्य's अर्थशास्त्र ( Dr. Shamasastri's edition ).

गौ. Or गौ. ध. सू. = गौतमधर्मसूत्र.

चतुर्वर्ग. = चतुर्वर्गचिन्तामणि.

जीमूत. = जीमूतवाहन.

ताण्ड्य. = ताण्ड्यमहाब्राह्मण.

तै. आ. = तैत्तिरीयारण्यक.

तै. ब्रा. = तैत्तिरीयब्राह्मण.

तै. सं. = तैत्तिरीयसंहिता.

नि. मि. = निर्णयसिन्धु.

परा. ग्रा. = पराशरमाधवीय ( B. S. series ).

पा. = पाणिनि's अष्टाध्यायी.

पू. मी. सू. = पूर्वमीमांसासूत्र.

प्रायश्चित्तम. = प्रायश्चित्तमयूख of नीलकण्ठ.

बौ. गृ. = बौधायनगृह्यसूत्र.

बौ. ध. सू. = बौधायनधर्मसूत्र.

मद. पा. = मदनपारिजात ( B. I. series ).

मनु. = मनुस्मृति.

मिता. = मिताक्षरा

मेघा. = मेघातिथि's भाष्य on मनुस्मृति

या. or याज्ञ. = याज्ञवल्क्यस्मृति.

वि. चि. = विवादचिन्तामणि of वाचस्पतिमिश्र.

वि. र. = विवादरत्नाकर ( B. I. edition ).

विश्व. = विश्वरूप on याज्ञ. ( Tri. ed ).

वीर. = वीरमित्रोदय ( on व्यवहार ed. by Jivananda ).

व्य. म. = व्यवहारमयूख of नीलकण्ठ ( my edition ).

व्य. मा. = व्यवहारमातृका of जीमूतवाहन.

शतपथ or शतपथब्रा. = शतपथब्राह्मण.

सं. कौ. = संस्कारकौस्तुभ of अनन्तदेव.

सरस्वती°  
or  
स. वि } = सरस्वतीविलास.

स्मृतिच. = स्मृतिचन्द्रिका ( ed. by Mr. J. R. Gharpure ).

-----

## ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS

( N. B. Errors in printing that can be easily detected have been passed over ).

Sec. 4 pp. 12-20 *The Dharmasūtra of Gautama*. Mr. Batakrishna Ghose ( in I. H. Q. vol. III for 1927, p. 607 ff ) has an exhaustive note on the mutual relations of Gautama, Baudhāyana and Āpastamba. He holds that Gautama is not the oldest extant author, that Āp. and Gautama stand in the same relation as Manu and Yājñavalkya, that Baudhāyana-dharmasūtra is not older than Āpastambadharmasūtra, that the reference to the views of some in Gautama 15. 30 may easily be to Āp. Dh. S. II. 7. 21. Some of the reasons on which he relies for these views have already been examined in the body of the work. That the extant sūtra of Gautama has been in some places revised may be admitted ; but that Gautama as an author on dharma preceded Āpastamba's work cannot be denied. There is nothing of chronological value so far as Gautama is concerned in Āpastamba's rejection of the view of Śvetaketu that even a married man should continue Veda-study. That Āpastamba says nothing about mixed castes is on a par with his silence as to *niyoga* and the secondary sons. Āpastamba knew the lowest castes such as Cāṇḍāla and Paulkasa and Vaina ( Āp. Dh. S. II. 1. 2. 6 ). As to beef-eating allowed by Āpastamba, vide p. 45 of text and Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa ( S. B. E. vol. 26 p. 11 where beef-eating is not allowed to a dīkṣita ). Doctors of law were not agreed on many points of dharma and hence no certain chronological conclusion about individual authors can be drawn merely from their views on certain points. It is not correct to say as Mr. Ghose does that Āpastamba knows no fines for crimes. Āpastamba does say that in case of dispute between litigants elders were to decide, that in case of doubt they were to decide by inference or divine proof, that witnesses were to tell the truth and that if the witnesses were found to be false they were to be fined ( II. 11. 29. 5-8 ). This shows that fines were not unheard of in Āpastamba's days and if he omits a detailed statement the reason must be sought for elsewhere

than in his being prior to all dharmaśūtras. Fines for crimes are as old as the Taittiriya Saṁhitā II. 6. 10. 2.

Sec. 9 p. 56 l. 18 read 'note 41' for 'note 46.'

Sec. 10 p. 60 ll. 25-27. After the words 'the sūtra is in close relation to one of the oldest schools of the Yajurveda, viz. Kāṭha' the following should be added 'Vācaspati in his Śrāddha-kalpa alias Pitrabhaktitarāṅgiṇī says that the sūtra of Viṣṇu is meant for students of the Kāṭhaśākhā, as Viṣṇu is a sūtra-kāra of that Śākhā'; यस्वाग्निं परिस्तीर्य पौष्णं अपयित्वा पुषा गा इति विष्णुस्मृतादुक्तं तत्कठशास्त्रिपरं तस्य तत्सूत्रकारत्वात् (ms. of पितृभक्ति in the India Office, folio 17a (I. O. cat. p. 556 No. 1730)). The sūtra referred to is विष्णुधर्मसूत्र 86. 9.

Sec. 11 p. 71 Vide Ind. Ant. vol. 25 for 1896 pp. 147-48 for an account of the ms. of the Hārīta-dharmaśūtra found by the late Pandit Vaman Śāstri Islampurkar.

Sec. 13 p. 84 l. 10 read '110' for '108'.

Sec. 14 *The Arthaśāstra of Kauṭilya*. There is a perennial stream of articles and works inspired by the Arthaśāstra. Some of them that appeared after this work was sent to the press and some that had appeared before but had been omitted through oversight are noticed here. Dr. Stein has a note on the word 'suruṅgā' occurring in the Arthaśāstra and its connection with the Greek word 'syrinx'; (vide I. H. Q. vol. I. pp. 429-432) and holds that the Arthaśāstra must be later than the 2nd century B. C. The same scholar contributes a note on 'Pāṇḍyakavāta' occurring in the Arthaśāstra II. 11 (in I. H. Q. vol. IV p. 778) and concludes from comparison with Bṛhat-saṁhitā and other works that the list of countries cannot be earlier than 6th century A. D. I am glad to note that the veteran *savant* Dr. Jolly (in 'Zeitschrift für Indologie und Iranistik' for 1927 pp. 216-221) approves of my view that the original name was Kauṭilya and not Kauṭalya. In the Nidhanpur plate of Bhāskarvarman (E. I. vol. 19 p. 245, at p. 248) doneśs of Kauṭilya-gotra are mentioned. The verse in the second Act of the Mālatīmādhava of Bhavabhūti ( गुणापेक्षाशून्यं कथमिदमुपक्रान्तमथवा कुतोपत्यस्नेहः कुटिलनयनिष्णातमनसाम् ) contains a hit at



the name Kauṭilya and his teaching. Mr. E. H. Johnston contributes in the J R A S for 1929 pp. 77-102 an article on 'two studies in the Arthaśāstra of Kauṭilya,' wherein he examines the works of Aśvaghoṣa, the Laṅkāvatāra and the Jātakamālā and holds that the Arthaśāstra is not much earlier than Aśvaghoṣa and not later than 250 A. D. It is gratifying to see that from the untenable position of relegating the Arthaśāstra to the 3rd century A. D., western scholars are receding to the first century of the Christian era. Prof. Benoy Kumar Sarkar contributes an appreciative and lengthy review of Dr. Meyer's work 'Das altindische Buch vom Welt-&c' in the Indian Historical Quarterly for 1928 pp. 348-383. Dr. Meyer has brought out another work 'on Hindu Law-books and their relation with one another and with Kauṭilya' (über das Wesen der altindischen Rechtschriften &c.). This work compels admiration for the author's patience and industry, but is seriously marred throughout by wild generalisations, perverse and startling propositions unsupported by weighty evidence. He makes Gautama the latest of the Smṛtis and Nārada one of the earliest, places Nārada several centuries before the Christian era, regards the compiler of the Yājñavalkyasmṛti as a stupid brāhmaṇa. He is blissfully ignorant of the references to Gautama occurring in the Tantravārtika, which I collected in my paper on 'the Tantravārtika and the dharmasāstra literature' (JBBRAS vol. I new series for 1925 pp. 66-67). He propounds the absurd theory that the Brāhmaṇas were people like gypsies roving about in bands without any morals or principles of conduct. I can agree with some of his conclusions, viz. the non-existence of a Mānavadharma-sūtra, the non-existence of a floating mass of verses on which authors of dharmasāstra could draw. Mr. Batakrishna Ghose submits Dr. Meyer's work to a scholarly and trenchant criticism in I. H. Q. for 1928 vol. IV. pp. 570-592. Prof. D. R. Bhandarkar has recently published in a book-form his lectures on 'some aspects of ancient Hindu polity.' Vide I. H. Q. vol. V (1929) p. 780 for an article on 'salaries and allowances in Kauṭilya'.

- Sect. 15 pp. 105-107 *Vaikhānasadharmapraśna*. Dr. Eggers recently published ( Göttingen, 1929 ) his work ' Das Dharmasūtra der Vaikhānasa ', which is reviewed in JRAS for 1929 pp. 916-918.
- Sect. 29 pp. 129-131 *Sumantu*. For a dharmasūtra of Sumantu, vide Madras Tri. cat. of Sanskrit mss. ( 1919-1922 ) pp. 5160-62.
- Sect. 31 p. 154 read ' In other places ' for ' In another places '.
- Sect. 34 pp. 170-175 *Yājñavalkyasmṛti*. Dr. Hans Losch writes a monograph on ' Die Yājñavalkyasmṛti un Beitrag zur Quellen-kunde des Indischen Rechts ' ( Leipzig 1927 ). His conclusions may be briefly summarised as follows : ( I ) the text of Yājñavalkya that we have and that is commented upon is not the original, but is enlarged with interpolations such as Vināyakaśānti and Grahaśānti ( which are borrowed from Agnipurāṇa chap. 266 and 164 respectively by the compiler of Yāj. Smṛti ), the section on rājadharmā ( which is a versified copy of ideas contained in arthaśāstra literature ), verses 60-205 of the third chapter ( of Yāj. ) : ( II ) the 2nd book of Yāj. ( on vyavahāra ) is a later addition corresponding to an older redaction of the Agnipurāṇa ; ( III ) that the first and 3rd books of Yāj. are a recast of an ancient text which has been better preserved in the Garuḍapurāṇa. I have shown in my history of Sanskrit Poetics that the Agnipurāṇa was compiled about 900 A. D. and in this book it has been shown that the Garuḍapurāṇa must have been compiled about the same time, that it summarises Parāśara-smṛti and that it presents a text of Yāj. which is intermediate between that of Viśvarūpa and that of the Mitākṣara. Dr. Losch's work adduces no proofs that would shake these conclusions. I am pleased to find that Mr. Chintaharana Chakravarti holds ( JASB for 1928 vol. 24 p. 467 ) that the *nīti* portion of Garuḍapurāṇa belongs to the 9th or 10th century. The indefatigable scholar Dr. Meyer appears to have criticized Dr. Losch in a monograph ( vide review of it by Mr. Batakrishna Ghose in I. H. C. for 1929 pp. 367-375 ). Mr. Batakrishna Ghose holds that vyavahāra did not originally form part of the Yājñavalkya

smṛti on the ground that otherwise it is very difficult to explain its absence in the Garuḍapurāṇa. But this is quite unconvincing. We have no sure criterion for judging on what bases the eclectic purāṇas ( Agnipurāṇa and Garuḍapurāṇa ) proceeded. But in the case of the Garuḍapurāṇa the omission of the vyavahāra section is easily explicable in several ways. The Garuḍapurāṇa was concerned more with purely religious matters and so omitted the rather secular chapter on vyavahāra. One might ask, why did the Agnipurāṇa omit the first and third kāṇḍas of Yājñavalkya if they existed in its day. One may with equal logic argue that those two kāṇḍas did not exist in the Yājñavalkya smṛti when the Agnipurāṇa was compiled.

P. 181 The late Sir Ramakrishna Bhandarkar outdid even Western scholars in assigning Yājñavalkya to a date not earlier than the 6th century A. D. In his work 'Vaishṇavism and Śaivism' ( p. 148 ) the learned doyen of modern Sanskrit studies in Western India holds that the worship of Ganeśa is a late one, as it is not mentioned in the Gupta inscriptions. The veteran scholar did not notice the points brought out in my book ( such as the mention of nakṣatras from Kṛttikā ). He is willing to assign Amarasimha to the 5th or 6th century A. D. ( ibid. p. 45 ). The great lexicographer mentions Vināyaka and his synonyms ( such as ekadanta &c ), but the words Mita, Sammita that are given as the appellations of Vināyaka in Yāj. are conspicuous by their absence in Amara's lexicon. Hence the conclusion is that Amara wrote centuries after Yājñavalkya and that Vināyaka worship had taken a complexion before Amara flourished that was very different from what it was in Yājñavalkya's day.

Mita and Sammita occur as names of Maruts in the Taittiriya Saṁhitā.

P. 186 That गजच्छाया and व्यतीपात had nothing to do with 'raśis' follows from the following. 'योगो मघात्रयोद्वयां कुञ्जरच्छायसंज्ञितः । भवेन्मघायां संस्थे च शशिन्यर्के करे स्थिते ॥ ( quoted in कृत्यरत्नाकर p. 319 as from ब्रह्मपुराण ); अथणाश्विधनिष्ठार्द्रागदैवतमस्तके । यद्यमा राविचारेण व्यतीपातः स उच्यते ॥ quoted in प्रायश्चित्ततत्त्व of रघुनन्दन as from बृहन्महा.

- Sec. 38 pp. 213-221 *Kātyāyana*. Mr. Narayana Chandra Bandopadhyaya has recently published (Calcutta 1927) about 800 verses of Kātyāyana on vyavahāra culled from five *nibandhas*. In the Hindu Law Quarterly recently started in Bombay I am editing a reconstruction of Kātyāyana on vyavahāra (reconstructed text from twenty *nibandhas*, references to the places whence verses are taken, translation, notes &c.). About 300 verses have been printed in the first two issues for January and April 1930.
- Sec. 38 p. 215 read 'Manu' for Bhṛgu' in l. 11.
- Sec. 39 pp. 221-223 *Āṅgiras*. In the 2nd Act of the Mālatīmādhava (p. 104 of Bhandarkar's edition) we have a prose quotation from Āṅgiras 'गीतश्रायमर्थोऽङ्गिरसा यस्यां मनश्चक्षुषोरनुबन्धस्तस्यासृष्टि-रिति'. In the Apastambagrhya (I. 3. 19-21) this is cited without name as the view of some 'बन्धुशीलक्षणसंपन्नामरोगाद्युपयच्छेत । बन्धुशीलक्षणसंपन्नः श्रुतवानरोग इति वरसंपत् । यस्यां मनश्चक्षुषोर्निबन्धस्त-स्यासृष्टिर्नैतरदाप्रियेतेत्येके'. It is not likely that Bhavabhūti who was a great scholar would commit a mistake and it is extremely probable that he had a sutra of Āṅgiras before him.
- Sec. 44 pp. 226-227 *Pitāmaha*. Dr. Karl Scriba collected together from several *nibandhas* about 200 verses of Pitāmaha and published them with translation (Die Fragmente des Pitāmaha, Leipzig, 1902) on the eight constituents of karaṇa (i. e. the court of justice), fifty *chalas*, twenty-two wrongs (in which king acted *suo motu*), ordeals (162 verses) and the four kinds of ascetics.
- Sec. 64 pp. 275-279 *Dhāreśvara Bhojadeva*. In the Madras Tri. Cat. of Sanskrit Mss. for 1919-1922 p. 4562 No 3078 there is a ms of Bhujabalanibandha by Bhojarāja in 18 chapters on astrological matters in relation to vratas, marriage &c.
- In the Kṛtyaratnākara of Caṇḍeśvara quotations from a Kṛtyasamuccaya of Bhūpāla or Bhūpālasamuccaya are cited (at pp. 278, 289, 449, 461, 496 &c.). It appears that this is entirely a different work from the Rājāmartaṇḍa and the Bhujabalabhima.
- Sec. 68. p. 285. l. 20 read 'Misarumiśra' for 'Harinātha'.

Sec. 71. pp. 294-296 *Kāmadhenu*. That Bhoja was not the author of the *Kāmadhenu* follows from the following words of the कृत्यरत्नाकर ('p. 156) 'एतानि वाक्यानि अलवणवृत्तीयाव्रतबोधक-वाक्यमध्ये भूपालकामधेनुकल्पतरुषु लिखितानि.' At p. 30 of the same work the कामधेनु is spoken of as equal in authority to the Rāja (राजतुल्ययोगक्षेम). These references show that the *Kāmadhenu* was not regarded by Caṇḍeśvara as the work of Bhūpāla (or Bhojadeva); other passages of the *Kṛtyaratnākara* where Gopāla, Kalpataru, and Bhūpāla are spoken of in the same breath indicate that Gopāla was as great an authority as the Kalpataru; and knowing as we do that Caṇḍeśvara looked upon *Kāmadhenu*, Kalpataru, Pārijāta, Prakāśa and Halāyudha as his best authorities, it follows that Gopāla was the author of the *Kāmadhenu*. Vide कृत्यरत्नाकर pp. 277, 443 (गोपालभूपालकल्पतरुपारिजातेषु तु).

Sec. 72 pp. 298-299 *Halāyudha*. There is a Ms. of a work called Paṇḍitasarvasva in the Madars Tri. cat. of Sanskrit mss. for 1919-22 p. 5165. In the manuscript itself there is no reference to the author or his parentage. It is a large work and deals with वर्णाश्रमाचार, दैवतिथिनिर्णय, उपवास, शौच, अशौच, श्राद्ध, ज्योतिःशास्त्र, विवाहादिसंस्कार, दान, प्रायश्चित्त, प्रतिष्ठा, स्त्रीधर्म, दिव्य, अभक्ष्यविचार, श्लाघा. From the style it seems more likely that it is not the work of Halāyudha.

In the *Ekādaśītattva* (Jivananda vol. II p. 51) and *Śuddhītattva* (Jivananda vol II p. 327) Halāyudha is said to be the author of *Saṁvatsarapradīpa*.

Sec. 73 pp. 301-306 *Bhavadevabhāṭṭa*.

There was another work of Bhavadevabhāṭṭa called *Sambandha-viveka*. This work is mentioned in the *Saṁskāratattva* (Jivananda vol I p. 890) and in the *Vivāhatattva* (vol. II p. 143).

Sec. 74 pp. 306-308 *Prakāśa*.

The *Vivādaratnākara* and other *Ratnākara*s of Caṇḍeśvara generally refer to *Prakāśa* only, but sometimes Caṇḍeśvara speaks of *Smṛtimahārṇavaprakāśa* e. g. on p. 326 of *Kṛtyaratnākara* we have 'जाबालमत्स्यपुराणवाक्यपरामर्शाक्षिराशि-सकलपुत्रैः साग्निभिश्चेतरपुत्रैरेकोद्विष्टं कार्यमिति स्मृतिमहार्णवप्रकाशकार इति

कल्पतरो लिखितमन्यैश्चानुमोदितं तल्लुप्तु. This also shows that Smṛtimahārṇavaprakāśa was a work referred to by the Kalpataru and so earlier than 1100 A. D.

Sec. 87 pp. 354-359 *Hemādri*.

In the Marathi Quarterly of the Bhārata-itihāsa-saṁśodhaka-maṇḍala, vol. X part 2 p. 84, Mr. Y. K. Deshpande quotes from a work called Bhānuvijaya of the Mahānubhāva sect passages wherein Hemādri is charged with having been won over by Turks (Mahomedans) and with having brought about the imprisonment of Bhānubhaṭṭa alias Bhāskara Kaviśvara Vyāsa (a Mahānubhāva saint) 'जरि करावा रणकन्दन । हेमाद्रि तुर्का लागले पण । दिल्लीश्वरें देवोनि धन । मंत्री पा वच्यु केला ॥ भानुगणीं असाहणेंपणें । अहिता प्रेरिलें दुर्जनें । तुर्का काई असे आंगवणें । हेमाद्रियेची बंधाविलें ॥'.

But in the absence of other corroborative evidence hardly any reliance can be placed on this charge, as it might have been levelled at Hemādri in revenge for his imprisoning a leader of a dissenting sect like that of the Mahānubhāvas.

P. 359 In the Śivadigvijaya (printed at Baroda in śake 1817) at p. 442 Hemādapanta (Hemādri) is credited with having brought from Laṅkā (Ceylon) in śake 1193 (1271-2 A. D.) the 'Piśacca lipi' (Moḍi script).

P. 368 l. 16 Read 'contemplate' for 'complete'.

P. 398 foot note 969 Read 'अलभत सुनयं' for 'अलभत तनयं'.

-----

## SYNOPSIS OF CONTENTS

### Sec. 1 *Meaning of dharma :*

... pp. 1-4

Defies exact rendering in English - In the Ṛgveda, used as adjective or noun - means 'upholder or supporter' in some Ṛgvedic passages - in most Ṛgveda passages means 'religious ordinances or rites' and in rare cases 'fixed principles or rules of conduct' -- in Aitareya-brāhmaṇa dharma means 'whole body of religious duties-' in Chāndogya-Upaniṣad *dharma* means 'peculiar duties of āśramas-' *dharma* came to mean 'duties and privileges of a person as a member of the Āryan community, as member of one of the varṇas or as in a particular stage of life' - the same meaning in Taittiriya Upaniṣad (I. 11), Bhagavadgītā, Manusmṛti and other smṛtis - according to Medhātithi, dharma five-fold viz., varṇadharmā, āśramadharmā, varṇāśramadharmā, naimittikadharmā, guṇadharmā - this meaning of dharma taken in this work - definitions of dharma according to Jaimini, Vaiśeṣikasūtra, Hārīta, Mahābhārata and Buddhist works - subjects treated in this work, viz. sources of dharma, contents of works on dharmā, their chronology.

### Sec. 2 *Sources of dharma :*

... pp. 4-7

According to Gautama, Āpastamba, Vasīṣṭha, Manu, Yājñavalkya -- principal sources were Veda, smṛtis and custom - Vedas do not contain positive precepts on dharma, but give information incidentally - examples from Vedic literature suggesting dharmasāstra rules.

### Sec. 3 *When dharmasāstra works were first composed*

... pp. 8-10

It is difficult to say when composed - Nirukta (III. 4-5) exhibits controversies about inheritance and quotes a verse (śloka) from some work on dharma - Bühler's view about such verses -- Gautama and Baudhāyana speak of dharmasāstra - Baudhāyana and Āpastamba mention numerous sages on *dharma* - Vārtika of Kātyāyana and Jaimini speak of dharmasāstra - Patañjali on dharmasūtrakāras - dharmasāstra works existed prior to Yāska or at least before 600 B. C. and in 2nd century B. C. dharmasūtras had become authoritative - method of dealing with the whole dharmasāstra literature followed in this

book, first dharmasūtras, then early metrical smṛtis like those of Manu and Yājñavalkya, later versified smṛtis, then commentaries and digests, such as the Mitākṣarā - chronology of early writers very difficult to settle - Max Müller's view that works in continuous śloka metre followed sūtra works not acceptable.

Sec. 4 *Dharmasūtras* :

... pp. 10-12

Many of them formed part of the Kalpa and were studied in distinct sūtra-caraṇas - dharmasūtras of Āpastamba and Baudhāyana presuppose gr̥hysūtras of their *caraṇa* - no dharmasūtras extant corresponding to the śrauta and gr̥hya sūtras of Āśvalāyana, Śāṅkhāyana and Mānava-Tantravārtika on what dharmasūtra was studied in what particular Vedic Śākhā - all dharmasūtras gradually became authoritative in all schools - close connection between gr̥hyasūtras and dharmasūtras on certain topics - scope of dharmasūtras - gr̥hyasūtras sometimes refer to dharmasūtras - points of distinction between dharmasūtras and the other smṛtis.

Sec. 5 *Dharmasūtra of Gautama* :

... pp. 12-20

Gautama's is the oldest extant dharmasūtra - specially studied by followers of Sāmaveda - Gautama one of the nine subdivisions of the Rāṇāyaniya school of Sāmaveda - Gautamadharmaśūtra points to close connection with Sāmaveda - Gautama refers to his own previous dicta - contents of 28 chapters of Gautamadharmaśūtra - the work is entirely in prose - Gautama's language agrees more with Pāṇini's rules than Āpastamba's - explanation of this - Haradatta prefers Pāṇinian readings of Gautama's text - some sūtras of Gautama quoted in the Mitākṣarā and other works not found in extant text - extent of literature known to Gautama - the only author named is Manu - the meaning of 'ācāryāḥ' whose views are cited by Gautama - earliest reference to Gautama on dharma is in Baudhāyana-dharmaśūtra - Baudhāyana ( III. 10 ) borrows chap. 19 of Gautama - close correspondence between many other sūtras of Gautama and Baudhāyana - Vasiṣṭha ( 4. 34 and 36 ) refers to views of Gautama - Vasiṣṭha's 22nd chap. is borrowed from 19th of Gautama - many sūtras the same in Gautama and Vasiṣṭha - Gautama referred to by Manu as son of Utathya - Gautama referred to by Yājñavalkya, Bhaviṣya-purāṇa, Kumārila, Śaṅkarācārya, Medhātithi - Gautama's reference to *Yavana* - probable age between 600 -



400 B. C. - Haradatta and Maskarin commented on Gautama - Asahāya also did so - śloka - Gautama and Vṛddha - Gautama.

Sec. 6 *Baudhāyana-dharmasūtra* :

... pp. 20-32

Baudhāyana is a teacher of the Black Yajurveda - arrangement of Baudhāyana kalpa according to Dr. Burnell and Dr. Caland - Baudhāyanagr̥hya presupposes the Baudhāyanadharmasūtra - gr̥hya (III.9.6) speaks of pravacanakāra Kaṇva Bodhāyana and sūtrakāra Āpastamba - tarpaṇa in Baudhāyana-dharmasūtra (II. 5. 27) mentions Kaṇva Bodhāyana, Āpastamba and Hiraṇyakeśin - contents of Baudhāyana-dharmasūtra - extant sūtra has not come down intact - fourth praśna probably an interpolation - third praśna also not free from doubt - Baudhāyana III. 10 taken from Gautama - Baudhāyana III. 6 agrees closely with Viṣṇudharmasūtra 48 - Dr. Jolly thinks both borrowed from a common source - probably Viṣṇu borrows from Baudhāyana - repetitions exist even in the first two praśnas - form and structure of Baudhāyana - quotes numerous verses, even in the first two praśnas - language of Baudhāyana often departs from Pāṇinian standard - literature known to Baudhāyana - several authors on dharma together with their views mentioned by Baudhāyana - Asura Kapila said to be originator of āśramas-Śābara, Kumārila, Viśvarūpa and Medhātithi refer to Baudhāyana dharmasūtra - home of Baudhāyana - Baudhāyana is styled pravacanakāra and Āpastamba sūtrakāra - Bühler holds that Baudhāyana was a southern teacher - age of Baudhāyana dharmasūtra - later than Gautama - Bühler's reasons for placing Baudhāyana a century or two earlier than Āpastamba not convincing - divergences between Baudhāyana and Āpastamba - style of Baudhāyana compared with that of Āpastamba - Baudhāyana to be placed between 500-200 B. C. - numerous sūtras of Baudhāyana identical with those of Āpastamba and Vasiṣṭha - Baudhāyana mentions several appellations of Gaṇeśa, just as Mānavagr̥hya does and mentions seven planets, Rāhu and Ketu - Govindasvāmin commented on Baudhāyana.

Sec. 7 *Dharmasūtra of Āpastamba*:

... pp. 32-46

The Āpastambakalpasūtra of the Black Yajurveda divided into 30 praśnas, dharmasūtra constituting 28th and 29th praśnas thereof - Āpastamba is one of the five subdivisions of the Khāṇḍikēya school of Taittirīyaśākhā - Āpastambagr̥hya and dharma sūtras are composi-

tions of same author - some sūtras of the two are identical - Āp. grhya does not treat of some topics as they are dealt with in dharma sūtra - contents of Āp. dharmasūtra - form and structure of Āp. dharmasūtra - Āp. is more archaic and un-Pāṇinian than any other dharmasūtra - many unfamiliar words in Āp. - several verses quoted in Āp. - literature known to Āp. - Āp. mentions six āṅgas of Veda and ten writers on dharma by name - Śvetaketu and Āp. - Hārta quoted frequently by Āp. - Āp. controverts several views - striking coincidences between Gautama and Āp. - Āp. quotes a verse from Purāṇa and speaks of the view of Bhaviṣyotpurāṇa - Āpastamba and Manu - Āpastamba presupposes many rules of the Mīmāṃsā and agrees closely with Jaimini's sūtras - age of Āp. Dh. S. - quoted by Śabara, Kumārila, Śaṅkarācārya, Viśvarūpa and Medhātithi - home and personal history of Āpastamba not known - Āp. is later than Gautama and probably Baudhāyana - his age between 600-300 B. C. - Āp. condemns *niyoga*, rejects secondary sons, does not admit *paśāca* and *Prājāpatya* forms of marriage - divergence between the views of Āp. and Gautama and other sūtrakāras - Haradatta's is the only commentary extant on Āp. - Āpastamba smṛti in verse.

#### Sec. 8. *Hiranyakeśidharmasūtra* :

... pp. 46-50

Hiranyakeśidharmasūtra forms 26th and 27th *praśnas* of the Hiranyakeśikalpa-Hiranyakeśin's can be hardly called an independent work, as it borrows hundreds of sūtras word for word from Āp. - a few additions made to Āp. in Hiranyakeśi Dh. S. - Hiranyakeśin's readings are smoother and more classical than Āpastamba's - arrangement of sūtras also is somewhat different in the two - com. of Mahādeva called Ujjvalā on Hiranyakeśin is almost the same as Haradatta's on Āp. - Bühler thinks Mahādeva borrows from Haradatta - Mahādeva's com. in a few places contains more matter than Haradatta's and Mahādeva differs from Haradatta.

#### Sec. 9 *Vasiṣṭha-dharmasūtra* :

... pp. 50-60

Different editions of Vasiṣṭha contain different numbers of chapters - Kumārila says it was specially studied by R̥gvedins - explanation of this statement - nothing special in the Vasiṣṭhadharma-sūtra to connect it with R̥gveda - contents of the Vasiṣṭhadharma-sūtra - style of Vas. Dh. S. resembles Gautama's - many sūtras of Vas. identical with Gautama and Baudhāyana - form of Vasiṣṭha

dharmaśūtra resembles Baudhāyana dharmaśūtra - Medhātithi and Mitākṣarā quote from almost all chapters of extant Vasiṣṭha and so does Viśvarūpa - literature known to Vasiṣṭha - Vasiṣṭha prohibits learning language of Mlecchas - authors on dharmaśāstra named by Vasiṣṭha - Vasiṣṭha's references to the views of Manu are made with reference to a work of Manu almost identical with the present Manusmṛti and do not compel us to formulate the existence of a Mānavadharmaśūtra - Bühler wrong in taking Vas. Dh. S. 4. 8 as a quotation from Mānavadharmaśūtra - Only Vas. Dh. S. 12.16 and 19. 37 where Manu is quoted have no corresponding verses in the present Manusmṛti - Over forty verses are entirely common to Vas. and present Manusmṛti - conclusion that Vas. contains borrowings from the present Manusmṛti or its prototype in verse - Vas. Dh. S. 22 is same as Gautama 19 - Dr. Jolly's view that Vas. Dh. S. 28.10-15 and 18-22 are borrowed from Viṣṇudharmaśūtra chap. 56 and 87 or its original the Kāthakadharmasūtra is wrong - home of Vas. to the north of Narmadā, according to Bühler - this is mere speculation - earliest reference to Vasiṣṭha as a writer on dharma is in Manu (8-140) - age of Vasiṣṭha - Vasiṣṭha's views are ancient, particularly about secondary sons, about Dattaka son, about *niyoga* and remarriage - he mentions only six forms of marriage - but in other matters differs from Gaut. or Baudh. viz. on adoption, on documents - Vas. Dh. S. between 300-100 B. C. - whether Vas. 18. 4 (Rāmaka v. l. Romaka) contains a reference to the Romans - Vṛddha-Vasiṣṭha, an early compilation - there is a Bṛhad Vasiṣṭha and a Jyotiṣ Vasiṣṭha - Yajñasvāmin commented upon Vas. Dh. S.

#### Sec. 10 *Viṣṇudharmaśūtra* :

... pp. 60-70

Viṣṇu Dh. S. contains 100 chapters and yet sūtra not extensive - several chap. ( 40, 42, 76 ) contain only one sūtra and one verse - first chap. and last two are entirely in verse, the rest in mixed prose and verse - Viṣṇu Dh. S. closely connected with Kāthasākhā - Dr. Jolly says chap. 21, 67, 73 and 86 of Viṣṇu closely correspond with Kāthaka gṛhya - but Viṣṇu Dh. S. is not the work of the author of Kāthaka gṛhya - contents of Viṣṇu Dh. S. - Viṣṇu resembles Vas. Dh. S. - its peculiar feature that it professes to be revealed by God Viṣṇu - its style, easy and diffuse - work contains old

and new material - hundreds of sūtras are prose renderings of hundreds of verses occurring in our Manus - hypothesis of a common origin or borrowing by both from a floating mass of verses untenable - extant Viṣṇudharmasūtra borrows from Manus - Viṣṇu contains verses identical with the Bhagavadgītā and Yājñavalkya smṛti - Dr. Jolly's view that Yājñavalkya borrows his anatomical section from Viṣṇu not correct - Viṣṇu Dh. S. contains long list of tīrthas, the word Jaiva for Jupiter - those wanting in Yājñavalkya - extant Viṣṇu Dh. S. later than Manusmṛti and Yājñavalkyasmṛti - Viśva-rūpa does not quote a single sūtra of Viṣṇu by name, though he refers to Viṣṇu (ch. 97) for orders of saṁnyāsins - Mitākṣarā quotes hardly any verse from Viṣṇu - Aparārka and Smṛticandrikā quote Viṣṇu profusely - verses were added at a late date to original sūtra - literature known to Viṣṇu Dh. S. - Viṣṇu mentions the seven days of the week, recommends the practice of *satī*, speaks of pustakas, of many good and evil omens among which the sight of yellow-robed Buddhist ascetics is included - it prohibits speech with Mlecchas and journeys to Mleccha countries, it dilates on worship of Vāsudeva - though Viṣṇu agrees in some respects with Kāthaka-grhya, on some points it differs from it -- date of older kernel of Viṣṇu may be 300 to 100 B.C. - additions made after 3rd century A.D. and before 7th century - some sūtras agree closely with Nārada - Brhad Viṣṇu and Vṛddha Viṣṇu and Laghu Viṣṇu - Nandapaṇḍita's com. on the Viṣṇu Dh. S. - probably Bhāruci also commented on it.

Sec. 11 *The dharmasūtra of Hārīta* :

... pp. 70-75

Baudhāyana, Āpastamba and Vasiṣṭha quote Hārīta as an authority - Mr. Islampurkar secured a ms. of Hārīta-dharmasūtra at Nasik in 30 chapters - contents of that ms. - its relation to Maitrāyaṇīyasamhitā - it mentions 'the Kāśmirian word "Kaphella" -- quotations in commentaries and digests show that Hārīta dealt exhaustively with the same topics that are found in other dharmasūtras - Kumārila mentions Hārīta as dharmasāstrakāra but does not assign him to any particular carāṇa as he does Āpastamba and others - notable doctrines of Hārīta - mentions worship of Gaṇeśa - Hārīta's verses on vyavahāra quoted in nibandhas are later than the sūtra - Laghu Hārīta and Vṛddha Hārīta - latter in verse is later than Yājñavalkya, Nārada and Kātyāyana.

Sec. 12 *The dharmasūtra of Śaṅkha-Likhita* : ... pp. 75-79

From Tantravārtika it appears that dharmasūtra of Śaṅkha-Likhita was studied by Vājasaneyins - Mahābhārata (Śānti 23) contains story of brothers Śaṅkha and Likhita - Various compilations ascribed to Śaṅkha alone or Likhita alone or to both - Restoration of Dharmasūtra in Annals of Bhandarkar Institute (vol. VII, VIII) - Verse Śaṅkhasmṛti stricter than prose Śaṅkha - Likhita - com. on dharmasūtra mentioned in Kalpataru and Vivādaratnākara - doctrines of dharmasūtra similar to those of other dharmasūtras - speaks of twelve secondary sons - allows *nīyoga* - speaks of several ordeals - defines Āryāvarta as between Sindhu - Sauvira and Kāmpilya - Literature known to Śaṅkha Likhita - probable age between 300-100 B. C.

Sec. 13 *Mānavadharmasūtra : Did it exist ?* ... pp. 79-85

MaxMüller and Weber responsible for the theory that the extant Manusmṛti was a recast of an ancient Mānavadharmasūtra now lost - hardly any data for the sweeping generalisation of Max-Müller that all genuine dharmasāstras are nothing but more modern texts of earlier sūtra works on *kuladharma* - one main plank of this theory that the continuous employment of the śloka metre was unknown in the sūtra period is now exploded - Bühler supports Max Müller's theory by some additional arguments - Vasiṣṭha IV. 5-8 on which Bühler relies not properly understood by him - Vasiṣṭha (19-37) quotes a Mānava śloka which is not in the Anuṣṭubh metre and not found in extant Manusmṛti and Bühler thinks it is taken from Mānavadharmasūtra - Bühler's reliance on a fragment of Uśanas which is corrupt is not worth consideration - Bühler relies on Kāmandakīyanītisāra (II. 3. and XI. 67) where Mānavas are said to hold that there are three vidyās for a king and that Manusmṛti said that king's council should consist of 12 ministers - These views not the same in extant Manusmṛti - Bühler's conclusion not correct - Kāmandaka is only paraphrasing Kauṭilya - Bühler's generalisation about Mānava or Mānavāḥ without foundation - Kumārila, Śaṅkara, and Viśvarūpa all employ 'Mānava' for Manusmṛti - Bühler relies on analogy of the complete set of Āpastamba and Baudhāyana sūtras for holding that a Mānavadharmasūtra existed - Proper explanation of Vas. Dh. S. IV. 5-8 - Bühler not right in saying that Vas. Dh. S. 11. 23, 12. 16, 23. 43 either contradict Manusmṛti or find no counterpart

therein - analogy of Āpastamba sūtras of no use - excepting the three caraṇas of the Black Yajurveda, no caraṇa of any Veda has a dharmasūtra attributed to the founder of that caraṇa - an explanation suggested - existing materials not sufficient to establish theory that a Mānavadharmasūtra once existed.

Sec. 14 *Arthaśāstra of Kauṭilya* :

... pp. 85-104

First translated by Dr. Shāma Śāstri and text published in 1909 - other editions - numerous works and articles inspired by the publication of Kauṭilya Arthaśāstra - Kauṭilya is oldest extant work on Arthaśāstra - scope of arthaśāstra and relation to dharmaśāstra - arthaśāstra an upaveda of Atharvaveda - purpose of this śāstra - rule in case of conflict between Dharmasāstra and Arthaśāstra - Cāṇakya, Kauṭilya and Viṣṇugupta are names of the same person - glowing tribute paid to Cāṇakya or Viṣṇugupta by Kāmaṇḍakiyanītisāra, Tantrākhyāyikā, Daṇḍin - Bāṇa and Pañcatantra on Kauṭilya as author of Arthaśāstra - Brhatkathā of Guṇāḍhya contained his story - Mudrārākṣasa connects his name with Kuṭila - controversy as to whether Kauṭilya can be the work of a busy minister of Candragupta Maurya - Jolly, Winternitz and Keith hold that extant work is not by the minister of Candragupta - Megasthenes' silence about Cāṇakya explained - whether the Kauṭilya is the product of a school or of an individual author - Kauṭilya's views cited about 70 times in the work in the third person - explanation of this - Dr. Jolly wrong in his explanation of *apadeśa* ( in XV. I ) - Keith thinks that an author would not parade an uncomplimentary epithet like Kauṭilya ( derived from kuṭila ) - Is the name Kauṭilya or Kauṭalya - works on gotra and pravara give various forms such as Kauṭali, Kauṭilya and Kauṭili - form, style and contents of the Kauṭilya - a few verses interspersed in the work, generally at the end - in all 340 verses excluding *mantras* - some verses are certainly quotations - work abounds in numerous technical and rare words - deviations from Pāṇini - summary of contents - section on judicial administration interesting - greatest correspondence between Kauṭilya and Yājñavalkya - some striking examples - it is Yājñavalkya that borrows - reasons - Yājñavalkya represents a far too advanced stage

of juristic principles than Kauṭilya - close agreement between Manu smṛti and Kauṭilya also - but they differ on *niyoga*, as to nomenclature of vyavahārapadas, about heirship of mother and paternal grandmother, on remarriage of widows, divorce, gambling - Kauṭilya long anterior to the extant Manusmṛti - Kauṭilya's five references to Mānavas explained - references to Svāyambhuva and Prācetasā Manu contained in the Mahābhārata suggest that there were two works in verse on dharma and politics attributed to these or perhaps one work containing both, subsequently recast as the extant Manusmṛti - only two views ascribed to Mānavas in Kauṭilya not found in extant Manusmṛti - in the dharmasthiya section the only other authors or schools cited are Bārhaspatyas and Auśanasas - none of the dharmaśūtras of Gautama and others are anywhere quoted by name - views cited on the question as to whom a child belongs ( to the begetter or to him on whose wife it is begotten ) can be traced to Baudhāyana, Gautama and Vasiṣṭha - views of Ācāryas cited in the Kauṭilya - Kauṭilya later than Gautama and Āpastamba but earlier than extant Manusmṛti - date of Kauṭilya - it is certainly not later than 2nd century A. D. and not earlier than 325 B. C. - schools named by Kauṭilya and also individual authors - views of Ācāryas are quoted over fifty times and Kauṭilya differs in each case - meaning of 'ācāryas' - literature known to Kauṭilya - Sanskrit official language and the work mentions guṇas of composition - Kauṭilya agrees with Kāmasūtra in several respects - Dr. Jolly and Prof. Keith opine that both works composed about same time - points of difference between the two works - countries and peoples mentioned by Kauṭilya -- silks from Cīna and blankets from Nepal - corporations of Licchavis, Vṛjikas and others mentioned - meaning of 'rājaśabdopajivinaḥ' ( in XI-I ) - best breeds of horses - Mlecchas sold or pledged children - references to Buddhists and Ājīvakas - weights to be made from stones of Magadha and Mekala - doubtful whether Kauṭilya knew extant text of Mahābhārata - most of the stories cited as illustrations by Kauṭilya occur in the Mahābhārata, but some divergence exists in the case of Janamejaya, Māṇḍavya - Kauṭilya's knowledge of drugs and of rasa ( mercury ) - references to shrines of Śiva, Skanda &c. - traditional date of 300 B. C. more likely to be correct than 3rd cen-

tury A. D. approved of by Dr. Jolly and Winternitz - two commentaries on Kauṭiliya, *Nayacandrikā* of Mādhavayajvan and *Pratipadapañcikā* of Bhaṭṭaśrīvāmin - sūtras attributed to Cāṇakya - several niti collections in verse ascribed to Cāṇakya are later than Kauṭiliya.

Sec. 15 *Vaikhānasadharmasūtra* : ... pp. 105-107

Vaikhānasa is one of the six sūtra carāṇas of the black Yajurveda mentioned by Mahādeva in his *Vaijayantī* on *Satyāśādhāśrautasūtra* - Vaikhānasa occurs in *Gautama*, *Baudhāyana*, *Vasiṣṭha* ( 9. 10 ) and *Manu* ( 6. 21 ) - *Vaikhānasadharmapraśna* divided into three praśnas - contents of the work - its age later than *Gautama* and *Baudhāyana* - names more mixed castes than even some of the verse smṛtis - devotion to Nārāyaṇa looms very large in the work - Dr. Caland's view that *Manusmṛti* borrows from *Vaikhānasagrhyā* not correct.

Sec. 16 *Atri* : ... pp. 107-110

Atri named in *Manu* ( III. 16 ) - *Ātreya dharmasāstra* in nine *adhyāyas* - summary of contents - form of *Atridharmasāstra* - several works styled Atri - smṛti - summary of *Atrisamhitā* printed by *Jivananda* - Atri quoted as an authority on adoption - *Laghu Atri* and *Vṛddhātreya smṛti* - *Mahābhārata* ( *Anuśāsana* 65. 1 ) quotes a verse of Atri.

Sec. 17 *Uśanas* : ... pp. 110-116

Uśanas wrote on politics, as Kauṭiliya shows - *Mahābhārata* ( *Śanti* 56. 29-30 ) refers to work of Uśanas on politics - *Nṛtiprakāśikā* on Śukra as arranger of *rājaśāstra* - An *Auśanasa dharmasāstra* in verse - contents - peculiar views of Uśanas about offspring of inter-caste marriages - several verses common to Uśanas and *Manu* - names the views of numerous writers on dharma - *Haradatta* and *Smṛticandrikā* knew a work of Uśanas dealing with all branches of dharma - Uśanas smṛti in verse - verses of Uśanas on *vyavahāra* - *Śukranītisāra* edited by *Oppert*.

Sec. 18 *Kaṇva and Kāṇva* : ... pp. 116-117

Ap. Dh. S. ( I. 6. 19 ) shows that *Kaṇva* and *Kāṇva* were two distinct authors - verses of *Kaṇva* quoted in *Smṛticandrikā*.



Sec. 19 *Kaśyapa and Kaśyapa* : ... pp. 117-118

Baudhāyana ( Dh. S. I. 11.20 ) cites a verse in which Kaśyapa's view is contained - there was a dharmaśūtra of Kaśyapa - a Kaśyapa smṛti in prose contained in Deccan College Mss. - contents thereof - Smṛticandrikā includes Kaśyapa among 18 upasmṛtis.

Sec. 20 *Gārgya* : ... p. 119

A sūtra work of Gārgya on dharma existed - Gārgya and Vṛddha Gārgya - a Gārgisamhitā on astronomy and astrology - Jyotir Gārgya and Bṛhad Gārgya.

Sec. 21 *Cyavana* : p. 119

Seems to have written a sūtra work on dharma.

Sec. 22 *Jātukarnya* : ... pp. 119-120

A verse of Vṛddha Yājñavalkya names Jātukarnya as a dharma śāstrakāra - quotations in verse in Mitākṣarā and later works.

Sec. 23 *Devala* : ... p. 120

A dharmaśūtra of Devala existed once - Mitākṣarā and other works also contain quotations in verse on ācāra, vyavahāra, srāddha - this latter a later compilation - Devalasmṛti in 90 verses on purifications is also a late work - jurist Devala flourished about the same time as Bṛhaspati and Kātyāyana.

Sec. 24 *Paithīnasi* : ... pp. 121-122

An ancient sūtrakāra, as Viśvarūpa quotes his sūtras - Dr. Jolly thinks he belongs to Atharvaveda - Paithīnasi on *satī*, inheritance, on absence of untouchability under certain circumstances.

Sec. 25 *Budha* : ... p. 123

A sūtrakāra cited by Hemādri, Aparārka, Kalpataru and Jimūtavāhana - a brief compilation and not very early in age.

Sec. 26 *Bṛhaspati* : ... pp. 123-126

An ancient teacher of arthaśāstra mentioned in Kauṭīliya - Mahābhārata ( Śānti 59. 80-85 ) credits him with compression of vast work of Brahmin on *trivarga* and mentions several of his views - Kāmasūtra speaks of Bṛhaspati as writer on *artha* - peculiar views of

Bṛhaspati according to Kauṭīliya - Bṛhaspati also wrote a prose work on vyavahāra and prāyaścitta - probably the authors of the two are different - 700 verses on vyavahāra ascribed to Bṛhaspati are quoted in the Mitākṣarā - this is an independent work composed between 300-500 A. D. - smaller compilations in verse ascribed to Bṛhaspati - Bārhaspatya Arthaśāstra edited by Dr. Thomas is a late work.

Sec. 27 *Bharadvāja and Bhāradvāja* : ... pp. 126-128

A śrautasūtra and grhya of Bhāradvāja exist - Viśvarūpa's work establishes existence of a sūtra work on dharma of Bharadvāja - there was smṛti in verse also attributed to Bhāradvāja - Kauṭīliya shows that Bhāradvāja was an ancient author on politics - some views of Bhāradvāja - Mahābhārata on Bhāradvāja - verses on vyavahāra attributed to Bhāradvāja - this probably different from work on politics.

Sec. 28 *Śātātapa* : ... pp. 128-129

A sūtra work of Śātātapa on dharma dealing with prāyaścitta, śrāddha and ācāra must have existed - verses of Śātātapa quoted in Mitākṣarā and other later works - this is probably different from smṛti work - several verse compilations ascribed to Śātātapa - Vṛddha Śātātapa and Bṛhat Śātātapa.

Sec. 29 *Sumantu* : ... pp. 129-131

A sūtra work on ācāra and prāyaścitta ascribed to Sumantu existed - Yājñavalkya and Parāśara do not enumerate Sumantu among expounders of dharma - Sumantu mentioned in Mahābhārata and Bhāgavata - verses from Sumantu on dharma are cited by Apararka - this is a different work - numerous verses on vyavahāra quoted from Sumantu in Sarasvativilāsa.

Sec. 30 *The Smṛtis* : ... pp. 131-135

Two senses of the word smṛti, viz. all orthodox ancient non-Vedic works (such as Pāṇini's grammar, Śrauta sūtras, Mahābhārata Manu, &c.) and (a narrower sense) dharmasāstra - smṛti, a source of dharma according to Gautama and others - number of smṛtis is went on increasing - Yājñavalkya enumerates twenty writers of smṛtis, Parāśara 19 - Tantravārtika speaks of 18 dharmasamhitās - Catur-

vimśatimata gives views of 24 writers - a smṛti called Ṣaṭ - trimśan-mata - Paithīnasi enumerates 36 and so does Aparārka - Vṛddha Gautama enumerates 57 - Viramitrodaya enumerates 18 smṛtis, 18 upasmṛtis and 21 more - total number of smṛtis about 100 - these are products of widely separated ages - some entirely in prose, some entirely in verse, some are mixed - chronology of smṛtis presents perplexing problems - two or three smṛtis go under the same name, e. g. Hārita, Atri, Śātātapa - sectarian zealots fabricate certain smṛtis - the prefixes laghu, br̥hat and vṛddha applied to smṛtis - well-known verses are ascribed to different authors, as authors quote from memory.

Sec. 31 *The Manusmṛti* :

... pp. 135-158

Numerous editions - Manu as the father of mankind in the R̥gveda and other Vedas - Manu and the deluge in Śatapatha-br̥hmaṇa - Manu in the Nirukta - Manu quoted as law-giver in Gautama, Āpastamba and Mahābhārata - introduction to Nārada-smṛti and Manu - how the Manusmṛti is narrated - four versions of Svāyambhuva śāstra according to Bhaviṣyapurāṇa - almost impossible to say who composed extant Manusmṛti - Bühler's theory that our Manu is a recast of Mānavadharmasūtra shown above to be unsustainable - the Mānavagr̥hya differs from Manusmṛti in several particulars - Vināyakaśānti of Mānavagr̥hya and tests for selecting a bride not contained in our Manu - Mahābhārata distinguishes between Svāyambhuva Manu and Prācetas Manu, former promulgating dharmaśāstra - these two works combined in the present Manu - extant Manu has 12 chapters and 2694 verses - its style - contents of Manu - smṛti - extent of literature known to Manusmṛti - the author of the Manusmṛti is not the first legislator - age of Manusmṛti - external evidence - Medhātithi's is first extant commentary - Viśvarūpa quotes 219 verses - Śaṅkara, Kumārila and Śabara refer to Manu - Br̥haspathi and the present text of Manu before him - Āśvaghoṣa in his Vajjirer̥i quotes several verses from 'Mānavadharmā' some of which are found in our Manu - Rāmāyaṇa ( Kiṣkindhā 18. 30-32 ) contain Yājanu VIII. 318 and 316 - Manu attained present form long before 2nd century A. D. - there are earlier and later strata in Manu - contradictory statements as to Br̥hmaṇa marrying a śūdra woman - out appropriate forms of marriage, about niyoga, about

H. D. D.

flesh-eating - Bühler's conclusion is that cosmological and philosophical portions in 1st and 12th books, rules about mixed castes and duties of castes in 10th book are later additions - all additions made before 3rd century A. D. - Manusmṛti has not suffered several recasts - quotations cited as Vṛddha Manu and Brhan-Manu are later than Manusmṛti - extant Manu older than Yājñavalkya - Manu mentions Yavanas, Kāmbojas, Śakas, Pahlavas and Cinas - extant Manusmṛti composed between 2nd century B. C. and 2nd century A. D. - relation of Mahābhārata and Manu - conflict of views between Mandlik, Hopkins and Bühler - Hopkins holds that there was a mass of floating verses ascribed to mythical Manu on which both Manusmṛti and Mahābhārata drew - Bühler says that the floating mass of verses was not all attributed to Manu - Manu mentions stories and names that occur in the Mahābhārata but these names go into Vedic antiquities - Manu never names the Mahābhārata, while the latter often refers to 'rājadharmas or śāstra of Manu' or to 'what Manu said' - Both Hopkins and Bühler hold that the Anuśāsanaparva and Śāntiparva knew a Manusmṛti, but earlier books, whenever they speak of Manu, refer to floating mass of popular verses - this conclusion not correct - final conclusion, viz., long before 4th century B. C. there was a dharmasāstra in verse attributed to Svāyambhuva Manu, there was another work on rājadharma attributed to Prācētesa Manu, that probably there was one work, then between 200 B. C. and 200 A. D. Manusmṛti was recast - extant Mahābhārata later than extant Manusmṛti - influence of Manu spread to Cambodia and other countries beyond India - Manu had several commentators, Medhātithi, Govindarāja, Kullūka, Nārāyaṇa, Rāghavānanda, Nandana and Fāḥacandra - Asahāya commented on Manu - Udayakara is another commentator and so is Dharaṇidhara - Nārāyaṇa flourished between 1100-1300 A. D. - Rāghavānanda later than 1400 A. D. - Vṛddha Manu and Brhan-Manu - explanation as to how these originated.

### Sec. 32 *The two Epics :*

Rāmāyaṇa is relied upon as a source of dharma though less frequently than the Mahābhārata - Ayodhyakāṇḍa and Māṇḍūkya-kāṇḍa contain disquisitions on politics - age of the epics a problem more appropriate for a separate treatise - table in col. of where dharmasāstra topics occur in the Mahābhārata and the Rāmāyaṇa.

## *Synopsis of contents*

### Sec. 33 *The Purāṇas* :

... pp. 160-169

Purāṇas as a class of literature mentioned in Taittirīya Āraṇyaka, Chāndogya Upaniṣad, Gautama Dh. S., Mahābhāṣya - extant purāṇas are recasts made of older material - some of the extant Purāṇas like Vāyu earlier than 6th century A. D. - Names of principal 18 Purāṇas - 18 Upapurāṇas - Matsyapurāṇa contains much dharmaśāstra material - Agnipurāṇa contains disquisition on rājadharma and chapters 253-258 contain almost the whole of the vyavahāra section of Yājñavalkya - Garuḍapurāṇa borrows about 400 verses from ācāra and prāyaścitta sections of Yājñavalkya - chronology of Purāṇas passed over - Divergence as to the names of the principal 18 purāṇas and as to their extent - Purāṇas very valuable for study of social and religious questions as to mediæval and modern India - Padmapurāṇa divides 18 Purāṇas into three groups of sāttvika, rājasa, tāmasa and divides eighteen smṛtis also in the same way - table showing which dharmaśāstra topics are dealt with in which purāṇa.

### Sec. 34 *The Yājñavalkyasmṛti* :

pp. 168-190

Yājñavalkya, a name most illustrious among Vedic sages - stories about strained relations between Vaiśampāyana and Yājñavalkya - Yājñavalkya and Janaka in the Śatapathabrāhmaṇa - Yājñavalkya, a great philosopher in the Brhadāraṇyaka - Yājñavalkya smṛti claims that the Āraṇyaka and Yogaśāstra were composed by the author of the smṛti - slight variation in the number of verses contained in Yājñavalkyasmṛti according to Viśvarūpa, Mitākṣarā and Aparārka - arrangement of verses different in Viśvarūpa and Mitākṣarā, particularly in the prāyaścittakāṇḍa - readings of the two commentators also differ - Agnipurāṇa affords excellent check for consideration of text of Yājñavalkya - Readings of Agnipurāṇa compared with those of Viśvarūpa and the Mitākṣarā - conclusion is that the Agnipurāṇa represents a text midway between Viśvarūpa and that of the Mitākṣarā - So Agnipurāṇa represents a text of Yājñavalkya current about 900 A. D. - total number of verses on vyavahāra in the Agnipurāṇa is 315, out of which the first 31 are not taken from Yājñavalkya - almost all of these 31 taken from Nārada-Garuḍapurāṇa (chap. 93) expressly says that the dharma promulgated by Yājñavalkya was imparted therein - Garuḍa (chap. 93-106

xxvi contains dharmasāstra material taken from ācāra and prāyaścitta sections of Yājñavalkya - Garuḍa (93-102) deals with ācāra and 102-106 with prāyaścitta-Garuḍapurāṇa omits rājadharmas section of Yājñavalkya - only a few verses of Yāj. are repeated word for word, while a summary only is given of several verses - comparison of the text of the Garuḍapurāṇa with Viśvarūpa's text and that of the Mitākṣarā - Garuḍapurāṇa represents text intermediate between Viśvarūpa and Mitākṣarā - are there different strata in Yājñavalkya? text mainly the same from 700 A. D. and little evidence to show that the text of Yājñavalkya as we have it contains several strata - comparison of Yājñavalkyasmṛti with Manusmṛti - close agreement in phraseology between the two - Yājñavalkya usually tries to compress Manu's dicta - Yāj. adds Vināyakaśānti and Grahaśānti and ordeals, while Manu omits first two and cursorily refers to two ordeals - Yāj. silent on origin of world which we have in Manu - style of Yājñavalkya - contents of smṛti - literature known to Yājñavalkyasmṛti - enumerates 19 authors on dharma - close agreement between Viṣṇu Dh. S. and Yājñavalkya and between Kauṭilya and Yāj. - Manu and Yāj. differ on several points and Yāj. represents a more advanced state of thought than Manu - Manu allows brāhmaṇa to marry śūdra girl, Yāj. does not - Manu condemns niyoga, Yāj. does not - same case with gambling - Yāj. takes Vāyakaśānti from Mānavagrhya - Yājñavalkyasmṛti in intimate relation to white Yajurveda and literature appurtenant to it - Yājñavalkya closely agrees with Pāraskaragrhya - Dr. Jolly's theory that Yājñavalkya's work goes back to a dharmasūtra of White Yajurveda, without foundation - date of Yājñavalkyasmṛti - Viśvarūpa separated from the smṛti by several centuries - probable date of Yājñavalkya between 100 B. C. and 300 A. D. - Laṅkāvatārasūtra (gāthās 814-815) refers to Yājñavalkyasmṛti - Dr. Jolly thinks that Yāj. shows acquaintance with Greek astrology - Dr. Jacobi's theory that naming of week days after planets first introduced by Greeks and borrowed by Indians - these theories untenable - Yāj. does not mention week days, but only the nine planets (in I. 296) - Yāj. does not mention the zodiacal signs - he arranges the nakṣatras from Kṛtikā to Bharanī (I. 268) as the Taittirīyabrāhmaṇa does - 'susthe indau' in Yāj. explained by Viśvarūpa without reference to zodiacal signs - from Vedic times nakṣatras divided into auspicious and inauspicious - Yājñavalkya's reference to nānakas - Yāj. regards sight of yellow-

robed people as an evil omen - Dr. Jolly's date of 400 A. D. for Yājñavalkya is far too late - there is a Vṛddha-Yāj., a Yoga-Yāj., and a Bṛhad-Yāj. - Yoga-Yājñavalkya existed much earlier than 800 A. D. as Vācaspatimiśra quotes a half verse from Yoga-Yāj. and Aparārka quotes profusely from him - mss. of Yoga-Yājñavalkya in Deccan College collection in 12 chapters and 495 verses and of Bṛhad-Yogi-Yājñavalkya in 12 chapters and 920 verses - Yoga-Yājñavalkya and Bṛhad-Yogi-Yājñavalkya of the mss. are entirely different works - several commentaries on Yājñavalkya, viz. of Viśvarūpa, Vijñāneśvara, Aparārka and Śūlapāṇi.

Sec. 35 *Parāśarasmṛti* :

... 190-196

Yāj. mentions Parāśara, but the extant Parāśarasmṛti is probably a recast of an older smṛti - Garuḍapurāṇa (chap. 107) gives a summary of 39 verses of Parāśarasmṛti - From Kauṭilya it appears there was a work of Parāśara on politics - extant Parāśara in 12 chapters and 592 verses deals with ācāra and prāyaścitta alone - Parāśara, an ancient name - Parāśara mentions 19 smṛti writers - contents of the smṛti - Parāśara has peculiar views - authors cited by Parāśara - views of Manu frequently cited - several identical verses in Manu and Parāśara - age of Parāśarasmṛti between 100-500 A. D. - a Bṛhat-Parāśara saṁhitā in 12 chapters and 3000 verses - contents thereof - it is a late work - Vṛddha Parāśara quoted by Aparārka.

Sec. 36 *The Nārada-smṛti* :

... pp. 196-207

Two versions of Nārada on vyavahāra, a smaller and a larger one - com. of Aśahāya as revised by Kalyāṇabhaṭṭa is contained in Dr. Jolly's edition - Nārada not mentioned by Yāj. or Parāśara in list of expounders of dharma - three introductory chapters on judicial procedure and on sabhā, then 18 *vyavahārapadas*, then an appendix on theft from Nepal ms. - some difference in the names of titles between Nārada and Manu - printed Nārada contains 1028 verses - about 1700 verses of Nārada quoted in digests - Viśvarūpa's and Medhātithi's quotations from Nārada agree with printed Nārada - Agnipurāṇa chap. 253 contains thirty verses of Nārada-smṛti defining the eighteen titles from ṛṇādāna to prakīrṇaka in the same order - Nārada's verses on ācāra, śrāddha and prāyaścitta quoted in Smṛti-candrikā, Hemādri - probably this is a different Nārada - form, style and metre of Nārada - Literature known to Nārada - 50 verses, rose

Sec. 41 *Karṣṇājini* : ... p. 223

Sec. 42 *Caturvīṃśatimata* : ... p. 223-225

Embodies in 525 verses the opinions of 24 sages - contents - quoted by Mitākṣarā and Aparārka, but not by Viśvarūpa and Medhātithi - probably compiled about 8th or 9th century A. D. - Bhaṭṭoji commented upon it.

Sec. 43 *Dakṣa* : ... pp. 225-226

Mentioned by Yāj. - Viśvarūpa quotes him several times - Aparārka quotes a prose passage - contents of printed Dakṣasmṛti in 220 verses.

Sec. 44 *Pitāmaha* : ... pp. 226-227

Quotations from Pitāmaha occur mostly on vyavahāra, particularly ordeals - he treats of nine ordeals - 50 *chālās* enumerated by Pitāmaha in which king took action without a complaint - views peculiar to Pitāmaha, viz. 18 lowest castes, eight constituents of hall of justice, &c. - mentions Bṛhaspati - flourished between 400-700 A. D.

Sec. 45 *Pulastya* : ... p. 228

An expounder of dharma named in a verse of Viṭṭha Yājñavalkya - Viśvarūpa, Mitākṣarā, Aparārka cite many verses on āhnikā and śrāddha - Dānaratnākara cites a prose passage : Pulastya - composed between 4th and 7th century A. D.

Sec. 46 *Pracetas* : ... p. 229

A dharmasāstra writer mentioned by Parāśara, though not by Yāj. - prose and verse quotations cited by Mitākṣarā and Aparārka - a few prose quotations in Haradatta on Gautama and Smṛticandrikā - Vṛddha Pracetas and Bṛhat Pracetas.

Sec. 47 *Prajāpati* : ... pp. 229-230

Prajāpati cited as authority by Baudhāyana Dh. S. ( II. 4. 15 ) and Vasiṣṭha ( III. 47 &c. ) - they mean probably Manu's compilation in 198 verses ascribed to Prajāpati - Mit. and Aparārka and others quote Prajāpati on āśauca, prāyaścitta, śrāddha, ordeals and vyavahāra.



Sec. 48 *Marici* : ... pp. 230-231

Quoted on āhnikā, āśauca, śrāddha and vyavahāra by Mitākṣarā, Aparārka and Smṛticandrikā - recommends writing as essential for sale, mortgage, gift and partition of immovables.

Sec. 49 *Yama* : ... pp. 231-235

Yama quoted in Vas. Dh. S. ( 18. 13-15 and 19. 48 ) - various printed compilations in verse ascribed to Yama — Bṛhad Yama in 5 chapters and 182 verses— Viśvarūpa and others quote about a hundred verses of Yama on all topics including vyavahāra—some of these found in printed text - a few prose passages of Yama quoted by Aparārka - Anuśāsanaparva 104. 72-74 quotes gāthās of Yama - some views of Yama on vyavahāra set out - Bṛhad Yama, Laghu Yama and Svalpa Yama.

Sec. 50 *Laugākṣi* : ... pp. 235-236

Mitākṣarā quotes verses on āśauca and prāyaścitta, while Aparārka quotes prose and verse passages on saṁskāras, vaiśvadeva &c.

Sec. 51 *Viśvāmitra* : ... p. 236

Named by Vṛddha Yājñavalkya - verses quoted on all topics except vyavahāra.

Sec. 52 *Vyāsa* : ... pp. 236-238

Printed compilation ascribed to Vyāsa in 250 verses - contents - about two hundred verses of Vyāsa on vyavahāra cited in Aparārka, Smṛticandrikā and other works - his doctrines closely agree with those of Nārada, Bṛhaspati and Kātyāyana - some of his views on vyavahāra set out - flourished between 200-500 A. D. - Aparārka cites many verses from Vyāsa on saṁskāras, śrāddha &c. - probably Vyāsa the jurist is identical with the latter - Gadya-Vyāsa, Vṛddha-Vyāsa and Bṛhad-Vyāsa, Mahāvyāsa and Laghu Vyāsa.

Sec. 53 *Saṭ-triṁsan-mata* : ... pp. 238-239

This was a compilation like Caturviṁśati-mata - quotations from it cited in Kalpataru, Mitākṣarā, Smṛticandrikā and Aparārka - Viśvarūpa and Medhātithi do not mention it - date between 700-900 A. D. - no verse quoted from this on vyavahāra.

Sec. 54 *Samgraha* or *Smṛtisamgraha* : ... pp. 239-242

Quoted by Mitākṣarā, Aparārka and Smṛticandrikā on several topics of dharma—quotations on vyavahāra are many and important for history of Hindu Law – views of Saṁgrahakāra and Dhāreśvara coincide in many respects and were criticized by Mitākṣarā – date of Saṁgraha between 8th and 10th centuries.

Sec. 55 *Samvarta* : ... pp. 242-244

Mentioned as dharmasāstrakāra by Yāj. – cited on all topics of dharma by Viśvarūpa, Medhātithi, Mitākṣarā – Aparārka quotes about 200 verses – some of his views on vyavahāra – contents of printed Samvarta in 230 verses – Bṛhat Samvarta and Svalpa Samvarta.

Sec. 56 *Hārta* : ... p. 244

Verses from Hārta on vyavahāra deserve special treatment – some of his views set out, e. g. definition of vyavahāra, four aspects of vyavahāra, importance of writing, defects of plaint and reply, protection of long possession, when title by itself is decisive against long possession, five kinds of sureties, treatment of erring wives – his date between 400-700 A. D.

Sec. 57 *Commentaries and Nibandhas* : ... pp. 246-247

Dharmasāstra literature falls into three periods, the first from 600 B. C. to 100 A. D. being the period of the dharmasūtras and of the Manusmṛti, the 2nd from 100 A. D. to 800 A. D. of Yājñavalkya and other smṛtis and third from 700 to 1800 of commentators and authors of digests – first part of this last period contains commentaries – digests written from 11th century – no hard and fast line between commentaries and digests – these to be treated of in chronological order as far as possible.

Sec. 58 *Asahaya* : ... pp. 247-251

Portion of his bhāṣya on Nārada ( up to verse 21 of abhyupetyāśusrūṣā ) published by Dr. Jolly – Kalyāṇabhaṭṭa revised it – exact relationship of Kalyāṇabhaṭṭa's revision to original not clear, but he took great liberties – Kalyāṇabhaṭṭa was encouraged by

**Keśavabhāṭṭa** – **Viśvarūpa** on **Yāj.** ( III. 263-264 ) mentions **Asahāya** by name and quotes latter's explanation of **Gautama** 22. 13. - **Hāratalā** of **Aniruddha** speaks of **bhāṣya** of **Asahāya** on **Gautama** - from a passage of **Sarasvativilāsa** it appears that **Asahāya** commented on **Manu** also - **Medhātithi** on **Manu** 8. 156 quotes **Asahāya** - **Mitākṣarā** mentions the views of **Asahāya** - date of **Asahāya** between 600-750 A. D. - a few views of **Asahāya** set out, viz. definition of **dāya**, succession to **Śulka** of a woman, succession to a childless **brāhmaṇa**.

Sec. 59 *Bhartr̥yajña* : ... pp. 251-252

An ancient **Bhāṣyakāra** mentioned by **Medhātithi** ( on **Manu** 8. 3 ) - his views cited by **Trikāṇḍamaṇḍana** - he wrote **bhāṣya** on **Kātyāyana śrautasūtra** and **Pāraskara gr̥hyasūtra** - probably he commented on **Gautamadharmasūtra** - flourished about 800 A. D.

Sec. 60 *Viśvarūpa* : ... pp. 252-264

His commentary called **Bālakriḍā** on **Yāj.** published at **Trivandrum** - **Mitākṣarā** refers to it in introductory verses and on **Yāj.** ( I. 80 and III. 24 ) - printed com. of **Viśvarūpa** on **vyavāhāra** portion of **Yāj.** is very meagre - literature referred to or quoted by **Viśvarūpa** - most of the quotations from **Svāyambhuva** found in extant **Manu**, but not so those ascribed to **Bṛghu** - quotes prose passages of **Br̥haspati** on **vyavāhāra** - quotes a verse of **Viśālākṣa** on politics and refers to **arthaśāstras** of **Br̥haspati** and **Uśanas** - **Kauṭilya** not named, yet **Viśvarūpa** seems to have had his work before him - **Viśvarūpa**'s work saturated with doctrines of **Pūrvamīmāṃsā** - quotes **Śabara** and **Ślokavārtika** - quotes his own **kārikās** on **Yāj.** I. 7. and other places - his philosophical views identical with **Śaṅkarācārya**'s - Dr. **Jolly**'s view that citations of **Viśvarūpa** in the **Smṛticandrikā** on certain points not traced in the printed **Bālakriḍā** examined and shown to be incorrect - some citations of **Viśvarūpa**'s views in **Gṛhastharatnākara** and **Hemādri** not found in printed text of **Viśvarūpa** - points in which **Viśvarūpa** and **Mitākṣarā** differ set out - **Viśvarūpa** must have flourished between 750 and 1000 A. D. - If **Viśvarūpa** identical with **Sureśvara**, pupil of **Śaṅkara**, then he flourished between 800-850 - reasons for identity set out - **Maṇḍana** and

Sureśvara not identical – Bhavabhūti and Umbeka identical, but not same as Sureśvara – a digest called Viśvarūpanibandha by another Viśvarūpa – a Viśvarūpasamuccaya mentioned by Raghunandana.

Sec. 61 *Bhāruci* : ... pp. 264-266

His views quoted by Mitākṣarā on Yāj. I. 81 and II. 124 – a Bhāruci mentioned as an ancient teacher of Viśiṣṭādvaita system by Rāmānujācārya in his Vedārthasaṃgraha – Bhāruci the philosopher is probably identical with Bhāruci the jurist – from notices in the Sarasvatīvilāsa Bhāruci seems to have commented on the Viṣṇu-dharmasūtra – Bhāruci and Mitākṣarā disagreed on numerous points.

Sec. 62 *Śrīkara* : ... pp. 266-268

Views of Śrīkara set out – first writer to propound the view that spiritual benefit was the criterion for judging of superior rights to succession – probably a Maithila – difficult to say whether he wrote a commentary or an independent digest – flourished between 800-1050 A. D.

Sec. *Medhātithi* : ... pp. 266-275

Wrote an extensive commentary on Manu – printed bhāṣya corrupt in 8th, 9th and 12th chapters – reference to king Madana having restored Medhātithi's bhāṣya explained – Dr. Jolly says Medhātithi was a southerner – this is wrong – He was a northerner and probably a Kashmirian – literature known to Medhātithi – smṛtis quoted by him – mentions Asahāya, Bharṭṛyajña, Yajvan, Upādhyāya, Rju, Viṣṇusvāmin – Medhātithi saturated with Pūrva-mīmāṃsā – his reference to Śārīraka explained – Medhātithi and Śaṅkarācārya – peculiar views of Medhātithi set out – wrote Smṛti-viveka from which he quotes verses in his Manubhāṣya – date of Medhātithi – flourished between 825-900 A. D.

Sec. 64 *Dhāreśvara Bhojadeva* : ... pp. 275-279

Mitākṣarā (on Yāj. II. 135 and III 24) mentions views of Dhāreśvara – Dhāreśvara is to be identified with king Bhojadeva of Dhārā – works on numerous branches of knowledge attributed to Bhoja of Dhārā such as on Poetics, Rājamṛgāṅka (on astronomy), a com. on Yogasūtras – Śuddhikaumudī of Govindānanda mentions

Rājamārtaṇḍa of Bhoja on srāddha – Mitākṣarā and Dhāreśvara disagree on several points, e. g. on the question whether ownership was known from śāstra alone, on the meaning of 'duhitarah' in Yāj. – on other points the two agree – Bhūpālapaddhati or simply Bhūpāla or rāja refers to a work of Bhojadeva – Bhujabalabhīma of Bhoja-rāja quoted in Tithitattva and Āhnikatattva of Raghunandana as distinct from the Rājamārtaṇḍa – Bhoja reigned from 1000 to 1055 A. D. – Dharmapradīpa of Bhoja is the work of another Bhoja, who was son of Bhāramalla and king of Āśāpura – it was written between 1400-1600 A. D.

Sec. 65 *Devasvāmin* : ... pp. 279-281

Said by Smṛticandrikā to have composed a digest of smṛtis – Nārāyaṇa, commentator of Āśvalāyanagrhya, relies on bhāṣya of Devasvāmin – he composed a digest on ācāra, vyavahāra and āśauca – Smṛticandrikā quotes his views on the meaning of Yautaka, on the meaning of duhitarah in Yāj., on Manu 9. 141 – A Devasvāmin commented on Pūrvamīmāṃsāsūtras and on the Saṃkarsakāṇḍa – difficult to say whether he is identical with the writer on dharma-śāstra – Devasvāmin flourished about 1000-1050 A. D.

Sec. 66 *Jitendriya* : ... 281-283

He is frequently quoted by Jīmūtavāhana in his three works – Jitendriya held that the wives of a person whether separated or joint succeeded to their deceased husband – no early writer other than Jīmūtavāhana cites him – flourished between 1000-1050 A. D.

Sec. 67 *Bālaka* : ... pp. 283-284

Mentioned by Jīmūtavāhana, Śūlapāṇi, Raghunandana – several views of Bālaka set out – flourished before 1100 A. D.

Sec. 68 *Balarūpa* : ... pp. 284-286

The opinions of Balarūpa are cited in the Smṛtisāra and Vivāda-candra – also in the Vivādacintāmaṇi – he wrote at least on vyavahāra and Kāla – Bālaka and Balarūpa are probably identical – Balarūpa is certainly earlier than 1250 A. D. – Vivādacandra once speaks of 'author of Balarūpa', suggesting thereby that Balarūpa was a work.

Sec. 69 *Yogloka* :

... pp. 286-287

Known only from works of Jīmūtavāhana and Raghunandana - Jīmūtavāhana only rarely agrees with him and generally criticizes him and taunts him with being a logician merely - Brhad Yogloka and Svalpa Yogloka - Yogloka wrote at least on vyavahāra and Kāla - flourished between 950-1050.

Sec. 70 *Vijñāneśvara* :

... pp. 287-293

The unique position of the Mitākṣarā on account of being esteemed as of paramount authority by British Indian courts - the several names of the Mitākṣarā - quotes a host of smṛti writers and six predecessors as authors of commentaries and digests - personal history of Vijñāneśvara - profound student of pūrvamīmāṃsā - date of Vijñāneśvara - between 1070-1100 - out of many commentators of the Mitākṣarā three famous - peculiar doctrines of the Mitākṣarā - seems to have been author of Āśaucadaśaka also - several commentaries on Āśaucadaśaka by Harihara, Raghunātha and Bhaṭṭoji - Vijñāneśvara not the author of Triṃsat-sloki - Nārāyaṇa, a pupil of Vijñāneśvara, wrote Vyavahāra-śiromaṇi.

Sec. 71 *Kāmadhenu* :

... pp. 293-296

An ancient digest not yet discovered - quoted by Kalpataru, Hārālatā, and other works - Gopāla, the author of Kāmadhenu - Aufrecht's view that Śambhu is the author of Kāmadhenu wrong - Śambhu is a nibandhakāra on dharma cited by Smṛticandrikā and Hemādri - Mr. Jayasval wrongly ascribes Kāmadhenu to Bhoja - probable date of Kāmadhenu between 1000-1100 A. D.

Sec. 72 *Halāyudha* :

... pp. 296-301

A jurist quoted by Kalpataru, Smṛtisāra and other works - he flourished between 1000-1100 A. D. - he was probably a Maithila or a Bengal writer - Halāyudha, author of Abhidhānaratnamāla, Kavirahasya and Mr̥tasāñjivani (com. on chandaḥ-sūtra), is different - he hailed from the Deccan and flourished between 940-995 A. D. - another Halāyudha, author of Brāhmaṇasarvasva - personal history of this Halāyudha - judge of Lakṣmaṇasena, king of Bengal - Halāyudha's literary activity between 1175-1200 A. D. - another Halāyudha, author of Prakāśa, commentary on the śrāddhakalpasūtra of Kātyāyana - he flourished between 1150 and 1500 A. D.

Sec. 73 *Bhavadevabhāṭṭa* : ... pp. 301-306

Author of *Vyavahāratilaka* - also of *Karmānuṣṭhānapaddhati* or *Daśakarmapaddhati* - contents of latter - another work is *Prāyaścittanirūpaṇa* - light on personal history of Bhavadeva in inscription at Bhuvaneśvara - he was a great builder of temples and tanks - flourished between 1050-1150 A. D. - Bhavadeva and *Pradīpa* - other authors on *dharmaśāstra* named Bhavadeva.

Sec. 74 *Prakāśa* : ... pp. 306-308

An ancient work on *vyavahāra*, *dāna*, *śrāddha* &c. - whether an independent digest is doubtful - was probably a commentary on *Yājñavalkyasmṛti* composed between 1000-1100 A. D. - *Mahārṇava-prakāśa*, *Smṛtimahārṇava* or *Mahārṇava* quoted by Hemādri are all names for the same work - probably *Prakāśa* and *Smṛtimahārṇava-prakāśa* are identical.

Sac. 75 *Pārijāta* : ... pp. 308-309

Several works on *dharma* end in *Pārijāta* - an ancient work called *Pārijāta* quoted by *Kalpataru* - it dealt with at least *vyavahāra*, *dāna* - composed between 1000-1125 A. D.

Sec. 76 *Govindarāja* ... pp. 309-315

Wrote com. on *Manusmṛti* and a work called *Smṛtimañjarī* - personal history of Govindarāja - he is not to be identified with king Govindacandra of Benares - Kullūka frequently criticizes Govindarāja - contents of *Smṛtimañjarī* - date of Govindarāja between 1050-1140 A. D.

Sec. 77 *The Kalpataru of Lakṣmīdhara* : ... pp. 315-318

An extensive work which exercised great influence over early Mithilā and Bengal writers - personal history of Lakṣmīdhara - work divided into fourteen *kāṇḍas* - their arrangement - contents of *vyavahāra*, *rājadharmā* and *dāna kāṇḍas* - date of *Kalpataru* between 1100-1150 A. D. - *Caṇḍeśvara* borrowed extensively from *Kalpataru*.

Sec. 78 *Jimatavāhana* : ... pp. 318-327

He is first of the three great Bengal writers on *dharmaśāstra* - only three works known, *Kālaviveka*, *Vyavahāramātrkā* and *Dāya-*

bhāga - these three parts of a projected digest called Dharmaratna - object and contents of Kālaviveka - works quoted in Kālaviveka - profound study of Pūrvamīmāṃsā displayed therein - contents of Vyavahāra-mātrkā - works quoted in it - Dāyabhāga most famous of his works and of paramount authority in Bengal on Hindu Law - contents of Dāyabhāga - doctrines peculiar to Dāyabhāga - authors and works named in the Dāyabhāga - personal history of Jimūtavāhana - his date - divergent views - literary activity lies between 1090-1130 A. D. - Did Jimūtavāhana know the Mitākṣarā ?

Sec. 79 *Aparārka* : ... pp. 328-334

Wrote a voluminous commentary on Yājñavalkyasmṛti - authors and works quoted by Aparārka - studiously avoids naming his predecessors who were writers of digests - peculiar views of Aparārka - evidence to show that Aparārka knew the Mitākṣarā - date of Aparārka - Smṛticandrikā criticizes Aparārka - Aparārka was a Śilāhāra prince - inscriptions of Śilāhāras - commentary written about 1125 A. D.

Sec. 80 *Pradīpa* : ... pp. 334-335

An independent work on vyavahāra, śrāddha, śuddhi and other topics - between 1100-1150 A. D.

Sec. 81 *Smṛtyarthasāra of Śrīdhara* : ... pp. 335-337

Contents of - personal history of Śrīdhara - authors and works relied on as authorities - Śrīdhara probably composed another larger work - date between 1150-1200 A. D.

Sec. 82 *Aniruddha* : ... pp. 337-340

An early and eminent Bengal writer - wrote Hāralatā and Piṭṛdayitā alias Karmopadeśinīpaddhati - contents of Hāralatā and of Piṭṛdayitā - authors and works named in them - personal history of Aniruddha - flourished in 3rd quarter of 12th century.

Sec. 83 *Ballalasena* : ... pp. 340-341

Compiled at least four works, Ācārasāgara, Adbhutasāgara, Dānasāgara, Pratiṣṭhāsāgara - subjects dealt with in Dānasāgara - Adbhutasāgara left incomplete and finished by his son Lakṣmaṇasena - Dānasāgara valuable for checking the text of the *Purāṇas* -



literary activity in 3rd quarter of 12th century, as *Dānasāgara* was composed in śake 1091 - *Aniruddha* was *guru* of *Ballālasena*.

Sec. 84 *Harihara* : ... pp. 341-343

A writer on *vyavahāra* - he flourished before 1300 A. D. - *Harihara* composed commentary on *Pāraskaragrhyasūtra* - this *Harihara* flourished between 1150 and 1250 A. D. - whether he was pupil of *Vijñāneśvara* - a *Harihara* comments on *Āsaucadaśaka* - jurist *Harihara* probably identical with *bhāṣyakāra* of *Pāraskara* - several *Harihara*s known.

Sec. 85 *Smṛticandrika of Devaṇṇabhaṭṭa* : ... pp. 343-347

An extensive digest - printed text deals with *saṃskāra*, *ācāra*, *vyavahāra*, *śrāddha* and *āsaucā* - he wrote on *prāyaścitta* also - name variously written - profusely quotes *Smṛtikāras*, 600 verses of *Kātyāyana* alone on *vyavahāra* being quoted - authors and works named - author a southerner - contents - points in which *Mitākṣarā* and *Smṛticandrikā* differ - date between 1150 and 1225 A. D. - several works named *Smṛticandrikā*.

Sec. 86 *Haradatta* : ... pp. 347-353

His fame high as a commentator - his *Anākulā* on *Āpastambagrhyā*, *Anāvilā* on *Āśvalāyanagrhyā*, *Mitākṣarā* on *Gautamadharmasūtra*, *Ujjvalā* on *Āpastambadharmasūtra* and a com. on the *Āpastambamantrapāṭha* - explains grammatical peculiarities at great length - he was a southerner - a great devotee of *Śiva* - tradition says *Rudradatta* and *Haradatta* are identical - *Haradatta* on widow's right of succession - interesting information from *Haradatta* - date, a difficult problem - between 1100-1300 A. D. - *Haradatta*, commentator of *dharmaśāstra* works, is identical with *Haradatta*, author of *Padamañjarī* - *Haradattācārya* mentioned in *Bhaviṣyottarapurāṇa* and *Śivarahasya* is probably the *Haradattācārya* cited in *Sarvadarśanasamgraha* - *Hariharatāratamya* and *Caturvedatātparyasamgraha* are works ascribed to *Haradatta*.

Sec. 87 *Hemadri* : ... pp. 354-359

He and *Mādhava* the two outstanding *dakṣiṇātya* writers on *dharmaśāstra* - his *Caturvargacintāmaṇi* is a huge work of an encyclo-  
M. D. F.

clopædic character - projected to contain five sections - printed parts comprise vrata, dāna, śrāddha and kāla - Hemādri a profound student of Pūrvamīmāṃsā - predecessors named by him - personal history of Hemādri - his connection with Yādavas of Devagiri - genealogy of the Yādavas - Caturvargacintāmaṇi composed about 1270 A. D. - com. on Śaunaka's Praṇavakalpa and a śrāddhakalpa according to Kātyāyana are attributed to him - Vopadeva, a friend and a protegee of Hemādri - references to Hemādri's work in grants.

Sec. 88 *Kullukabhṭṭa* : ... pp. 359-363

A famous commentator of Manusmṛti - he drew largely upon Medhātithi's bhāṣya and Govindarāja - Sir William Jones on Kullūka - authors and works quoted by him - personal history - he wrote Smṛtīviveka, of which Aśaucasāgara, Śrāddhasāgara and Vivādasāgara were parts - contents of Śrāddhasāgara - this is full of Pūrvamīmāṃsā discussions - date of Kullūka uncertain - flourished between 1150-1300 A. D.

Sec. 89 *Śrīdatta Upadhyaya* : ... pp. 363-365

One of the earliest *nibandhakāras* on dharmasāstra from Mithilā - contents of Ācārādarsa and authors quoted therein - his Candogāhnikā - his Pitrbhakti - authors quoted in it - his Śrāddhakalpa - his Samayapradīpa - contents of the work - flourished between 1200-1300 A. D., probably about 1275-1300 A. D. - another Śrīdattamiśra, a Maithilā writer, who flourished towards end of 14th century.

Sec. 90 *Caṇḍeśvara* : ... pp. 366-372

Most prominent among Maithilā *nibandhakāras* - compiled extensive digest called Smṛtiratnākara in seven sections on dāna, kṛtya vyavahāra, śuddhi, pūjā, vivāda and gr̥hastha - contents of Kṛtyaratnākara, Gr̥hastharatnākara, Dānaratnākara, Vivādaratnākara and other ratnākaras - he also compiled Kṛtyacintāmaṇi, the Rājanītiratnākara, Dānavākyaṅgī and Śivavākyaṅgī - contents of Rājanītiratnākara - he drew principally upon five viz. Kāmadhenu, Kalpataru, Parijāta, Prakāśa and Halāyudha - authors and works quoted - personal history of Caṇḍeśvara - genealogy - he was minister of Harisimhadeva of Mithilā and later of Bhavēśa and weighed himself against gold in 1314 A. D. - literary activity between 1314-1370 A. D.

Sec. 91 *Harinātha* : ... pp. 372-374

Author of a digest called *Smṛtisāra* - names numerous authorities - contents - flourished in first half of 14th century - several works styled *Smṛtisāra*.

Sec. 92 *Mādhavācārya* : ... pp. 374-381

The most eminent of dākṣiṇātya writers on dharmaśāstra - two works on dharmaśāstra deserve special notice, viz. *Parāśara Mādhaviya* and *Kālanirṇaya* - authors and works quoted in them - contents of *Kālanirṇaya* - family and personal history of *Mādhavācārya* - his brother *Sāyaṇa* - *Mādhava* founded Vijayanagar in 1335 A. D. - pedigree of Vijayanagar kings - the two works were composed between 1340-1360 A. D. - literary activity of *Mādhava Vidyāranya* between 1330-1385 A. D. - *Mādhava Vidyāranya* different from *Mādhava mantrin* who was governor of Banavase and Goa - several commentaries of *Kālanirṇaya*.

Sec. 93 *Madanapāla and Viśveśvarabhṭṭa* : ... 381-389

Four works attributed to *Madanapāla*, a great patron of learning like *Bhoja*, viz. *Madanapārijāta*, *Smṛtimahārṇava* or *Madanamahārṇava*, *Tithinirṇayasāra* and *Smṛtikaumudī* - *Madanapārijāta* really composed by *Viśveśvarabhṭṭa* - contents of *Madanapārijāta* - *Mahārṇava* ascribed to *Māndhātā*, a son of *Madanapāla* - principal topics of the work - *Tithinirṇayasāra* - *Smṛtikaumudī* deals with dharmas of *Sūdras* - contents - all the above four works probably composed by *Viśveśvarabhṭṭa* - *Subodhinī*, com. on *Mitākṣarā* by *Viśveśvarabhṭṭa* is a leading authority in Benares school of Hindu Law - pedigree of *Madanapāla* - other works on astronomy and medicine attributed to *Madanapāla* - date of *Madanapāla*, between 1300-1400 A. D. - *Madanavinodanighaṇṭu* composed in 1431 of *Vikrama* era i. e. 1375 A. D.

Sec. 94 *Madanaratna* : ... pp. 389-393

An extensive digest on dharmaśāstra, variously styled - seven *uddyotas* of it on *samaya*, *ācāra*, *vyavahāra*, *prāyaścitta*, *dāna*, *śuddhi*, *śānti* - contents of *uddyotas* on *samaya*, *dāna*, and *śānti* - work composed under *Madanasimhadeva*, son of *Śaktisimhadeva* - pedigree of the family - *Madanasimha* called together four learned men,

Ratnākara, Gopinātha, Viśvanātha and Gaṅgādhara, and entrusted composition of work to them - date of Madanaratna between 1350-1500, probably about 1425-50.

Sec. 95 *Śalapāni* : ... pp. 393-396

His authority in Bengal is next only to Jimūtavāhana's - Dipa-  
kalikā, commentary on Yājñavalkya, his earliest work - holds archaic  
views on inheritance - his Smṛtiviveka, of which fourteen parts  
ending in 'viveka' are known - Durgotsavaviveka is amongst his  
latest works - Śrāddhaviveka is his most famous work - authors and  
works named by him - personal history little known - exact age  
uncertain - flourished between 1375-1460 A. D.

Sec. 96 *Rudradhara* : ... pp. 396-398

A Maithila writer - wrote Śrāddhaviveka, Śuddhiviveka, Vra-  
tapaddhati and Varṣakṛtya, the first being the most famous of his  
works - flourished between 1425-1460 A. D.

Sec. 97 *Misarumiśra* : ... pp. 398-399

Wrote Vivādacandra - contents - work composed under orders  
of queen Lachimādevī, wife of prince Candrasīmha of Mithilā -  
flourished about 1450 A. D.

Sec. 98 *Vācaspatumiśra* : ... pp. 399-405

The foremost nibandhakāra of Mithilā - his Vivādacintāmaṇi  
of paramount authority on matters of Hindu Law in Mithilā - a  
voluminous writer - several works of his styled Cintāmaṇi on  
ācāra, āhnikā, kṛtya, tirtha, dvaita, nīti, vivāda, vyavahāra, śuddhi,  
śūdrācāra, śrāddha - works named by him - a group of his works  
ends in 'nirṇaya' viz. Tithinirṇaya, Dvaitanirṇaya, Mahādānanir-  
ṇaya, Vivādanirṇaya, Śuddhinirṇaya, - he also contemplated writing  
seven works styled Mahārṇava on kṛtya, ācāra, vivāda, vyavahāra,  
dāna, śuddhi and pitṛyajña - other works of his- Śrāddhakalpa or  
Pitṛbhaktitarāṅgiṇī his last work - personal history of Vācaspati -  
connected with king Bhairava and his son Rāmaabhadra - genealogy  
of Kāmeśvara kings - Vācaspati flourished between 1425-1480 A. D. -  
philosopher Vācaspati different.

Sec. 99 *Nṛsīmhaprasāda* : ... pp. 406-410

An encyclopædic work - divided into 12 sections called 'sāra'-  
the author's name variously given as Dalapati or Dalādhiśa - personal

history - writers and works named - contents of the work - flourished between 1400-1510 A. D., probably about 1490 to 1510.

Sec. 100 *Pratāparudradeva* : ... 410-414

He was king of the Gajapati dynasty in Orissa and composed *Sarasvatīvilāsa* - pedigree and history of family - purpose and contents of *Sarasvatīvilāsa* - works quoted - composed between 1497-1539 A. D. - Foulke's theory about date not acceptable - the *Pratāpamārtaṇḍa* or *Praudhapatāpamārtaṇḍa* of *Pratāparudradeva*.

Sec. 101 *Govindananda* : ... pp. 414-415

Author of *Dānakaumudī*, *Śuddhikaumudī*, *Śrāddhakaumudī* and *Varṣakriyākaumudī* and a com. called *Arthakaumudī* on the *Śuddhidīpikā* of *Śrīnivāsa* and a com. *Tattvārthakaumudī* on the *Prāyaścittaviveka* of *Śūlapāṇi* - literary activity between 1500-1540 A. D.

Sec. 102 *Raghunandana* : ... pp. 416-419

Last great writer of Bengal on *dharmaśāstra* - wrote an *encyclopaedia* called *Smṛtītattva* in 28 sections - names over 300 authors and works - 28 *tattvas* enumerated - other works besides these 28 - wrote also com. on *Dāyabhāga* - personal history - authors and works quoted - flourished between 1500-1575.

Sec. 103 *Nārāyaṇabhaṭṭa* : ... pp. 419-421

The most famous member of the *Bhaṭṭa* family of Benares - personal history - born in 1513 A. D. - among his works are *Antyeṣṭipaddhati*, *Tristhalīsetu*, *Prayogaratna*, and com. on verses of *Kālamādhava* - literary activity between 1540-1570 A. D. - *Nārāyaṇa* author of *Dharmappravṛtti* different.

Sec. 104 *Toḍaraṇanda* : ... pp. 421-423

An *encyclopaedia* on *dharma*, several parts of which were called *Saukhya* - authors and works quoted - personal history of *Toḍaramalla* - he died in 1589.

Sec. 105 *Nandapaṇḍita* : ... pp. 423-432

A voluminous writer on *dharmaśāstra* - author of com. on *Parāśarasmṛti* and on the *Mitākṣarā* of *Vijñāneśvara* - his *Śrāddha*-

kalpalatā - his Śuddhicandrikā, a com. on the Śaḍaśīti - his work styled Smṛtisindhu and a summary of it styled Tattvamuktāvali - his Vaijayanti, a com. on Viṣṇudharmasūtra - his agreements and disagreements with Mitākṣarā - Dattaka-mīmāṃsā, his most famous work - it is regarded by British Indian courts and Privy Council as standard work on adoption - his views set out - personal history - he had various patrons - his thirteen works - Vaijayanti composed in 1623 A. D.

Sec. 104 *Kamalākaraḥṭṭa* :

... pp. 432-437

Grandson of Nārāyaṇaḥṭṭa - personal history - composed more than 22 works on several śāstras - about a dozen works on dharmaśāstra, the Nirṇayasindhu, Śūdrakamalākara and Vivādatāṇḍava being most famous - he meant all the works on dharmaśāstra to be parts of a digest called Dharmatattva - contents of Pūrtakamalākara, Śāntiratna, Vivādatāṇḍava, Śūdrakamalākara and Nirṇayasindhu - the last, one of his earliest works composed in 1612 A. D. and so his literary activity lies between 1610-1650 A. D.

Sec. 107 *Nilakaṇṭhaḥṭṭa* :

... pp. 438-440

Grandson of Nārāyaṇaḥṭṭa and son of Śaṅkaraḥṭṭa - personal history - his work Bhagavantaḥṭṭa divided into twelve mayūkhās composed in honour of Bhagavantaḥṭṭa, Bundella chieftain - also wrote Vyavahāratattva - estimate of his qualities as a writer - his Vyavahāramayūkha is of paramount authority on Hindu Law in Gujerat, Bombay Island and North Konkān - his literary activity - flourished between 1610-1650 - divergence of views between the cousins Kamalākara and Nilakaṇṭha..

Sec. 108 *The Viramitrodaya of Mitramiśra* :

... pp. 440-446

Viramitrodaya, a vast digest composed by Mitramiśra on all topics of dharmaśāstra - sections called prakāśas - contents of the printed prakāśas on Lakṣaṇa, āhnikā, vyavahāra, tīrtha, pūjā, saṁskāra, rājanīti - highly controversial work - generally follows Vijñāneśvara, but at times severely criticizes him - a work of high authority in Benares school of modern Hindu Law - Mitramiśra also wrote a commentary on Yājñavalkyasmṛti - personal history - account

and pedigree of his patron Vīrasimha – meaning of title ‘Viramitrodaya’ – his literary activity lay in the first half of the 17th century.

Sec. 109 *Anantadeva* :

... pp. 447-453

Composed a vast digest called *Smṛtikaustubha* on *saṁskāra*, *ācāra*, *rājadharmā*, *dāna*, *utsarga*, *pratiṣṭhā*, *tithi* and *saṁvatsara* - *Samśkārakaustubha* is most popular work - contents of *Samśkārakaustubha* - portion of it on adoption called *Dattakadīdhiti* - summary of important views on adoption - contents of *Abdadīdhiti* and *Rājadharmakaustubha* - pedigree of his patron's family - *Anantadeva* wrote at command of *Baz Bahadurcandra* - *Anantadeva* was great-grand-son of *Ekanātha*, a great Marathi poet and saint - his younger brother *Jivadeva* - literary activity between 1645-1695.

Sec. 110 *Nāgojibhaṭṭa* :

... pp. 453-456

His learning of an encyclopaedic character - wrote standard works on grammar, *dharmaśāstra*, *yoga*, &c. - total number of works about 30 - wrote about ten works on *dharmaśāstra* - personal history - his patron *Rāma* of the *Bisen* family - pedigrees of *Bhaṭṭoji Dikṣita* and *Nāgoji*'s connection with *Bhaṭṭoji* - literary activity between 1700-1750 A. D.

Sec. 111 *Balakṛṣṇa or Bālabhāṭṭa* :

... pp. 456-462

*Lakṣmīvyākhyāna* or *Bālabhāṭṭi* is a com. on the *Mitākṣarā* of *Vijñāneśvara* - *Bālabhāṭṭi* favours latitudinarian views about the rights of women - estimate of *Bālabhāṭṭi* according to judicial decisions - author of *Bālabhāṭṭi* somewhat of an enigma - introductory verses about the authoress *Lakṣmīdevī* - real author *Balakṛṣṇa*, son of *Vaidyanātha Pāyagunḍa*, who was a pupil of *Nāgojibhaṭṭa* - *Balakṛṣṇa* also wrote *Upākṛtitattva*, *Dharmaśāstrasamgraha* - *Vaidyanātha*, the commentator of *Alaṁkāra* works, different from *Vaidyanātha*, *Pāyagunḍa*, the father of *Bālabhāṭṭa* - flourished between 1730-1820 A. D.

Sec. 112 *Kaśinātha Upādhyaya* :

... pp. 463-465

Composed extensive work called *Dharmasindhusāra* - leading work in Deccan now on religious matters - subjects of the work -

personal history - his other works - Dharmasindhu composed in 1790-91 A. D.

**Sec. 113** *Jagannātha Tarkapañcanana* : ... pp. 465-466

Among digests compiled under the British the Vivādabhaṅgāṇava of Jagannātha is the most famous - Colebrooke translated it in 1796 - topics treated of in it - Jagannātha died in 1806.

**Sec. 114** *Conclusion* : ... pp. 466-467

Motives actuating writers on dharmaśāstra - their contribution to culture - their defects - their admirable and useful work.

---



## HISTORY OF DHARMAŚĀSTRA.

### 1. Meaning of Dharma.

*Dharma* is one of those Sanskrit words that defy all attempts at an exact rendering in English or any other tongue. That word has passed through several vicissitudes. In the hymns of the R̥gveda the word appears to be used either as an adjective or a noun (in the form *dharman*, generally neuter) and occurs at least fifty-six times therein. It is very difficult to say what the exact meaning of the word *dharma* was in the most ancient period of the vedic language. The word is clearly derived from root *dhṛ* (to uphold, to support, to nourish). In a few passages, the word appears to be used in the sense of 'upholder or supporter or sustainer' as in R̥g. I. 187.1<sup>1</sup> and X. 92.2<sup>2</sup>. In these two passages and in R̥g. X. 21.3<sup>3</sup> the word *dharma* is clearly masculine. In all other cases, the word is either obviously in the neuter or presents a form which may be either masculine or neuter. In most cases the meaning of *dharman* is 'religious ordinances or rites' as in R̥g. I. 22. 18, V. 26. 6, VIII. 43. 24, IX. 64. 1 &c. The refrain 'tāni dharmāni prathamānyāsan' occurs in R̥g. I. 164, 43 and 50, X. 90. 16. Similarly we have the words 'prathamā dharmā' (the primeval or first ordinances) in R̥g. III. 17. 1. and X. 56. 3 and the words 'sanatā dharmāni (ancient ordinances) occur in R̥g. III. 3. 1. In some passages this sense of 'religious rites' would not suit the context, e. g. in IV. 53. 3<sup>4</sup>, V. 63. 7<sup>5</sup>, VI. 70. 1<sup>6</sup>, VII. 89. 5<sup>7</sup>. In these passages the meaning seems to be 'fixed principles or rules of conduct'. In the Vājasaneyasaṃhitā the above senses of the word *dharman* are found and in II. 3 and V. 27 we have the words 'dhruveṇa dharmaṇa'. In the same Saṃhitā

1 पितुं नु स्तोषं मुहो धर्माणं तविषीम् । This occurs in शुक्लयजुर्वेद 34.7.

2 इममजस्यामुभये अकृण्वत धर्माणमग्निं विदधस्य साधनम् ।

3 त्वे धर्माण आसते जुहुमिः सिञ्चतीरिव ।

4 आप्रा रजसि दिव्यानि पार्थिवा श्लोकं देवः कृणुते स्वाय धर्मेणे ।

5 धर्मेणा मित्रावरुणा विपश्चिता व्रता रक्षेथे असुरस्य मायया ।

6 यावापृथिवी वरुणस्य धर्मेणा विष्कभिते अजरे मूरिरितसा ।

7 अविष्टी यत्तव धर्मो युयोपिम मा नस्तस्मादेनसो देव रीरिषः ।

the form 'dharmaḥ' (from dharma) becomes frequent, e. g. X. 29, XX. 9. The Atharvaveda contains many of those verses of the Rgveda in which the word *dharman* occurs, e. g. VI. 51. 3 (acittyā chet tava dharmā yuyopima), VII. 5. 1 (Yajñena yajñamayajanta) VII. 27. 5 (triṇi padā vicakrame). In XI. 9. 17 the word 'dharmaḥ' seems to be used in the sense of 'merit acquired by the performance of religious rites'. In the Aitareya-brahmaṇa, the word *dharma* seems to be used in an abstract sense, viz. 'the whole body of religious duties'. In the Chāndogya-upaniṣad<sup>10</sup> (2. 23) there is an important passage bearing on the meaning of the word *dharma* 'there are three branches of *dharma*, one is (constituted by) sacrifice, study and charity (i. e. the stage of house-holder); the second (is constituted by) austerities (i. e. the stage of being a hermit); the third is the *brahmachārī* dwelling in the house of his teacher and himself stay with the family of his teacher till the last; all making way to the worlds of meritorious men; one who abides these attain immortality.' It will be seen that in this passage the word 'dharma' stands for the peculiar duties of the *āśramas*. The foregoing brief discussion establishes how the word *dharma* passed through several transitions of meaning and how ultimately its most prominent significance came to be 'the privileges, duties and obligations of a man, his standard of conduct as a member of the Aryan community, as a member of one of the castes, as a person in a particular stage of life.' It is in this sense that the word seems to be used in the well-known exhortation to the pupil contained in the Taittiriya-upaniṣad (1. 11) 'speak the truth, practise (your own) *dharma* &c.' It is in the same sense that the Bhagavadgītā uses the word *dharma* in the oft-quoted verse 'svadharmaṁ nidhanam śreyah.' The word is employed in this sense in the *dharmaśāstra* literature. The Manusmṛiti (1. 2) tells us that the

४ ऋतं सत्यं तपो राष्ट्रं श्रमो धर्मश्च कर्म च । भूतं भविष्यदुच्छिष्टे वर्यं लक्ष्मीर्बलं बले ॥

१० धर्मस्य गोमाजनीति तमभ्युत्कृष्टमेव विदभिषेक्ष्यन्नेतयार्चाभिमन्त्रयेत् । ऐ. ब्रा. VII. 17; vide also a similar passage at A. Br. VIII. 13. The form *dharman* occurs in the Upaniṣads and in classical Sanskrit in Bahuvrīhi compounds, e. g. अनुच्छित्तिधर्मा in the बृहदारण्यकोपनिषद् and the sūtra धर्मादनिच् केवलात् (पा. V. 4. 124).

10 त्रयो धर्मस्कन्धा यज्ञोध्ययनं दानमिति प्रथमस्तप एवेति द्वितीयो ब्रह्मचार्योच्चार्यकुलवासी तृतीयोत्पन्तमात्मानमाचार्यकुलेवसाद्यन् सर्व एते पुण्यलोका भवन्ति ब्रह्मसंस्थो मृतत्वमेति ।

Vide वेदान्तसूत्र III. 4. 18-20 for a discussion of this passage.

sages requested Manu to impart instruction in the *dharma*s of all the *varṇas*. The Yājñyavalkya-smṛiti (I. 1) employs it in the same sense. In the Tantra-Vārtika<sup>11</sup> also we are told that all the *dharma*-sūtras are concerned with imparting instruction in the *dharma*s of *varṇas* and *āśramas*. Medhātithi commenting on Manu says that the expounders of *smṛitis* dilate upon *dharma* as five-fold, e. g. *varṇadharma*, *āśrama-dharma*, *varṇāśrama-dharma*, *naimittikadharma* (such as *prāyaścitta*) and *guṇadharma* (the duty of a crowned king, whether Kṣatriya or not, to protect)<sup>12</sup>. It is in this sense that the word *dharma* will be taken in this work. Numerous topics are comprehended under the title *dharmaśāstra*, but in this work prominence will be given to works on *ācārā* and *vyavahāra* (law and administration of justice).

It would be interesting to recall a few other definitions of *dharma*. Jaimini<sup>13</sup> defines *dharma* as 'a desirable goal or result that is indicated by injunctive (Vedic) passages.' The word *dharma* would mean such rites as are conducive to happiness and are enjoined by Vedic passages. The Vaiśeṣikasūtra<sup>14</sup> defines *dharma* as 'that from which results happiness and final beatitude.' There are several other more or less one-sided definitions of *dharma* such as 'ahimsā paramo dharmah' (Anuśāsanaparva 115. 1.), 'ānṛṣaṁsyam paro dharmah' (Vanaparva 373. 76), 'ācārah paramo dharmah' (Manu I. 108). Hārīta defined *dharma* as 'śrutipramāṇaka'<sup>15</sup> (based on revelation). In the Buddhist sacred books the word *dharma* has several senses. It often means the whole teaching of Buddha (S. B. E. Vol. X. p. XXXIII). Another meaning of *dharma* peculiar to the Buddhist system is 'an element of existence, i. e. of matter, mind and forces'<sup>16</sup>.

The present work will deal with the sources of *dharma*, their contents, their chronology and other kindred matters. As the

11 'सर्वधर्मसूत्राणां वर्णाश्रमधर्मोपदेशित्वात्' p. 237.

12 हरदत्त on गो. ध. सू. 19. 1 and गोविन्दराज on मनु 2.25 give the same fivefold classification.

13 चोदनालक्षणाथो धर्मः । पू. मी. सू. I. 1. 2.

14 अथातो धर्मं व्याख्यास्यामः । यतोऽभ्युदयनिःश्रेयससिद्धिः स धर्मः । वैशेषिकसूत्र.

15 अथातो धर्मं व्याख्यास्यामः । श्रुतिप्रमाणको धर्मः । श्रुतिश्च द्विविधा । वेदकी तान्त्रिकी च । quoted by कुल्लुक on मनु. 2. 1.

16 Vide Dr. Stecherbatsky's monograph on 'the central conception of Buddhism' (1923) p. 73.

material is vast and the number of works is extremely large, only a few selected works and some important authors will be taken up for detailed treatment. More space will be devoted to comparatively early works.

## 2. Sources of Dharma.

The Gautamadharmasūtra<sup>17</sup> says 'the Veda is the source of *dharma* and the tradition and practice of those that know it (the Veda).' So Āpastamba<sup>18</sup> says 'the authority (for the *dharma*s) is the consensus of those that know *dharma* and the Vedas.' Vide also the Vasiṣṭhadharma-sūtra<sup>19</sup> (I. 4-6). The Manusmṛti<sup>20</sup> lays down five different sources of *dharma* 'the whole Veda is (the foremost) source of *dharma* and (next) the tradition and the practice of those that know it (the Veda); and further the usages of virtuous men and self-satisfaction.' Yājñavalkya<sup>21</sup> declares the sources in a similar strain 'the Veda, traditional lore, the usages of good men, what is agreeable to one's self and desire born of due deliberation---this is traditionally recognised as the source of *dharma*.' These passages make it clear that the principal sources of *dharma* were conceived to be the Vedas, the Smṛtis, and customs. The Vedas do not contain positive precepts (*vidhis*) on matters of *dharma* in a connected form; but they contain incidental references to various topics that fall under the domain of *dharmaśāstra* as conceived in later times. Such information to be gathered from the Vedic Literature is not quite as meagre as is commonly supposed. In another place<sup>22</sup> I have brought together about fifty Vedic passages that shed a flood of light on marriage, the forms of marriage, the different kinds of sons, adoption of a son, partition, inheritance, *śrāddha*, *strīdhana*. To take only a few examples. That brotherless maidens found it difficult to secure husbands is made clear by several Vedic passages.

17 वेदो धर्ममूलम् । तद्विदां च स्मृतिशाले । गौ. ध. सू. I. 1-2.

18 धर्मज्ञसमयः प्रमाणं वेदाश्च । आप. ध. सू. I. 1. 1. 2.

19 श्रुतिस्मृतिविहितो धर्मः । तदलामे शिष्टाचारः प्रमाणम् । शिष्टः पुनरकामात्मा ।

20 वेदोऽसिलो धर्ममूलं स्मृतिशाले च तद्विदाम् । आचारश्चैव साधूनामात्मनस्तुष्टिरेव च ॥ मनु-  
स्मृति II. 6.

21 श्रुतिः स्मृतिः सदाचारः स्वस्य च प्रियमात्मनः । सम्यक्सङ्कल्पजः कामो धर्ममूलमिदं  
स्मृतम् ॥ याज्ञ. I. 7.

22 Vide JBBRAS. vol. XXVI (1922), pp. 57-82.

'Like ( a woman ) growing old in her parents' house, pray to thee as Bhaga from the seat common to all<sup>23</sup>'. Vide also Rgveda I 124. 7; IV. 5. 5 and Atharvaveda I. 17. 1 and Nirukta III. 4-5. These passages constitute the basis of the rules of the dharmasūtras and the Yājñavalkya-smṛti against marrying a brotherless maiden<sup>24</sup>. This bar against marrying a brotherless maiden seems to have been due to the fear that such a girl might be an appointed daughter (*putrikā*) and that a son born of such a girl would be affiliated to his mother's father. This custom of *putrikā* is an ancient one and is alluded to in the Rgveda, according to Yāska<sup>25</sup>. Rgveda X. 85 is a very interesting hymn as regards marriage ; verses from it are used even to this day in the marriage ritual.<sup>26</sup> It shows that in the remote Vedic age the marriage rite resembled in essence the Brāhma form as described in the Dharmasūtras and Manu.<sup>27</sup> But the purchase of a bride ( i. e. what is called *Āsura* marriage in later literature ) was not unknown in the Vedic age. A passage of the Maitrāyaṇīyasaṁhitā ( I. 10. 11 ) is referred to in the Vasiṣṭhadharmasūtra<sup>28</sup> in this connection, viz. ' she who being purchased by the husband '. The Gāndhārva form is hinted at in the words<sup>29</sup> ' when a bride is fine-looking and well adorned, she seeks by herself her friend among men '. The importance of the *aurasa* son was felt even in the remote Vedic ages. ' Another ( person ) born of another's loins, though very pleasing, should not be taken, should not be even thought of ( as to be taken in adoption<sup>30</sup> ) '. The Taittirīya-saṁhitā ( VI. 3. 10. 5 ) propounds the well-known theory of the three debts<sup>31</sup>. The story

23 अमाजूरिव पित्रोः सचा सती समानादा सदसस्त्वामिये भगम् । ऋग्वेद II. 17. 7.

24 अरोगिणीं भ्रातृमतीमसमानार्थगेत्रजाम् । याज्ञ. I. 53; vide also मनु III. 11.

25 Vide Rgveda III. 31. 1. and Nirukta III. 4.

26 e. g. the verse गृष्णामि' ने सोभगत्वाय ( ऋग्वेद X. 85. 36 ). Vide आप. ग. सू. II. 4. 14.

27 गो. ध. सू. IV. 4; बौ. ध. सू. I. 11. 2; आप. ध. सू. II. 5. 11. 17; मनु III. 27.

28 वसिष्ठधर्मसूत्र I. 36-37; note आप. ध. सू. II. 6. 13. 11 where the word 'purchase' is tried to be explained away and also पू. मी. सू. VI. 1. 15. ' क्रयस्य धर्ममात्रत्वम् '

29 भद्रा धूर्ध्ववति यत्पुपेशोः स्वयं सा मित्रं वनुते जने चित् । ऋग्वेद X. 27. 12.

30 न हि यमायारणः सुशेवो अन्योदयो मनसा मन्तवा उ । ऋग्वेद VII. 5. 8.

31 जायमानो वै ब्राह्मणास्त्रिभिर्कणवा जायते ब्रह्मचर्येण ऋषिभ्यो यज्ञेन देवेभ्यः प्रजया पितृभ्यः ।

## History of Dharmaśāstra

of Śunaḥśepa in the Aitareya-brāhmaṇa ( VII. 3 ) suggests that a son could be adopted even when there was an *aurasa* son. The Taittiriya-saṁhitā (VII. 1. 8. 1) tells the story of Atri who gave an only son in adoption to Aurva. The Kṣetrajña son of the Dharma-sūtras is often referred to in the earliest Vedic literature. 'What ( sacrificer ) invites you ( Aśvins ) in his house to a bed as a widow does a brother-in-law or a young damsel her lover'<sup>32</sup>. The Taittiriya-saṁhitā makes it clear that a father could distribute his wealth among his sons during his own life time 'Manu divided his property among his sons' &c.<sup>33</sup> Another passage of the same Saṁhitā seems to suggest that the eldest son took the whole of the father's wealth 'therefore people establish their eldest son with wealth'<sup>34</sup>. Even in the Vedic ages the son excluded the daughter from inheritance 'a son born of the body does not give the paternal wealth to ( his ) sister'<sup>35</sup>. A passage of the Taittiriya-saṁhitā is relied upon by ancient and modern writers on *dharmaśāstra* for the exclusion of women in general from inheritance 'therefore women being destitute of strength take no portion and speak more weakly than even a low person'<sup>36</sup>. The R̥gveda eulogises the stage of studenthood and the Śatapathabrāhmaṇa speaks of the duties of the Brahmachārī such as not partaking of wine and offering every evening a *samidh* to fire<sup>37</sup>. The

32 को वां शयुत्रा विधेव देवर् मयं न योषां रुणते सधस्थ आ । ऋग्वेद X. 40. 2.

33 मनुः पुत्रेभ्यो दायं व्यभजत् । ते. सं. III. 1 9 4. This passage is relied upon by आप. ध. सू. II. 6. 14. 11 and बौ. ध. सू. II. 2. 2.

34 तस्माज्ज्येष्ठं पुत्रं धनेन निरवसाययन्ति । ते. सं. II. 5. 2. 7. This passage is referred to by आप. ध. सू. II. 6. 14. 12 and बौ. ध. सू. II. 2. 5.

35 'न जामये नान्वो' रिक्थमरिक्' ऋग्वेद III. 31. 2. Vide निरुक्त III. 5 for explanations of this verse.

36 तस्मात्स्त्रियो निर्गन्धिया अद्यादीरपि पापात्पुंस उपास्तितरं वदन्ति । ते. सं. VI. 5. 8. 2. Here the portion spoken of is really that of the *soma* beverage. Vide बौ. ध. सू. II. 2. 47 for reliance on this passage and also हरदत्त ( on आप. ध. सू. II. 6. 14. 1 ) and सरस्वतीविलास ( para. 21 and 336 ). Vide also शतपथब्रा. IV. 4. 2. 13 for a similar passage.

37 ब्रह्मचारी चरति वोषस्पृष्टः स देवानां भवत्येकमङ्गम् । ऋग्वेद X. 109. 5. The शतपथब्रा. ( XI. 5. 4. 18 ) reads 'तदाहुः । न ब्रह्मचारी सन्मध्वश्नीयात्'. Compare मनु II. 177. Vide शतपथब्रा. XI. 3. 3. 1 for *samidh*.

Taittiriya-saṁhitā (VI.2. 8. 5) relates<sup>38</sup> how Indra consigned *Yatis* to wolves (or dogs) and how Prajāpati prescribed a *Prayaścitta* for him. The Śatapathabrāhmaṇa speaks of the king and the learned Brāhmaṇa as the upholder of the sacred ordinances.<sup>39</sup> The Taittiriya-saṁhitā says 'therefore the Śūdra is not fit for sacrifice<sup>40</sup>.' The Aitareya Brāhmaṇa tells us that when a king or other worthy guest comes, his people offer a bull or a cow<sup>41</sup>. The Śatapatha-brāhmaṇa speaks of Vedic study as *yajña* and the Taittiriya-āraṇyaka<sup>42</sup> enumerates the five *yajñas*, which are a prominent feature of the Manusmṛti. The R̥gveda eulogises the gifts of a cow, horses, gold and clothes<sup>43</sup>. Another passage of the R̥gveda<sup>44</sup> (thou art like a *prapa* in a desert) is relied upon by Śabara on Jaimini (I. 3. 2) and by Viśvarūpa on Yājñavalkya as ordaining the maintenance of *prapās* (places where water is distributed to travellers). The R̥gveda condemns the selfish man who only caters for himself<sup>45</sup>.

The foregoing brief discussion will make it clear that the later rules contained in the *dharmasūtras* and other works on *dharmasāstra* had their roots deep down in the most ancient Vedic tradition and that the authors of the *dharmasūtras* were quite justified in looking up to the Vedas as a source of *dharma*. But, as said above, the Vedas do not profess to be formal treatises on *dharma*; they contain only disconnected statements on the various aspects of *dharma*; we have to turn to the smṛtis for a formal and connected treatment of the topics of the *dharmasāstra*.

<sup>38</sup> इन्द्रो यतीन् सालावृकभ्यः प्रायच्छत् । मेधातिथि (on मनु XI. 45) quotes this.

Vide ऐ. ब्रा. 7. 28 and ताण्ड्यमहाब्रा. 8. 1. 4, 13. 4. 17 and अथर्ववेद II. 5. 3.

<sup>39</sup> एष च श्रोत्रियश्चेतो ह वे द्वौ मनुष्येभ्यो भूतव्रतो । शतपथ V. 4. 4. 5.

<sup>40</sup> तस्माच्छूद्रो यज्ञेऽनवकुमः । ते. सं. VII. 1. 1. 6.

<sup>41</sup> तयथैवादो मनुष्यराजे आगतेन्यस्मिन्वार्हत्युक्षाणं वा वेहतं वा क्षदन्त एवमस्मा एतत्क्षदन्ते यदग्निं मथनान्त । ऐ. ब्रा. I. 15. Compare वसिष्ठधर्मसूत्र 4. 8.

<sup>42</sup> पञ्च वा एते महायज्ञाः सतति प्रतायन्ते सतति सन्तिष्ठन्ते देवयज्ञः पितृयज्ञो भूतयज्ञो मनुष्ययज्ञो ब्रह्मयज्ञः । ते. आ. 2. 10. 7.

<sup>43</sup> उच्चा दिवि दर्क्षणावन्तो अस्थुर्ये अश्वदाः सह ते सूर्येण । हिरण्यदा अमृतत्वं भजन्ते वासोदाः सोमं प्रतिरन्त आयुः ॥ ऋग्वेद X. 107. 2.

<sup>44</sup> धन्वन्निव प्रपा असि त्वमग्न इयक्षवे' पुरवे' प्लन राजन् । ऋग्वेद X. 4. 1.

<sup>45</sup> कंवल्लघो भवति केवल्लादी । ऋग्वेद X. 117. 6.

When Dharmasāstra works were first composed

of Śunahṣepa, an important question is to find out when formal treatises on *dharma* began to be composed. It is not possible to give a definite answer to this question. The Nirukta (III. 4-5) shows that long before Yāska heated controversies had raged on various questions of inheritance, such as the exclusion of daughters by sons and the rights of the appointed daughter (putrika). It is very likely that these discussions had found their way in formal works and were not merely confined to the meetings of the learned. The manner in which Yāska writes suggests that he is referring to works in which certain Vedic verses had been cited in support of particular doctrines about inheritance<sup>46</sup>. It is further a remarkable thing that in connection with the topic of inheritance Yāska quotes a verse, calls it a śloka and distinguishes it from a ṛk.<sup>47</sup> This makes it probable that works dealing with topics of *dharma* existed either composed in the śloka metre or containing ślokas. Scholars like Bühler would say that the verses were part of the floating mass of mnemonic verses, the existence of which he postulates without very convincing or cogent arguments in his Introduction to the Manusmṛti (S. B. E. vol. 25 Intro.xc). If works dealing with topics of *dharma* existed before Yāska, a high antiquity will have to be predicated for them. The high antiquity of works on *dharmasāstra* follows from other weighty considerations. It will be seen later on that the extant *dharmasāstras* of Gautama, Baudhāyana and Apastamba certainly belong to the period between 600 to 300 B. C. Gautama<sup>48</sup> speaks of *dharmasāstras* and the word *dharmasāstra* occurs in Baudhāyana also (IV. 5.9). Baudhāyana speaks of a *dharmapaṭhaka* (I. 1. 9.). Besides Gautama quotes in numerous places the views of others in the words 'ityeke' (e. g. II. 15, II. 58, III. 1, IV. 21, VII. 23). He refers to Manu<sup>49</sup> in one place and to 'Ācāryas' in several places (III. 36, IV. 18 and 23).

46 अथेतां जाम्या रिक्थप्रतिषेध उदाहरन्ति ज्येष्ठं पुत्रिकाया इत्येके । Vide S. B. E. Vol. 25, LXI (footnote) for Bühler's view refuting Roth's opinion that the whole discussion in the Nirukta is an interpolation.

47 तदेतदृक्श्लोकाभ्यामभ्युक्तम् । अङ्गादङ्गात्सम्भवति...स जीव शरदः शतम् ॥ अविशेषेण पुत्राणां दायो भवति धर्मतः । मिथुनानां विसर्गादौ मनुः स्वायम्भुवोऽवतीत् ॥

48 गौ. ध. सू. 9.21 'तस्य च व्यवहारो वेदो धर्मशास्त्राण्यङ्गानि उपवेदाः पुराणम्'. The words पृथग्धर्मविद्वजः in गौ. ध. सू. 28.47 appear to refer to students of धर्मशास्त्र.

49 त्रीणि प्रथमान्यनिर्देश्यानि मनुः । गौ. ध. सू. 21.7.



### 3. When Dharmaśāstra works were first composed.

Baudhāyana mentions by name several writers on dharma, viz. for him. jaṅghani, Kātya, Kāśyapa, Gautama, Maudgalya and Hārta. āhmana tamba also cites the views of numerous sages such as those of āmhitā Kanva, Kautsa, Harita and others. There is a Vārtika which speaks of the duties of a Śūdra as prescribed in the dharmaśāstra<sup>50</sup>. Jaimini speaks of the duties of a Śūdra as prescribed down in the dharmaśāstra<sup>51</sup>. Patañjali shows that in his days dharmaśāstra of *sūtras* existed and that their authority was very high, being next to the commandments of God<sup>52</sup>. He quotes verses and dogmas that have their counterparts in the dharmaśāstras. The foregoing discussion establishes that works on the *dharmaśāstra* existed prior to Yaska or at least prior to the period 600-300 B. C. and in the 2nd century B. C. they had attained a position of supreme authority in regulating the conduct of men.

In this book the whole of the extant literature on *dharma* will be dealt with as follows :- First come the dharmaśāstras, some of which like those of Apastamba, Hiranyakeśin and Baudhāyana form part of a larger Sūtra collection, while there are others like those of Gautama and Vasiṣṭha which do not form part of a larger collection ; some *dharmaśāstras* like that of Viṣṇu are, in their extant form, comparatively later in date than other *sūtra* works ; some *sūtra* works like those of Śaṅkha-Likhita and Pāṭhīnāsi are known only from quotations. Then early metrical *smṛtis* like those of Manu and Yājñavalkya will be taken up for discussion ; then later versified *smṛtis* like that of Narada ; there are many *smṛti* works like those of Brhaspati and Kātyāyana that are known only from quotations. The two epics, the Mahabhārata and the Rāmāyaṇa, and the Purāṇas also have played a great part in the development of the Dharmaśāstra. The commentaries on the *smṛtis*, such as those of Viśvarūpa, Medhātithi, Vijñāneśvara, Aparārka, Haradatta will be next passed

50 धर्मशास्त्रं च तथा । Vide महाभाष्य vol. I, p. 242.

51 श्रद्धश्च धर्मशास्त्रत्वात् । पू. मी. सू. VI.7. 6.

52 नैवैश्वर आज्ञापयन्ति नापि धर्मसूत्रकाराः पठान्ति अपवादैरुत्सर्गा बाध्यन्तामिति । महाभाष्य vol. I, p. 115 and vol. II, p. 365. पतञ्जलि quotes आम्नाश्च सिक्ताः पितरश्च प्रीणिताः ( vol. I. p. 14 ) for which vide आप. ध. सू. I. 7. 20. 3 तद्यथात्रे फलार्थे निमित्ते छाया गन्ध इत्यनूत्ययेते. पतञ्जलि says 'तैलं न विक्रेतव्यं मांसं न विक्रेतव्यम् ' and लोमनखं स्पृष्ट्वा शौचं कर्तव्यम् ( vol. I p. 25 ).

in review and then the digests on *dharma* such as the works of Hemādri, Tōḍaramalla, Nilakaṇṭha and others.

It is very difficult to settle the chronology of the works on *dharmaśāstra*, particularly of the earlier ones. The present writer does not subscribe to the view of Max Müller (H. A. S. L. p. 68) and others that works in continuous Anuṣṭubh metre followed *sūtra* works<sup>53</sup>. Our knowledge of the works of that period is so meagre that such a generalisation is most unjustifiable. Some works in the continuous śloka metre like the Manusmṛti are certainly older than the Viṣṇudharmasūtra and probably as old as, if not older than, the Vasiṣṭhadharmasūtra. One of the earliest extant dharmasūtras, that of Baudhāyana, contains long passages in the śloka metre, many of which are quotations and even Āpastamba has a considerable number of verses in the śloka metre. This renders it highly probable that works in the śloka metre existed before them. Besides a large literature on *dharma* existed in the days of Āpastamba and Baudhāyana which has not come down to us. In the absence of that literature it is futile to dogmatise on such a point.

#### 4. The Dharmasūtras.

It seems that originally many, though not all, of the *dharmasūtras* formed part of the Kalpasūtras and were studied in distinct *sūtracaraṇas*. Some of the extant dharmasūtras here and there show in unmistakable terms that they presuppose the *Gṛhyasūtra* of the *caraṇa* to which they belong. Compare Ap. Dh. S. I. 1. 4. 16 with Ap. Gr. S. I. 12 and II. 5; and Baud. Dh. S. II. 8. 20 with Baud. Gr. S. II. 11. 42 (and other *sūtras*)<sup>54</sup>. The Dharmasūtras belonging to all *sūtracaraṇas* have not come down to us. There is no dharmasūtra completing the Aśvalāyana Śrauta and Gṛhya *sūtras*; no Mānavadharmasūtra has yet come to light, though the

<sup>53</sup> Vide S. B. E. vol. II, p. 1X, but see Goldstücker's Pāṇini (pp. 59, 60, 78) against Max Müller and Prof. D. R. Bhandarkar's Carmichael lectures for 1918, pp. 105-107.

<sup>54</sup> अग्निमिद्ध्वा परिसमूह्य समिध आदध्यात् सायं प्रातर्यथोपदेशम् । आप. ध. सू. I. 1. 4. 16; अग्निमिद्ध्वा प्रागग्नेर्दधेर्भूमिं परिस्तृणाति । आप. गृ. I. 12 and इहममादाया-  
नन्त्यायानि दशेषूणमासवत्तूष्णिम् । आप. गृ. II. 5; शेषमुक्तमष्टकाहमे (बौ. ध. सू. II. 8. 20) refers to बौ. गृ. II. 11. 42; मूर्धललाटनासाग्रमाणा याज्ञिकस्य वृक्षस्य दण्डः (बौ. ध. सू. I. 2. 16) refers to बौ. गृ. II. 5. 66 and other places where पलाश is one of the याज्ञिक trees.

#### 4. The Dharmasūtras

Mānava Śrauta and Gr̥hya sūtras are extant ; in the same way the Śāṅkhāyana Śrauta and Gr̥hya sūtras, but no Śāṅkhāyana Govern-  
sūtra. It is only in the case of the Āpastamba, Hiranyak<sup>1</sup>śrama<sup>2</sup>ated by  
Baudhāyana Sūtracaraṇas that we have a complete *kalpa* tra<sup>3</sup>has  
with its three components of Śrauta, Gr̥hya and Dharma sūtras the  
Tantravārtika of Kumārila contains very interesting observations  
this point. It tells us that Gautama ( dharmasūtra ) and Gobhila<sup>4</sup>  
( gr̥hyasūtra ) were studied by the *Chandogas* ( Sāmavedins )  
Vasiṣṭha ( dharmasūtra ) by the R̥gvedins, the dharmasūtra of  
Śāṅkha-Likhita by the followers of Vājasaneyana-saṁhitā and the  
sūtras of Āpastamba and Baudhāyana by the followers of the Tait-  
tirīya Śākhā<sup>5</sup>. The Tantravārtika ( p. 179 ) establishes it as a *sid-  
dhānta* ( on Jaimini I. 3. 11 ) that all the *dharma* and *gr̥hya* sūtras  
are authoritative for all Aryan people. From this it appears that  
although originally all sūtracaraṇas might not have possessed  
dharmasūtras composed by the founder of the *caraṇa* or ascribed  
to him, yet gradually certain dharmasūtras were specially taken over  
or appropriated by certain *caraṇas*. As the *dharmasūtras* were  
mostly concerned with rules about the conduct of men as members  
of the Āryan community and did not deal with ritual of any kind,  
all *dharmasūtras* gradually became authoritative in all schools.

The *dharmasūtras* were closely connected with the *gr̥hyasūtras*  
in subjects and topics. Most of the Gr̥hyasūtras treat of the sacred  
domestic fire, the divisions of Gr̥hya sacrifices, the regular morning  
and evening oblations, sacrifices on new and full moon, sacrifices  
of cooked food, annual sacrifices, marriage, *pūṇsavana*, jātakarma,  
upanayana and other *sasṁkāras*, rules for students and *snātakas* and  
holidays, śrāddha offerings, madhuparka. In most cases the Gr̥hya-  
sūtras confine themselves principally to the various events of  
domestic life ; they rarely give rules about the conduct of men, their  
rights, duties and responsibilities. The dharmasūtras also contain  
rules on some of the above topics such as marriage and the *sasṁkāras*,

55 तन्त्रवार्तिकं प. 179 'पुराणमानवेतिहासव्यतिरेकगौतमवासिष्ठशङ्खलिक्षितहारिनापस्तम्ब-  
बोधायनादिप्रणीतधर्मशास्त्राणां गृह्यग्रन्थानां च प्रातिशारूयलक्षणवत्प्रतिचरणं पाठव्यव-  
स्थोपलभ्यते । तद्यथा गौतमीयगोभिलीये छन्दोगैरेव परिगृहीते । वासिष्ठं बह्वचरेव शङ्ख-  
लिक्षितोक्तं च वाजसनेयिभिः । आपस्तम्बबोधायनयो तैत्तिरीयैरेव प्रतिपन्ने । एवं तत्र तत्र  
गृह्यव्यवस्थाम्युपगमादि दर्शयित्वा विचारयितव्यम् । किं तानि तेषामेव प्रमाणान्युत  
सर्वेषाम् । ( on पू. मी. सू. I. 3. 11 ).

in review ka. It is therefore not to be wondered at that in the Hemadri-grhyasūtra the topics of the duties of the Brahmacārin the house-holder, of *atithis* and of *śrāddha* are meagrely as compared with the Āpastamba-dharmasūtra. The dharmasūtras very rarely describe the ritual of domestic life; they merely touch upon it; their scope is wider and more ambitious; their principal purpose is to dilate upon the rules of conduct, law and custom. Some sūtras are common to both the Āpastamba-grhya and the dharma sūtra<sup>56</sup>. Sometimes the grhyasūtra appears to refer to the dharmasūtra<sup>57</sup>. There are certain points which distinguish the dharmasūtras (the more ancient of them at least) from smṛtis. (a) Many dharmasūtras are either parts of the Kalpa belonging to each sutracaraṇa or are intimately connected with the grhyasūtras. (b) The dharmasūtras sometimes betray some partiality in their Vedic quotations for the texts of that Veda to which they belong or in the carāṇas of which they are studied. (c) The authors of the (older) dharmasūtras do not claim to be inspired seers or superhuman beings<sup>58</sup>, while the other smṛitis such as those of Manu and Yājñavalkya are ascribed to Gods like Brahmā. (d) The dharmasūtras are in prose or in mixed prose and verse; the other smṛitis are in verse. (e) The language of the dharmasūtras is generally more archaic than that of the other smṛitis. (f) The dharmasūtras do not proceed upon any orderly arrangement of topics, while the other smṛitis (even the oldest of them, viz. Manusmṛiti) arrange their contents and treat of the subjects under three principal heads viz. *acara*, *vyavahāra* and *prayaścitta*. (g) Most of the dharmasūtras are older than most of the other smṛitis.

### 5. The Dharmaśāstra of Gautama.

This has been printed several times (there is Dr. Stenzler's edition of 1876, the Calcutta edition of 1876, the Ānandāśrama

56 e. g. पालाशो दण्डो ब्राह्मणस्य... इत्यवर्णसंयोगेनेक उपदिशन्ति । आप.गु. IV. 17. 15. 16 and आप. ध. I. 1. 2. 38.

57 e. g. the आप. गु. says ' मासि श्राद्धस्यापरपक्षे यथोपदेशं कालाः ' ( VIII. 21. 1. ). This has in view आप. ध. सू. II. 7. 16. 4-22.

58 Compare गौ. ध. I. 3-4 and आप. ध. सू. I. 2. 5. 4. 'तस्मादप्येऽवरेषु न जायन्ते नियमानिकमान्' and आप. ध. सू. II 6. 13. 9 तदन्वीक्ष्य प्रयुञ्जानः सीदन्त्यवरः.

edition with the commentary of Haradatta, and the Mysore Government edition with the bhāṣya of Maskari; it was translated by Bühler in S. B. E., Vol. II. with an introduction). The Ānandāśrama edition of 1910 which is incorrect in a few places (e. g. 21. 7) has been used in this work. This dharmasūtra is, as we shall see, the oldest of those we have. The Gautama-dharmasūtra was specially studied by followers of the Sāmaveda (see note 55 above). The commentary on the Caranavyūha tells us that Gautama was one of the nine subdivisions of the Rāṇyāniya school of the Sāmaveda. A teacher Gautama is mentioned frequently in the Lāṭyāyanaśrautasūtra (e. g. I. 3. 3 and I. 4. 17) and in the Drāhyāyanaśrauta (e. g. I. 4. 17, IX. 3. 15) of the Sāmaveda. The Gobhilagrhya (III. 10. 6) which belongs to the Sāmaveda cites Gautama as an authority. Therefore it is not improbable that a complete Gautamasūtra embodying Śrauta, Grhya and Dharma doctrines once existed. There are other indications pointing to the close connection of the Gautama-dharmasūtra with the Sāmaveda. Chapter 26 of the dharmasūtra about *Kṛicbra* penance is the same, almost word for word, as the Samavidhāna<sup>59</sup> Brāhmaṇa (I. 2, Burnell's ed.). Among the purificatory texts (21 in number) mentioned in Gau. Dh. S. (19. 12) there are nine that are Sāmans. The mention of the five utterances ('Vyāhrtis') resembles the number in the Vyāhrtisāma<sup>60</sup> though the order is different. It is however to be noted that Gautama is a generic name. In the Kaṭhopeniṣad, both Naciketas (II. 4. 15, II. 5. 6) and his father (I. 1. 10) are styled Gautama. In the Chāndogyopeniṣad there is a teacher Hāridrumata Gautama (IV. 4. 3).

59 There are however considerable divergences; e. g. गो. ध. सू. 26. 10-12 are

'आपो हि ष्ठेति तिसृभिः पवित्रवतीभिर्मर्जयति हिरण्यवर्णाः शुचयः पावका इत्यष्टाभिः । अथोदकतर्पणम् । नमोहमाय &c. while the सामविधान is 'आपोहिष्ठीयाभिरथोदकतर्पणं नमोहमाय'. गो. ध. सू. 26.12 contains many additions. Wherever there is divergence, it is generally Gautama that amplifies the passages found in the सामविधान.

60 गो. ध. सू. I. 52 ओंपूर्वा व्याहृतयः पञ्च सत्यान्ताः. Again in गो. ध. सू. 25. 8 we have प्रतीषद्वाङ्मनसापचारे व्याहृतयः पञ्च सत्यान्ताः; while in गो. 28. 8. the five व्याहृतis seem to be भूः, भुवः, स्वः, तपः, सत्यं. As हरदत्त remarks the five व्याहृतis in व्याहृतिसाम are भूः, भुवः, स्वः, सत्यं, पुरुषः. The व्याहृतis are generally declared to be seven (ते. आ. 10. 28.1), the first three being styled महाव्याहृतis (vide मनु II. 81.)

According to Haradatta the dharmasūtra has 28 chapters. The Calcutta edition adds one chapter on *Karmavivāka* after chapter 19. In many places Gautama unmistakably refers to his own previous dicta ; e. g. Yathoktam vā ( 23. 16 ) refers to 23. 10 ; 23. 26 refers to 17. 8-26 ; 17. 18 refers to 15. 18. The following are briefly the contents of the Gautamadharmasūtra :—1. Sources of dharma, rules about interpretation of texts, time of *Upanayana* for the four *varṇas*, the appropriate girdle, deer skin, cloth and staff for each *Varṇa*, rules about *śauca* and *ācamana*, method of approaching the teacher ; 2 rules about those not invested with sacred thread, rules for the *brahmacārin*, control of pupils, period of study ; 3 The four *āśramas*, the duties of *brahmacārin*, *bhikṣu*, and *vaikhānasa* ; 4 rules about the house-holder, marriage, age at time of marriage, eight forms of marriage, sub-castes ; 5 rules about sexual intercourse on marriage, the five great daily sacrifices, the rewards of gifts, *madhuparka*, method of honouring guests of the several castes ; 6 rules about showing respect to parents, relatives ( male and female ) and teachers, rules of the road ; 7 rules about the avocations of a *brāhmaṇa*, avocations for him in distress, what articles a *brāhmaṇa* could not sell or deal in ; 8 the forty *saṁskāras* and the eight spiritual qualities ( such as *dayā*, forbearance &c. ) ; 9 the observances for a *snātaka* and householder ; 10 the peculiar duties of the four castes, the responsibilities of the king, taxation, sources of ownership, treasure-trove, guardianship of minor's wealth ; 11 *Rājadharmā*, the qualities of the king's *purohita* ; 12 punishments for libel, abuse, assault, hurt, adultery and rape, theft in the case of the several *varṇas* and rules about money-lending and usury and adverse possession, special privileges of *brāhmaṇas* as to punishments ; payment of debts, deposits ; 13 rules about witnesses, falsehoods when excusable ; 14 rules of impurity on birth and death ; 15 *Śrāddha* of five kinds, persons not fit to be invited at *Śrāddha* ; 16 *Upākarma*, period of Vedic study in the year, holidays and occasions for them ; 17 rules about food allowed and forbidden to *Brāhmaṇas* and other castes ; 18 the duties of women, *niyoga* and its conditions, discussion about the son born of *niyoga* ; 19 the causes and occasions of *prāyaścitta*, five things that remove sin ( *japa*, *tapas*, *homa*, fasting, gifts ), purificatory Vedic prayers, holy food for one who practises *japa*, various kinds of *tapas* and gifts, appropriate times and places for *japa* &c ; 20 abandoning a sinner who does not undergo *prāyaścitta* and the way of doing it ; 21 sinners of various grades, *mahāpātakas*, *upapātakas*

&c. ; 22 *prāyaścittas* for various sins such as *brahmahatyā*, adultery, killing a Kṣatriya, Vaiśya, Śūdra, cow and other animals &c. ; 23 *prāyaścitta* for drinking wine, and nasty things, for incest and unnatural offences, and for several transgressions by brahmacārin ; 24 secret *prāyaścittas* for *mahāpātakas* and *upapātakas* ; 26 the penances called Kṛcchra and Atikṛcchra ; 27 the penance called Cāndrāyana ; 28 partition, strīdhana, reunion, twelve kinds of sons, inheritance.

The Gautama-dharmasūtra is written entirely in prose and it contains no verses either quoted or composed by the author himself, as is the case with the other *dharmasūtras*. Here and there occur sūtras that look like portions of Anuṣṭubh verses e.g. 23. 27<sup>61</sup>. The language of Gautama agrees far more closely with the standard set up by Pāṇini than the *dharmasūtras* of Baudhāyana and Āpastamba. It is not very easy to account for this difference. It is obvious that commentators and generations of students that were brought up in the tradition of the Pāṇinean grammar tampered with the text and improved it in accordance with their notions of correct Sanskrit. But why this process should not have been carried out to the same extent in the case of Āpastamba it is difficult to say. A conjecture may be hazarded that the Āp. Dh. S. being a well-knit component of the Āp. *Kalpa* and being studied as such was less liable to being tampered with than the Gautama Dh. S., which probably did not in its origin belong to any particular *kalpa*. The same commentator, Haradatta, explained both Gautama and Āpastamba. Haradatta, who as will be seen later on, was a great grammarian, shows in several places that the current reading was ungrammatical from the Pāṇinean stand-point and that he preferred readings that were in consonance with Pāṇini's rules<sup>62</sup>. There are still a few un-Pāṇinean words, e.g. in 1. 14 ('dvāvimśateḥ' for dvāvimśat') and 9. 52 (kulāṃkula). The Tantravartika (p. 99) appears

61 आक्रोशानृतर्हिस्तास्तु त्रिरात्रं परमं तपः ।

62 e. g. on गो. ध. सू. 16. 21 (ऋग्यजुषं च सामशब्दो यावत्) he says 'ऋक्च यजुश्च ऋग्यजुषम् । अचतुरेत्यादिना निपातः । षष्ठ्यन्तपाठस्तु ( i. e. ऋग्यजुषां ) नास्मभ्यं रोचते ;' on गो. ध. सू. 25. 8 (प्रतिषिद्धवाङ्मनसापचारे) he says वाङ्मनसोरिति पाठोऽस्मभ्यं न रोचते । अचतुरेति समासान्तविधिप्रसङ्गान्नत् ।'

to discuss the various readings in Gautama (I. 45<sup>63</sup>). A few sūtras quoted from Gautama in the *Mitākṣarā* (e. g. the sūtra 'utpatyaiva arthsvāmitvam labhante), the *Śmṛticandrikā* ('dvyamśam vā pūrvajāḥ syāt') and other works are not found in the extant text. This fact along with the fact of an interpolation of one chapter makes it clear that the present text of Gautama is of somewhat doubtful authority.

The literature known to the Gautama-dharmaśūtra was extensive. Besides the Vedic saṁhitās and Brahmaṇas it mentions the following works; Upaniṣads (19. 13), the Vedāṅgas (8. 5 and 11. 19), Itihāsa (8. 6), Purāṇa (8. 6 and 11. 19), Upaveda (11. 19), dharmśāstra (11. 19). That he borrows a chapter from the Sāma-vidhāna-brāhmaṇa has been mentioned above. He borrows the first six sūtras of the 25th chapter from the Taittirīya Āraṇyaka (11. 18). The śramaṇaka (in Gautama III. 26) is, according to Haradatta, the Vaikhāṇasa-śāstra (either composed by Vikhanas or treating of the duties of hermits). Gautama refers to Ānviṣṭikī (XI. 3). The only teacher of *dharma* he quotes by name in Manu (in 21. 7) who is cited for the proposition that there is no expiation for the three sins of *brahmabatyā*, drinking wine and violation of the bed of the *guru*. Haradatta says that in the extant Manusmṛiti the same propositions are laid down about *brahmabatyā* and *surāpāna* (in Manu 11. 89 and 146 respectively), but that as to violation of *guru-talpa* a passage from the Manusmṛiti has to be searched out (i. e. such a passage is not found there). From this Bühler drew the conclusion that Gautama refers to the dharmaśūtra attributed to Manu (and not to any versified Manu-smṛiti). But Bühler is not right in drawing this inference. In the first place in spite of what Haradatta says there *are* verses in the extant Manusmṛiti (XI. 104-105) which say that death is the expiation for violation of the *guru's* bed. In the second place there is nothing to show, even if Haradatta were correct, that Gautama refers only to a *dharmaśūtra* of Manu and not to a versified work. Besides Manu, Gautama frequently quotes certain views ascribed to the 'Ācāryas' (e. g. III. 35, IV. 18). What teachers are meant by the word 'Ācāryāḥ' (which occurs in the *Nirukta*, in *Kautilya* and various other works), it is difficult to say.

63 It follows from the discussion in the तन्त्रवार्तिक that the ancient *pāṭha* in its day was 'लेपगन्धापकर्षणं शौचममेध्यलिप्तस्य' while the present text has 'शौचममेध्यस्य'. Vide वसिष्ठधर्मसूत्र III. 48 which reads '०कर्षणे शौचममेध्यलिप्तस्य', etc.



Probably the word means 'the general traditional view of most writers in that particular śāstra on a particular point.' In numerous places Gautama refers to the views of his predecessors in the words 'eke' (2. 15, 40 and 56, 3. 1, 4. 17, 7. 23 &c.) and 'ekeṣām' (28. 17 and 38). This proves that Gautama was preceded by great literary activity in the sphere of dharmaśāstra. Gautama II. 28 seems to be a reminiscence of the Nirukta (II. 3)<sup>64</sup>.

The earliest reference to Gautama as an author on dharma occurs in the Baudhāyanadharmasūtra. Baudhāyana discusses the authoritativeness of usages peculiar to the north or the south and quotes Gautama as saying that it is wrong to hold that certain customs must be held authoritative in certain countries (even though opposed to Vedic tradition and smṛti). This refers to G. Dh. S. II. 20. In another place Baudhāyana gives it as his view that a Brāhmaṇa, if he cannot make a living by teaching, officiating as a priest or by gifts, should earn his livelihood as a Kṣatriya and quotes the views of Gautama as opposed to this<sup>65</sup>. The extant Gautama on the other hand teaches the same view as that of Baudhāyana<sup>66</sup>. Buhler made the plausible suggestion that the sūtra in the extant Gautama is an interpolation. Govindasvāmī, the commentator of Baudhāyana, suggests that another Gautama is referred to by Baudhāyana. It is possible to suggest that in the Ms. of Gautama used by Baudhāyana the sūtra about living as a Kṣatriya did not occur and the next sūtra about living as a Vaiśya alone occurred. Chapter 19 of the Gautama-dharmasūtra which forms an introduction to *prāyaścittas* in Gautama seems to have been borrowed wholesale by Baudhāyana (III. 10) with slight changes. That Baudhāyana borrows follows from the fact that the chapter in Baudhāyana occurs in the middle of the discussion about *prāyaścittas* and not as an introduction, which is the case in Gautama. Baudhāyana treats of penances in several places (II. 1, III. 5. 10 and IV. 1. 4). There are besides many sūtras in both Gautama and Baudhāyana that exhibit a close correspondence, e. g.

<sup>64</sup> 'दण्डो दमनादित्याहुस्तेनादान्तान्दमयेत्.' The Nirukta has दण्डो ददते... दमनादित्यौप-मन्यवः'.

<sup>65</sup> अभ्यापनयाजनप्रतिग्रहैरशक्तः क्षत्रधर्मेण जीवेत्प्रत्यनन्तरत्वात् । नेति गौतमोत्प्रेयो हि क्षत्रधर्मे ब्राह्मणस्य । बौ. ध. सू. II. 2. 69-70.

<sup>66</sup> याजन, ध्यापनप्रतिग्रहाः सर्वेषाम् । पूर्वः पूर्वो गुरुः । तदलाभे क्षत्रवृत्तिः । तदलाभे वैश्यवृत्तिः । गो. ध. सू. 7. 4-7.

Gautama III. 25-34 and Baudhāyana II. 6. 17 about *Vaikhānasa*, Gaut. 3. 3 and 35 and Baud. II. 6. 29, Gaut. 15. 29 and Baud. II. 8. 2, Gaut. 23. 8-10 and Baud. II. 1. 12-14, Gaut. 24. 2 and Baud. II. 3. 8. The Āp. Dh. S. II. 6. 15. 25 speaks of *Smṛti* as laying down that up to *upanayana* there is no *adbikāra* for *boma*. This probably refers to Gautama II. 1-3. The *Vasiṣṭhadharmasūtra* also quotes the views of Gautama in two places ( 4. 34 and 36, impurity on death ). The first refers to Gautama 4. 41 but the second cannot be traced in the extant Gautama. Chapter 22 of *Vasiṣṭha* is borrowed from the *Gautamadharmasutra*, chapter 19. There are besides many sutras that are the same or almost the same in Gautama and *Vasiṣṭha*, e. g. Gautama 3. 31-33 and Vas. 9. 1-3, Gaut. 3. 26 and Vas. 9. 10, Gaut. I. 44 and Vas. 3. 37, Gaut. 1. 40 and Vas. 3. 38, Gaut. 1. 45-46 and Vas. 3. 48, Gaut. 1. 28 and Vas. 3. 49, Gaut. 11. 5-7 and Vas. 1. 24-26. Gautama is referred to in the *Manu-smṛti* (III. 16) as the son of *Utathya*. Gautama is one of the authors of *dharmaśāstras* enumerated in *Yājñavalkya* (I. 5). *Aparārka* quotes a verse from the *Bhaviṣyapurāṇa* which speaks of Gautama's prohibition about drinking<sup>67</sup>. Similarly *Kullūka* (on *Manu* XI. 146) quotes a verse from the same *Purāṇa* which refers to Gautama 23.2. *Kumārila* in his *Tantravārtika* quotes over a dozen sūtras from Gautama which present the same text as we have<sup>68</sup>. Gautama 11. 29 and 12. 4 are quoted by *Śaṅkara* in his *bhāṣya* on *Vedāntasūtra* III. 1. 8 and I. 3. 38 respectively. *Viśvarūpa* in his commentary on *Yājñavalkya* quotes numerous sūtras from Gautama. In *Medhātithi's bhāṣya* on *Manu* the writer more frequently quoted than any other is Gautama ( e. g. on *Manu* II. 6, VIII. 125 &c.).

The foregoing discussion about the literature known to the Gautama Dh. S. and the authors and works that mention Gautama or quote the *dharmaśāstra* helps us in arriving at the approximate age of the *dharmaśāstra*. He is separated by a long interval from the *Samavidhāna Brahmana*. He is later than *Yāska* and wrote at a time when *Pāṇini's* system was either not in existence or had not attained a pre-eminent position. The extant text was known to *Baudhāyana* and *Vasiṣṭha* and was in the same state long before 700 A. D. The *sutra* betrays no knowledge of the onslaught delivered on *Brahma-*

67 प्रतिषेधः सुरापाने मद्यस्य च त्राधिप । द्विजोत्तमानामेवोक्तः सततं गौतमादिभिः ॥  
भाष्यपुराण quoted by अपरार्क P. 1076.

68 Vide JBBRAS vol. I ( new series ) for 1925, pp. 66-67.

nism by Buddha and his followers. He uses the term Bhikṣu ( 3. 10 ) instead of the term parivrajaka that occurs in Baudhāyana, Āpastamba and other sūtra works and lays down that a *bhikṣu* is to stay in one place in the rains, which reminds one of the Buddhist 'bhikkhu' and 'Vasso'. Gautama cites the opinion of some that Yavana is the offspring of a Kṣatriya male and a Śūdra female ( 4. 17 ). It is supposed by many scholars that the Yavanas became known to the Indians only at the time of Alexander's invasion and hence every work in which the word *yavana* occurs must be later than 320 B. C. Bühler ( S. B. E. vol. II. Intro. LVI. ) seems to suggest that the sūtra where the word Yavana occurs in Gautama may be an interpolation. This is not a satisfactory explanation. One may ask, if Bühler believes that the Indians borrowed their alphabet centuries before Alexander from the neighbours of the Greeks, why it is improbable that the Indians may not have heard of the word Yavana centuries before Alexander and why Yavanas may not have resided in India long before that date. Taking all these things into consideration the Gautama-dharmasūtra cannot be placed later than the period between 600-400 B. C.

Haradatta wrote a learned commentary on the Gautama-dharma-sūtra called Mitākṣarā. For an account *vide* sec. 87 below. In numerous places he quotes the explanations of other commentators of Gautama ( e. g. 9. 52 ; 10. 12, 56, 66 ; 11. 17 ; 12. 32 ; 21. 9 &c. ). The *bhāṣya* of Maskari, son of Vamana, is also a learned one, but may probably be later than Haradatta, since the interpretations which he quotes as given by others are found to be those of Haradatta ( *vide* on Gaut. 12. 30, 13. 20-22 ).

Asahāya seems to have written a *bhāṣya* on Gautama ; *vide* sec. 59 below.

The Mitākṣarā, the Smṛticandrikā, Hemādri, Mādhava, and other writers quote a śloka-Gautama. *Vide* Parāśara-Mādhaviya, vol. I, part I, p. 7. Aparārka, Hemādri and Mādhava quote Vṛddha-Gautama, while the Dattakamīmāṃsā ( p. 72 ) quotes Vṛddha-Gaut. and Bṛhad-Gaut. side by side on the same point. These are later works. Jivānanda publishes a smṛti of Vṛddha-Gautama in 22 chapters and about 1700 verses ( part II, pp. 497-636 ), where it is said that Yudhiṣṭhira asked Kṛṣṇa about the *dharma*s of the four castes. This smṛti seems to have been originally taken from the Āśvamedhikaparva of the Mahābhārata, as Mādhava and others cite

verses occurring in it as from that parva ( vide Parāśaramādhaviya vol. I, part I, pp. 108-110).

### 6. The Baudhāyana Dharmaśūtra.

This has been edited several times (text by Dr. Hultzsch at Leipzig in 1884, text in the Ānandāśrama collection of *smṛtis* and in the Mysore Government Oriental Series in 1907 with the commentary of Govindasvāmin ; translated in S. B. E., Vol. 14, with an Introduction). The Mysore edition has been used in this work. Baudhāyana is a teacher of the Kṛṣṇayajurveda. A complete set of the Baudhāyanasūtras has not yet been recovered and has not been as carefully preserved as the sūtras of Āpastamba and Hiranyakeśin. Dr. Burnell arranges Baudhāyana's sūtras into six sutras, the Śrautasūtra in 19 praśnas ( probably ); Karmāntasūtra in 20 adhyāyas ; Dvaidhasūtra in four praśnas ; Grhyasūtra in four praśnas ; Dharmaśūtra in four praśnas ; Śulvasūtra in three adhyāyas. The commentators offer no indication as to the place originally assigned to the *grhya*, *dharmā* and *śulva sūtras* in the whole collection. Dr. Caland in his monograph (A.D. 1903) 'Über das Rituelle sūtra des Baudhāyana' gives on p. 12 the contents of the Baudhāyanasūtra as follows: Praśnas I-XXI Śrauta, XXII-XXV Dvaidha, XXVI-XXVIII Karmānta ; XXIX-XXXI Prāyaścitta, XXXII Śulvasūtra, XXXIII-XXXV Grhyasūtra, XXXVI Grhyaprayaścitta ; XXXVII Grhyaparibhāṣā, XXXVIII-XLI Grhyapariśiṣṭa ; XLII-XLIV Piṭṛmedha, XLV Pravara, XLVI-XLIX Dharma. Dr. Caland edited nine *praśnas* of the Śrautasūtra for the B. I. Series ( A. D. 1904 ). Dr. R. Shamsastri published for the Mysore University ( in 1920 ) the Baudhāyanagrhyasūtra with *paribhāṣā*, *grhyasēṣa*, Piṭṛmedhasūtra. The Grhyasūtra cites the view of Baudhāyana himself ( I. 7 ). The Baudhāyana-dharma refers to the Grhya and presupposes it in several places ( vide note 54 ). In the Baudhāyanagrhya ( III. 9. 6 ) we have a reference to *puḍakāra* Ātreya, Vṛttikāra Kauṇḍinya, pravacanakāra Kaṇva Bodhāyana, and Sūtrakāra Āpastamba.<sup>68a</sup> A similar passage

68a अथ दक्षिणतः प्रार्चिनावीतिनो वेशम्पायनाय फलिङ्गवे तित्तरये उसायोख्यायात्रये आत्रेयाय पदकाराय कौण्डिन्याय वृत्तिकाराय कण्वाय बोधायनाय प्रवचनकारायपस्तम्बाय सूत्रकाराय सत्याशाढाय हिरण्यकेशाय वाजसनेयाय याज्ञवल्क्याय भरद्वाजायामिवेशयाचायैभ्य ऊर्ध्वरेतोभ्यो वानप्रस्थेभ्यो वंशस्थेभ्य एकपत्नीभ्यः कल्पयामीति. The epithets must be understood as arranged above, since elsewhere the epithet सूत्रकार is specially appropriated to आपस्तम्ब. The हिरण्यकेशिगृह ( II. 20. 1,

occurs in the Bhāradvāja Gṛhyasūtra. In the Baudhāyana-dharma-sūtra (II. 5. 27 Ṛṣitarpaṇa) we have Kaṇva Bodhāyana, Āpas-tamba sūtrakāra and Satyāśāḍha Hiranyakeśin one after another. These references show that Kaṇva Bodhāyana was an ancient sage when the Baudhāyana-dharmasūtra was written and that he could not have been the author of the gṛhya or the dharma sūtras of Baudhāyana. Baudhāyana may have been a descendant of this Kaṇva Bodhāyana. This surmise is supported by Govindasvāmin who explains Baudhāyana occurring in Baudhāyanadharmasūtra I. 3. 13, as Kāṇvāyana. In the dharmasūtra Baudhāyana is himself cited as an authority several times (e. g. I. 4. 15 and 24, III. 5. 8, III. 6. 20). In all these places the Mysore edition reads Bodhāyana, while the Ānandāśrama reads Baudhāyana. In one or two places he is styled 'bhagavān' (III. 6. 20). Several explanations are offered by the commentator Govindasvāmin (on I. 3. 13). He says that it is the practice of the Ācāryas to refer to themselves in the third person (as Medhātithi says on Manu<sup>69</sup>) or that the author of the dharmasūtra is a pupil of Baudhāyana as the Manusmṛti is promulgated by Bhṛgu, the pupil of Manu, or there was some other Baudhāyana whose works have not come down to us.

The following are the contents of the Baudhāyana-dharmasūtra:—*Praśna* 1 :—Sources of *dharma*, who are *śiṣṭas*, *pariṣad*, different practices of northern and southern India, countries where *śiṣṭas* reside and where mixed castes reside, *prāyaścitta* for visiting countries of the latter type; 2. Studenthood for 48, 24 or 12 years, time of *upanayana* and the girdle, skin, staff appropriate to each caste, duties of *brahmacārin*, eulogy of *brahmacārya*; 3. The duties of the *snātaka* who has completed his studies and observances but has not yet married; 4. directions about carrying the earthen jar (in the case of the *snātaka*); 5. bodily and mental *śauca*, purification of various substances, impurity on birth and death, meaning of *sapinda* and *sakulya*, rules of inheritance, purification on touching a corpse or a woman in her menses or on dog-bite, what flesh and food was

---

ed. by Kirste in 1889) makes this clear. It reads 'आत्रेयाय पदकाराय कोण्डिन्याय वृत्तिकाराय सूत्रकारेभ्यः सत्यापाढाय प्रवचनकर्तृभ्य आचार्येभ्यः &c. भारद्वाजगृह्य (quoted by Dr. Caland in 'Über das Rituelle &c. p. 3. n. 2) reads 'बोधायनाय भरद्वाजाय सूत्रकारायपस्तम्बाय सर्वेभ्यः सूत्रकारेभ्यः &c.'

69 'प्रायेण ग्रन्थकाराः स्वमतं परापदेशेन ब्रुवन्ते.'

allowed and forbidden ; 6. Purification from the point of view of sacrifice, purification of clothes, ground, grass, fuel, vessels, and articles used in sacrifice ; 7. Rules about the importance from the sacrificial point of view of sacrifice, of the sacrificial utensils, priests, the sacrificer and his wife, ghee, cooked offerings, the victim, *soma* and fires; 8. The four *varṇas* and the sub-castes ; 9. Mixed castes ; 10. the duties of kings, the five great sins and punishments for them, punishments for killing birds, witnesses ; 11. The eight forms of marriage, holidays ; *Praśna* II. 1. Prāyaścittas for *brahmabatyā* and other great sins, prayaścittas for a *brahmacharin* violating his vow of celibacy, for marrying a *sagotra* girl, for marrying before elder brother, sins lesser than the great ones, description of such penances as Parāka, Kṛcchra, Atikṛcchra ; 2. Partition of heritage, larger share for the eldest, the several substitutes for an *aurasa* son, exclusion from inheritance, dependence of women, prāyaścitta for adultery by men and women, rules about *niyoga*, means of subsistence in distress, continuous duties of the house-holder such as Agnihotra &c.; 3. The daily duties of the householder such as bathing, ācamana, Vaiśvadeva, giving food ; 4. *Sandhyā* ; 5. Rules about the manner of bathing, of Ācamana, worship of the sun, and about the method of propitiating ( ‘*tarpaṇa*’ ) gods, sages and pitris ; 6. The five great daily *yajñas* ; the four castes and their duties ; 7. regulations about dinner ; 8. Śraddha ; 9. eulogy of sons and spiritual benefit from sons ; 10. rules about *saṃnyāsa* ; *Praśna* III. 1. modes of subsistence for the two kinds of householders, Śālma and Yayāvara ; 2. the means of subsistence called ‘*Ṣaṃnivartanī*’ ; 3. the duties of the forest hermit and his means of livelihood ; 4. prāyaścitta for not observing the vows of *brahmacharin* or householder ; 5. method of reciting *Aghamarṣaṇa*, the holiest of texts ; 6. the ritual of *prasṭayāvaka* ; 7. the purificatory *homa* called Kūsmāṇḍa ; 9. the penance called *candrayāṇa* ; 9 the recital of the Vedas without taking food ; 10. theories about purifications for sin, purifying things ; *Praśna* IV. 1. prāyaścittas of various kinds viz. for eating forbidden food or drink &c.; 2. *pranayāmas* and *Aghamarṣaṇa* as purifiers in case of several sins ; 3. secret prāyaścittas ; 4. Various Vedic texts as prāyaścittas ; 5. Means of securing *siddhi* by means of *japa*, *homa*, *iṣṭi* and *yantra* : the penances called Kṛcchra, Ati-Kṛcchra, Sāntapana, Parāka, Cāndrayāṇa ; 6. the muttering (*japa*) of holy texts, the *iṣṭis* ; 7. praise of *Yantras*, various Vedic texts used in *homa* ; 8. censure of those who enter on the means of *siddhi* out of great greed, permis-

sion to get these things done through another in certain circumstances.

The extant Dharmasutra does not appear to have come down intact. The fourth *praśna* is most probably an interpolation. Most of the eight chapters of that *praśna* are full of verses, the portion in prose being very small. The last three chapters (6-8) are entirely in verse. The style is quite different from that of the first two *praśnas*. The first five chapters of the fourth *praśna* dealing with *prāyaścittas* are more or less superfluous, the same subject having been dealt with in II. 1 and III. 4-10. Some of the sūtras in the earlier *praśnas* are repeated *verbatim* in the fourth, e. g. II. I. 33-34 and IV. 2. 10-11 (*avakīrṇi-prāyaścitta*). The third *praśna* also is not free from doubt. The tenth chapter of the third *praśna* is as said above taken from Gautama. The sixth chapter of the third *praśna* agrees very closely in phraseology with the 48th chapter of the Viṣṇudharmasūtra. But it is rather difficult to say which is the borrower. Dr. Jolly (S. B. E. Vol. VII. p. XIX) is inclined to think that both borrowed from a common source. It seems more probable that Viṣṇu borrows from Baudhāyana, as the Viṣṇudharmasūtra uses the form 'punita' in place of 'punatha' (in Baud.) and as the Viṣṇu-Dharmasutra omits all reference to Rudra (Baud. 111. 6. 12.) and omits the words "gāṇan paśyati, gayadhīpatim paśyati... blagavān Bodhayanah" (Baud 111.6. 20.). In the Mysore edition all the four *praśnas* of the *Dharmasutra* are divided into *adhyāyas*, but the Mss used by Bühler appear to have divided the first two *praśnas* into *kaṇḍikās* and the last two into *adhyāyas*. There are many repetitions even in the first two *praśnas*, which therefore make one rather doubtful about the authenticity of the first two *praśnas* also in their entirety. For example II. 6. 11 and 31 are identical; in II. 7, 22 and II. 10. 53 the same verse ("aṣṭau grāsa" &c.) is quoted. Such repetitions are frequent in the two last *praśnas* e. g. III.2.16 and III.3.23; III.4.5 and III.7.12. Some of the quotations ascribed to Baudhāyana in the Mitakṣara and other works are not taken from the *dharmasutra*, but from the Grhyasūtra or its supplements (e. g. the words 'ekam śākhām-adhite śrotṛiṇaḥ' quoted in the Mit. on Yāj. III. 24, which are cited by Hultzscher (on p. 125) are taken from the Grhya (vide note 78 below).

The Dharmasūtra of Baudhāyana is somewhat loose in structure and is not concise. Govindasvāmin remarks (on I. 2. 19.) that

Baudhāyana does not aim at brevity.<sup>70</sup> Several subjects are treated of in two places and often without any logical connection with what precedes or follows. Rules of inheritance (dāya-bhāga) occur in the midst of rules about prayaścitta (in II. 2.); rules about holidays (anadhyāya) occur immediately after the eight forms of marriage and the condemnation of the sale of a daughter (I. 11). Rules about *snataka* occur in two places (I. 3 and II. 3. 10 ff.). Baudhāyana quotes at least 90 verses introduced by the words “athāpyudāharanti,” more than 80 being from the first two *praśnas* alone. There are over two hundred other verses, about 80 of which occur in the first two *praśnas* and about ten are Vedic. Some of the verses even in the first two *praśnas* do not appear to be quotations e. g. I. 1. 16, II. 2. 1, II. 3. 50, II. 3. 52-54 and 56. A verse quoted is in the Vaiśāsthya metre (IV. 3. 14); there are two verses in the Upajāti metre taken as a quotation (II. 3. 18). There are some prose quotations introduced with the words “athāpyudāharanti” (e. g. II. 4. 5 and II. 6. 30 which refers to the *asura* Kapila, son of Prahlāda). The language of the Baud. Dh. S. is archaic and often departs from the Pāṇinean standard. Baudhāyana employs such un-Pāṇinean forms as “grhya” (for *grhītvā* in II. 5. 1), *pūjya* (II. 9. 5.), “adhigacchānaḥ” (in II. 9. 9.), *ānayitvā* (III. 3. 6), “punatha” (in III. 6. 5, probably a quotation), “tebhiḥ” (for *taiḥ* in III. 2. 16, a quotation). In several places Baudhāyana states opposite views and then gives his own opinion on the point, e. g. Baud. I. 5. 105-109 (about impurity on birth); II. 1. 49-51.

As regards the literature known to Baudhāyana the following points may be noted. All the four Vedas are mentioned by name in II. 5. 27 (*tarpaṇa*). He quotes very frequently the Taittiriya Saṁhitā, Tai. Brahmana and the Tai. Aranyaka (in the Āndhra recension). Well-known hymns of the R̥gveda such as the Aghamarṣaṇa, the Puruṣasukta and also simple ‘*ṛks*’ are frequently referred to. In III. 10 (which is almost the same as Gautama 19) there is a sūtra enumerating the Upaniṣads, the Saṁhitās of all the Vedas and several *sāmans* as purificatory texts. There are long quotations taken from the Śatapatha-brāhmaṇa (XI. 3. 3. 1 ff and XI. 5. 6. 3) in Baud. (I. 2. 52 about *brahmacāri* and II. 6. 7-9 about *brahmayajña*). It is noteworthy that in the *tarpaṇa* there is an invocation of the

70 ननु द्विजातिषु स्वकर्मस्थेषु इति सूत्रायतव्यं किमिति सूत्रद्वयारम्भः । सत्यं, अयं शाचायौ नातीव ग्रन्थलाघवाभिप्रायो भवति ।



Atharvaveda and immediately afterwards of the Atharvāṅgirasah. The same is found in the Baudhāyanagrhya also (III. 2. 9 and 22). In the Upaniṣads (Bṛhadāraṇyaka II. 4. 10, IV. 1. 2) it is the word Atharvāṅgirasah that stands for the Atharvaveda. Baudhāyana quotes a gāthā of the Bhāṭṭavins (I. 1. 29) about the geographical limits of Āryāvarta. Vasiṣṭha adduces the same verse (I. 15) and says that it is taken from the Nidāna work of the Bhāṭṭavins. The Nirukta also mentions a school of Vedic interpretation called Naidānāḥ. It is difficult to say what Nidāna works contained. *Itihāsa* and *Purāṇa* occur in the *tarpaṇa* (II. 5. 27). The *āṅgas* of the Vedas occur in I. 1. 8 and the six *āṅgas* in II. 8. 2. Whether the word “rahasya” in II. 8. 3 means the Aranyakas (as Govindasvāmin explains) is doubtful. Baudhāyana mentions a Vaikhāṇasa-śāstra in II. 6. 16, which appears to refer to the work of Vikhanas on hermits and speaks of Śrāmaṇaka (the rites prescribed by Vikhanas for initiation as hermit), just as Gautama does. Among the authors on *dharma* mentioned by name are : Aupajāṅghani (II. 2. 33 for the view that only *aurasa* son was to be recognised and not the other kinds of sons<sup>71</sup>), Kātya (I. 2. 47), Kāśyapa (or Kāśyapa in other editions, I. 11. 20 on the point that a woman bought cannot be a *patnī*), Gautama (I. 1. 23 and II. 2. 70), Prajāpati (II. 4. 15 about failure in Sandhyopāśana, and II. 10. 71 about *saṃnyāsa*), Manu (IV. 1. 14 and IV. 2. 16), Maudgalya (II. 2. 61, about observances of a widow being restricted only to six months after her husband's death), Hārīta (II. 1. 50). Baud. I. 2. 7 quotes a verse, which Vasiṣṭha ascribes to Hārīta (Vas. II. 6). As to Gautama, *vide* p. 17 above. Manu is only mentioned in the fourth praśna, the authenticity of which, as said above, is very doubtful. Baudhāyana II. 2. 16 (about the efficacy of *Aghamarṣaṇa*) closely agrees with Manu XI. 260. The first reference to Manu's teaching cannot be traced in the Manusmṛti. Prajāpati (in III. 9. 21) seems to stand for god Brahmā and not for any real or mythical writer on *dharma*. One remarkable piece of information contained in Baudhāyana (II. 6. 30) is that he quotes from a work (of the Brāhmaṇa class in language) a prose passage wherein the division into four āśramas is ascribed to an *asura* Kapila, son of Pralhāda. In II. 2. 79 Baudhāyana quotes a *gāthā* from the

71 One of the verses (अप्रमत्ता रक्षत तन्तुमेनं) is referred to by शबरस्वामी on

पू. मी. सू. I. 2. 13 (अपराधात् कर्तुंश्च पुत्रदर्शनम्).

H. D. 4.

dialogue between the daughter of Uśanas and the king Vṛṣaparvan<sup>72</sup>, which is nearly the same as Mahābhārata I. 78. 10 and 34. Baud. quotes the view of Ācāryas (II. 6. 29) as Gautama does. In several places he refers to the views of his predecessors on *dharma* as "others" (*eke, apare*) e. g. I. 4. 23, I. 5. 16, I. 6. 105-106, II. 5. 2. In II. 3. 18 two verses in the Upajāti metre are quoted as sung by "anna" (food). From the numerous quotations in verse cited by Baudhāyana on topics of *dharma*, it follows that the Dharmasūtra was preceded by a considerable number of works on *dharma* in verse. Bühler (SBE vol. XIV, p. XLIII) says that Vijñāneśvara was the first writer who quoted the Baud. D. S. But there are writers who flourished centuries before Vijñāneśvara that regarded Baudhāyana as a writer on *dharma* and either quoted his words or pointedly referred to them. Śabara in his *bhāṣya* on Jaimini, I. 3. 3 says that the rule in the Smṛtis about the period of Vedic study being 48 years is opposed to the Vedic injunction "one who has begot sons and whose hair are dark should consecrate the sacrificial fires<sup>73</sup>." This must be regarded as referring to the words of Baudhāyana (I. 2. 1). Śabara uses the same word "Vedabrahmacarya" that Baud. employs. It is true that Gautama and Āpastamba both refer to the rule about 48 years, but they do not employ the word "*veda-brahmacarya*." The Tantravārtike of Kumārila says that the words of Āpastamba (II. 6. 15. 1) which seem to accept the validity of local and family usages (even though opposed to Smṛti tradition) stand refuted by the words of Baudhāyana (I. 1. 19-24) who cites only such censured usages as are opposed to Smṛti. Kumārila appears to think that Baudhāyana attacks the extant work of Āpastamba, i. e. the present Baud. is later than the present Āpastamba. It is not necessary to follow

<sup>72</sup> स्तुवतो दुहिता त्वं वे याचतः प्रतिगृह्णतः । अथाहं स्तूयमानस्य ददतोप्रतिगृह्णतः ॥

<sup>73</sup> शबर's words are 'अष्टाचत्वारिंशद्वर्षाणि वेदब्रह्मचर्यचरणं जातपुत्रः कृष्णकेशोऽग्निना-  
दधीत-इत्यनेन विरुद्धम्' on I. 3. 3, and again on I. 3. 4 'अपुंस्त्वं प्रच्छादयन्तश्चा-  
ष्टाचत्वारिंशद्वर्षाणि ब्रह्मचर्यं चरितवन्तः'. बोधायन's words are अष्टाचत्वारिंशद्वर्षाणि  
पौराणं वेदब्रह्मचर्यम्. Compare गौ. ध. सू. 2. 52 and आ. ध. सू. I. 1. 2. 12.

<sup>74</sup> तन्त्रवार्तिक p. 139 'आपस्तम्बवचनं तु बोधायनेन स्मृतिविरुद्धदुष्टाचारोदाहरणान्येव प्रय-  
च्छता निराकृतम्'. The words in the बौ. ध. सू. (I. 1. 22) 'तत्र तत्र देश-  
प्रामाण्यमेव स्यात्' are opposed to the words of आपस्तम्ब 'एतेन देशकुलधर्मो  
व्याख्याताः.'

Kumārila implicitly as regards chronological details, where he is speaking of writers that flourished over a thousand years before him. But his opinion deserves weight. The Tantravārtika quotes a Smṛti passage which bears a close resemblance to Baudhāyana (II. 3. 28)<sup>75</sup>. In the commentary of Viśvarūpa (who as we shall see below flourished about 800 A. D.) on Yājñavalkya, Baudhāyana is quoted at least nine times in the chapter on *ācāra* alone. Vide Viśvarūpa on Yāj. I. 21, 26, 29, 53, 64, 69, 72, 79, 195 (Trivandrum edition), where Baud. I. 5. 14, I. 2. 30, I. 5. 5, I. 1. 17, IV. 1. 15, IV. 1. 18, IV. 1. 22, IV. 1. 20 and I. 5. 47 are respectively quoted. There are very few variations from the present text and the only serious variation is as regards the last (I. 5. 47) which is in prose (while Viśvarūpa quotes a verse). It is remarkable that Viśvarūpa quotes several verses from the fourth *praśna*, which shows that even if the fourth *praśna* be an interpolation, it is comparatively an ancient one. The Mit. also (on Yāj. III. 306) quotes a long passage from the fourth *praśna* (IV. 1. 5-11). The words of the Śākuntala<sup>76</sup> that the first precept is that a girl is to be given away to a meritorious person are probably a reminiscence of Baud. IV. 1. 12. Medhātithi on Manu. V. 117 quotes Baudhāyana I. 5. 47 and on IV. 36 quotes Baud. I. 4. 2 (which is mutilated as printed). On Manu. V. 114 he says that all the rules about purification of substances are contained in Baudhāyana-smṛti. On Manu. V. 118, he quotes Baud. I. 5. 50.

About the home of Baudhāyana it is difficult to advance any positive conclusion. In modern times Baudhāyanīyas are mostly confined to the south. We know that Śāyaṇa, the great commentator of the Vedas, was a Baudhāyanīya. A grant of Nandivarma, a Pallava, of the 9th century mentions Brāhmaṇas of the *pravacana-sūtra* as recipients.<sup>77</sup> As Baudhāyana is called *pravacanakāra* in the Grhya-sūtras Bühler thinks (S. B. E. vol. 14 p. XLII) that the Brāhmaṇas

<sup>75</sup> तन्त्रवार्तिक p. 993 'तथा च स्मृतिः । ...धारयेद्वैणवं दण्डं शुभे रौक्मे च कुण्डले—  
इत्यादि सूपपत्स्यते ।' Baud. has वैणवं दण्डं धारयेद्भुक्मकुण्डले च. Compare मनु  
IV. 36. It is probable that the तन्त्रवार्तिक combines यौ. and मनु.

<sup>76</sup> 'गुणवते कन्यका प्रदेया इति तावन्मध्यमः कल्पः' शाकुन्तल 4th Act; while Baud.  
has 'दयाङ्गुणवते कन्या नमिकां ब्रह्मचारिणे'.

<sup>77</sup> I. A. vol. 8, pp. 273-274.

belonged to the Baudhāyanacarāṇa. Buhler is probably right. In the grant most of the donees are students of the Āpastamba Sūtra. First the Gotra, then the Sūtra and then the name of the donee are introduced in the grant. Therefore as some of the donees are said to be students of "pravacanasūtra," it follows that "pravacana" stands for some sūtra school. It appears that *sūtra* and *pravacana* are two different things, whatever the latter term may mean. Baudhāyana is called pravacanākāra and Āpastamba is styled sūtrakāra. We are told by the Baudhāyana-grhysūtra<sup>78</sup> that a Brāhmaṇa who studied *sūtra* and *pravacana* was styled "bhrūṇa." Bühler was inclined to hold that Baudhāyana was a southern teacher for several reasons. Baudhāyana mentions customs of the south and includes sea-faring as a custom peculiar to the north ( I. 1. 20 ), while in another place he places sea-faring at the head of sins (*patanīyas*) lesser than the mortal ones ( II. 1. 41 ). Therefore it is said that he was not a northern teacher. But as against this we have to remember that Baudhāyana ( I. 1. 29 ) quotes with apparent approval a verse in which the countries of Avanti ( Ujjain ), Aṅga, Magadha, Surāṣṭra ( Kathiawar ) and Dakṣiṇāpatha are declared to be the home of mixed castes. Dakṣiṇāpatha was generally supposed to be the whole peninsula south of the Narmadā. Baudhāyana, if he was a native of the south, would not have spoken of his country as the home of mixed castes only, unless he put a restricted meaning on the word Dakṣiṇāpatha ( which sometimes meant in later days Mahārāṣṭra ). Vide J. B. B. R. A. S. for 1917 p. 620.

The extant Baudhāyanadharmaśāstra is certainly later than Gautama, as it mentions Gautama twice by name and as one quotation at least is found in the extant Gautama. Besides Baudhāyana quotes by name several teachers on *dharmā*, while Gautama quotes only one, Manu. Baudhāyana is far removed from the times of the Upaniṣads. Baud. ( II. 7. 15 ) quotes a verse which is itself an adaptation of a passage from the Chāndogya-upaniṣad.<sup>79</sup> He

78 The whole passage is interesting 'उपनीतमात्रो व्रतानुचारी वेदानां किञ्चिद्धीत्य ब्राह्मणः । एकां शास्त्रमधीत्य श्रोत्रियः । अङ्गध्याय्यनूचानः । कल्पध्यायी ऋषिकल्पः । सूत्रप्रवचनध्यायी भूषणः । चतुर्वेदादृषिः । अत ऊर्ध्वं देवः । ' बा. गृ. सू. I. 7. 2-8.

79 Baud. 'अथाप्युदाहरन्ति- यथाहि तूलमैषीकमग्नौ प्रोक्तं प्रदीप्यते । तद्वत्सर्वाणि पापानि दहन्ते स्वात्मयाजिनः ॥ ' ; compare छान्दोग्योपनिषद् V. 24. 3. ' तद्यथैषीकातूलमग्नौ प्रोक्तं प्रदूयते त्वं ह्यस्य सर्वं पाप्मानः प्रदूयन्ते ' &c.

quotes Harita. It is uncertain whether the Hāritadharmaśūtra, a manuscript of which was discovered by the late Vaman Śāstri Islampurkar at Nasik, is the one intended. Bühler thought that the work of Baudhāyana was earlier than that of Āpastamba by a century or two. His first reason was that Kāṇva Baudhāyana receives 'homage in the *tarpaṇa* before Āpastamba and Hiranyakeśin and that the same order is observed in the Baudhāyana-grhyasūtra. But this reason is far from convincing. It may be conceded that Baudhāyana was regarded as the oldest (or the most authoritative or respectable) of the three schools of the Black Yajurveda. But from this it does not at all follow that the extant *dharma-sūtra* of the Baudhāyanīyas is earlier than that of the Āpastambīyas. For aught we know the *sūtra* compiled for the school of Baudhāyana may be later than the *sūtra* manual of the Āpastambīyas. We saw above that orthodox opinion, represented by Kumārila, regards Baudhāyana's work as later than Āpastamba's. All the three founders of the three schools are mentioned in the Baudhāyanagrhyasūtra and *dharma-sūtra*. One may equally argue with good reason that both these works knew a *sūtra* work of Āpastamba and that the extant *dharma-sūtra* of Āpastamba is that work. Another reason assigned for the priority of Baudhāyana's work over Āpastamba's is that, though both have numerous *sūtras* that agree almost word for word, a comparison of the views of the two writers shows that Āpastamba lays down stricter and more puritanic (and therefore later) views on certain points than Baudhāyana. Gautama, Baudhāyana and Vasiṣṭha mention several secondary sons, while Āpastamba is silent about them. Gautama, Baudhāyana (II. 2. 17, 62), Vasiṣṭha and even Viṣṇu approve of the practice of *niyoga*, while Āpastamba condemns it (II. 6. 13. 1-9). Gautama and Baudhāyana (I. 11. 1) speak of eight forms of marriage, while Āpastamba speaks of only six and omits *Prajāpatya* and *Paiśāca* (II. 5. 11. 17-20 and II. 5. 12. 1-2). Baudhāyana (II. 2. 4-6) allowed a larger share to the eldest son on a partition, while Āpastamba condemns such a procedure (II. 6. 14. 10-14). The Baudhāyana-grhyasūtra (II. 4. 6) allows *upanayana* to *rathakāra*, while Āpastamba (grhya 4. 10. 1-4) does not do so (*dharma-sūtra* I. 1. 1. 19). These points are hardly conclusive on the question of date. From very ancient times there was great divergence of opinion among the doctors of the law on most, if not on all, of these points. There is no hard and fast rule that these doctrines were up-

held by early writers and condemned by later ones. Baudhāyana himself quotes the views of an ancient writer, Aupajāṅghani, who condemned all secondary sons. The verses that Baudhāyana quotes on this point ( II. 2. 34-36 ) are quoted by Āpastamba also but without the author's name ( Ap. II. 6. 13. 6 ), there being variants only in the first verse. *Niyoga* was allowed by Manu (9. 56-63) and then condemned (9. 64-68) and Brhaspati refers to this attitude of Manu ( vide Kullūka on Manu 9. 68 ). Even so late a writer as Yājñavalkya ( II. 131 ) approves of *niyoga*. About the *rathakāra* being allowed to consecrate the sacred fires there is a discussion in the sūtras of Jaimini ( VI. 1. 14 ff ). Vedic passages supported both methods viz. equal division among sons and the bestowal of a larger share on the eldest. Even Yājñavalkya ( II. 118 ) allows a larger share to the eldest son. Therefore hardly anyone of the circumstances relied upon by Bühler as indicating a later age for Āpastamba is conclusive or convincing. The third ground for placing Baudhāyana before Āpastamba is that the style of the former is simpler and older as compared with the latter's. That Baudhāyana is simpler than Āpastamba may be admitted. But this may be due to the fact that Baudhāyana has been tampered with more than Āpastamba. On the other hand Āpastamba contains more un-Pāṇinian forms more uncouth constructions, more words in an archaic sense than is the case with Baudhāyana. All that is almost certain about the age of the Baudhāyana-dharmasūtra is that it is later than the work of Gautama, that its style, its doctrines and its general out-look on different subjects do not compel us to assign it a later date than that of the other dharmasūtras. We have adduced evidence to show that long before the days of Śābara ( whose latest date cannot be later than 500 A.D. ) the Baudhāyana-dharmasūtra was an authoritative *smṛti* ; it follows that the dharmasūtra must be placed somewhere between 500-200 B. C. Numerous sutras are identical in Baudhāyana and Āpastamba e. g. Ap. I. 1. 2. 30 = Baud. I. 2. 40-41, Āp. I. 2. 6. 8-9 = Baud. I. 2. 39, Ap. I. 5. 13. 8 = Baud. I. 2. 31, Āp. I. 11. 31. 11 and 16 = Baud. II. 3. 39 and 32. There are several verses that occur in both e. g. Baud. II. 1. 42 = Ap. I. 9. 27. 11, Baud. II. 2. 34-36 = Ap. II. 6. 13. 6 ( three verses condemning secondary sons ), Baud. II. 10. 63 = Āp. 11. 9. 21. 10, Baud. II. 7. 22-23 = Āp. II. 4. 9. 13. ( two verses ), Baud. II. 6. 36 = Āp. II. 9. 24. 8. Besides these there are numerous Vedic quotations that are common to both. All this,

however, does not establish anything about their relative position. The Vasiṣṭha-dharmasūtra also has numerous quotations in common with Baud. Vide Vas. I. 15. = Baud. I. 1. 28, Vas. III. 5, 6, 11, 20, 56 = Baud. I. 1. 10, 12, 11, 8 and I. 5. 58 (respectively); Vas. 6. 20-21 = Baud. II. 7. 22-23; Vas. VIII. 17 = Baud. II. 2, 1; Vas. XI. 27-28 = Baud. II. 8. 21-22; Vas. XVI. 34 = Baud. I. 10. 35, Vas. XVII. 73 = Baud. IV. 1. 17, Vas. XVII. 86 = Baud. I. 5. 102; Vas. XXII. 10 = Baud. I. 1. 33. It is to be noted that some of these quotations (Baud. II. 8. 21-22, I. 10. 35) occur in the extant Manusmṛti also (III. 125-126 and VIII. 98). There are a few prose sūtras in Vas. that are transformed into verse in Baud. and *vice versa* e. g. Vas. III. 41 (prose) = Baud. I. 5. 20 (quoted as a verse), Vas. III. 57 (quoted as a verse) = Baud. I. 6. 19-20. It is not likely that one borrows from the other. There are two other possible explanations, viz. that both Baud. and Vas. (and Manu also) quote from or adapt a common source or that the three works have been tampered with and interpolations introduced at every step. The latter alternative is too sweeping as the number of verses is very large and makes all the old sūtras except that of Gautama valueless for all chronological purposes. One cannot subscribe to the view that such extensive interpolations took place as the latter theory demands. The first alternative appears more reasonable. What that common source was, whether it was a regular work in verse or whether there was a floating mass of such popular verses as Bühler holds, are questions that present very great difficulties. It is not easy to believe that there were hundreds of floating verses on *dharma* no body knew by whom composed, on which writers of the centuries preceding the Christian era drew for supporting their opinions. That does not sound as a very likely procedure. It is more probable that such verses were contained in a work or works now lost. 157768

In the *tarpaṇa*, Baud. (II. 5. 21) mentions several appellations of Gaṇeśa, viz. Vighna, Vināyaka, Sthūla, Varada, Hastinukha,, Vakratuṇḍa, Ekadanta, Lambodara. But this affords no certain clue as to date. The worship of Vināyaka is found in the Mānavagṛhya also. In the *tarpaṇa* (II. 5. 23) we have the seven planets mentioned in the order of the days of the week and also Rahu and Ketu; besides the twelve names of Viṣṇu occur in II. 5. 24. In II. 1. 44 Baud. speaks of the profession of an actor or of a teacher of dramaturgy (Nāṭyācārya) as an upapātaka. Several

sūtras attributed to Baudhāyana on the subject of adoption in the *Dattakamīmāṃsa* and other later works are taken from the *Baudhāyanagrhyasūtra* (II. 6), the sūtras agreeing very closely with *Vasiṣṭha* (15. 1-9).

According to Burnell the oldest commentator on the *Baudhāyanaśrauta-sūtra* was Bhavasvāmin, whom he placed in the 8th century. The commentary of Govindasvāmin on the *Dharmaśūtra* is a learned one and is generally to the point. He appears to be a very late writer.

### 7. *Dharmaśūtra* of Āpastamba.

This has been edited several times (viz. by Bühler in the Bombay Sanskrit series with large extracts from Haradatta's commentary called *Ujvala* and also at Kumbhakonam with the complete commentary of Haradatta and translated by Bühler with an introduction in S. B. E. vol. II). The *Āpastambakalpasūtra* of the *Taittirīya Śākhā* of the black *Yajurveda* is divided into 30 *prāśnas*. According to Bühler, the first 24 *prāśnas* contain the treatment of Śrauta sacrifices; the 25th contains *paribhāṣas*, *pravarakhaṇḍa*, and *Hautraka* prayers to be recited by Hotṛ priests; 26th and 27th *prāśnas* constitute the *Grhyasūtra*, the 28th and 29th *Dharmaśūtra* and the 30th *prāśna* is the *Śulvasūtra*. Bühler seems to be slightly inaccurate here. According to Caṇḍappa, who commented on the *Āpastambīya* sūtras in the 14th century, the *Āpastambīyamantrapāṭha* forms the 25th and 26th *prāśnas* of the *Kalpasūtra* and the *Grhyasūtra* forms 27th *prāśna*.<sup>80</sup> The Śrauta-sūtra of Āpastamba was edited by Dr. Garbe in the B. I. series; the *Grhya* and *Mantrapāṭha* were edited by Dr. Winternitz. The *Grhya* with the commentary of *Sudarśanārya* has been edited in the Mysore Govt. Oriental series by Pandit Mahadeva Sastri (in 1893). It is divided into eight *paṭalas* and 23 *khaṇḍas*. According to the *Caranavyūha*, *Āpastamba* (or "bha" as written in many southern mss.) is one of the five subdivisions of the *Khāṇḍikīya* school of the *Taittirīyaśākhā* of the Black *Yajurveda*. Whether the author of the *Āpastambīya Śrauta*, *Grhya* and *Dharma* sūtras is the same is difficult to determine. One sūtra in

80 पंचविंशे षड्विंशे गृह्यमन्त्राः प्रपञ्चिताः । प्रश्नेषु सप्तविंशे स्याद्गृह्यमन्त्रविधिक्रमः ॥

(Dr. Winternitz's edition of *Āp. Mantrapāṭha* p. IX). The editor further states (p. IX n. 2) that *Paribhāṣas* form part of the 24th *prāśna* and not of the 25th, as Bühler says.



the Āpastambadharmā (II. 2. 5. 17) is the same as Ap. Śrauta (III. 17. 8 and VIII. 4. 6). Oldenberg (S. B. E. vol. 30, p. XXXII) does not subscribe to Bühler's view (S. B. E. Vol. II, pp. XIII-XIV) that the authors of the Ap. Śrauta and Dharmā were identical and gives it as his own view that another person of the same school might have imitated the style of the author of the Śrauta. Whatever may be said of the identity of the authorship of the Śrauta and Dharmā sūtras, the Grhya and Dharmā seem to be very closely related and both seem to be the compositions of the same author. The Ap. Grhya sūtra, as compared with the Aśvalayana-grhya or Gobhila-grhya, is extremely brief and leaves out many rules that are given in other Grhya works. For example, about the choice of a girl Ap. grhya gives only a single rule (I. 3. 19<sup>81</sup>). While it is the Dharmasūtra that tells us that the bride must not be *sagotra* nor *sapiṇḍa* (Āp. Dh. S. II. 5. 11. 15-16). The Ap. Grhya is silent about the forms of marriage, about holidays, about the duties of *brahmacarins* and such other subjects which are generally treated of in other Grhyasūtras. These subjects are dealt with in the Ap. Dh. S. and there are several places where the Dharmasūtra presupposes the existence of the Grhya and refers to it. Compare Ap. Dh. S. II. 1, 1. 10-11<sup>82</sup> with Ap. Gr. S. III. 7 (particularly sūtras 1, 17, 23). Vide note 54 above. Some sūtras are identical in the Grhya and Dharmā, e. g. Āp. Dh. S. I. 1. 2. 38 and Grhya IV. 11. 15-16 (about the staff of Brahmacārin); Ap. Dh. S. II. 4. 8. 7 and Grhya V. 13. 19. In some cases the Grhya-sūtra itself seems to refer to the teachings of the Dharmasūtra, e. g. Grhya 8. 21. 1 and Dharmā II. 7. 16. 6-7. All these facts make it highly probable, if not certain, that the Grhya and Dharmā sūtras were composed by the same author and that the details of certain topics were purposely omitted in the

81 बन्धुशीललक्षणसंपन्नमरोगामुपपद्यते ।

82 'योज्यते स्थालीपाकः । तस्योपचारः पार्वणेन व्याख्यातः' । आप. ध. सू., 'अधेनामात्रे-  
येन स्थालीपाकेन याजयति । एवमत ऊर्ध्वं दक्षिणावर्जमुपोषिताभ्यां पर्वसु कार्यः ।  
पार्वणेनातोऽन्यानि कर्माणि व्याख्यातान्याचाराद्यानि गृह्यन्ते । आप. गृ. सू. Vide also  
आप. ध. सू. II. 7. 17. 6 'सर्वेषु वृत्तेषु सर्वतः समवदाय शेषस्य ग्रासावरार्थं प्राश्नी-  
याद्यथोक्तम्' and आप. गृ. सू. 8. 21. 9 'सर्वतः समवदायोत्तरेण यजुषा शेषस्य  
ग्रासावरार्थं प्राश्नीयात्,' 'उभयतः परिषेचनं यथा पुरस्तात्' आप. ध. II. 2. 3. 17 and  
आप. गृ. I. 2. 3. ; 'समावृत्तं चे... यथोपदेशं पूजयेत्' आप. ध. सू. II. 2. 5. 4  
refers to आ. गृ. सू. V. 13. 2-19.

Grhya to avoid repetition. The *Saṁhitādhikā* ( III. p. 453 ) distinctly asserts that the author of the Dharma-sūtra and the Grhya-sūtra was the same.

The contents of the *Ānandharma-sūtra* are —

1. the authorities : sources of *dharma* are : (1) Veda and the usages of those who know *śāstra*; the four *varṇas*, their precedence; definition of *acarya* and his greatness : time for *upanayana* according to the *varṇas* and according to one's desire; *prāyaścitta* if proper time for *upanayana* is gone; he whose father, grand-father and great-grand-father have no *upanayana* performed becomes *patita*, but he can be purified by *prāyaścitta*; the duties of *brāhmacārī*, residence with teacher for 26 years, 26 or 32 or 40, rules of conduct for *brāhmacārī*, his staff, girdle and garland, how about begging for food, bringing fuel and offering to fire, etc.; duties of *gṛhastha* are his *tāpas*, rules about sowing, rearing and others according to *varṇas*; giving *dakṣiṇā* to the teacher at the end of study; rules for *śrūtaka*; rules about holidays and about the time and place for Vedic study; rules about holidays apply to study of the Veda and not to the use of *mantras* in Vedic rites; the five great daily *yajñas* to the *bhūtas*, men, gods, pitṛs, and sages, honouring men of higher castes, old men, parents, brothers and sister and others, method of inquiring about one's health &c. according to *varṇas*; occasions of wearing *yajñopavita*; times and manner of *acamana*; rules about forbidden and permitted food and drink; the avocation of a *yajñi* not allowed to a Brāhmaṇa except in distress; rules forbidding the sale or exchange of certain things; grave sins (*pāpānya*), such as theft, the murder of a Brāhmaṇa or other man, castration, abortion, incest, drinking wine etc.; other sins are not so grave, though they make the perpetrator impure; discussion of some metaphysical questions such as the knowledge of the soul, *ārahm*, the moral faults that lead to perdition such as rage, avarice, hypocrisy &c.; the virtues that lead to the highest goal, such as absence of anger or avarice &c. truthfulness, tranquillity; compensation for killing a Kṣatriya, Vaiśya, or Śūdra and women; *prāyaścitta* for killing a Brāhmaṇa and an Ātreya Brāhmaṇa woman, for killing a *guru* or a Śrōtriya; *prāyaścitta* for violating the bed of a *guru*, for drinking wine and for theft of gold; *prāyaścittas* for killing several birds, cows and bulls, and for abusing those who should not be abused, for sexual intercourse with a Śūdra woman, for taking forbidden food

and drink &c.; rules about Kṛcchra for twelve nights; what constitutes theft; how one should act towards a fallen (*pātita*) guru and mother; various opinions about prayaścitta for violating guru's bed; prayaścitta for a husband who has intercourse with another woman and for wife's adultery; prayaścitta for killing a *Hvya* (a learned brāhmaṇa); Brāhmaṇa was not to wield arms, except in self-defence against bodily injury; prayaścitta for *abhi-  
fasti*; prayaścittas for lesser sins; various views about *sūratka* (Vidyāsutaka, Vatasutaka and Vidyāvratasutaka); the observances (*vratas*) of snātaka as regards garments, answering calls of nature, about scandalous talk, about not seeing the rising or setting Sun, avoiding moral faults such as anger; II (*prashna*) the householder's observances commence on marriage (*pānigrahana*); rules of conduct for a householder about taking food and fasting, about sexual intercourse; all the *varṇas* attain unmeasured bliss by performing their duties and are re-born in conditions appropriate to their actions and by means of evil deeds are re-born in evil surroundings e. g. a Brāhmaṇa who is a thief or a murderer of a Brāhmaṇa becomes a Caudala, a similarly guilty *rājanya* becomes a *paṅkaja*, the three higher castes should after bathing perform Vaiśvadeva, Sudras may cook food for their masters of higher castes under the supervision of Aśvas offerings (*bali*) of cooked food; guests (*atithi*) should first accept food, then children, old men, sick persons and pregnant women (and even the householder himself); no one should be married from whom it comes at the end of Vaiśvadeva; rules of receiving guests, such as unlearned brahmanas, Kṣatriyas, Vaiśyas and Śudras; a householder should always wear an upper garment or his sacred thread may serve that purpose; in the absence of a Brāhmaṇa teacher, a Brāhmaṇa may learn from a Kṣatriya or Vaiśya teacher; duties of a married man when his name comes to a guest; duty of householder to see his end to observe the good conduct laid down for him; in case of doubt to see guest's caste and character or projected; who is an *atithi*; praise of honoring an *atithi*; procedure for a *gaurāṭha* comes to a beggar or to one who has consecrated himself when he has been made *atithi*; when invited, the six *akṣaras* of Manu should be recited; the *śikharā* should be put on; the *śikharā* should be put on with water; a *gaurāṭha* should be seated on a seat or on the ground; one may subject himself, when invited to a *gaurāṭha* (but not so called); amount of food to be taken by

*brahmacārin*, householder, hermit &c.; occasions for begging are the teacher, marriage, sacrifice, maintenance of parents and avoidance of the cessation of some worthy observance (like *agnibhotra*); the peculiar *karmans* of Brāhmaṇas and the other castes; rules of war; the king to appoint a *purohita* skilled in *dharma* and art of government, who is to carry out punishments and penances; punishments including death sentence according to the gravity of the offences, but a Brāhmaṇa was not to be killed or injured or to be made a slave; rule of the road; a man of the lower caste by practising his duties rises higher and higher when re-born and a man of the higher castes goes lower by *adharma*; one should not marry another wife, when the first has children and is helpful in the performance of *dharma*; rules about marriageable girl, i. e. she must not be *sagotra* and *sapinda* of the mother; six forms of marriage, *brāhma*, *ārṣa*, *daiva*, *gāndharva*, *āsura*, *rākṣasa*; preference among the six; rules of conduct after marriage; sons born of wives of the same caste can perform the duties appropriate to the father's caste and inherit parent's property; the son of a woman who was once married or who is not married according to prescribed forms or who is not of the same caste is censured; whether the son belongs to the begetter (or to him on whose wife he is begotten); there can be no gift or sale of a child; partition during father's lifetime and equal division; exclusion from inheritance of the impotent, lunatics and sinners; the inheritance in the absence of son goes to nearest *sapinda*, then to the teacher and then to the pupil, or the daughter and ultimately to the king; the opinion of some that the largest share goes to the eldest son is opposed to the Vedas; no partition between husband and wife; usages of countries and families not to be followed if opposed to the Vedas; impurity on death of agnates, cognates &c; gifts to be made at proper time, place and to proper person; *śrāddhas*; times of *śrāddha*; materials required at *śrāddha*, food (including flesh) appropriate at *śrāddhas*; what Brāhmaṇas are to be called at *śrāddha*; the four *āśramas*; rules about *parivraj* i. e. *saṁnyasin*; the duties of forest hermit; praise of the meritorious and condemnation of evil-doers; special rules about kings; founding of his capital and palace; position of the *sabha*; extirpation of thieves; gifts of land and wealth to Brāhmaṇas; protection of people; persons exempt from taxation, such as Śrotriyas, women of all castes, students and ascetics; punishment of young men for adultery; punishment varied according as the woman wronged was Ārya or

Śūdra; punishments for abuse and for homicide; punishments for various breaches of conduct; dispute between cowherd and master; the perpetrator, the abettor and one who approves of the act are all guilty; who are to decide disputes; in case of doubt decision by inference and by divine proof (ordeals); punishment for perjury; all other *dharma*s should be learnt, according to some, from women and people of all castes.

Each of the two *praśnas* of the Āpastamba-dharma-sūtra is divided into eleven *paṭalas*, there being 32 and 29 *khaṇḍikās* in the two *paṭalas* respectively. The Dharmasūtra is written in a more concise and compact style than that of Baudhāyana and has more archaic and un-Pāṇinian forms than any other extant Dharmasūtra. For example, the following are against the rules of Pāṇini; Adhāsana (for adha āsana) in I. 1. 2. 21, aglāṁsnu (I. 2. 3. 22), muhūṁśca (I. 2. 8. 22), agrhyamāna (I. 4. 12. 8), sarvatopeta (for sarvata upeta) in I. 6. 19. 9, sakhim (for sakhīm) in I. 7. 21. 9. Haradatta points out in many places that the current reading was un-Pāṇinian and therefore he read differently (e. g. in II. 2. 5. 2 he reads 'viprakramaṇa', while the current reading was 'viprakramaṇa')<sup>83</sup>. This makes it probable that in the original text there must have been many more un-Pāṇinian forms than in the one preserved by Haradatta. There are many unfamiliar or rare words used by Āpastamba, i. e. ananiyoga (I. 6. 19. 12), anaiścārika (I. 8. 22. 1), Kartapatya (I. 2. 5. 3), vyupatoda and vyupajāva (-'pa') in I. 2. 8. 15, brahmahasaṁstuta (I. 1. 1. 32). We meet with strange forms of certain words, such as paryānta (I. 3. 9. 21), praśāsta (II. 8. 19. 3), anātyaya (I. 1. 1. 21 for anatyaya), brahmojjham (for -ojjhaḥ) in I. 7. 21. 8, śvāvit (I. 5. 17. 37), śthivana (I. 11. 30. 19 for śthivana), ācāryadāre (for -dāreṣu) in I. 2. 7. 27. Though the *Ap. Dharmasūtra* is mainly in prose, there are verses here and there. Some of the verses are expressly stated to be taken from other sources by being introduced with the word "udāharanti" or with "athāpyudāharanti" e. g. I. 6. 19. 13 (two ślokas from a Purāṇa), I. 6. 19. 15 (compare Manu 8. 317 and Vas. 19. 44), I. 11. 31. 1, I. 11. 32. 24, II. 4. 9. 13 (two verses, same as Baud. II. 7. 22-23), II. 7. 17. 8, II. 6. 13. 6 (three verses almost the same as in Baud. II. 2. 34-36), II. 9. 23. 4-5 (two ślokas from a Purāṇa). Besides these there are several isolated verses, most of which

<sup>83</sup> 'प्रायेण मकारात्परमिकारमधीयते । तत्राप्येष एवार्थः । इकारस्तु छान्दसोपपाठो वा ।'

seem to be quotations, though not introduced with words like "udāharanti". They are I. 4. 14. 25, I. 6. 19. 14 (the first pāda of which is Manu 4. 212), I. 9. 27. 10, I. 9. 27. 11 (same as Baud. II. 1. 42), II. 2. 4. 14 (compare Manu III. 101). Some of these verses are defective in metre, there being nine syllables in one anuṣṭubh pāda as in I. 9. 27. 10, II. 9. 23. 4-5, II. 2. 4. 14. One of the verses is in the classical Upajāti metre (II. 7. 17. 18), while another closely approaches that metre (I. 9. 27. 11). Besides these there are a few half-verses, II. 5. 11. 5-6 (same as latter half of Vanaparva 133. 1), II. 9. 21. 10 (Manu 6. 43 has the first pāda). Thus in all there are about twenty verses, of which at least six occur in Baudhāyana. Some sūtras that are printed as prose are parts of verses, e. g. I. 2. 5. 11. Besides these there are several verses in the pāṭalas dealing with metaphysics (I. 8. 22. 4-8 and I. 9. 23. 1-3) that are pieced together largely from Upaniṣad passages. Āpastamba in several places employs the first person plural about himself<sup>84</sup>, e. g. I. 1. 1. 27, I. 8. 22. 3, I. 8. 23. 4. Haradatta points out that in his day there was difference in the text as handed down in Northern and in Southern India.<sup>85</sup>

Āpastamba quotes, besides the *Saṃhitās*, the Brāhmaṇas very frequently (e. g., I. 1. 1. 10-11, I. 1. 3. 9, I. 1. 3. 26, I. 2. 7. 7, I. 2. 7. 11, I. 3. 10. 8). He quotes the Vājasaneyaka (I. 5. 17. 31) and the Vājasaneyi-brāhmaṇa (I. 4. 12. 3 on svādhyāya), he speaks of the Upaniṣads (II. 2. 5. 1), his quotations (II. 2. 3. 16-II. 2. 4. 1-9) from the 'Tai. Aranyaka agree, according to Bühler, with the text current in the Āndhra country. He speaks of the six *anṅas* of the Veda (II. 4. 8. 10) and in the next sūtra enumerates Chandas, Kalpa, grammar, Jyotiṣa, Nirukta, Śikṣā, (phonetics) and Chandoviciti (metrics), which are seven (Śikṣā being probably intended to be included in grammar). There are passages in Āpastamba which agree with the Nirukta, e. g. the definition of *ācārya*<sup>86</sup>.

84 'आपोऽशाद् ब्राह्मणस्य... यथा ब्रूते तु समर्थः स्वास्यानि वक्ष्यामः' आप. I. 1. 1. 27; तत्रात्मलभ्यान् त्रैलोक्यान् दाहरिष्यामः' I. 8. 22. 3; 'अथ भूतदाहोचन्द्रोषान् दाहरिष्यामः' I. 8. 23. 4.

85 On the sūtra अन्यत्र राहुदर्शनात् (II. 7. 17. 25) he says 'उदीच्यास्वेतस्त्रायेण न पठन्ति । तथा च पूर्वमेव व्याख्यातम्'.

86 'यस्माद्दर्शनाच्चिनोति स आचार्यः' आप. 4. 1. 14; 'आचार्यः कस्मादाचारं ग्राहयति आग्निनात्यर्थनाच्चिनोति युहिर्मिति वा' निरुक्त I. 4 and 'तस्मै न द्रष्टेत्कृतमन्त्रनाह' (quoted in निरुक्त II. 5).

He quotes the views of ten writers on *dharma* by name, viz. Eka (I. 6. 19. 7), Kaṇva (I. 6. 19. 3 and I. 10. 28. 1), Kāṇva (I. 6. 19. 7), Kuṇika (I. 6. 19. 7), Kutsa (I. 6. 19. 7), Kautsa (I. 6. 9. 4 and 7, I. 10. 28. 1), Puṣkarasādi (I. 6. 19. 7, I. 10. 28. 1), Vārṣyāyaṇi (I. 6. 19. 5 and 8, I. 10. 28. 2), Śvetaketu (I. 4. 13. 19 and I. 2. 5. 6), Hārta (I. 4. 13. 11, I. 6. 18. 2, I. 6. 19. 12, I. 10. 28. 1, 5 and 16, I. 10. 29. 12 and 16). Some of the names (viz. Kautsa, Vārṣyāyaṇi, and Puṣkarasādi) occur in the Nirukta. He quotes the view of Śvetaketu in Śvetaketu's own words (in I. 4. 13. 20) that even a married man should every year stay with his teacher for two months to refresh his studies and gives it as his own opinion that Śvetaketu's view is opposed to the Śāstras (the Vedas). In another place (I. 1. 4. 5-6) he speaks of Śvetaketu as an *avara* (a person belonging to later ages) and as one who on account of the remnant of his meritorious actions done in a former life or lives was able to grasp the four Vedas in a short time. It is usual to see in this a reference to Śvetaketu in the Chāndogya Upaniṣad (VI. 1. 1-2), where it is stated that Śvetaketu mastered all the Vedas in twelve years. But this identification is somewhat of doubtful value. Apastamba quotes Śvetaketu as a teacher of *dharma*. The quotation from Śvetaketu given by Apastamba has nothing corresponding to it in the Upaniṣad. Besides the Chāndogya Upaniṣad appears to make a distinction between two Śvetaketu's (in VI. 1 and VI. 8), one being called Āruṇeya and the other Āruṇi (son of Āruṇa). Hārta, whose views are cited so frequently, is quoted by Baudhāyana (II. 1. 50) and also by Vasīṣṭha (II. 6. ). From the two sūtras (I. 6. 19. 3 and 7) it follows that Kaṇva and Kāṇva are two distinct writers. The Kumbhakonam edition reads Kāṇva in I. 10. 28. 1, while Bühler reads Kaṇva there. Kāṇva Bodhayana is a teacher, whose name occurs in the *ṣṭikarpana* in many works. The view ascribed to Kāṇva by Apastamba in I. 6. 19. 7 seems to be the same as that of the Baudhāyana-dharmasūtra (I. 2. 19<sup>87</sup>). It has been shown above that there are close parallels in thought and expression

87 'क आश्यान्नः । य ईप्सदिति कण्वः । ... शुद्धा भिक्षा भोक्तव्यैककुर्णकौ काण्वकुत्सौ तथा पुष्करसादि.' आप.ध.सू. I. 6. 19. 3 and 7. Here various views on the question as to whose food should be partaken by begging are set forth. Baudhāyana says 'ते ब्राह्मणाद्याः स्वकर्मस्थाः' which tallies with शुद्धा भिक्षा &c.

between Baudhāyana and Āpastamba. In several places Āpastamba seems to be controverting the views of Baudhāyana or similar views held by others. Āpastamba condemns the view of giving the paternal wealth to the eldest son as opposed to the Vedas and explains the Vedic text (Tai. S. II. 5. 2. 7 quoted above) about the eldest son being endowed with all wealth as a mere *anuvāda* and not a *vidhi* (vide Āp. Dh. S. II. 6. 14. 6-13). Baudhāyana cites both the texts of the Tai. S. about equal division among sons and about the eldest son's larger share and seems to favour the latter view by putting it last (II. 2. 2-7.). Similarly the discussion in Āpastamba (I. 1. 4. 5-12) about a *brahmacārin* eating the leavings (ucchiṣṭa) of his *guru*, provided the things are not directly forbidden by Śruti, seems to be directed against Baudhāyana (II. 1. 25-26). Although Āpastamba does not expressly quote Gautama, he appears to have had before him the Gautama-dharma-sūtra. He speaks of a *smṛti* (II. 6. 15. 25) that lays down that *upanayana* confers *adhikāra* on a man for śāstric actions and that before *upanayana* one is free to do anything and to eat anything. This, as interpreted by Haradatta, refers to Gautama (II. 1)<sup>88</sup>. There are striking coincidences between Gautama and Āpastamba, e. g. Gaut. I. 19. = Āp. I. 1. 1. 41 (about some teachers prescribing the yellow robe to a *brahmacārin*), Gaut. I. 3 = Āp. 11. 6. 13. 7 (about the violation of *dharma* by the great in former ages), Gaut. 9. 52 = Āp. I. 11. 31. 13), Gaut. 23. 9 = Āp. 1. 9. 25. 2; Gaut. 16. 19 = Āp. I. 3. 9. 14-15). Āpastamba frequently refers to the views of his predecessors in the words 'eke' (I. 1. 2. 37, 38, 41; I. 1. 4. 17; I. 2. 5. 20; I. 2. 6. 4; I. 3. 9. 3; I. 3. 11. 3 &c.) and 'aparam' (II. 6. 15. 22). It is somewhat remarkable that in many of these cases (where 'eke' occurs), the views are those either held by Gautama or ascribed by him also to others, e. g. Āp. I. 1. 2. 38 about the staff of a *brahmacārin* refers to Gaut. I. 23; Āp. I. 1. 2. 41 is almost same as Gaut. I. 19, Āp. I. 2. 5. 20 seems to refer to Gaut. 1. 54-59, Āp. 1. 3. 9. 3 (the view of some that Vedic study lasts for four months and a half) seems to refer to Gaut. 16. 2, and Āp. I. 3. 11. 3 (about not studying after dining at a sacrifice for deities that are *manuṣya-prakṛti*) pointedly refers to Gaut. 16. 34 which contains the word '*manuṣyayaññabhojana*'. Āpastamba twice

<sup>88</sup> अत्र ह्यधिकारः शास्त्रेर्भवति । सा निष्ठा । स्मृतिश्च । आप. ध. सू. I. 6. 15. 23-25; प्रागुक्तं कामचारः कामवादः काममक्षः । अहुतात् । यो. ध. सू. II. 1-2.



quotes verses from a Purāṇa (I. 6. 9. 13, II. 9. 23. 3) and in one place gives in prose the view of a Purāṇa (I. 10. 29. 7).<sup>89</sup> Āpastamba (II. 9. 24. 6) speaks of the view of a Bhaviṣyat-purāṇa (about creation of the world after a periodic dissolution). In one place Āpastamba (II. 11. 29. 11-12) says that 'the knowledge that exists (traditionally) among women and śūdras is the furthest limit of *vidyā* and it is said to be a supplement of the Atharvaveda.' Here he probably refers to Arthaśāstra, which according to the *caranavyūha*, is the Upaveda of the Atharvaveda. Āpastamba refers (II. 7. 16. 1) to Manu as founder of the institution of śrāddha. But this appears to be a reference to Manu, the mythical progenitor of mankind, and not to the Manusmṛti. It is noteworthy that Āpastamba (II. 7. 17. 8) quotes a verse, which is the same as Anuśāsanaparva 90. 46 (sambhojanī nāma &c.).

The Āpastambadharmasūtra stands in a peculiar relation to the Pūrvamīmāṃsā. It is the only extant Dharmasūtra that contains many of the technical terms and doctrines of the Mīmāṃsā. He says (I. 1. 4. 8) 'a positive Vedic text is more cogent than an usage which merely leads to an inference (of its being based on a Vedic text now lost<sup>90</sup>). This refers to Jaimini's rule (I. 3. 3) "if there is a conflict between an express Vedic text and Smṛti, the latter is to be disregarded: but if there be no conflict an inference (may be made that the Smṛti is based upon some Śruti)". In another place Āpastamba says (I. 4. 12. 11) 'where an action is done on account of finding pleasure therefrom (i. e. from a worldly motive), there is no (inference of its being based on) Śāstra'. This is the same as Jaimini's teaching (IV. 1. 2)<sup>91</sup>. He speaks of the

89 'यो हिंसार्थमभिक्रान्तं हन्ति मन्युरेव मन्युं स्पृशति न तस्मिन्दोष इति पुराणे'। आप. ध. सू. I. 10. 29. 7; this seems to be a summary of a verse like the one in Baudhāyana (Dh. S. I. 10. 12) and Vasiṣṭha (III. 18) 'स्वाध्यायिनं कुले जातं यो हन्यादाततायिनम् । न तेन भ्रूणहा स स्यान्मन्युस्तं मन्युमृच्छति ॥' (Baud. has अध्यापकं कुले and भ्रूणहा भवति).

90 'श्रुतिर्हि बलीयस्यानुमानिकादाचारात्' आप. ध. सू. 'विरोधे त्वनपेक्ष्यं स्यादसति ह्यनुमानम्' पू. मी. सू. Vide also 'विप्रतिषेधे श्रुतिलक्षणं बलीयः' आप. ध. सू. I. 11. 30. 9 for the same position.

91 'यत्र तु प्रीत्युपलब्धितः प्रवृत्तिर्न तत्र शास्त्रमस्ति' आप., यस्मिन्प्रीतिः पुरुषस्य तस्य लिप्तायैलक्षणं विभक्तत्वात्, पू. मी. सू. Vide also आप. ध. सू. I. 1. 4. 9-10 'दृश्यते चापि प्रवृत्तिकारणम् । प्रीतिर्द्युपलभ्यते' and 'हेतुदर्शनाच्च' पू. मी. सू. I. 3. 4.

convention ( *śamaya* ) of those who know Nyāya ( i. e. Mīmāṃsā ) that aṅgas ( such as the Kalpasūtras are ) cannot be designated the Vedas ( which are the principal ), which is clearly a reference to Pūrvamīmāṃsā ( I. 3. 11-14 )<sup>92</sup> and he says that those who know Nyāya lay down that a mere *anuvāda* (affirming or reciting) of what is well-known to all is not a positive rule ( a *vidhi* ), which is similar to Jaimini's rule<sup>93</sup>. The dictum of Āpastamba that the word " sale " ( *kṛaya* ) applied to a bride in some Vedic texts is merely figurative closely resembles Jaimini's<sup>94</sup> remarks on the same point. The remark of Āpastamba that the rules of *anadhyāya* only apply to Vedic study and not to the recital of *mantras* at sacrifices corresponds to a rule in Jaimini<sup>95</sup> almost in the same words. These examples show that in Āpastamba's day Mīmāṃsā doctrines had been far advanced and that works existed that dealt with Mīmāṃsā topics ( Nyāyas ). The correspondence in language with the Pūrvamīmāṃsāsūtra is so close that one is tempted to advance the view that Āpastamba knew the extant Mīmāṃsā-sūtra or an earlier version of it that contained almost the same expressions. It cannot be said that all these passages are later interpolations. They have all been explained by Haradatta and one of the sūtras referring to Mīmāṃsā topics occurs in so early a work as the commentary of Viśvarūpa ( on Yāj. 1. 7 ) who quotes " Brāhmaṇoktā vidhayaḥ " ( Āp. I. 4. 12. 10 ). The last passage is quoted by Medhātithi also ( on Manu II. 6 ).

The dharmaśūtra of Āpastamba has been quoted from very ancient times as authoritative. Śābara in his *bhāṣya* on Jaimini VI. 8. 18 quotes one sūtra of Āpastamba and a paraphrase of another.<sup>96</sup> The Tantravārtika refers to the sūtras of Āpastamba about local and

92 'अङ्गानां तु प्रधानैरेव्यपदेश इति न्यायवित्तमयः ।' आप. ध. सू. II. 4. 8. 13.

93 'अथापि नित्यानुवादमविधिमाहुर्न्ययविदः' आप. ध. सू. II. 6. 14. 13; 'अर्थवादो वा विधिशेषत्वात्तस्मान्नित्यानुवादः' पू. मी. सू. VI. 7. 30.

94 तस्यां क्रयशब्दः संस्तुतिमात्रम् । धर्माद्धि सम्बन्धः । आप. ध. सू. II. 6. 13. 11-12; 'क्रयस्य धर्ममात्रत्वम्' पू. मी. सू. VI. 1. 15.

95 'विद्यां प्रत्यनव्यायः श्रूयते न कर्मयोगे मन्त्राणाम्' आप. ध. सू. I. 4. 13. 9; 'विद्यां प्रति विधानाद्वा सर्वकालं प्रयोगः स्थात्कर्माधत्वात्मयोगस्य' पू. मी. सू. XII. 3. 19.

96 "अथैव स्मृतिः 'धर्मे च अर्थे च कामे च नातिचरितव्या' इति, 'धर्मप्रजासंपन्ने दारे नान्यां कुर्वीत' इति च एवमिदमपि स्मर्यत एव 'अन्यतरापाये अन्यां कुर्वीत इति ।' शबरः, आप. 8878 'धर्मप्रजासंपन्ने दारे नान्यां कुर्वीत । अन्यतरापाये कार्यां प्राजन्त्याविधात्' II. 5. 11. 12-13.

family usages,<sup>97</sup> about drinking wine and about the conflict between the views of Bauddhāyana and Āpastamba (vide above page 26 also). Śaṅkarācārya in his *bhāṣya* on Brahmasūtra IV. 2. 14 quotes Āpastamba I. 7. 20. 3 (about the planting of trees for fruit as a meritorious act and the collateral benefits of shade and fragrance). He also cites (on Brahmasūtra II. 1. 1.) about the supreme soul a half verse from Āpastamba (I. 8. 23. 2)<sup>98</sup>. In his *bhāṣya* on Brhadāranyaka, he cites Āp. Dh. S. I. 5. 15. 1 (upāsane gurūpām &c.). The two *paṭalas* of Āpastamba (I. 8. 22 and 23) dealing with *adhyātma* (philosophy) were commented upon by Śaṅkarācārya, who, from the general style and method of the commentary (vide Trivandrum edition of the *adhyātmapāṭala*), seems to be the same as the great ācārya. Sureśvara in his *Vārtika* (I. 1. 97) on Śaṅkara's *bhāṣya* on the Brhadāranyakopaniṣad quotes the sūtra about the planting of mango (Āpastamba I. 7. 20. 3<sup>99</sup>) trees. Viśvarūpa, who according to Mādhava, was the same as Sureśvara,<sup>100</sup> quotes (Trivandrum edition) in his commentary on Yājñavalkya (ācāra and vyavahāra only) Āpastamba's sūtras about twenty times. The quotations show that the text of Āpastamba was identical with the one printed, barring a few variations that are no more than mere slips on the part of the scribes of Mss. In his commentary on Yāj. III 237 Viśvarūpa quotes eighteen sūtras of Āpastamba (I. 9. 24. 6-23) consecutively which are the same as those in the printed text. Medhātithi quotes Āpastamba II. 5. 11. 2, II. 4. 7. 16, II. 8. 19. 20, I. 4. 14. 30-31 on Manu II. 247, III. 102, III. 273 and VIII 357 respectively and appears to refer to Āpastamba I. 4. 13. 6 (about "om") on Manu II. 83. The *Mitākṣarā* has several quotations and *Aparārka* contains

97 तन्मन्त्रवार्तिक p. 138 'प्रतिदेशं व्यवस्थया । आपस्तम्बेन संहृत्य दुष्टदुष्टत्वमादृतम् ॥'. This has in view 'एतेन देशकालधर्मा व्याख्याताः' आप. ध. सू. II. 6. 15. 1; 'यापि चापस्तम्बस्मृतिवचनात्तुल्यबलत्वाशङ्का भवेत्सापि तस्माद् ब्राह्मणः सुरां न पिबेदिति एतेन प्रत्यक्षमुक्तिविधिना निराकृतेति नेषं विप्रचारप्रामाण्यमाशङ्कितव्यम्.'

98 परमात्मानमेव प्रकृत्यापस्तम्बः पठति 'तस्मात्कायाः प्रभवन्ति सर्वे स मूलं शाश्वतिकः स नित्यः'.

99 आग्ने कलार्थे इत्यादि आपस्तम्बस्मृतेर्वचः । कलवर्षं समाचरे नित्यानामपि कर्मणाम् । बृहदारण्यकभाष्यवार्तिक. आपस्तम्ब's words are 'तद्यथा आग्ने कलार्थे निमित्ते छाया गन्ध इत्यनूत्पद्येते एवं धर्मं चर्चमाणमर्था अनुत्पद्यन्ते ।'

100 Vide my article in JBBRAS for 1923 pp. 205-206.

about two hundred sūtras of Āpastamba, though rather in a mutilated form. But it is not necessary to refer to these and other later works in detail, since Haradatta's commentary, as will be shown later on, was written about the time of Aparārka. Thus from the days of Śābara (500 A. D. at the latest) to 1100 A. D. we have a host of writers who vouch for the authenticity of the extant text of Āpastamba.

About the home and personal history of Āpastamba little is known. Āpastamba is not an ancient name. It does not occur in the Vedic texts. It occurs in the *gaṇa* "Bidādi" in Pāṇini IV. 1. 104. He speaks of himself as belonging to later ages (*avara*). Vide Āpastamba<sup>101</sup> I. 2. 5. 4. and II. 6. 13. 9. In the *tarpaṇa* he is generally mentioned after Bodhāyana and before Satyāśāḍha Hiranyakeśin (vide note 68a above). Therefore according to tradition his school was elder or more authoritative than that of Hiranyakeśin. In one place Āpastamba refers to a peculiar śrāddha usage of the *udīcyas* (II. 7. 17. 17).<sup>102</sup> Āpastamba must be supposed to have embodied in his work the usages of his own country. If he specially mentions the usages of a particular locality, it would follow that he did not hail from that locality. But the exact meaning of "Udīcya" is doubtful. Haradatta quotes a verse of the grammarians, according to which the country north of the Śarāvati was called "Udīcya". According to the Mahārṇava quoted in the commentary on the *caranavyūha* the Āpastambiyas were to be found to the south of the Narmadā, in the south-east, that is, in Āndhra and the territory about the mouth of the Godāvarī. Therefore it is natural to suppose that Āpastamba's school had its origin in the south and probably in Āndhra. The Pallavas made land grants to Āpastambiyas. Vide I. A. vol. V. page 155.

The age of the Āpastamba-dharmasūtra can be settled within only approximate limits. It is probably later than the Gautama Dharmasūtra and also the Baudhāyana dharmasūtra and before 500 A. D. it was an authoritative smṛti work according to Śābara. Āpastamba is enumerated by Yājñavalkya as a writer on *dharma* (I. 5)

101 'तस्मादृष्योऽवरेषु न जायन्ते नियमातिक्रमात्' and 'तदन्वीक्ष्य प्रयुजानः सौदित्यवरः'.

102 उदीच्यवृत्तिस्त्वासनगतानां हस्तेषु द्वात्रयनम् । on this हरदत्त says श्रावण्या उदकीरवासिन उदीच्यास्तेषां वृत्तिराचारः.

and by Śaṅkha-Likhita. Its style and grammar ( which is un-Pāṇinian in the extreme ) entitle it to great antiquity. There is no clear reference to Buddhism and other schisms anywhere. It appears to look upon Śvetaketu as not far removed from its own epoch. It was probably written at a time when Jaimini had founded his school. Hence we shall not be far wrong if we assign it to some period between 600--300 B. C. On several points his views are opposed to those of his predecessors, e. g. he rejects secondary sons, condemns *niyoga*, does not admit Paiśāca and Prājāpatya as valid forms of marriage ( vide above page 29 ). There are other points also wherein Āpastamba differs from Gautama and the other sūtra-kāras. Gautama ( IV. 14-17 ) and Baudhāyana ( I. 8. 7-12 ) give long lists of mixed castes and Gautama includes Yavana among them. Āpastamba is silent on this point. But this has hardly any bearing on chronology. Even the Vedic works mention the Niṣāda and the Pūrvamīmāṃsāsūtra has a special adhikaraṇa ( VI. 1. 51 ) devoted to him ; the Br. Upaniṣad mentions ( IV. 3. 22 and 37 ) such castes as Cāṇḍāla, and the Gītā mentions the Śvapāka. The Āp. Śrauta speaks of the Niṣāda ( 9. 14. 12-13 ). The Āp. Dh. S. ( II. 1. 2. 6 ) mentions Cāṇḍāla, Paulkasa and Vaiṇa. Gautama ( 17. 30 ) forbids the eating of the flesh of cows and bulls, while Āp. ( I. 5. 7. 30-31 ) seems to allow it and cites the Vājasaneyaka for support. In this connection it has to be noted that Vasiṣṭha also has a similar sūtra ( 14. 46 ). Āp. ( I. 9. 27. 10 ) prescribes a penance for one who practises usury and lays down that one should not eat at the usurer's ( I. 6. 18. 22 ), while Gautama appears to allow usury to a Brāhmaṇa as a calling if done through an agent ( X. 6 ). Baudhāyana, on the other hand, quotes verses that condemn usury in strong language as even worse than brahmahatyā, holds that a Brāhmaṇa who is a usurer should be treated as a śūdra and allows the first two castes to practise usury only towards atheists, śūdras and such like persons ( I. 5. 79-81 ). So these differences of Āp. from others are hardly conclusive as to his chronological position.

The commentary of Haradatta called Ujjvalā-vṛtti is the only one so far recovered. For an account of Haradatta, vide sec. 86. The Smṛticandrikā ( I, page 25 ) quotes a passage from the *bhāṣya* of Āpastamba ( II. 6. 15. 19-20 ) and ( II. p. 300 ) quotes the explanation of the *bhāṣyakāra* on Āpastamba II. 6 14. 1. Both these passages

are not found in the commentary of Haradatta, though in the latter case, Haradatta holds the same view as that of the *Bhāṣyakāra*. Similarly the *Vīramītrodaya* (Vyavahāra, page 671) quotes the *bhāṣyakāra* of Āpastamba, but that quotation does not agree with Haradatta. Haradatta himself does not call his work *bhāṣya*, but *vṛtti*. Besides the *Subodhinī* on the *Mitākṣarā* (on Yāj. II. 132) quotes a passage from the *Āpastambadharmavṛtti* which is found in Haradatta on Āp. II. 6. 14. 1. Haradatta himself cites sometimes two or three other interpretations of the same sūtra (e. g. on Āp. I. 2. 5. 2; I. 3. 10. 6; I. 5. 15. 20; II. 2. 3. 16). So the *bhāṣyakāra* was probably one of his predecessors.

In *Aparārka*, Haradatta, *Smṛticandrikā* and other works there are numerous quotations in verse ascribed to Āpastamba. These quotations are concerned with topics of Āhnikā, Śrāddha, and Prāyaścitta. The *Smṛticandrikā* (III. pp. 423 and 426) quotes a *Stotrāpastamba*. Haradatta on Gautama (22. 18) quotes several verses on *prāyaścitta* from Āpastamba. Three of these verses are found in the *Āpastamba-smṛti* in verse (*Jivananda's* collection vol. I pp. 567-584 chap. I verses 16, 19, 31). The *Smṛti* printed by *Jivananda* contains about 207 verses in ten chapters on *prāyaścitta* and purifications. But the quotations from the *Smṛticandrikā* and *Aparārka* show that the verse Āpastamba was a much larger work and since they regarded the versified work as equally authoritative with the sūtra work, the versified *smṛti* must have been comparatively an ancient work.

### 8. Hiranyakeśi-dharmasūtra.

The *Hiranyakeśi-dharmasūtra* forms the 26th and 27th *praśnas* of the *Hiranyakeśi-kalpa*. The *Śrauta sūtra* has been published by the *Ānandāśrama Press* (Poona). The *Hiranyakeśi-gṛhya-sūtra* was edited with extracts from the commentary of *Mātṛdatta* by Dr. Kiste (Vienna, 1889). The *Gṛhya* forms the 19th and 20th *praśnas* of the *Kalpa*, each *praśna* being divided into eight *pāṭalas*. The *Śrauta-sūtra* is largely based on the *Śrauta-sūtra* of Āpastamba. The *Gṛhya-sūtra* is indebted to the *Gṛhya-sūtra* of *Bhāradvāja*. The *Dharmasūtra* of *Hiranyakeśin* can hardly be called an independent work. Hundreds of sūtras are borrowed word for word from the *Āpastamba Dharmasūtra*. The *Dharmasūtra* of *Hiranyakeśin* is therefore the oldest voucher for the authenticity of *Āpastamba's* text and is very valuable for checking the latter,

The *Hiranyakeśins* form a *sūtra-caraṇa* of the *Khāṇḍīkeya* section of the *Taittirīyaśākhā* and were formed later than the *Āpastambīya* School. In a grant of the Kongu kings dated in 454 A. D. *Brāhmaṇas* of the *Hiranyakeśi* School are mentioned (I. A. vol. V. page 136). According to the *Mahārṇava* quoted in the commentary of the *caraṇavyūha*, the *Hiranyakeśins* were to be found in the south-west between the Sahya mountain and the ocean and near *Paraśurāma* (i. e. in the Konkan). There are at present many *Brāhmaṇas* in the Ratnagiri District who call themselves *Hiranyakeśins*. The *Dattaka-mīmāṃsā* of Nanda-panḍita twice quotes passages from the commentary of Śabaravāmin on the *sūtra* of *Satyāśāḍha*. If he was identical with the great commentator of the *Pūrva-mīmāṃsā* (which is almost certain), then we have unimpeachable evidence for the existence of the works of the *Hiranyakeśins* long before the fifth century A. D.

Bühler in his second edition of the *Āpastamba-dharmasūtra* (1893) gave (in appendix II) the various readings of the *Hiranyakeśi-dharmasūtra* from two MSS. I secured a modern transcript of the *Hiranyakeśi-dharmasūtra* from the Deccan College collection (No 138 of 1881-82), which contains the text and also the commentary of Mahādeva thereon. There are 18 folios for the *sūtra* and 101 for the commentary. That ms. presents some readings which are not noticed by Bühler as found in the two mss. consulted by him. For example, the ms. reads “*saptama āyusṣkāmamaṣṭame brahmavarca-sakāmam* (reversing the order of years in *Āp. I. 1. 1. 21-22*), omits the words ‘*yadi snāyāt daṇḍavat plavet*’ (from *Āp. I. 1. 2. 30.*), reads ‘*vastrāṇyeva vasitobhaya &c.*’ (*Āp. I. 1. 3. 9* omits *vasita*), reads ‘*gurave*’ for ‘*acāryāya*’ in *Āp. I. 1. 3. 31.* The ms. of the *Hiranyakeśi-dharmasūtra* contains certain additions to the *sūtras* of *Āpastamba*. For example, a *sūtra* ‘*kṣāralavaṇa-madhumāṃsāni ca varjayet*’ is added after *Āp. II. 9. 22. 14*, a *sūtra* ‘*teṣāṃ pūjā śreyasyātmanah kāryā*’ occurs after *Āp. II. 9. 25. 8*, and the *sūtra* ‘*sarva-dharmāṇām svadharmānuṣṭhānānīyameṣu ca yuktaḥ syāt*’ occurs after *Āp. II. 9. 25. 13*. The manuscript contains a few verses, that are not found in the *Āpastambadharmasūtra*, introduced by the words ‘*athāpyudāharanti*<sup>103</sup>,’ (except in one case

103 ‘*पशवश्च मुखादाना अश्वाना चालवणोष्ठ (हु)तः । एतद् ब्राह्मणं ते वर्ण्यं तन्नुश्चारजनी-  
कृतः ॥*’ after *आप. ध. सू. I. 7. 21. 4*; *अन्वाधकं कुले जातं यो ह्यन्वादाततामिषम् ।*

viz. 'putreṇa, &c. ) The manuscript also omits certain sūtras found in Āp. e. g. 'varṇajyāyasām cetarair varṇaiḥ' (Āp. II. 5. 11. 8), 'anyatra rāhudarśanāt' (Āp. II. 7. 17. 25), 'athopanayanam tata udakopasparśanam' (Āp. I. 1. 1. 36.). In the case of some sūtras the readings of Hiranyakeśin present a smoother and more classical Sanskrit than that of Āpastamba and are manifestly attempts to bring them in a line with the requirements of the śiṣṭas at the time when the Āpastambasūtras were taken over into the Hiranyakeśi school. Hiranyakeśisūtra has 'pādonam' and 'ardhonam' for 'padūnam' and 'ardhena' of Āpastamba (I. 1. 2. 13-14), 'asandarśane' for 'asandarśe' (Āp. I. 1. 2. 29), 'aglaṇiḥ' for 'aglaṁsnuḥ' (Āp. I. 1. 3. 22), 'prakṣālayet' for 'prakṣālayita' (Āp. I. 1. 3. 36), 'kartṛpatyam' for 'kartapatyam' (Āp. I. 2. 5. 3) 'yathāśakti' for 'śaktiviśayeṇa' (Āp. II. 5. 12. 1). Another noticeable feature is that the arrangement of the sūtras into subsections is a good deal different in the two works. Bühler notes that from the 13th khaṇḍikā (6th paṭala) of the second praśna both the manuscripts consulted by him do not indicate the paṭalas. The Deccan College manuscript does not number them from the second paṭala in the second praśna. The number of paṭalas in the first praśna of Hiranyakeśi is eight, while Āpastamba has eleven paṭalas in each of the two praśnas. The distribution of sūtras in the khaṇḍikās is therefore different in the two works. Hiranyakeśi has 31 khaṇḍikās in the first praśna and 20 in the second. Besides a few of the khaṇḍikās are differently placed. The first khaṇḍikā of Hiranyakeśi (first praśna) stops after Āp. I. 1. 2. 1, the third reaches up to Āp. I. 1. 4. 6; Āp. I. 8. 22 and 23 (the adhyātmapaṭala) come in Hiranyakeśi immediately after Āp. I. 6. 19 and are Hiranya. I. 6. 20; Āp. I. 7. 20 and 21=Hir. I. 6. 21-22; Āp. I. 9. 24 and 25. 1-4=Hir. I. 6. 23; Āp. I. 9. 25. 4-13 and I. 9. 26. 1-10=Hir. I. 7. 24; Āp. I. 9. 26. 11-14 and I. 9. 27=Hir. I. 7. 25; Āp. I. 10. 28=Hir. I. 7. 26; Āp. I. 11. 31. 1-10=Hir. I. 8. 29; Āp. I. 11. 31. 11-23=

न तेन भूषणं भवति मन्युस्तं मन्युमृच्छतीति । which is हिरण्यकेशि I. 7. 27. 8 and comes after आप. ध. सू. I. 10. 29. 7; पुत्रेण लोकाञ्जयति पौत्रेणामृतं सृते । अथ पुत्रस्य पौत्रेण ग्रामोति अन्नस्य विष्टपम् ॥ दौहित्रस्तत्पतिमुञ्चति यत्पातं महद्भयम् । ब्राह्मदेवास्त्वधिकारिणः ॥ after आप. II. 5. 12. 4; 'वेदाध्यायी पञ्चाभिस्त्रिष्टुपर्णो ज्येष्ठ-सामिकः । ब्राह्मदेयानुसन्तानी पञ्चैते पक्षिणावनाः ॥' after आप. ध. सू. II. 7. 17. 21.

The verse अध्यापकं is quoted in Baud. Dh. S. I. 10. 12 and Vas. III. 18. The verse for पुत्रेण &c. compare मनु 9. 137..



Hir. I. 8. 30. In the second *praśna* the variance in distribution of sūtras into *khaṇḍikās* is still greater. Besides Āp. II. 4. 8-9 are placed in Hiraṇyakeśi before Āp. II. 3. 6-7 and Āp. II. 6. 13-15 before Āp. II. 5. 10-11. Sometimes a single sūtra of Āpastamba is split up into two and placed in two different *khaṇḍikās*, e. g. Āp. I. 9. 25. 4 is split into Hir. I. 6. 23. 31 and I. 7. 24. 1 (the portion from 'rājānam gatvā' being the first sūtra of Hiraṇyakeśi's 24th *Khaṇḍikā*).

The com. of Mahādeva Dikṣita called Ujjvalā, is almost word for word the same as that of Haradatta's Ujjvalā. That one has borrowed from the other admits of no doubt and Bühler thinks that Mahādeva is the borrower. But there is hardly anything to turn the scale in favour of Haradatta. Sometimes Mahādeva's commentary contains more matter than Haradatta's (e. g. on the sūtras 'Saptame brahmarcasakamam &c. 'Upanayanam vidyārthasya śrutitah', 'dvādaśavarardhyam') and sometimes Haradatta contains more explanation (e. g. on 'tasmiṃsca vidyākarmāntam &c. ; on 'nāpsu ślāghamānaḥ snāyāt', on 'pāṇisaṃkṣubdhenodakenaika &c.'). Mahādeva differs from Haradatta's explanation of the word 'atha', which the former takes in the sense of 'ānantarya or adhikāra', while the latter takes it only in the sense of 'ānantarya'. That Mahādeva also is an early writer follows from the fact (noted by Bühler p. 117n) that portions of his commentary are contained in the Munich Ms. of Haradatta dated Vikrama-Saṃvat 1668 (1611-12 A. D.). It is to be noted that Haradatta after saluting Gaṇeśa at the beginning of his Ujjvalā does obeisance to Mahādeva (which may mean God Śiva or the author Mahādeva if he was the *guru* or father of Haradatta). Mahādeva often comments on the sūtras as found in Āpastamba and not on the readings of them as existing in the Hiraṇyakeśi school; e. g. he comments on 'padūnam', on 'adhāsanaśāyi' for ardhāsanaśāyi (the reading of the sūtra), on 'ātmasvastyayanārthena' (Āp. II. 5. 11. 9) for 'svastyayanārthena' of the ms. of Hir. The explanations of the two writers sometimes differ, as for example on 'ācaryādhinas syād-anyatra patanīyebhyaḥ' (Āp. I. 1. 2. 19<sup>104</sup>). One more circumstance that is worthy of note is that the Ujjvalā of Haradatta does not contain many quotations from Smṛtis as com-

104 इदं explains 'आचार्याधीनो भवेत्युपनयनान्ते यत्संज्ञासनं तत्सिद्धयेवाचार्याधीनता-  
नूपते,' while महादेव makes it a विधि 'आचार्याधीनतया स्थानव्यमिति विधिः'.

pared with his commentary on the Gautamadharmasūtra. Although one may be inclined to hold that it is Mahādeva who borrows, it must be clearly recognized that there is hardly any positive evidence in support of such a view. There is a commentary called Vaijayanti on the Hiranyakeśi-śrauta-sūtra. This Mahādeva is very likely identical with the Mahādeva who commented upon the dharmasūtra.

### 9. Vasistha-dharmasūtra.

This *dharmasūtra* has been printed several times. The collection of Jivananda (part II, pp. 456-496) contains only 20 chapters and a portion of the 21st and so does the collection of Mr. M. N. Dutt (Calcutta 1908). The Ānandaśrama collection of smṛtis (1905, pp. 187-231) and the edition of Dr. Führer in the B. S. series (1916) contain thirty chapters. According to Dr. Jolly (R. u. S., p. 6) some mss. give only six or ten chapters. The Vasiṣṭhadharmasūtra with the commentary called Vidvanmodinī was printed at Benares. In the following Dr. Führer's edition has been used.

Kumārila (vide note 55 above) tells us that the *dharmasūtra* of Vasiṣṭha was specially studied by the students of the Ṛgveda, but that along with other *dharmasūtras* it is authoritative for all *caranās*. No śrauta and grhya sūtras of Vasiṣṭha, if they ever existed, have come down to us. We have therefore to fall back upon one of two hypotheses, viz. either the *dharmasūtra* of Vasiṣṭha is the solitary remnant of a school that might have once possessed a complete *kalpa* or that it was composed as an independent work on *dharma* and was subsequently seized upon by the students of the Ṛgveda, who had only śrauta and grhya sūtras of Āśvalāyana. For reasons given elsewhere I incline to the latter view. The *dharmasūtra* of Vasiṣṭha cites quotations from all Vedas and beyond the name Vasiṣṭha there is hardly anything special in the *dharmasūtra* to connect it with the Ṛgveda. It is true that in the 17th chap. several verses of the Ṛgveda (such as I. 21. 5, I. 124. 7, V. 4. 10 which occur in sūtras, 3, 16 and 4 respectively) and several passages from the story of Śunaḥśepa in the Aitareyabrāhmaṇa are quoted by the sūtra and that several hymns of the Ṛgveda, such as the *asyavāntīya* (Rg. I. 164), *haviṣpāntīya* (Rg. X. 88), *Aghamarṣaṇa* (X. 190), are referred to in the 26th chap. But there is nothing remarkable in this as some of the verses and *suktas* are mentioned in the Bauddhayanadharmaśāstra also. Besides the Vas. Dh. S. quotes several

passages from the Taittirīyasamhitā ( as in Vas. V. 7-9, which quotes Tai. S. II. 5. 1. 6 and Vas. XI. 48 which quotes Tai. S. VI. 3. 10. 5), the Śatapatha-brāhmaṇa, the Maitrayaṇīya-samhitā ( in Vas. I. 37 ).

The contents of the Vas. Dh. S. are :— I Definition of *Dharma*, limits of Āryāvarta, who are sinners, the mortal sins, a brāhmaṇa can marry a girl of any of the three higher castes, six forms of marriage, the king was to regulate the conduct of people and to take the sixth part of wealth as a tax ; II. The four *varṇas*, the greatness of *ācārya*, before *upanayana* there is no authority for religious rites, the privileges and duties of the four castes, in distress a Brāhmaṇa could subsist by resorting to the calling of a Kṣatriya or Vaiśya, a Brāhmaṇa was forbidden to sell certain things, usury condemned, rates of interest allowed ; III. Censure of illiterate Brāhmaṇa, rules on finding treasure-trove, who are *ātatāyins*, when they could be killed in self-defence, who are *pañktipāvanas*, constitution of a *pariṣad*, rules about *acamana*, *śauca* and purification of various substances ; IV. The constitution of the four castes is based upon birth and the performance of *samskāras*, the duties common to all castes, honouring guests, *madhuparka*, impurity on birth and death ; V. dependence of women, rules of conduct for a *rajasvalā* ; VI. usage is transcendental *dharma*, praise of *ācāra*, rules about answering calls of nature, moral characteristics of a brāhmaṇa and the peculiar characteristics of a śūdra, censure of partaking food at the houses of śūdras, rules of etiquette and good breeding ; VII the four āśramas, and the duties of a student ; VIII. Duties of an householder, honouring guests, IX. rules for forest hermits ; X. rules for *sannyāsins* ; XI. six persons who deserve special honour, viz. the priest at the sacrifice, son-in-law, king, paternal and maternal uncles and a *snātaka* ; order of precedence in serving food, guests, rules about śrāddha, times for it, the brāhmaṇas to be invited at it, rules about *agnihotra*, *upanayana*, the proper time, staff, girdle &c. for it ; method of begging for alms, *prāyaścitta* for those whose *upanayana* is not performed ; XII. rules of conduct for a *snātaka* ; XIII. rules about the beginning of Vedic study, rules about holidays for Vedic studies, rules about falling at the feet of the *guru* and others, guiding principles in precedence as regards respect ( learning, wealth, age, relationship, avocation, each prior deserving more consideration than each succeeding one ), rule of the road ; XIV. rules about forbidden and permitted food, rules about the flesh of certain birds and animals ; XV. rules of adoption,

about excommunication of those who revile the Vedas or perform sacrifices of śūdras and for other sins; XVI. About administration of justice, king as guardian of minors, threefold *pramāṇas*, viz. documents, witnesses and possession; rules about adverse possession and about king's advisers; qualifications of witnesses; perjury condoned in certain cases; XVII. praise of *aurasa* son; conflicting views about *kṣetraja* son, viz. whether he belongs to the begetter or to him on whose wife he is begotten; twelve kinds of sons; partition between brothers, grounds of exclusion from partition, rules of *niyoga*, rules about grown-up unmarried girl, rules of inheritance, king as ultimate heir; XVIII. *pratiloma* castes such as *cāṇḍāla*, no Vedic studies for śūdras or in their presence; XIX. king's duty to protect and to punish; importance of *purohita*; XX. about *prāyaścittas* for various acts unknowingly or knowingly done; XXI. *prāyaścitta* for adultery by Śūdra and others with women of the Brāhmaṇa caste or for cow-killing; XXII. *prāyaścitta* for eating forbidden food and sacred texts that purify in case of sins; XXIII. penances for *Brahmacārin* having sexual intercourse, for drinking wine &c.; XXIV. *Kṛcchra* and *Atikṛcchra*; XXV. secret penances and penances for lesser sins; XXVI-VII. virtues of *prāṇāyāma*, Vedic hymns of *Gāyatrī* as purifiers; XXVIII. praise of women, eulogy of Vedic *mantras* like *aghamaṛṣaṇa* and of gifts; XXIX. rewards of gifts, *brahmacārya*, *tapas* &c.; XXX. eulogy of *dharma*, truth and *brāhmaṇa*.

The Vas. Dh. S. resembles in several respects the other dharmasūtras described above. It contains almost the same subjects and is similarly composed in prose interspersed with verses. The Vas. Dh. S. is in style like the Gautamadharmasūtra and has many sūtras identical with or closely resembling those of the latter. Vide. p. 18 above. It has also several sūtras closely corresponding with the sūtras of Baudhāyana. Grave doubts have been entertained about the authenticity of the whole of the text of the Vas. Dh. S. as the mss. contain varying numbers of chapters from 6 to 30, and as the text is hopelessly corrupt in several places (e. g. vide note 108 below). The Vas. Dh. S. contains many verses which bear the impress of a comparatively late age. Chapters 25-28 are entirely in verse, while there are other chapters (like III. 2-12, VI. 1-13, XI. 20-42) which contain many verses interposed between prose passages. In this respect Vasishṭha's work is on a par with Bau-

dhāyana's, in the fourth praśna of which there are chapters entirely consisting of verses. It has therefore been argued that the text of Vasiṣṭha was tampered with freely, particularly as regards the chapters at the end. But as shown below it will have to be admitted that the interpolations, whatever they may be, were made at a very early period. The *Mitākṣarā* quotes Vas. by name about 80 times and the quotations are taken from almost every chapter from the first to the last. For example, *Mit.* quotes Vas. 27. 1 on Yāj. III. 311, Vas. 27. 21 on Yāj. III. 324, Vas. 28. 7 on Yāj. III. 298, Vas. 28. 18, 19 and 22 on Yāj. III. 310. Even *Medhātithi* quotes Vasiṣṭha over twenty times. The quotations are mostly taken from the first chapter to the 21st. Only one quotation from the last few chapters (viz. 27. 16) has been found in *Medhātithi* (on *Manu* XI. 211) and that too is not quoted as Vasiṣṭha's, but is ascribed to 'others.' *Viśvarūpa*, who flourished about the first quarter of the 9th century quotes Vas. about thirty times in his commentary on the *ācāra* and *vyavahāra* sections of Yāj. These quotations hardly differ in any respect from the text of Dr. Führer's edition and are scattered over almost all chapters from the 1st to the 17th, six quotations being taken from chapters 3 and 17 each. In the *prāyaścitta* section *Viśvarūpa* quotes Vas. even more frequently. Besides several sūtras from the 1st, 4th, 10th and 11th chapters, he quotes here no less than 22 sūtras of the 20th chap. and 9 of the 21st. Moreover sūtras 37 and 39 of the 23rd chap. are quoted (on Yāj. III. 281-282). What is more remarkable is that two verses (2-3) of the 28th chapter are ascribed to Vasiṣṭha and explained in detail (on Yāj. III. 256), while Vas. 28. 4 is quoted without the author's name. These facts make it certain that the Vas. Dh. S. contained in *Viśvarūpa*'s day all the chapters from the first to the 23rd and also the 28th. *Śaṅkara* in his *bhāṣya* in *Bṛ. Upaniṣad* (III. 5. 1) quotes Vas. X. 4 and on *Bṛ. Up.* IV. 5. 15 he quotes Vas. VII. 3. The Vas. Dh. S. quotes numerous verses preceded by the words 'athāpyudāharanti', which is the case with *Baudhāyana* also. Several verses occur without these words being prefixed, but most of them seem to be quotations (e. g. Vas. II. 3 which combines *Manu* II. 169 and 170, IV. 6 which is *Manu* 5. 41, VI. 6 and 8 which are *Manu* IV. 157 and 158). Some of these verses introduced with the words 'athāpi' &c. as well as some of those not so introduced are in the regular classical *Upajāti*, *Upendra-vajra* or *Indravajra* (vide. I. 38, X. 20 for verses with *athapi* &c.

and VI. 9 and 25, X. 17, XVI. 36 for verses without them ). Some of the verses are in the ancient Triṣṭubh form ( e. g. VI. 3 and 30, VIII. 17, XVII. 71 ). In one verse ( VI. 5 ) there are twelve letters in the first *pāda* and 11 in the rest. One quotation with the words "athāpi" &c. is in prose ( II. 5 ). There are a few un-Pāṇinian forms like 'Vivadanti' in XIV. 47 ( vide Pāṇini I. 3. 47 ). It looks as if the dharmasūtra once ended with the 24th chapter, where we have an injunction ( in sūtra 6 ) against imparting the dharmasūtra to one who is not a son or pupil. The same sūtra occurs in Baudhāyana Dh. S. IV. 4. 9 and the succeeding sūtra is the same in both. But the words 'prāyaścitta has been described in the *rahasya* sections for playing false to the husband' ( in Vas. V. 4 ) apparently refer either to chapters 25-28 ( which contain *rahasya* penances ) or to some prototype of those chapters now lost.

The Vas. Dh. S. quotes largely from the R̥gveda and other Vedic *Saṁhitās*. Among the Brāhmaṇas, the Aitareya and Śatapatha are frequently cited. The Vājasaneyaka ( Vas. 12. 31 and 23. 13 ) and the Kāthaka ( Vas. 12. 24 and 30. 5 ) are mentioned by name. The Tai. Āraṇyaka is quoted in Vas. 23. 23. The Upaniṣads and Vedānta occur in 22. 9. Vasiṣṭha quotes a *gāthā* of the Bhāllavins from their Nidāna work about the extent of the home of Brāhmanism, which is quoted by Baudhāyana also ( Dh. S. I. 1. 27 ). He speaks of the *aṅgas* of the Veda ( 3. 23 and 13. 7 ) and gives their number as six ( 3. 19 ). Itihāsa and Purāṇa are mentioned in 27. 6. The science of words ( grammar ), of omens and portents and of astrology and astronomy ( Nakṣatravidyā ) are referred to in 10. 20-21. He prohibits the learning of the language of the Mlecchas ( in 6. 41 ). Vas. quotes a verse that states that the view holding the *apramāṇya* of the Vedas leads to perdition ( 12. 41 ). In Vas. II. 8-11 occurs the Vidyāsūkta in four verses that we meet with in the Nirukta ( II. 4 ). Vasiṣṭha calls his own work dharmasāstra ( in 24. 6 ) and probably refers to other works on *dharma* in the words 'one who studies dharmas' ( in 3. 19 ). The study of dharmasāstra as a penance for even mortal sins is spoken of in 27. 19. Vas. quotes several authors on dharmasāstra. He quotes a verse from Hārita ( in II. 6 ) which occurs in Baudhāyana also with slight variations ( Baud. Dh. S. I. 2. 7 ), though without the author's name. The two halves of this verse are almost the same as the latter halves of Manu. 2. 171-172. Bühler is therefore not quite accurate when he

says without qualification that the verse attributed to Hārta occurs in Manu (p. XX, S. B. E. vol. XIV). Vas. quotes Gautama twice (in 4. 35 and 37) about impurity on death, the first corresponding to Gautama (14. 41), while there is nothing in Gautama to correspond to the 2nd. Vas. quotes a verse (11. 20) which mentions Yama by name and embodies the latter's views. Vas. (18. 13-15) quotes three ślokas sung by Yama, one of which (14) is the same as Manu 4. 80 and another (15) is very similar to Manu 4. 81. Another śloka of Yama is quoted by Vas. (19. 48) which is almost the same as Manu 5. 93. From these facts and others Bühler draws the conclusion (S. B. E. vol. XIV, p. XX) that these verses were taken from the Mānavadharmasūtra, which occupied the same position in Vasiṣṭha's day as the Manusmṛti does at present. I demur to this conclusion, which will be discussed later on in detail (under Manusmṛti). Vas. (14. 30-32) quotes ślokas of Prajāpati, the first of which mentions Yama by name. Vas. 14. 16-19 and 24-27 are quoted as ślokas of Prajāpati, three of which (14. 16, 18 and 24) are practically the same as Manu. 4. 248, 249 and 5. 127. Vas. 14. 19 contains a *pāda* which occurs in Manu 4. 212. It is remarkable that the Vas. Dh. S. cites Vasiṣṭha himself with great reverence (as *bhagavān*) in 2. 50 (about the rate of interest), 24. 5 (about Kṛcchra penance), 30. 11. In numerous places the Vas. Dh. S. either refers to Manu by name or quotes the views of Manu (under the form 'iti Mānavam') or a śloka of Manu (with the words 'Mānavam ślokaṃ'). All these passages have an important bearing on the age of the Manusmṛti and on the supposed existence of a Mānavadharmasūtra. They therefore deserve to be carefully examined. Vas. I. 17 is in prose (about local, family or caste usages) and summarises the views of Manu. The absence of the word 'iti' before 'abravīn' Manuḥ' and the form of the sūtra itself clearly establishes that Vas. is not directly quoting a sūtra of Manu. That sūtra is only a summary of our Manu I. 118. Vas. 3. 2 (which is preceded by the words 'Mānavam ślokaṃ') is Manu II. 168. And so are Vas. 13. 16, 20. 18, which are Manu 4. 117 and 11. 151 (with very slight variations). That the latter existed in Vasiṣṭha's text is vouched for by Aparārka (p. 1075). Vas. 4. 5 is in prose and cites the view of Manu that animals may be sacrificed only for worshipping and honouring the

manes, deities and guests <sup>105</sup>. There is hardly anything to show that it is a direct quotation from Manu and not a summary of Manu's views. The sūtra briefly summarises the views that we find expressed in our Manu 5. 22, 32, 41 and 42 (the words of 42 'eṣvartheṣu paśuṁ hiṁsan' are interesting and bear a close resemblance to 'paśuṁ hiṁsyād' in Vas.). That sūtra is followed by a verse which is the same as Manu 5. 41. It is to be noted that the same verse occurs in the dharmasūtra of Viṣṇu (51. 64) which reads 'nānyatreṭi kathāṁcana' for 'nānyathetyabravīn Manuḥ'. This change appears to have been purposely made to keep up the impression that the Viṣṇu-Dh. S. emanated from Viṣṇu himself and so could not have borrowed from a human author. Vas. 4. 7 is very similar to Manu 5. 48. Bühler (S. B. E. Vol. 25, p. xxxi) is wrong in taking Vas. 4. 8 as a quotation from the Mānavadharmasūtra. There is nothing to show that it is so taken. It is more probably a quotation from or a summary of a Brāhmaṇa passage (compare a quotation in Aparārka on Yāj. 1. 109, which is similar). Vide note 46. Vas. 23. 43 (where Manu is referred to as prescribing an easy penance called Śiśukṛcchra for children and old men) corresponds more or less with Manu 11. 211 and 219 and Vas. 26. 8 has evidently Manu 11. 260 in view. There are only two places in Vasiṣṭha where the name of Manu occurs for which it is not possible to point out a corresponding verse in the Manusmṛti. They are Vas. 12. 16 and 19 37. The latter is cited as a Mānavaśloka and is in the Upajāti metre.<sup>106</sup> Because this is not found in our Manu, Bühler and other Western scholars seem to think that the verse is taken from the Mānavadharmasūtra which once existed in mixed prose and verse and is now lost. But as will be shown elsewhere this hypothesis is based, to say the least, on very slender foundations. Besides these two that are not found in our Manu, there are about forty verses that are common to the Vas. Dh. S. and the Manusmṛti and about a dozen verses which, though not strictly identical, are more or less similar. There are several prose sūtras of Vas. which correspond to the

<sup>105</sup> पितृदेवातिथिपूजायामप्येव पशुं हिंस्यादिति मानवम् । वसिष्ठ 4. 5 ; वसिष्ठ 4. 8 is अथापि ब्राह्मणाय वा राजन्याय वामन्यागताय महोक्षाणं वा महाजं वा पचेदेवमस्मा अतिथ्यं कुर्वन्तीति ।

<sup>106</sup> शुल्के चापि मानवं श्लोकमुदाहरन्ति—न भिन्नकार्षापणमस्ति शुल्के न शिल्पवृत्तौ न शिशौ न दूते । न भैक्षालब्धे न हुतावशेषे न श्रोत्रिये न प्रयजिते न यज्ञे ॥. The vi. r. (p. 305) says 'वसिष्ठः शुल्के चापि मानवं श्लोकमुदाहरति न भिन्नम्' &c.



verses of Manu almost word for word.<sup>107</sup> The hypothesis that commends itself to me is that Vas. contains borrowings from the Manusmṛti or its purer ancient original in verse.

In the words 'Śrāmaṇakenāgnimādhāya' ( Vas. 9. 10 ), the sūtra of Vikhanas seems to be referred to. Gautama ( Dh. S. 3. 26 ) contains the same words. Vasiṣṭha's 22nd chap. is the same as Gautama's 19th and Baudhāyana's tenth in the 3rd *praśna* and seems to have been borrowed from Gautama. Vasiṣṭha refers to the views of others in the words 'eke' or 'anye' ( Vas. 1. 12, 13, 25 ; 4. 10; 17. 66; 20. 2 ). Dr. Jolly ( S. B. E. vol. VII, p. xviii ) thinks that Vas. 28. 10-15 and 18-22 are borrowed from the Viṣṇudharma-sūtra chap. LVI and LXXXVII [or its original the Kāthakadharmasūtra. Dr. Jolly is not right with regard to both the places. Bühler has already pointed out his mistake as to the second passage ( S. B. E. vol. XIV p. XXII ). The verses in Vas. 28. 10-15 occur in several smṛtis ( vide Śaṅkhasmṛti, 10th chap. in Jivananda's ed. part II. pp. 356-357 for the same verses ). Besides Vas. 28. 11 occurs in Baud. Dh. S. IV. 3. 7. Hence it is hardly proper for any scholar to make the dogmatic assertion that one particular smṛti must have borrowed from any other. The rather very corrupt passage in Vasiṣṭha ( 16. 21-23<sup>108</sup> ) very closely resembles a passage of Śaṅkha, which is cited by Viśvarūpa on Yāj. I. 305 and by the Kṛtya-kalpataru ( I. O. Cat. Ms. No. 852, folio 8a ).

Bühler is of opinion that the home of the school to which the Vas. Dh. S. belonged lay to the north of the Narmadā and the

107 वसिष्ठ 7. 3. 'तेषां वेदमधीत्य वेदो वेदान्वाविशीर्णमस्यचर्यो यमिच्छेत्तमावसेत् ।' compare मनु 3. 2 ; वसिष्ठ 13. 61 'तृणभूम्यग्न्युदकवाक्सुतृतानसूयाः सतां गृहे नोच्छिद्यन्ते कदाचन ।' ; compare मनु 3. 101 ; वसिष्ठ 16. 30 'स्त्रीणां साक्षिणः स्त्रियः कुर्याद् द्विजानां सदृशा द्विजाः शुद्राणां सन्तः शुद्राभ्यान्त्यानामन्ययोनयः' ; compare with मनु 8. 68 'स्त्रीणां साक्ष्यं स्त्रियः कुर्युर्द्विजानां सदृशा द्विजाः । शुद्राश्च सन्तः शुद्राणामन्यानामन्ययोनयः ॥'.

108 The printed Vas. reads 'वेधसो वा राजा श्रेयान् गृध्रपरिवारं स्यात् । गृध्रपरिवारं वा राजा श्रेयान् । गृध्रपरिवारं स्यान्न गृध्रो गृध्रपरिवारं स्यात्' . This hardly makes any sense. The कृत्यकल्पतरु presents a good reading ( from शङ्खलोलिखित ) 'न गृध्रपरिवारः स्यात् । कामं गृध्रो राजा श्रेयान् हंसपरिवारः । परिवारादि दोषाः प्रादुर्भवन्ति । तेऽहं विनाश्यात् ।'.

Vindhya ( S. B. E. vol. XIV p. XVI ). When it is extremely problematical whether the Vas. Dh. S. was the product of a school, it is idle to speculate as to the home of the Vas. Dh. S. Bühler's is no more than a mere conjecture and it is better to admit that we know nothing positive at present on the point.

The earliest work to refer to Vasiṣṭha as an authority on *dharma* is our Manu ( 8. 140 ), saying that Vas. allowed 1/80th of the principal as interest per month. This appears to refer to the rule in Vas. 2. 50. We saw above that Vas. borrows from the Manusmṛti, which in its turn quotes a rule of Vasiṣṭha. The explanation of this is twofold. Both the Manusmṛti and Vas. have received later additions and further it is possible that the present Vas. Dh. S. is the work of some one who had received the teachings of Vas. through a succession of teachers and disciples. Yāj. mentions ( 1. 4 ) Vasiṣṭha as a writer on *dharma*. The Tantravārtika as seen above ( note 55 ) remarks that the Vas. Dh. S. was studied by Ṛgvedins. The same work when speaking of works on *dharma* puts Manu, Gautama and Vasiṣṭha in the forefront.<sup>108a</sup> Viśvārūpa, Medhātithi and other early commentators largely quote from Vas. The verse 'agnerapatyam' ( Vas. 28. 16 ) occurs in the Ragīm copperplate of Tivaradeva of the last quarter of the 8th century ( Fleet's Gupta Inscriptions No. 81 ). Therefore the existence of a work of Vasiṣṭha on *dharma* at least in the first centuries of the Christian era is vouched for with certainty and the authenticity of its text is supported by eminent writers from the 7th century downwards. Aparārka quotes passages from the Bhaviṣyapurāṇa which have in view the present text of Vas.<sup>109</sup> Some of the views held by Vasiṣṭha are very ancient. For example, he speaks of the twelve secondary sons, assigns a very inferior position to the Dattaka son ( 17th chapter ), allows *niyoga* ( 17. 56 ff ) and the remarriage of child widows ( 17. 74 ); like Āpastamba he mentions only six

108a 'प्रायेण मनुगौतमवसिष्ठदिप्रणीताः समानेष्वर्थेषु धर्मसंहिता वर्तन्ते । तेनाविगानात्ताभ्य एव श्रुतयः स्वनुमानाः । न च व्याकरणस्य तामिः समानार्थत्वम् ।' तन्मन्त्रार्थिक on जैमिनि I. 3. 24.

109 'वसिष्ठेन समाख्यातं ब्रह्मद्वयव्यपोजनम् । द्वादशरात्रमन्महो द्वादशरात्रमुपवसेत् ॥' अपरार्क p. 1067 ( this is वसिष्ठ 23. 38 ); 'वसिष्ठेन तथोक्तं वै प्रायश्चित्तं सुराधिप । कामतो मयपाने तु न सुरायाः कदाचन ।' अपरार्क p. 1075 ( this is वसिष्ठ 20. 10 ).

forms of marriage ( 1. 28-29 ), *brāhma*, *daiva*, *arṣa*, *gandharva*, *kṣātra* and *manuṣa*. In some respects his views are different from those of early writers like Gautama and Baudhāyana. He prohibits the marriage of a Brāhmaṇa with a śūdra woman ( I. 25-26 ). Vide Baud. Dh. S. I. 8. 2 for the contrary view.' He elaborates rules of adoption ( 15th chapter ) which are not found in Gaut. or Baud. or Āpastamba. He speaks of documents as one of the three means of proof ( Vas. 16. 10-15 ), while Gautama, Āpastamba and Baudhāyana are silent on the point, though in Gautama ( 13. 4 ) there appears to be a reference to documents. Taking all these things into consideration it may be said that Vasiṣṭha is later than Gautama, Āpastamba and Baudhāyana, but much earlier than the beginnings of the Christian era and may tentatively be assigned to the period between 300-100 B. C. It has been asserted by an eminent authority ( Cambridge History of India vol. I, p. 249 ) that Vasiṣṭha 18. 4 ( vaiśyena brāhmaṇyām-utpanno Rāmako bhavatyāhuḥ ) probably contains a reference to the Romans. This assumption is gratuitous and does not deserve serious consideration. The reading Romaka ( on which the learned writer relies ) is not supported by the best mss. and it is most hazardous to seize with avidity on a variant reading and to build an imposing structure of chronology thereon. The offspring of a Vaiśya male from a Brāhmaṇa woman is designated Rāmaka by Vasiṣṭha, while Gautama calls him Kṛta ( 4. 15 ) and Baud. Dh. S. ( I. 9. 7 ) calls such an offspring Vaidehaka ; so Rāmaka has as much to do with the Romans as with Rameses. In the *nibandhas* there are several quotations ascribed to Vasiṣṭha which are not found in the printed Dharmasūtra. For example, Haradatta on Gaut. ( 22. 18 ) quotes a verse in the Upajāti metre which is not found in the present text <sup>110</sup>.

So early a writer as Viśvarūpa cites ( on Yāj. I. 19 ) the views of a writer called Vṛddha-Vasiṣṭha. The Mit. on Yāj. ( II. 91 ) quotes the definition of a *jayapatra* ( judgment ) from Vṛddha-Vasiṣṭha and on III. 20 quotes him about impurity on miscarriage. The *Smṛticandrikā* quotes about 20 verses from Vṛddha-Vasiṣṭha on *ahnika* and *śrāddha* ; Bhaṭṭoji in his gloss on the *Caturvimsatimāsa*

110 The verse is न नालिकेरं न शण्वालेन चापि मौजेन न वधशकलेः । एतेषु च न निवर्त्यनीया बह्वानुनिवेत् परशुं प्रहस्य ॥ The same verse is quoted in the *mitaśāstra* ( on Yāj. III. 264 ) without the author's name.

( p. 12 ) seems to quote a prose passage from Vṛddha-Vasiṣṭha. From the above it follows that Vṛddha-Vasiṣṭha was an early compilation and dealt with almost all such topics ( including Vyavahāra ) as are dealt with by Yāj. The Mit. also quotes a Brhad-Vasiṣṭha. The Smṛticandrikā ( III. p. 300 ) quotes a few verses from a Jyotir-Vasiṣṭha. The I. O. catalogue ( No. 1339 p. 392 ) speaks of a Vasiṣṭha-smṛti in ten *adhyāyas* about the religious observances and duties enjoined on devotees of Viṣṇu.

That Yajñasvāmin wrote a commentary on the Vas. Dh. S. follows from Govindasvāmin's comment on Baud. Dh. S. ( II. 2. 51 ), where he quotes Vas. 21. 13 and Yajñasvāmin's comment thereon.

### 10. Viṣṇudharmasūtra.

The Viṣṇudharmasūtra has been printed several times in India, viz. by Jivananda in his Dharmasāstrasaṅgraha ( 1876 part I pp. 70-176 ), by the Bengal Asiatic Society ( 1881, ed. by Dr. Jolly with extracts from the commentary Vaijayanti ), by M. N. Dutt ( Dharmasāstra texts, vol. II. pp. 541-666, Calcutta, 1909 ) and translated by Dr. Jolly ( in the S. B. E. vol. VII with an Introduction ). In the present work Dr. Jolly's edition has been used. The sūtra contains one hundred chapters. Though the number of chapters is so large, the sūtra is not very extensive. There are several chapters such as 40, 42 and 76 that contain only one sūtra and one verse. The first chapter and the last two are entirely in verse; the remaining chapters are in mixed prose and verse, the versified portion being generally at the end of each chapter. As pointed out by the Vaijayanti the sūtra is in close relation to one of the oldest schools of the Yajurveda, viz. Kāṭha. It also stands in a peculiar relation to the extant Manusmṛti. According to the Caranavyūha, Kāṭha and Cārāyaṇiya are two of the twelve sub-divisions of Caraka-śākhā of the Yajurveda. Dr. Jolly ( S. B. E. vol. VII p. XII ) says that the Viṣṇudharmasūtra has four chapters ( 21, 67, 73 and 86 ) in common with the Kāṭhak-grhya ( except the final parts in 21, 67, 86 ) and that both drew from a common source. Bühler points out ( West and Bühler's digest, 3rd ed. p. 35 ) that the Kāṭhakagrhya found in Kashmir agrees closely with the Dharmasūtra of Viṣṇu and the *mantras* in the latter agree with the Kāṭhaka recension of the Yajurveda. But the Viṣṇudharmasūtra is not the work of the same author that composed the Kāṭhaka Śrauta or Grhya sūtras, nor does it appear that it formed part of the

Kāthaka Kalpa. Dr. Jolly (R. u. S. p. 7) says that Govindarāja (12th century) in his Smṛtīmañjarī cites a passage in prose from a Kāthasūtrakṛt on the penance for Brāhmaṇa murder which is wanting in our Viṣṇusmṛti (vide S. B. E. Vol. 25, p. XXI n for the passage).

The contents of the Viṣṇu-dharma-sūtra are :—1. The earth being lifted out of the surging ocean by the great Boar, went to Kaśyapa to inquire as to who would support her thereafter, and was sent by him to Viṣṇu who told her that those who would follow the duties of *varṇas* and *āśramas* would be her support, whereupon the earth pressed the great God to impart to her their duties ; 2. the four *varṇas* and their *dharma*s ; 3. the duties of kings (*rājadharmāḥ*) ; 4. the Kārṣāpaṇa and smaller measures ; 5. punishments for various offences ; 6. debtors and creditors, rates of interest, sureties ; 7. three kinds of documents ; 8. witnesses ; 9. general rules about ordeals ; 10–14. ordeals of balance, fire, water, poison and holy water (*kośa*) ; 15. the twelve kinds of sons, exclusion from inheritance, eulogy of sons ; 16. offspring of mixed marriages, and mixed castes ; 17. partition, joint family and rules of inheritance to one dying sonless, re-union, stridhana ; 18. partition among sons of a man from wives of different castes ; 19. carrying the dead body for cremation, impurity on death, praise of Brāhmaṇas ; 20. the duration of the four Yugas, Manvantara, Kalpa, Mahākalpa, passages inculcating that one should not grieve too much for the departed ; 21. the rites for the dead after period of mourning, monthly śrāddha, sapīṇḍikaraṇa ; 22. periods of impurity on death for *sapīṇḍas*, rules of conduct in mourning, impurity on birth, and rules about impurity on touching various persons and objects ; 23. purification of one's body and of various substances ; 24. marriage, forms of marriage, inter-marriages, guardians for marriage ; 25. the *dharma*s of women ; 26. precedence among wives of different castes ; 27. the *saṁskāras*, garbhādhāna and others ; 28. the rules for *brahmacārins* ; 29. eulogy of ācārya ; 30. time for the starting of Vedic study and holidays ; 31. father, mother and ācārya deserve the highest reverence ; 32. other persons deserving of respect ; 33. the three sources of sin, viz. passion, anger, greed ; 34. kinds of *atipātakas*, deadliest sins ; 35. five *mahāpātakas* ; 36. *anupātakas*, that are as deadly as the *mahāpātakas* ; 37. numerous *upapātakas* ; 38–42. other lesser sins ; 43. the twenty one hells and the duration of hell torments for various sinners ; 44. the various low births to which sinners are consigned for various sins ; 45. the

various diseases suffered by sinners and the low pursuits they have to follow by way of retribution ; 46-48. various kinds of *kṛcchras* ( penances ), *sāntapana*, *cāndrāyana*, *prasrtiyāvaka* ; 49. actions prescribed for a devotee of Vāsudeva and the rewards thereof ; 50. *prāyaścitta* for killing a *brāhmaṇa* and other human beings, for killing cows and other animals ; 51-53. *prāyaścittas* for drinking wine and other forbidden substances, for theft of gold and other articles, for incest and sexual intercourse of other kinds ; 54. *prāyaścittas* for miscellaneous acts ; 55. secret penances ; 56. holy hymns like *Aghamarṣaṇa* that purge sin ; 57. whose society should be avoided, *Vrātyas*, unrepentant sinners, avoiding gifts ; 58. the pure, variegated (mixed) and dark kinds of wealth ; 59. The duties of house-holders, *pākayajñas*, the five daily *mahāyajñas*, honouring guests ; 60. the daily conduct of a householder and good breeding ; 61-62. rules about brushing the teeth, *ācamana* ; 63. means of livelihood for a householder, rules for guidance, good and evil omens on starting on journey, rule of the road ; 64. bathing and *tarpaṇa* of gods and Manes ; 65-67. worship of Vāsudeva ; flowers and other materials of worship, offering of food to deities and *piṇḍas* to ancestors and giving food to guests ; 68. rules about time and manner of taking food ; 69-70. sexual intercourse with wife and about sleep ; 71. general rules of conduct for a *snātaka* ; 72. value of self-restraint ; 73-86. *śrāddhas*, the procedure of *śrāddhas*, *aṣṭakā śrāddha*, the ancestors to whom *śrāddha* is to be offered, times of *śrāddha*, fruits of *śrāddha* on the several week days and the 27 *nakṣatras* and the *tithis*, materials for *śrāddha*, *brāhmaṇas* unfit to be invited at *śrāddha*, *brāhmaṇas* who are *pañkti-pāvana* ; countries unfit for *śrāddha*, *tīrthas*, letting loose of a bull ; 87-88. gifts of antelope skin, or a cow ; 89. *kārtika snāna* ; 90. eulogy of gifts of various sorts ; 91-93. works of public utility such as wells, lakes, planting gardens, embankments, gifts of food, flowers &c. ; difference in merit according to the recipient ; 94-95. rules about forest hermit ( *vānaprastha* ) ; 96-97. about *sahnyāsa*, anatomy of the bones, muscles, veins, arteries &c. ; concentration in various ways 98-99. praise of Vāsudeva by the Earth and of Lakṣmī ; 100. rewards of studying this Dharmasāstra.

The Viṣṇudharma-sūtra somewhat resembles the Dharma-sūtra of Vasiṣṭha. Like the latter it is full of verses. But one feature which is peculiar to the Viṣṇu-dharmasūtra is that it professes to be a revelation by the supreme Being. None of the other dharma-

sūtras so far described assumes this role. The style of the Viṣṇudharmasūtra is easy and somewhat diffuse. It presents hardly any ungrammatical forms. The printed text is corrupt only in a few cases; the verses occur generally at the end of chapters. Sometimes the number of verses in a chapter is very large e. g. in chapter 20 there are 21 sūtras and 32 verses, in chapter 23 there are 24 verses, in chap. 43 there are 14, in chap. 51 there are 20 verses. Some of the verses are in the classical Indravajrā (19. 23-24) and the Upajāti metres (23. 61 and 59. 30) and a few are Triṣṭubhs (29. 9-10, 30. 47, 72. 77). The three Triṣṭubhs (29. 9-10, 30. 41) are three out of the four verses of the Vidyā-sūkta occurring in the Nirukta (II. 4). There is one verse (72. 6) which has eleven letters in the first *pada* and twelve in the remaining three.

In determining the age of the Viṣṇudharmasūtra one is confronted with a difficult problem. Some of the chapters undoubtedly contain material which is comparatively old and on a level with the ancient Dharmasūtras of Gautama and Āpastamba. Such are the chapters about rājadharma and punishments (3 and 5), the rules about twelve sons and the mixed castes (15-16), funeral rites and mourning (21 and 22). But there are very large portions of the work that bear a clear impress of a later date. The Viṣṇudharmasūtra and the Manusmṛti have at least 160 identical verses. But this is not all. There are hundreds of sūtras which are merely the prose equivalents of verses from the Manusmṛti. For example, Viṣṇu 2. 3 and Manu 2. 16, Viṣṇu 3. 4 and 6 and Manu 7. 69-70, Viṣṇu 3. 7-10 and Manu 7. 115, Viṣṇu 3. 11-15 and Manu 7. 116-117, Viṣṇu 4. 1-13 and Manu 8. 132-137, Viṣṇu 5. 4-7, and Manu 9. 237, Viṣṇu 20. 1-21, and Manu I. 67-73, Viṣṇu 51. 7-10 and Manu 4. 209-212, Viṣṇu 59. 21-25 and Manu 3. 70, Viṣṇu 62. 224 and Manu 2. 59, Viṣṇu 71. 48-52 and Manu 4. 80, and Viṣṇu 96. 14-17 and Manu 6. 46 agree almost word for word. The verses that are identical in both are found in all the chapters of the Manusmṛti from the second to the last, the largest number (about 47) occurring in the 5th and chapters eleven, two, and three respectively contributing 25, 24, and 19 verses. Therefore the question whether the extant Viṣṇudharmasūtra borrows from Manu or *vice versa* or whether both borrow from a common original assumes very great importance. As the correspondence extends over several hundred verses of the Manusmṛti, the last hypothesis of borrowing from a common original does

not recommend itself to me. No such common source is known to have existed and to say that there were hundreds of floating popular verses whose authorship was unknown and which were drawn upon by both works appears to me to be an extremely gratuitous and unsatisfactory assumption. In my opinion it is the extant Viṣṇudharmasūtra that borrowed the verses *ad hoc* or adapted them from the Manusmṛti. There are several lines of reasoning that strengthen this hypothesis. There are some verses that are identical in both, in which the name of Manu occurs, which the Viṣṇudharmasūtra omits by making slight verbal changes. For example, Viṣṇu 23. 50 substitutes 'tat parikīrtitam' for 'Manur-abravīt' in Manu 5. 131 and Viṣṇu 51. 64 reads 'nānyatreṭi katharṁcana' for Manu 5. 41 'nānyatretyabravīn-Manuḥ' (this last occurs in Vas. 4. 6). The reason for these changes is obvious. The Viṣṇu-dharmasūtra professes to be a direct revelation from Viṣṇu and it is in keeping with this assumed role that not one human author is mentioned by name in the sūtra. Therefore where the name of Manu occurred in any verse, it was purposely omitted. Another reason why the sūtra must be presumed to be the borrower is the character of the extant work itself. It is a kind of hotchpotch and contains verses that are identical with those of other works. For example, several verses of the Bhagavatgītā occur in the Viṣṇudharmasūtra. Viṣṇu 20, 48-49 and 51-52 are the same as Gīta 2. 13. 23, 24, 28; Viṣṇu 72. 7 and Gīta 13. 14-18 are almost identical. Viṣṇu 96. 97 and the first half of 98 are the same as Gīta 13. 1-2, except that in keeping with its character of a revelation to the Earth, the Viṣṇudharmasūtra substitutes 'vasudhe' for 'kaunteya' and 'bhāvinī' for 'bhārata.' Several verses of the Yājñavalkya-smṛti are identical with those of the Viṣṇudharmasūtra. For example, Viṣṇu 6. 41 and Yāj. 2. 53, Viṣṇu 8. 38 and Yāj. II. 79, Viṣṇu 9. 33 and Yāj. 2. 97, Viṣṇu 17. 17 and Yāj. 2. 138, Viṣṇu 17. 23 (first half) and Yāj. 2. 210 (latter half), Viṣṇu 62. 9 and Yāj. 1. 21, Vi. 63. 51 and Yāj. 1. 117 are identical. Besides these there are hundreds of prose sūtras that are identical with passages of Yājñavalkya. For example, Vi. 3. 72-74 = Yāj. II. 1-4; Vi. 3. 82 = Yāj. 1. 318-320 (rules about land grants); Vi. 5. 65-69 = Yāj. II. 217-220, Vi. 5. 73 = Yāj. II. 221; Vi. 45. 3-12 = Yāj. 3. 209-211 (about diseases suffered by sinners); Vi. 60. 24 = Yāj. 1. 17; Vi. 96. 55-79 = Yāj. 3. 84-90 (about 360 bones of the body); Vi. 96. 80-88 = Yāj. 3. 100-102 (about the number of arteries, veins, muscles etc.); Vi. 96. 89-92 = Yāj. 3. 93-99. Dr. Jolly



thinks that Yājñavalkya borrows from Viṣṇu the whole of the anatomical section (vide S. B. E. vol. VII, p. XX). With great respect I differ from this opinion. There is nothing to show that the anatomical details were first given to the world by Viṣṇu. They must have first been embodied in works on medicine such as those of Caraka and Suśruta<sup>111</sup> and were probably copied by Dharmasūtra writers. But if there is any borrowing between Viṣṇu and Yājñavalkya I think from the character of the Viṣṇudharmasūtra that it is the sūtra that must be regarded as borrowing from Yājñavalkya. There are several matters in the extant Viṣṇudharmasūtra which are wanting in Yājñavalkya and which induce one to place the extant sūtra later than Yājñavalkya, viz. the name 'Jaiva' for Thursday (Vi. 78. 5), the long list of tirthas (Vi. chap. 85) which include Śrīparvata and the five rivers of the south called southern Pañcanada, the importance of the conjunction of the moon and Jupiter on a full moon day (Vi. 49. 9-10), the vague definition of Āryāvarta<sup>112</sup> (Vi. 84. 4). The verse in Viṣṇu 54. 33 (about half prāyaścitta for boys and old men) is ascribed to Aṅgiras by the Mitākṣarā (on Yāj. III. 243).

Therefore the most probable conclusion is that the extant Viṣṇudharmasūtra borrows from the Manusmṛti, Yājñavalkya and other authors. It would be too much to assume that the Manusmṛti, the Bhagavatgītā and Yājñavalkya borrow from such a comparatively unimportant work as the Viṣṇudharmasūtra.

The above conclusion is further strengthened by certain other considerations. The Manusmṛti has been quoted with utmost reverence by a host of writers from the fifth century downwards, such as Śabara, Kumārila and Śaṅkarācārya. Yājñavalkya was commented upon by Viśvarūpa in the first half of the 9th century. Viśvarūpa in his commentary quotes scores of sūtras from Gautama, Āpastamba, Baudhāyana, Vasiṣṭha, Śaṅkha and Hārīta. But it is significant that Viśvarūpa in his commentary on Yājñavalkya does not quote even a single sūtra of Viṣṇu by name. It is true that Viśvarūpa (on Yāj. III. 66) says that

111 Vide चरक, शारीरस्थान chap. 7 and सुश्रुत, शारीरस्थान chap. 5; in the अष्टाङ्ग-हृदय of वाग्भट, शारीर chap. 3, we find 360 bones and 700 muscles.

112 चानुर्वर्ण्यवस्थानं यस्मिन्देशे न विद्यते । स म्लेच्छदेशो विज्ञेय आर्यावर्तस्ततः परः ॥  
It is to be noted that Yāj. (I. 2) lays down *dharma*s for the country in which the black deer moves about, following Baud. I. 1. 23 and Vas. 1. 13.

the four forms of asceticism (*parivrajya*) should be understood from other smṛtis like those of Viṣṇu<sup>113</sup>. This probably refers to chap. 97 of the extant Viṣṇudharmasūtra. Medhātithi (on Manu 3. 248) quotes Viṣṇu (21. 12) and on Manu 9. 76 quotes a sūtra of Viṣṇu which I could not trace in the printed Viṣṇu.<sup>114</sup> The Mitākṣarā mentions Viṣṇu about thirty times. The quotations are taken from chapters 19, 21, 22, 35-42, 50, 51, 52, 75 and 79 of the Viṣṇudharmasūtra, 18 sūtras of chap. 22 (on āsauca and kindred topics) being quoted on Yāj. III. 23, 24, 27, 29-30. But it is a remarkable fact that not one of the verses in the extant Viṣṇudharmasūtra is cited as Viṣṇu's in the Mitākṣarā. The only exception is a verse cited as Viṣṇu's on Yāj. III. 265, which has the same purport as Viṣṇu 52. 14 (a verse) and the first *pada* of which is identical with that of the verse in the Viṣṇudharmasūtra.<sup>115</sup> A few verses that are quoted as Viṣṇu's in the Mitākṣarā could not be traced in the extant dharmasūtra.<sup>116</sup> It is not unlikely that the sūtra first contained mostly prose sūtras based on Manu and the Kāthakagrhya and verses were tacked on later. Among later writers of *nibandhas* Aparārka quotes Viṣṇu most profusely and the Smṛticandrikā also quotes Viṣṇu about 225 times.

113 स्मृत्यन्तरेभ्यश्च विष्णुवादिभ्यो विशेषतश्चतुर्विधः पारिव्राज्यप्रकारभेदोभ्युपगन्तव्यः ।

114 The quotation is 'अष्टौ विप्रसूताः षट् राजन्याश्चतुरो वैश्या द्विगुणं प्रसूतेति न शुद्रायाः कालनियमः स्वात्सवंत्तरमित्येके'; compare for a somewhat similar rule Vas. 17. 78.

115 यथाह विष्णुः । दत्तैवापहृतं द्रव्यं स्वामिने व्रतमाचरेदिति । while विष्णुधर्मसूत्र reads 'दत्तैवापहृतं द्रव्यं धनिकस्याप्युपायतः । प्रायश्चित्तं ततः कुर्यात्कल्मषस्याप-  
नुत्तये ॥ . '

116 The verse are : ओष्ठो विलोमकौ स्पृष्ट्वा वासो विपरिधाय च । quoted on Yāj. I. 195;  
'अप्रशस्तास्तु कानीनगूढोत्पन्नसहोदजाः । पौनर्भवश्च नैवेते पिण्डरिक्थांशभागिनः ॥  
quoted on Yāj. II. 132; अपुत्रपौत्रसन्ताने दौहित्रा धनमाप्नुयुः । पूर्वेषां तु स्वधाकारे  
पौत्रा दौहित्रका भताः ॥ on Yāj. II. 135; आरुष्टस्ताडितो वापि धनेर्वा विप्रयोजितः ।  
यमुद्विश्य त्यजेत्प्राणास्तमाहुर्महाघातकम् ॥ ज्ञातिमित्रकलत्रार्थं सुहृत्सैन्यार्थमेव च ।  
यमुद्विश्य त्यजेन्...घातकम् ॥ उद्विश्य कुपितो हत्वा तोषितः भ्रावयेत् पुनः ।  
तस्मिन् मृते न दोषोस्ति द्वयोरुच्छ्रावणे कृते ॥ on Yāj. III. 227; स्त्रीणामर्धं प्रदातव्यं  
वृद्धानां रोगिणां तथा । पादो बालेषु दातव्यः सर्वपापेवयं विधिः ॥ on Yāj. III. 243;  
गोघ्नस्य पञ्चगव्येन मासमेकं पलत्रयम् । मन्त्रहं स्यात्पराको वा चान्द्रायणमथापि वा ॥  
on Yāj. III. 263.

Many of the verses found in *Vi.* are quoted by *Aparārka* as *Viṣṇu's*, e. g. *Vi.* 84. 4 on *Yāj.* 1. 2 ; 68. 46-47 on *Yāj.* 1, 106 ; 67. 33 on *Yāj.* 1. 107 ; 5. 183 on *Yāj.* 2. 60 ; 10. 9-11 on *Yāj.* 2. 102. But there are numerous verses quoted as *Viṣṇu's* by *Aparārka* which are not found in the *sūtra*, e. g. on *Yāj.* 1. 21, 53, 89, 100. *Aparārka* quotes almost whole chapters of *Viṣṇu*, e. g. *Vi.* 68 on *Yāj.* 1. 106 and 90 on *Yāj.* 1. 208, 70 on *Yāj.* 1. 114. It is to be noted that *Vi.* 70. 17 ( a verse ) is quoted by *Aparārka* as a prose *sūtra* ( on 1. 114 ) with slight verbal changes. All these facts make one feel naturally sceptical about the authenticity of most of the verses in the extant *Viṣṇudharmasūtra*. They probably formed no part of the *sūtra* at the time when the *Mitākṣarā* was composed. At all events it cannot be gainsaid that the verses are a very late part of the *sūtra*.

The *Viṣṇudharmasūtra* contains quotations from all the Vedic *saṁhitās* and from the *Aitareya-brāhmaṇa* ( as in *Vi.* 15. 45 ). It mentions the *Vedāṅgas* very frequently ( 30. 3 and 38, 28. 35, 83. 6 ), it speaks of *Vyākaraṇa* ( 83. 7 ), of *itihāsa* ( 3. 70, 30. 38, 83. 7 ), of *Dharmaśāstras* ( 3. 70, 30. 38, 73. 16, 83. 8 ), of *Purāṇa* ( 3. 70, 30. 38 &c. ). About the close correspondence between *Baud.* III. 6 and *Viṣṇu.* 48 and between *Vas.* 28. 10-15 and 18-22 and *Viṣṇu* 56 and 87 vide remarks made above pp. 23, 57. The *sūtra* quotes several verses ( called *gāthās* ) and says they were sung by *pitṛs* ; vide 78. 52-53, 80. 14, 83. 21, 85. 65-67. They bear close resemblance to the *gāthās* sung by the *pitṛs* quoted in the *Anuśāsana-parva* 88. 11-15 and a half verse 'eṣṭavyā bahavaḥ putrā yadyekopi *Gayāṁ vrajet*' is the same in *Vi.* 85. 67 and *Anu.* 88. 14. The *Viṣṇusmṛti* enumerates twenty one hells ( 43. 1-22 ), which are almost the same as *Yājñavalkya's* ( 3. 222-224 ). It mentions the names of the seven days of the week ( 78. 1-7 ), Thursday being called *Jaiva*, while *Yājñavalkya* mentions only the seven planets ( with *Rāhu* and *Ketu* ) in the same order ( 1. 296 ). It recommends the practice of *satī* ( 25. 14 ), speaks of *pustakas* ( 18. 44, 23. 56 ), a word which is not used by the other *dharmaśāstras* so far described. It gives a long list of good and evil omens at the time of starting on a journey ( 63. 33-39 ). Among evil omens it includes the sight of yellow-robed ascetics ( i. e. Buddhists probably ) and *Kāpālikas* ( 63. 36 ). It prohibits speech with *Mlecchas*, *Antyajās* ( 71. 59 ) and journeys to *Mleccha* countries ( 84. 2 ). It contains special directions about the worship of *Vāsudeva* in chap. 49

and speaks of Śvetadvīpa as the reward of devotion to Vāsudeva ( 49. 4 ). Here and there, there are eulogies of Vāsudeva ( 1. 50-57, 65. 1, 97. 10, 98 which gives one hundred names of Viṣṇu ). It speaks of the four vyūhas of Vāsudeva ( 67. 2 ) and of the Varāha incarnation. It gives a vague location of Āryāvarta as a country where the four varṇas exist ( 84. 4 ). It enumerates numerous sacred places ( 85. 1-52 ), among which Śrīparvata, Saptārṣa ( modern Satara ? ), Godāvarī and southern Pāñcanada deserve to be specially noted. Though it does not specifically enumerate the eighteen titles of law just as Yājñavalkya does not, yet it contains rules ( in chapters 5-6 ) on almost all of them.

As Yājñavalkya enumerates Viṣṇu among the propounders of dharmaśāstras, it follows that a work of Viṣṇu existed in comparatively early times. What matters that work embraced it is difficult to say. It probably contained the topics found in the works of Gautama, Āpastamba and others. It may have included portions borrowed from the Kāthakagr̥hya. When Dr. Jolly says that certain chapters of Viṣṇu agree closely with the Kāthakagr̥hya, all that is meant is that some of the sūtras of Viṣṇu are the same or almost the same as those of the Kāthakagr̥hya ( e. g. compare Viṣṇu 21, 73 and 86 with Kāthakagr̥hya V. 12, V. 9, and V. 3 respectively ). But in all these places Viṣṇu contains more details than the Kāthakagr̥hya. It may however be noted that in a few cases the views of the Kāthakagr̥hya differ from those of Viṣṇu. For example, Viṣṇu ( 30. 1 ) speaks of Vedic studies for 4½ months only in the year when once they are started on the full-moon day of Śrāvaṇa or Bhādrapada, while the Kāthakagr̥hya ( I. 9. 10 ) gives three alternatives, viz. 4½, 5 or 5½ months ; Viṣṇu prescribes that the proper year for the upanayana of a kṣatriya is the 11th from conception ( 27. 16 ), while the Kāthaka prescribes the 9th, without specifying whether it is from conception or birth ( IV. 1. 2 ) ; Viṣṇu enumerates eight forms of marriage ( 24. 18 ), while the Kāthaka ( II. 3 and 4 ) speaks of only two, Brāhma and Āsura, and is silent about the rest ; Viṣṇu ( 46. 19-20 ) defines Sāntapana and Mahāsāntapana differently from the Kāthaka ( I. 7. 3-4 ), but agrees with Yājñavalkya ( III. 315-316 ). Here the recent Lahore edition of the Kāthakagr̥hya by Dr. Caland has been used. As it used Kāthaka *mantras* and borrowed from the Kāthakagr̥hya, the dharmaśūtra may have been a text-book of the Kāthaka school and probably originated in Kashmir and Punjab which is the home

of the *Kāthas*. The date of the older portion of *Viṣṇu* may be placed between 300 B.C. to 100 B.C. But this is no more than a mere conjecture. It is to be noted that Kumārila does not mention the *Viṣṇudharmasūtra* among the *sūtras* studied by particular schools. Then several centuries later on the whole of the *sūtra* was recast from the *Vaiṣṇavite* point of view and received large additions both in prose and verse. When these additions were made we have no exact means of determining. It is probable that they were not made very long before *Viśvarūpa*. At all events the additions were made long after the *Yājñavalkyasmṛti* and after the 3rd century. The mention of the week days makes the *sūtra* comparatively a late work. The earliest epigraphic mention of a week day is in the Eran inscription of 484 A. D. (vide Fleet's *Gupta inscriptions* pp. 88-89) and *Varāhamihira* (6th century) knew the week days well. The *Brahmapurāṇa* (28. 55) mentions Sunday and the *Padmapurāṇa* mentions Thursday (*Brahmakhaṇḍa* chap. 11. 34). The *Sūrya-siddhānta* (XII. 6 and 78) speaks of the lords of days. Thus although the extant *Viṣṇu-dharmasūtra* is a late recast, it contains a few doctrines that were held in ancient times. For example it allows a *Brāhmaṇa* to marry a girl of anyone of the four castes (24. 1) and does not inveigh against *niyoga* as *Manu* does.

A few of the *sūtras* agree closely with *Nārada*. Vide Vi. 7. 10-11 and *Nārada* (*Rṇādāna* verses 136-137).

The *Mitākṣarā* quotes all the prose passages of chapters 35-42 and ascribes them to *Bṛhadviṣṇu* (on *Yāj.* 3. 242). Similarly on *Yāj.* 3. 261 it ascribes Vi. 35. 3-5 to *Bṛhadviṣṇu*. Similarly the *Smṛticandrikā* (II. p. 298) ascribes Vi. 17. 4 ff to *Bṛhad-Viṣṇu*. The *Mitākṣarā* (on *Yāj.* 3. 267) quotes a verse of *Vṛddha-Viṣṇu* which summarises some *sūtras* of *Viṣṇu* <sup>117</sup> (50. 6 and 12-14).

In the *Ānandaśrama* collection of *smṛtis* there is a *Laghu-Viṣṇu-smṛti* in five chapters and 114 verses dealing with the duties of the *varṇas* and the four *āśramas*. *Aparārka* in his commentary on *Yāj.* 3. 258 quotes four verses from *Laghu-Viṣṇu*, which are not found in the *Ānandaśrama* text. So *Aparārka* used some other work or perhaps a larger work. The *Parāśara-Mādhavīya* often quotes *gadya-*

117 The verse of *बृहद्विष्णु* is विमे तु सकलं देयं पादोनं क्षत्रिये स्मृतम् । वैश्वेधमेकपादस्तु शुद्धजातिषु शस्यते ॥ The *sūtras* are ब्राह्मणं इत्या द्वादशसंवत्सरं कुर्यात् । पादोनं क्षत्रियवधे । अर्धं वैश्यवधे । तदर्धं शुद्धवधे ।

Viṣṇu and padya-Viṣṇu. The former from a quotation in vol. I. part 2, p. 234 seems to be the Viṣṇu-dharmasūtra itself. In the Sarasvativilāsa numerous sūtras of Viṣṇu with the explanations of Bhāruci thereon are quoted, which are not found in the printed Viṣṇu.<sup>118</sup>

The Viṣṇu-dharmasūtra was commented upon by Nandapaṇḍita, author of several works on dharmasāstra, who wrote at Benares the commentary called Vaijayanti (according to certain mss.) in 1679 (i. e. 1622-23 A. D.) of the Vikrama era. Dr. Jolly publishes extracts from this commentary in his edition of the sūtra.

From the fact that the Sarasvativilāsa quotes several times the sūtras of Viṣṇu with Bhāruci's explanation, it looks probable that Bhāruci commented upon the Viṣṇudharmasūtra. For further information on Bhāruci vide sec. 61.

So far only the printed and well-known dharmasūtras have been passed under review. But there were numerous other dharmasūtras which are either now extant in rare mss. or are not yet discovered but are only to be reconstructed from quotations. It is now time to discuss them.

## II. The Dharmasūtra of Hārīta

That Hārīta was an ancient sūtrakāra on *dharma* is quite patent from the fact that the dharmasūtras of Baudhāyana, Āpastamba and Vasiṣṭha quote him as an authority (vide pp. 25, 39, 54). Āpastamba quotes Hārīta more frequently than any other author. From this it may

118 e. g. para 637 यथाह भारुचिरेताद्विष्णुवचनव्याख्यानावसरे बीजशब्दः पिण्डवाचीति । (Viṣṇu's sūtra seems to have been बीजमङ्गलानुविधायमंशं गृह्णीयात्); para 719 अत्र भारुचिः (on विष्णु's सूत्र 'पितृव्यपितृभ्रातृभिरेव संसर्गा नान्यैः') वेकल्पिकोयं संसर्गविधिरिति, para 736 अत्र भारुचिः भिन्नोदराणामिति निर्धारणे बह्वी (on विष्णु's सूत्र 'भिन्नोदराणां संसृष्टिनो गृह्णीयुः'); para 847 contains a long sūtra of Viṣṇu 'अपित्र्यं गार्मं धर्मं मैत्रं वैद्यमाकस्मिकमादशाब्दं प्रविभाज्यमत ऊर्ध्वं सर्वमविभाज्यम्' and para 848 contains भारुचि's explanation of it.

Vide pp. 32, 50, 165, 166, 243, 244 &c. of the recently published Mysore edition of the सरस्वतीविलास for sūtras of Viṣṇu which are not found in the printed text of Viṣṇu. It appears that the सरस्वतीविलास had a very much larger version of the sūtra before it.

be concluded that they belonged to the same Veda. The *Tantravārtika* (vide note 55 above) mentions Hārīta along with Gautama and other sūtrakāras on dharma. From Viśvarūpa down to the latest writers on dharmaśāstra Hārīta is most profusely quoted. From the quotations it appears that his dharmasūtra was perhaps the most extensive of all dharmasūtras.

The late Pandit Vamansastri Islampurkar discovered at Nasik a ms. of the Hārīta-dharmasūtra. It was not possible for me to make use of it for the present work. Dr. Jolly (in R. und S. pp. 8-9) gives an account of the ms. from which I give a summary. It is so faulty that an edition based on it alone cannot be thought of. The ms. contains thirty chapters. So far as the language and contents are concerned the work impresses one as ancient, but the material citations ascribed to Hārīta in later digests on court procedure and the law of crimes &c. are not found in the ms. The prose is mixed up with verses in Anuṣṭubh and Triṣṭubh metres, which are often introduced with the characteristic words “athāpyudāharanti” as in other dharmasūtras. The ms. quotes ‘bhagavān Maitrāyaṇi’ and the verse “Śatadāyo viro” which is Maitrāyaṇiya Saṁhitā I. 7. 5. Dr. Caland points out remarkable correspondence between the citations of Hārīta and the Maitrāyaṇiya Parīṣiṣṭa and Mānavaśraddha-kalpa. All this tends to show that he was a sūtrakāra of the Black Yajurveda. The numerous quotations from Hārīta in Āpastamba and Baudhāyana are not however found in the ms. The ms. was found at Nasik, which is also the source of two mss. of the Maitrāyaṇiya Saṁhitā. The Kashmirian word ‘kaphella’ is cited in Hārīta and so the Hārīta-dharmasūtra probably originated there. Hemādri (caturvarga III. 1. p. 559) mentions a commentator (bhāṣyakāra<sup>119</sup>) of Hārīta.

From the numerous quotations from Hārīta in the *nibandhas* it appears that the dharmasūtra dealt exhaustively with the same topics as are dealt with in other dharmasūtras, viz. sources of dharma, brahmacārin of two kinds (upakurvāna and naiṣṭhika), *śnātaka*, the householder, the forest hermit, prohibitions about food, impurity

---

119 The sūtra of Hārīta is ‘पालङ्क्या-नालिका-पौतीक-शिशु-तृसुक-वार्ताकि-  
भूस्तुण-कफेळ-माष-मसूर-कतलवणानि च आद्रे न दयात्’ on which हेमाद्रि says,  
‘कफेळः आरण्यविशेषः काश्मीरेषु प्रसिद्ध इति हारीतस्मृतिभाष्यकारः..’

on birth and death, śrāddha, the pañktipāvana, general rules of conduct, the five yajñas, Vedic study and holidays, duties of kings, rules of statecraft, court procedure, the various titles of law, duties of husband and wife, various kinds of sins, prāyaścittas, expiatory prayers &c.

According to Kullūka (on Manu 2. 1) the Hārīta-dharmasūtra opened with the words 'now then we shall explain *dharma* ; *dharma* is based upon revealed texts (śruti) ; revealed texts are of two kinds, the Vedic and the Tāntric.<sup>120</sup>' The quotations show that this very style was pursued in the body of the work. Aparārka (on Yāj. III. 322) quotes a sūtra<sup>121</sup> in similar style about a penance 'tulāpuruṣa' said to have been promulgated by Śiva himself. The sūtra often introduces verses as quotations with the words "an author says thus" (evam hyāha ; vide Aparārka on Yāj. I. 83, I. 154, III. 135, Vivāda-ratnākara pp. 443, 626). Numerous passages quoted as Hārīta's are identical with passages from other dharmasāstra works. The sūtra 'Jāyāpatyorna vibhāgo vidyate' is quoted as from Hārīta by the Smṛticandrikā (II. p. 268), which is the same as Āp. Dh. S. II. 6. 14. 16. The same work quotes 'pratyakṣavidhānād gārhaṣṭhyasya' as from Hārīta which is part of Gautama 3. 35. A verse about the enormity of usury quoted in the Smṛticandrikā (I. p. 177) as Hārīta's is almost the same as Baudhāyana (I. 5. 79) and Vasiṣṭha<sup>122</sup> (2. 42). A verse about atipātakins (quoted by Aparārka on Yāj. III. 231) is the same as Viṣṇu 34. 2. Manu is mentioned by name in several verses (vide Smṛticandrikā III. p. 426, Vivāda-ratnākara p. 552-553). Two verses are cited in the Vyavaharatattva of Raghunandana as found in Hārīta, Baudhāyana (I. 10. 30) and Manu (8. 18-19). A verse quoted by the Smṛticandrikā (II. p. 21) is almost the same as Manu 8. 95. Several times we have the words 'Prajāpativaco yathā' (vide Aparārka on Yāj. I. 154 and Smṛticandrikā I. p. 181). Hārīta seems to have relied upon the views

120 'अथातो धर्मं व्याख्यास्यामः । श्रुतिप्रमाणको धर्मः । श्रुतिश्च द्विविधा वैदिकी तान्त्रिकी च ॥'. The Brahmayajña probably takes the words अथातो... स्यामः' from द्वारीत and not from the Vaiśeṣika-sūtra.

121 अथातस्त्रिनयनोक्तस्य तुलापुरुषस्य कर्त्तव्यं व्याख्यास्यामः ।

122 The verse is 'ब्रह्मघ्नं बुद्धिजीवं च तुलया समतोलयत् । अनिष्टद्वयं कौट्या बुद्धिजीवस्य कथयत् ॥



of 'ācāryas' in several places.<sup>123</sup> He often quotes the views of others ( eke, अपरे<sup>124</sup> ) and sometimes refutes them.<sup>125</sup>

Hārīta refers to the Vedas, the Aṅgas, dharmasāstra, metaphysics, and other branches of knowledge.<sup>126</sup> The quotations do not show that he belonged to any particular Veda, as he quotes from all the Vedas promiscuously. In this connection it is worthy of note that though Kumārila mentions Hārīta as an ancient dharmasūtrakāra, he does not assign him to any particular school, while he assigns Āpastamba and Baudhāyana to the Taittirīya school.

Some of the doctrines of Hārīta are worth noting. He speaks of eight forms of marriage, but two of them are styled Kṣātra and Mānuṣa, while Arṣa and Prājāpatya are omitted ( vide Viramitrodaya, Saṁskāraprakāśa, p. 84 ). Vasiṣṭha has the same nomenclature ( I. 29 ). Hārīta speaks of two sorts of women ( *brahmvādinis* and *sadyovadhas* ) and states that the former were entitled to have the Upanayana performed, to keep the sacred fire and to study the Vedas.<sup>127</sup> He speaks of the twelve kinds of sons ( vide Haradatta on Gautama 28. 32 ). He looks down upon the profession of an actor and forbids the employment of a Brāhmaṇa actor in any śrāddha or rite for gods.<sup>128</sup> Aparārka ( on Yāj. II. 332 ) quotes from Hārīta a lengthy passage in mixed prose and verse, where the worship of Gaṇeśa comes in.<sup>129</sup>

123 विश्वरूप on Yāj. I. 195. ' तन्मात्रच्छेदनमेके वाससाम् । न वा साधारणत्वात् । साधारणं हि वास इत्याचार्याः । तस्मात्सर्ववाससामुपघातापनोदनादेव शुद्धिः । ' अपरार्क on Yāj. I. 154. ' आहारशुद्धौ सत्त्वशुद्धिरित्याचार्याः ; ' मैद. पा., p. 704. ' न सशुद्धानामयं लोको न पर इत्याचार्याः ' .

124 Vide मैद. पा. pp. 607, 706; स्मृतिच. III. p. 422, अपरार्क on Yāj. II. 127.

125 अपरार्क on Yāj. I. 183. ' ज्ञानशयनान्यपरिहार्याण्येके मन्यन्ते । तन्न । वर्णविशेषात् शुक्लमलिनसंसर्गदर्शनात् पापसंसर्गयोगाच्च तस्मात् पृथक् शौचाच्छ्रेयांसः ।

126 स्मृतिच. III. p. 290. वेदा अङ्गानि धर्मोप्यात्मं विज्ञानं स्थितिश्चेति षड्विधं भूतम् ।

127 द्विविधाः स्त्रियः । ब्रह्मवादिन्यः सद्योवध्वम् । तत्र ब्रह्मवादिनीनामुपनयनमग्नीन्धनं वेदाध्ययनं स्वगृहे च भिक्षाचर्या । quoted in स्मृतिच. I. p. 24. and चतुर्विंशतिमतस्यास्या ( Benares ed. ) p. 113.

128 कुशीलवादीन् देवे पित्र्ये च वर्जयेत् । quoted by अपरार्क on Yāj. I. 222-224.

129 We have there the names सालकर्टकट, कूष्माण्डराजपुत्र, महाविनायक, वक्रतुण्ड, गणाधिपति. For the first two vide मानवगृहसूत्र II. 14 and याज्ञ. I. 285 ff.

A very interesting question is the relation of the verse quotations from Hārīta with the prose quotations from Hārīta. The dharmasūtra was probably interspersed with verses as is the case more or less with all dharmasūtras except that of Gautama. But there are numerous verses ascribed to Hārīta in the *nibandhas*, which are manifestly modern. Both the Mitākṣarā and Aparārka (on Yāj. I. 86) quote Hārīta's verses eulogising the satī. The Smṛticandrikā (III. p. 344) quotes his verses that refer to the signs of the Zodiac. There are numerous verses containing elaborate rules of procedure, ascribed to Hārīta, which are quite foreign to the general atmosphere of the ancient dharmasūtras. All such verses must be ascribed to a comparatively later date. In the Śuddhimayūkha it is said that certain verses quoted from the Mahābhārata by Hārīta are not found in several copies of the Mahābhārata.

Dr. Jolly (in 1889) collected together most of the prose and verse citations from Hārīta on the Vyavahāra section. In Jivananda's collection, we have a Laghu-Hārīta smṛti (I. pp. 177-193) and a Vṛddha-Hārītasmti (I. pp. 194-409). The former contains seven *adhyayas* and about 250 verses, dealing with the duties of the four castes and the *āśramas* and with Yoga. The latter is professedly a Vaiṣṇavite work, said to have been proclaimed by Hārīta to Ambariṣa; it is divided into eight chapters and contains about 2600 verses, dealing with the *nitya* and *naimittika* rites of the *varṇas* and *āśramas*, the nature of the individual and supreme self and the means of attaining mokṣa. In the Ānandaśrama collection of smṛtis, Vṛddha-Hārīta is divided into eleven chapters, the first two of Jivananda's being split up into five. The Ānandaśrama collection contains a Laghu-Hārīta-smṛti in 117 verses which is different from the Laghu-Hārīta of Jivananda. The former deals with purification from pollutions of various kinds, with *prāyaścittas*, rules about impurity on birth and death, *śraddha* and a few rules about inheritance, partition &c.

It is noteworthy that Aparārka (on Yāj. III. 254) quotes Vṛddha-Hārīta and Hārīta, both in prose, one immediately after another.

That the Vṛddha-Hārīta in verse is comparatively a late work follows from the fact that it distinctly recites that the smṛtis of Manu, Yājñavalkya, Nārada and Kātyāyana were known to it as authorities

on rāja-dharma.<sup>130</sup> Some of the quotations ascribed to Laghu-Hārīta in Aparārka and other works are found in the Laghu-Hārīta, e. g. the verse 'vinā yajñopavitena' (Laghu-Hārīta, Ānandāśrama, verse 29) is quoted by Aparārka on Yāj. III. 289. Some verses that are ascribed to Hārīta are found in the Laghu-Hārīta, for example, the verse 'snānam kṛtvā tu ye', cited by the Smṛticandrikā (I. p. 203), occurs in the Laghu-Hārīta (Ānandāśrama, verse 41). It appears that several compilations were made at different times, embracing different topics of *dharma* and ascribed to Hārīta, probably because they were based more or less on the Hārītadharmasūtra.

That some of the verses ascribed to Hārīta are very ancient follows from several considerations. For example, Viśvarūpa quotes (on Yāj. III. 246) a verse from Hārīta. The Sarasvativilāsa quotes from Hārīta a brief passage which appears to be a portion of a verse and Kātyāyana's explanation thereon.<sup>131</sup> It follows that long before the sixth century A. D. Hārīta existed in verse.

For Hārīta on Vyavahāra, vide sec. 56.

## 12. The Dharmasūtra of Śaṅkha-Likhita

From the Tantravārtika we learn (note 55 above) that the Dharmasūtra of Śaṅkha-Likhita was specially studied by the Vajrasaneyins (the followers of the white Yajurveda). The Tantravārtika also quotes a few words from that dharmasūtra which constitute an Anuṣṭubh *pāda*.<sup>132</sup> The Mahābhārata (Śānti. chap. 23) contains the story of the two brothers Śaṅkha and Likhita. In the Śānti-parva (130. 29 and 132. 15-16) the word Śaṅkha-Likhita seems to be used in a double sense, Śaṅkha also meaning the forehead. Yājñavalkya (1. 5) mentions Śaṅkha-Likhita among the writers on dharmaśāstra. The Parāśarasmṛti says (1. 24) that in the four ages of Kṛta, Tretā, Dvāpara and Kali, the ordinances of Manu, Gautama, Śaṅkha-Likhita and Parāśara are respectively of paramount authority

130 राजधर्मोयमित्येवं प्रसङ्गान् कथितो मया । कात्यायनेन मनुना याज्ञवल्क्येन धीमता ॥  
नारदेन च संप्रोक्तं विस्तरादिदमेव हि । तस्मान्मया विस्तरेण नोक्तमत्र नृपोत्तम ॥  
(Jivananda I, 4th chap. p. 265; Ānandāśrama, 7th chap. 270-272).

131 हरीतेनापि केचन भेदा उक्ताः । एकमूलो द्विरुत्थानो द्विस्कन्धो द्विकलः । कात्यायनस्तु  
तान् व्याचष्टे । 2nd उद्घाट, p. 61 (Mysore edition).

132 तन्त्रवार्तिक, p. 139. 'स्मृतं चर्माधिकारे हि शङ्खलिखिताभ्यामुक्तम् - आकाशः स्मृति-  
धारकः.'

in matters of *dharma*. Viśvarūpa ( on Yāj. III. 248 ) quotes a verse from an ancient author which says that Śaṅkha and Likhita pondered deeply over the *dharma* promulgated to the sages by Manu and drew upon the Veda<sup>133</sup> also. Commentators and *nibandhakaras* from Viśvarūpa downwards profusely quote Śaṅkha-Likhita. A considerable portion of these quotations is in prose. Hence it is quite clear that the *dharmaśūtra* of Śaṅkha-Likhita is an ancient one, that it was largely if not entirely in prose and that it was once easily accessible though it has not yet been discovered. In the Annals of the Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute ( vol. VII-VIII ) I made an attempt at a reconstruction of Śaṅkha-Likhita.

Jivananda ( collection of *smṛtis*, part II., pp. 343-374 ) prints in 18 chapters and about 330 verses a *smṛti* of Śaṅkha and a *smṛti* of Likhita in about 93 verses (part II., pp. 375-382). The Ānandaśrama collection also prints the same text of the two *smṛtis*. The latter also contains a Laghu-Śaṅkha-*smṛti* in 71 verses and a Śaṅkha-Likhita-*smṛti* in 32 verses. All these, except perhaps the Śaṅkha-*smṛti* in 18 chapters, are late compilations. The *smṛti* in 18 chapters seems to have been compiled very early. About fifty verses from it are quoted by the Mitākṣarā. In the 11th and 12th chapters occur a few prose passages, one of which is quoted even by Medhātithi. The numerous prose quotations ascribed to Śaṅkha-Likhita do not however occur in these *smṛtis*. One point deserves special notice. Comparatively early writers sometimes ascribe the same text to Śaṅkha-Likhita or to Śaṅkha simply. The well-known *sūtra* about succession to a son-less man ( *athāputrasya svaryātasya bhrātṛgāmi dravyam &c.* ) is ascribed to Śaṅkha by Viśvarūpa and the Mitākṣarā, but to Śaṅkha-Likhita by Aparārka ( on Yāj. II. 135-136 ). Similarly the *sūtra* ' *pitaryāśakte kuṭumbavyavahārān jyeṣṭhaḥ* ' &c. is ascribed to Śaṅkha by Aparārka and to Śaṅkha-Likhita by the Vivāda-ratnākara, Dāyatattva and Madanapārijāta. Quotations ascribed to Likhita are few and far between. Some passages are ascribed by some writers to Śaṅkha and by others to Likhita. For example, a prose passage ' *Uddhṛtya parīkṣitābhiḥ* ' &c. is ascribed to Likhita by Aparārka ( on Yāj. I. 18 ) and to Śaṅkha by Viśvarūpa ( on Yāj. I. 20 ) and by the Viramitrodaya ( *Āhnika-prakāśa* p. 68 ). Similarly the *sūtra* ' *ubhābhyāmapī hastābhyām prāṇmukho devatīrthena kuryāt* ' is ascribed to Śaṅkha-Likhita by the Pārāśaramādha-

<sup>133</sup> समीक्ष्य निपुणं धर्ममृषिभ्यो मनुभाषितम् । आकाशास्तम्यगुदुत्प शकुन्ध लिखितस्तथा ॥

viya (I. 1. p. 352) and to Likhita by Aparārka (on Yāj. I. 101). The relation of the Śaṅkha-smṛti in verse to the dharmasūtra of Śaṅkha seems to be this. The former is based upon the latter and is a versified paraphrase or adaptation of portions of the dharmasūtra.<sup>134</sup>

The versified Śaṅkha shows a tendency towards greater strictness. The dharmasūtra allows a Brāhmaṇa to marry a woman of any of the four castes, while the verse Śaṅkha restricts him to the first three castes.<sup>135</sup> It is not unlikely that the dharmasūtra contained a few verses as is the case with Baudhāyana, Āpastamba and Vasiṣṭha. Even so early a writer as Viśvarūpa looked upon the prose and verse portions as the composition of the same author (vide his comment on Yāj. III. 237, and Aparārka pp. 1149, 1154, 1161).

The dharmasūtra of Śaṅkha-Likhita was commented upon early. Lakṣmīdhara in his Kalpataru (Ghose's Hindu Law vol. II., p. 504) draws attention to the fact that the *bhāṣyakāra* of Śaṅkha read a well-known sūtra as 'sa yadyekah syāt' instead of 'sa yadyekaputraḥ syāt'. Lakṣmīdhara flourished between 1100-1160 A. D. as he was a minister of Govindacandra of Kanauj. The Vivādaratnākara (1314 A. D.) also cites the *bhāṣyakāra* of Śaṅkha-Likhita. The Vivāda-cintāmaṇi (p. 67) quotes from the *bhāṣyakāra* of Śaṅkha-Likhita.

The dharmasūtra of Śaṅkha-Likhita would appear, from the quotations in the *nibandhas*, to have closely resembled the other extant sūtras on dharma in style and contents. It embraced almost all the topics treated of in Gautama or Āpastamba. It agrees very closely with the words of Gautama and Baudhāyana in several places.<sup>136</sup> It is curious to note that a quotation from Śaṅkha

134 Compare उद्धृत्य परिपूताभिरद्भिरिवोक्षिताभिरक्षाराभिरनधिश्चिताभिरकेनाभिरबुद्धाभिः

(quoted as Śaṅkha's by the वीरः, आह्निकप्रकाश, p. 68) with सङ्गस्मृति 9. 6

'आद्भिः समुद्धृताभिस्तु इनाभिः केनबुद्धैः । वह्निना चाप्यदग्धाभिरङ्गुलीभिरपस्पृशेत् ॥

135 The द्वायभाग (ed. of 1829, p. 210) quotes 'भार्याः कार्याः स्वजातीयाः श्रेयस्वः सर्वेषां स्युरिति पूर्वकल्पः । ततोनुकल्पश्चतस्रो ब्राह्मणस्यानुपूर्व्येण'; the शङ्खस्मृति (4. 7) says 'ब्राह्मणी क्षत्रिया वैश्या ब्राह्मणस्य प्रकीर्तिता ॥

136 Compare 'नाब्राह्मणोतिथिर्ब्राह्मणस्य' (quoted in वीरः, आह्निकः, p. 452) with गौ. ध. सू. 5. 39-42; 'वृन्तवद्वृन्तलम्बेषु' (quoted by अपरार्क on याज्ञ. I. 195) with गौ. ध. सू. I. 41-43; 'न तिष्ठन् प्रणतो नाङ्गुलीभिः' (चतुर्वर्गः III. 1, p. 977) with बौ. ध. सू. I. 5. 15.

containing the names of writers of smṛtis cites Śaṅkha-Likhita as authority.<sup>137</sup>

The dharmasūtra seems to have permitted *niyoga*, speaks of twelve secondary sons, and did not favour (like Āpastamba) the claims of females to succeed to males. On certain points the dharmasūtra of Śaṅkha marks a more advanced state of opinion than is the case with Gautama or Āpastamba. Śaṅkha speaks of several kinds of ordeals and appears to have contained elaborate prose rules about them (vide Aparārka on Yāj. II, 95 ; Smṛticandrikā II., p. 112, Vīramitrodaya, p. 270). As regards partition and inheritance, Śaṅkha-Likhita gives more detailed information than Āpastamba or Baudhāyana. The limits of Āryāvarta<sup>138</sup> stretched over wider areas according to Śaṅkha (i. e. to the east of Sindhu-Sauvīra and to the west of Kāmpilya) than is the case with Baudhāyana (I. 1. 25) or Vasiṣṭha (I. 8-9). The style of Śaṅkha reminds one of Kauṭilya rather than of Gautama. The quotations hardly exhibit any ungrammatical forms. It is noteworthy that Yājñavalkya is included among the authors of smṛtis by Śaṅkha (vide note 137 above). If it is the extant Yājñavalkya-smṛti that is meant to be referred to, then the dharmasūtra of Śaṅkha will have to be assigned to a late date. But this does not seem to be likely. From the fact that the Yājñavalkya-smṛti itself enumerates Śaṅkha-Likhita among ancient authors on *dharma*, from the general style of the work, from the development of the legal conceptions it presents and from its doctrines about the rights of women, it appears almost certain that the extant Yājñavalkya-smṛti is much later than the dharmasūtra of Śaṅkha. There are close correspondences between Śaṅkha and Yājñavalkya.<sup>139</sup>

137 'स्मृतिर्धर्मशास्त्राणि तेषां प्रणेतारो मनुयमदक्षविष्ण्वक्त्रिरोबृहस्पत्युशनआपस्तम्ब-  
गौतमसंवर्ताभिहारीतकात्यायनशङ्खलिसितपराशरव्यासशान्तातपप्रचेतोयाज्ञवल्क्यादयः ।  
quoted in चतुर्वर्ग, I. p. 527; वीर० परिभाषा०, p. 16 and स्मृतिच.

138 'देश आर्यो गुणवान् ... माक् सिन्धुसौवीराक्षिणेन हिमवतः पश्चात्काम्पिल्या उदक्  
वारिवात्रादनपयं ब्रह्मर्षिसम् ।' quoted in वीर०, परिभाषा०, p. 57.

139 compare 'चतुष्टये वा समिन्तः' शङ्ख quoted in चतुर्वर्ग० III. 2., p. 734 with  
याज्ञ. I. 11; 'चूडाकर्म यथाकुलम्' शङ्ख (quoted in चतुर्वर्ग० III. 2., p. 743)  
with याज्ञ. I. 12; 'दारानाहरेत्सदृशानसमानार्थेयानसम्बन्धानासप्तमपञ्चयत् मितृमातृ-  
वन्धुभ्यः' शङ्ख (quoted in उज्ज्वला on आप. ध. सू. II. 5. 11. 16) with  
याज्ञ० I. 53.

The prose quotations from Śaṅkha-Likhita refer to the Vedāṅgas, Śaṅkha, Yoga, dharmasāstra. Śaṅkha recognised eight forms of marriage. The views of Śaṅkha about the status of the offspring of mixed marriages differed from those of Baudhāyana (I. 8. 6) and Manu (X. 6) and were intermediate between the latter two.<sup>140</sup> The *tarpaṇa*<sup>141</sup> (which resembles the one in Baudhāyana, though it is more elaborate) refers to the six Vedāṅgas, Bhārata (but not Mahā-bhārata), to twenty writers on *dharma* and contains numerous details about geography, mythology, and cosmogony which are generally found in the Purāṇas. The dharmasūtra frequently cites the opinions of others. It mentions by name the views of Prajāpati, Āṅgīrasa and Uśanas (Vivādaratnākara p. 537), Pracetasā (Vivādarat. p. 557-560), Vṛddha-Gautama (Madana-pārijāta pp. 701-2). The verse quotations ascribed to Śaṅkha further mention Yama, Kātyāyana, and Śaṅkha himself. But in drawing chronological conclusions it is better to leave the verse quotations out of account. The same verses are ascribed to Manu and Śaṅkha<sup>142</sup> and a few sūtras closely resemble the Manusmṛti.<sup>143</sup> Six identical verses occur in the Vasiṣṭha-dharmasūtra (28. 10-15) and in the Śaṅkha-smṛti (10th chap.).

All these circumstances lead to the conclusion that the dharmasūtra of Śaṅkha is probably later than Gautama and Apastamba but earlier than the Yājñavalkya-smṛti and so must be assigned to some date between 300 B. C. to 100 A. D.

### 13. Mānavadharmasūtra—Did it exist ?

Following the orthodox view of Western Sanskrit scholars that most of the dharmasūtras are older than almost all, if not all, the metrical smṛtis, I gave the first place of honour to the dharmasūtras of Gautama and others. But my own views differ to a great extent from those of the orthodox school of Sanskritists represented by Max Müller and Bühler. It is high time to state here my views about

140 ' ब्राह्मणेन क्षत्रियायामुत्पन्नो क्षत्रिय एव भवति ' शङ्ख quoted in मिताक्षरा on Yāj. I. 91.

141 Vide चतुर्वर्ग. III. 1. pp. 950-955 and वीर. आङ्गिक, p. 356. ff. for तर्पण.

142 The verse गर्भाष्टमे वै कुर्वति in चतुर्वर्ग. III. 1. 112 is मनु. 2. 36; ' भुतका-  
व्यापको यस्तु स उपाध्याय उच्यते ' quoted in स्मृतिच. I, p. 34. is मनु II. 141.

143 ' इदं गुह्याति राजन्या प्रतोदं वैश्या दशमन्तं शूद्रा ' quoted in परा. मा. I. 2., p. 98.  
Compare मनु 3. 44.

the existence of a Mānava-dharma-sūtra supposed to be the original of our extant Manu.

Some western scholars, particularly Max Müller and Weber, started the ingenious theory that the extant Manusmṛti was a recast or remodelling of an ancient Mānavadharmasūtra. Max Müller went so far as to enunciate the bold generalisation "There can be no doubt, however, that all the genuine dharma-śāstras which we possess now, are *without any exception* nothing but more modern texts of earlier sūtra works on *kuladharmas* belonging originally to certain Vedic caranās" (H. A. S. L. pp. 134-135). For this sweeping generalisation there were very few data when it was made, as is admitted by Bühler. This theory of Max Müller was as hasty, as unfounded and as uncritical as several other theories of his such as that about the renaissance of Sanskrit Literature in the early centuries of the Christian era, about the absence of the art of writing in India before Pāṇini and about the uniform employment of the śloka for literary purposes in his so-called sūtra period and earlier. Western Scholars had to give up such theories before the stern logic of facts, but they have tenaciously clung to the theory about the Manusmṛti being a recast of the Mānavadharmasūtra. One of the main planks of Max Müller's edifice was the now exploded theory about the non-employment of the *anuṣṭubh* during the sūtra period (which he tentatively placed between 600 B. C.—200 B. C.) for continuous composition. In spite of the fact that one of the main planks has totally collapsed Bühler makes strenuous efforts to rehabilitate Max Müller's theory by additional *à priori* arguments (S. B. E. vol. 25, pp. xviii-xxiii and xxxi-xxxix). The main points brought forward by Bühler are:—(I) The Vasiṣṭha Dh. S. (IV. 5-8) contains four sūtras, the first of which is 'The Mānava says that one may kill an animal only in honouring the Manes, gods and guests.' There follow two verses and a passage in prose with *iti* at the end. Bühler argues that all the four sūtras are quotations and as the extant Manusmṛti is in verse, they must be regarded as taken from the Mānavadharmasūtra. (II) There are other quotations in Vasiṣṭha attributed to Manu which either contradict the present Manusmṛti or have no counterpart in the latter. Bühler draws special attention to the fact that Vasiṣṭha (19. 37) quotes a Mānava śloka which is not in the *anuṣṭubh* metre and which has nothing corresponding to it in the extant Manusmṛti.



(III) A fragment of Uśanas quotes an opinion of Manu about impurity, which is in prose.<sup>144</sup> Bühler himself points out that here one ms. reads 'Sumantuh' for 'Manuh'. Therefore this argument is of very little use in establishing the existence of a Mānavadharmasūtra. Besides, it is possible that the mutilated passage is not a quotation at all, but a mere summary of Manu's views. There is no 'iti' at the end to show that it is a quotation. (IV) Kāmandakīya-nītisāra (II. 3) says that according to the Mānavas the *vidyās* to be studied by a king are three, viz. the three Vedas, Vārtā, and Daṇḍanīti and that what is called Ānvikṣikī is but a branch of *trayī*; while the Manusmṛti (7. 43) appears to regard the four as distinct *vidyās*.<sup>145</sup> Kāmandaka (XI. 67) says that Manu prescribed that the council of ministers should consist of twelve;<sup>146</sup> while Manu (7. 54) says that the '*sacīvas*' should be seven or eight. Bühler therefore argues that Kāmandaka has in mind the Mānavadharmasūtra and not the Manusmṛti and on the word 'Mānavāḥ' makes the following observations 'It is a very common practice of Indian authors to refer in this manner to the books restricted to special schools. But I know of no case where the doctrines of the Mānavadharmasāstra or of any other work, which is destined for all Aryans and acknowledged as authoritative by all, are cited in the same or similar way' (S. B. E. vol. 25, p. XXXVIII). In the first place it has to be noted that Kāmandaka is only paraphrasing the words of Kauṭilya in the above two places.<sup>147</sup> Further it is note-

144 In No. 644 of Viśrambag (I) in the Deccan College there is a fragment of Uśanas where we read उपस्पृश्य... (gap) मनुराह । बाले देशान्तरस्थे चान्निके वीरत्त्वाने (?) अनाशकेभिप्रवेशे युद्धहेतवे च सद्यः शौचम्. The words बाले देशान्तरस्थे occur in Manu 5. 78 in the same connection. For the rest, compare Manu 5. 93 and 95. We must probably read देशान्तरस्थे च सामिके. No. 191 of A 1881-82 is another fragment of Uśanas which contains the same passage, Bühler's mss. read सद्यः शौचानुष्ठपतितामितनिन्दिताचारैर्न सह संवसेत् and he proposes शौचमिष्टमिति.

145 The words of the मनुस्मृति are त्रैविद्येभ्यस्त्वर्षी विद्यां दण्डनीतिं च शास्त्रतीम् । आम्बीक्षिकीं चात्मविद्यां वार्तारम्भाश्च लोकतः ॥

146 कामन्दक says 'द्वादशेति मनुः प्राह षोडशेति बृहस्पतिः । उशना विंशतिरिति मन्त्रिणां मन्त्रिमण्डलम् ॥

147 'त्रयी वार्ता दण्डनीतिश्चेति मानवाः । त्रयीविशेषो ह्याम्बीक्षिकीति' कोटिल्य I. 2; 'मन्त्रिपरिषद् द्वादशमात्यान् कुर्वीतेति मानवाः षोडशेति बार्हस्पत्याः विंशतिमित्योशनसा' कोटिल्य I. 15.

worthy that Kāmandaka employs the word 'Manuḥ' while Kauṭilya uses the word 'Mānavāḥ' (about the number of ministers). Therefore according to the Kāmandakīyanīṭisāra there was no difference between the two, viz. the words 'Manuḥ' and 'Mānavāḥ' denoted the same thing, a work. What Bühler means by his emphasis on the word 'Mānavāḥ' is not quite clear. Early writers like Kumārila and Viśvarūpa employ the word 'Mānavam' with reference to the Manusmṛti just as they use the word Vasiṣṭham to denote the Vasiṣṭha-dharmasūtra (vide Tantra-vārtika pp. 80, 115, 642 and Viśvarūpa on Yāj. III. 245 and 257). Śaṅkara in his bhāṣya on Br. Upaniṣad I. 4. 17 applies the word 'mānava' to the Manusmṛti 'mānava ca sarvā pravṛttiḥ kāmahetukyeveti' (referring to Manu II. 4). Besides, there is hardly any conflict between the views of the Mānavas and the Manusmṛti on the point of the number of the *vidyās*. The Mānavas knew that Ānvikṣiki was counted as a fourth *vidyā* but said that it was really comprehended in the study of the Vedas. The Manusmṛti only lays down from whom the *vidyās* were to be learnt. As regards the number of ministers, we cannot afford to forget that the Manusmṛti (7. 60) allows more ministers than seven or eight. Another explanation also is possible. In the final remodelling of the Manusmṛti from its original in verse it is not unlikely that a few changes were made. (V) On the strength of the preservation of the complete set of the sūtra works of Āpastamba on śrauta, grhya and dharma (also of Baudhāyana and Hiranyakeśin), it is urged that the Mānava *carayā* had a sūtra on dharma. The Mānavaśrautasūtra (parts 1-5 edited by Dr. Knauer and the *chayana* by Miss Gelder at Leipzig in 1921) and the Mānava-grhyasūtra (edited by Dr. Knauer in 1897 and recently in the Gaikwad Oriental Series) are extant. Bühler admits (S. B. E. vol. 25, p. XXXVIII) that the main pillars of his arguments are the quotations ascribed to Manu in the Vasiṣṭhadharmasūtra.

The four sūtras of Vasiṣṭha (IV. 5-8) which are the sheet anchor of Bühler's argument have been dealt with above under Vasiṣṭha (pp. 53-56). If, as Bühler says, the four sūtras are one quotation, since 'iti' occurs at the end of the 8th sūtra, then we have here a quotation within a quotation, as 'iti' occurs also in sūtra 5. But this would be absurd. Besides sūtra 8 is really summarised from some Brāhmaṇa passage, as indicated above. The proper construction of the four

sūtras is as follows :— The fifth sūtra merely summarises the views of the Manusmṛti to be gathered from Manu V. 41 and 48. The word 'Mānavam' stands for the Manusmṛti just as it does in the Tantravārtika and in Viśvarūpa. Then the two verses of Manu are quoted. In the 8th sūtra a Brāhmaṇa passage is cited in support of the position that sacrificing an animal is not 'killing' (that leads to sin).

As regards the few quotations which cannot be found in the extant Manusmṛti the following points deserve consideration. The Vasiṣṭhadharmasūtra contains numerous verses identical with those of the Manusmṛti. Most of the quotations attributed to Manu are found in the Manusmṛti. Hence even if a few quotations are not found in our Manu, we cannot at once jump to the conclusion that Vasiṣṭha had before him not the Manusmṛti, but the Mānavadharmasūtra. Besides Bühler is not right in saying that Vasiṣṭha 11. 23, 12. 16 and 23. 43 either contradict or find no counterpart in our Manu (S. B. E. vol. 25 p. XXXIV). Vasiṣṭha 11. 23 corresponds with Manu 3. 245-246.<sup>148</sup> None of the three contradict anything contained in the Manusmṛti. Vasiṣṭha 23. 43 (about Śiśukṛcchra) has nothing corresponding to it word for word in our Manu, but it seems to be an echo of Manu 11. 211.<sup>149</sup> In Vasiṣṭha 12. 16 (paryagnikaraṇam

148 'प्राक्संस्कारात्प्रमीतानां स्ववश्यानामिति स्थितिः । भागधेयं मनुः प्राह उच्छिष्टो-  
च्छेषणे उभे ॥ वसिष्ठ 11. 23. Should we not read स्ववश्यानाम्, which would correspond to the word दासवर्ग in Manu? मनु reads 'असंस्कृतप्रमीतानां त्यागिनां कुलबोधिताम् । उच्छिष्टं भागधेयं स्याद् दर्भेषु विकिरिष्ये यः ॥ उच्छेषणं भूमिगतमजिह्वस्याशठस्य च । दासवर्गस्य तत्पित्र्ये भागधेयं प्रचक्षते ॥' 3. 245-246. The close correspondence between Vas. and Manu in ideas and phraseology should be specially marked.

149 वसिष्ठ (23. 43) 'अहः प्रातरहर्नक्तमहरेकमयाचितम् । अहः पराकं तन्त्रैकमेवं चतुरहो परो ॥ अनुग्रहार्थं विप्राणां मनुर्धर्मभूता वरः । बालवृद्धातुरेण्वेवं शिशुकृच्छ्रमुवाच ह ॥ ; मनु 11. 245. 'न्यहं प्रातस्त्रयहं सायं त्र्यहमद्याद्याचितम् । त्र्यहं परं च नाश्नीयात्प्राजापत्यं चरन् द्विजः ॥. It would be noticed that the शिशुकृच्छ्र comes to one-third of the प्राजापत्यकृच्छ्र, as the शिशुचान्द्रायण (मनु. 11. 218) is a milder edition of the चान्द्रायण. The प्रायश्चित्त for minors and women was one half or one third of that for adult males (vide बौ. ध. सू. II. 1. 51. and आङ्गिरसस्मृति verse 33). बौ. ध. सू. (II. 1. 65) describes the four day's observance as the कृच्छ्र for women, minors and old men. याज्ञ. III. 319 calls it पादकृच्छ्र.

hy-etan-manurāha Prajāpatiḥ) there is nothing that contradicts our Manu; that half and the preceding verses bear a close correspondence to Baudhāyana Dh. S. I. 4. 2. Similarly Bühler's argument about Mānava śloka in the Triṣṭubh metre is not quite sound. The text of Vasiṣṭha is far from satisfactory. On the non-occurrence of that verse or a corresponding śloka in our Manu no superstructure can be built. Vasiṣṭha quotes ( 4. 37 ) a sūtra or opinion of Gautama which is not found in the extant Gautamadharmasūtra. Verses ascribed to Vasiṣṭha in the nibandhas are not found in the printed text of Vasiṣṭha ( vide n. 108 above. )

The analogy of the works of the schools of Āpastamba and others can furnish no proof. There are on the other hand weighty grounds for discarding that analogy altogether. It is a remarkable fact that excepting the three *caranās* ( of the Black Yajurveda ) of Āpastamba, Baudhāyana and Hiranyakeśin that arose and flourished in the southern portion of India, no *carāṇa* of any of the other Vedas has an extant dharmasūtra ascribed to the founder of the *sūtra-carāṇa*. An explanation is suggested in the following lines. The Brāhmaṇas in southern India were in the very early days of their colonisation surrounded by an alien culture and by alien customs. It was necessary therefore to formulate distinctly the rules of general conduct for the Aryan community in southern India, that studied the Black Yajurveda. The same necessity did not exist in northern India, where the members of the *śāstracarāṇas* knew their ordinary every day duties very well, and were more or less a homogeneous community with the same ideals and culture. Therefore in the beginning when manuals of śrauta and grhya ceremonies were first composed, it was not thought necessary to compose set treatises on *dharma* for each *carāṇa*. Some of the rules of conduct were embodied in the grhya sūtras because they were germane to the subjects treated of in them ( such as the duties of Brahmacārins and householders, holidays etc. ). Works, however, dealing with the general usages prevalent among the Aryan community in various parts of northern India must have been composed early enough. When the knowledge of the existence of the complete set of the sūtra works in the Āpastamba and other *carāṇas* of the Yajurveda in southern India permeated to northern and central India, the leaders of the *carāṇas* cast about for works that would complete the works of their *carāṇas* and bring

them in a line with those of Āpastamba and others. Therefore the various *caranās* seized upon several dharmasūtras and adopted them in their schools for study. This must have occurred at a comparatively early date. For Kumārila, as we saw above, enlightens us as to what dharmasūtras were specially studied in which Vedic schools. The fact that, though Gautama and Vasiṣṭha are said to have been specially studied by the students of the Sāmaveda and the R̥gveda respectively, there is hardly anything in these dharmasūtras that specially connects them with the two Vedas affords some corroboration of the above hypothesis. This assimilation of independent dharmasūtras into individual *satracaranās* probably took place before or in the first centuries of the Christian era. Śābara (on Jaimini I. 3.4) seems to make fun of the dharmasūtras when he says that the direction to observe *brahmacarya* for forty-eight years was a device of those who wanted to hide their impotence (Gautama 2. 52, Āp. Dh. S. I. 1. 2. 11-12, Baud. Dh. S. I. 2. 1. speak of *brahmacarya* for 48 years). This shows that these dharmasūtras could not have been regarded as very authoritative by all early writers. Jaimini I. 3. 11 (according to Śābara) denies the independent authority of Kalpasūtras. It appears that the Mānava school, which according to the *caranavyūha* was a subdivision of the Maitrāyaṇīya, dwindled in numbers very early. Kumārila, who was a most learned and profound student of the various branches of Sanskrit literature, nowhere mentioned the Mānavadharmasūtra as studied by followers of the Black Yajurveda, though he mentions Baudhāyana and Āpastamba as studied by them. He places the Manusmṛti even higher than the Gautamadharmasūtra and betrays no knowledge of the existence of the Mānavadharmasūtra. Viśvarūpa who is generally identified with Sureśvara, the pupil of Śaṅkara, remarks that the Mānavacarāṇa is not existent (or found).<sup>150</sup>

The foregoing discussion will, it is hoped, induce every impartial critic to endorse the conclusion that on the materials so far available the theory that the Mānavadharmasūtra once existed and that the extant Manusmṛti is a recast of that sūtra must be held not proved.

#### 14. The Arthasāstra of Kauṭilya

This epoch-making work was first published by Dr. Shamasastri in 1909 in the Mysore Sanskrit Series and was also translated by him. Pandit T. Ganapati Sastri of Trivandrum has published the work

<sup>150</sup> 'न च मानवाद्विचरणोपलब्धिर्हस्ति' p. 18 of विष्णुरूप's comment on आचार section.

with his own commentary called Śrīmūla. Dr. Jolly and Dr. Schmidt edited the text with a valuable introduction and the commentary, called *Nayacandrikā*, of Mādhavayajvan on portions of the text in the Punjab Sanskrit series at Lahore. In this work the edition of 1919 by Dr. Shamasastri has been used. This work has given rise to frequent and furious controversies about its authorship, its authenticity and its age and it cannot be said that we have heard the last of this din of controversy. Moreover this work has inspired besides numerous articles in journals several monographs, some of which have somewhat high sounding titles, such as Narendranath Law's 'Studies in Ancient Indian Polity,' Dr. P. Banerji's 'Public Administration in Ancient India,' Ghosal's 'History of Hindu Political Theories,' Majumdar's 'Corporate Life in Ancient India,' Benoy Kumar Sarkar's 'Political Institutions and Theories of the Hindus,' Jayasval's 'Hindu Polity,' Prof. S. V. Visvanathan's 'International Law in Ancient India (1925)'. It is not possible to discuss at great length all the problems about Kauṭilya here. Only a brief statement can be attempted. For fuller study reference may be made to the following works and papers :— Hillebrandt's 'über das Kauṭilyaśāstra und Verwandtes' (Breslau 1908), Z D M G vol. 67, pp. 49-96 ( Dr. Jolly ), Z D M G vol. 68, pp. 345-359 and vol. 69, p. 369 ff; J R A S 1916, pp. 130-137 ( Prof. Keith ), I. A. for 1918, pp. 157-161 and pp. 187-195 ( Dr. Jacobi translated by Dr. Sukthankar ), Dr. Kalidas Nag's 'Les Théories Diplomatiques de l'Inde ancienne et l'Arthaśāstra' (Paris 1923) and its translation in 'Journal of Indian History' vol. V, Dr. Otto Stein's 'Megasthenes und Kauṭilya' (Vienna 1922 ), K. V. Rangasvami Ayyangar's lectures on Ancient Indian Polity ( Madras 1916 ), Dr. Winternitz in Calcutta Review 1924 and in his history of Indian Literature ( vol. III, pp. 509-524 ), I. A. for 1924, pp. 128-136 and 141-146 ( Dr. Jacobi translated by Prof. Utgikar ); Dr. Johann J. Meyer's 'Das altindische Buch vom Welt- und Staatsleben das Arthaśāstra des Kauṭilya' ( Leipzig, 1925 ) and Prof. N. C. Bandopadhyaya's exposition of the social ideal and political theory of Kauṭilya. The Indian Antiquary for 1925 ( pp. 175 and 201 ) gives an exhaustive bibliography on the date of Kauṭilya.

The Kauṭīliya is the oldest extant work on Arthaśāstra. Though Arthaśāstra and Dharmaśāstra are often contradistinguished on account of the difference of the two śāstras in ideals and in the

methods adopted to reach them, Arthaśāstra is really a branch of Dharmaśāstra as the former deals with the responsibilities of kings for whom rules are laid down in many treatises on *dharma*.<sup>151</sup> For this reason and the further reason that the Kauṭilya contains two sections ( called dharmasthīya and kṣāntakāśodhana ) on the administration of justice, the Arthaśāstra of Kauṭilya deserves careful consideration in this work. According to the Caranavyūha of Śaunaka, Arthaśāstra is an Upaveda of Atharvaveda. The purpose of this Śāstra as stated in the Kauṭilya itself is 'to prescribe means for securing and preserving ( power over ) the earth'.<sup>152</sup> Yājñavalkya distinctly states ( II. 21 ) that in case of conflict between Dharmaśāstra and Arthaśāstra, the rule is that the former prevails.<sup>153</sup> Nārada also ( I. 39 ) says the same thing.<sup>154</sup> From comparatively ancient times Cāṇakya *alias* Kauṭilya or Viṣṇugupta has been credited with the composition of a work on Arthaśāstra. The Kāmandakīyanīṭisāra<sup>155</sup> pays a glowing tribute of praise to Viṣṇugupta, who, singlehanded, brought about the downfall of Nanda, bestowed the earth on Candragupta and distilled from the ocean of Arthaśāstra the quintessence, his work on politics. Kāmandaka further tells us that he looked upon Viṣṇugupta as his *guru*.<sup>156</sup> The Tantrākhyāyikā ( H. O. S. vol. 14 ) which is certainly not later than 300 A. D. pays homage to Cāṇakya the Great as one of the authors of treatises on Politics.<sup>157</sup> Daṇḍin in his Daśakumāracarita

151 'धर्मशास्त्रान्तर्गतमेव राजनीतिलक्षणमर्थशास्त्रमिदं विवक्षितम्' मिता० on Yāj. II. 21.

152 तस्याः पृथिव्या लाभपालनोपायः शास्त्रमर्थशास्त्रमिति । कौ. 15. 1. So also the very first sentence is 'पृथिव्या लाभे पालने च यावन्त्यर्थशास्त्राणि पूर्वाचार्यैः प्रस्थापितानि प्रायशस्तानि संहृत्यैकमिदमर्थशास्त्रं कृतम् ।'

153 अर्थशास्त्रात्तु बलवद्धर्मशास्त्रमिति स्थितिः ।

154 यत्र विभक्तिप्राप्तिः स्याद्धर्मशास्त्रार्थशास्त्रयोः । अर्थशास्त्रात्केमुत्सृज्य धर्मशास्त्रोक्तमाचरेत् ॥

155 यस्याभिचारवज्रेण वज्रज्वलनतेजसः । पपात मूलतः श्रीमान् सुपर्वा नन्दपर्वतः ॥ एकाकी मन्त्रशक्त्या यः शक्त्या शक्तिधरोपमः । आजहार नृचन्द्राय चन्द्रगुप्ताय मेदिनीम् ॥ नीतिशास्त्रामृतं धीमानर्थशास्त्रमहोदधेः । समुद्बध्ने नमस्तमे विष्णुगुप्ताय वेधसे ॥ काम. I. 4-6.

156 'विद्याश्चतस्र एवैता इति नो गुरुदर्शनम् ।' काम० II. 6; 'चतस्र एव विद्या इति कौटिल्यः' कौटिलीय I. 2.

157 मनवे वाचस्पतये शुक्राय पराशराय ससुताय । चाणक्याय च महते नमोस्तु नृपशास्त्रकर्तृभ्यः ॥ verse 2.

(section VIII, p. 131, 2nd edition B. S. Series) says that the teacher Viṣṇugupta compressed Daṇḍanīti for the sake of the Maurya king into six thousand ślokaś and quotes passages from Cāṇakya.<sup>158</sup> Bāṇa associates the work of Kauṭilya with harsh and cruel expedients.<sup>159</sup> The Pāñcatantra identifies Cāṇakya and Viṣṇugupta and speaks of Cāṇakya as the author of Arthaśāstra (*vide* part I. p. 2 ed. by Kielhorn part II. p. 65 and part III. 50 ed. by Bühler). Kauṭilya figures very largely in the Purāṇas (*vide* Pargiter's 'dynasties of the Kali age' pp. 69-70 and Viṣṇupurāṇa 4. 24. 26-28). He has a prominent place in the Brhatkathā of Guṇāḍhya, as appears from the works of Kṣemendra and Somadeva. The Mṛcchakaṭika (I. 39 B. S. series) refers to Cāṇakya. The Mudrārākṣasa identified Cāṇakya and Kauṭilya and suggests the derivation of the latter name from 'Kuṭila' (crooked).<sup>160</sup> Some of the above items of information are supported by the personal references contained in the Arthaśāstra itself. At the end of the first chapter of the first *adhikaraṇa*, Kauṭilya is said to be the author of the Śāstra and at the end of the 10th chapter of the second *adhikaraṇa* Kauṭilya is said to have laid down the rules for royal edicts for the sake of the king.<sup>161</sup> The last verse<sup>162</sup> tells us that he who impatiently wrested the earth from the Nanda king composed the work and after the colophon a verse tell us that seeing the differing interpretations of bhāṣyakāras on the Arthaśāstra, Viṣṇugupta himself composed the sūtra and the bhāṣya.

The first question that arises for consideration is the authenticity of the work, that is, the question whether it can be the work of the

- 158 'इयमिदानीमाचार्यविष्णुगुप्तेन मौर्यार्थे षड्भिः श्लोकसहस्रैः संक्षिप्ता ।' दशकुमार० VIII; सत्यमाह चाणक्यः 'चित्तज्ञानानुवर्तिनोऽनर्था अपि प्रियाः स्युः । दक्षिणा अपि तद्वाच-  
बाहिष्कृता द्वेष्या भवेयुः' दशकुमार VIII. Compare कौटिलीय V. 4 verses at the end.
- 159 'येषामतिनुशंसप्रायोपदेशनिर्घृणं कौटिल्यशास्त्रं प्रमाणम्' कादम्बरी p. 109 (Peterson).
- 160 कौटिल्यः कुटिलमतिः स एष येन क्रोधाग्ने प्रसभमदाहि नन्दवंशः । मुद्राराक्षस I.
- 161 सुखग्रहणविज्ञेयं तत्त्वार्थपदनिश्चितम् । कौटिल्येन कृतं शास्त्रं विमुक्तग्रन्थविस्तरम् ॥  
कौटिलीय I. 1; सर्वशास्त्राण्यनुक्रम्य प्रयोगमुपलभ्य च । कौटिल्येन नरेन्द्रार्थे शास-  
नस्य विधिः कृतः ॥ कौटिलीय II. 10.
- 162 येन शास्त्रं च शस्त्रं च नन्दराजगता च भूः । अमर्षेणोद्धृतान्याशु तेन शास्त्रमिदं कृतम् ॥  
वृष्टा विप्रतिपत्तिं बहुधा शास्त्रेषु भाष्यकाराणाम् । स्वयमेव विष्णुगुप्तश्चकार स्वज्ञं च  
भाष्यं च ॥



famous minister of Candragupta Maurya, who was a contemporary of Alexander, and who must therefore have flourished about 320 B.C. This question very largely depends upon the age of the work. But other considerations, more or less of a subjective character and depending upon the absence of certain things from the Kauṭilya, must be dealt with first. Jolly, Keith and Winternitz hold that the extant Kauṭilya is not the work of the Maurya minister. One argument, viz. that a person like Cāṇakya who had to build a vast empire such as that of Candragupta and who was bent down with the cares of the empire could not have found time to write such a work, may be brushed aside as entirely futile, being a purely subjective argument. Some persons may say that he could have found time, just as Sāyaṇa and Mādhava could find in later days, to write such a work in the midst of all cares, while others may deny the possibility of such a thing. Similarly most of the arguments from the silence of the Kauṭilya are also quite unconvincing and lead to no certain and universally acceptable conclusion. The non-mention of Pāṭaliputra or of the empire of Candragupta is of very little use in deciding the question of the authenticity of the work. The argument of Stein and Winternitz that in Megasthenes' account of India no great person named Cāṇakya or Kauṭilya appears and that the former's account of the condition of India does not tally with that presented by the Kauṭilya is of very little weight. We have no means for finding out what proficiency Megasthenes had acquired in the languages of India so as to be able to hold conversation with all sorts and conditions of men. Besides it is well known that Megasthenes' writings have been handed down in a fragmentary state and that he often spins his own yarns. Megasthenes declares the Indians to be unacquainted with writing. But no Western scholar would now subscribe to the view that writing was unknown in India about 320 B. C. Dr. Jolly himself has to remark that the idealising tendency in Megasthenes greatly impairs the trustworthiness of his statements ( p. 40, Introduction to Kauṭilya ). This question of the authenticity of the work is bound up with the question whether it can be the work of an individual author or whether it is the product of a school. Hillebrandt vehemently argues that it is the product of a school and Jacobi as vehemently repudiates that hypothesis. The great stumbling block according to many scholars in the way of regarding Kauṭilya as the author of the work is the fact that the views of Kauṭilya are cited by name about 80 times in the work

**१. २. १३.**

itself almost always in opposition to the views of other teachers. But there is nothing specially to be wondered at in this. In order to avoid looking too egotistic, ancient authors generally put their own views in the third person as said by early writers like Medhātithi and Viśvarūpa.<sup>163</sup> It has to be admitted that the first person singular also is used by ancient writers, though rarely.<sup>164</sup> Jacobi (I. A. for 1918 p. 188) and Keith are both wrong in thinking that the view of Kauṭilya is criticized by Bhāradvāja in V. 6. Kauṭilya states his position first and then mentions the view of his predecessor.<sup>165</sup> Dr. Jolly (Intro. to Kauṭilya p. 44) is wrong in his explanation of Apadeśa (in XV. 1.<sup>166</sup>). That word is applied to passages which mean 'this or that author says this or that' and the Kauṭilya cites from his own work a case of the statement of various views on a certain point. These words do not at all indicate that according to the Arthaśāstra Kauṭilya was a stranger. Keith thinks (J. R. A. S. 1916 p. 135) that as Kauṭilya is derived from Kuṭila, an author will not cite his own views under such an epithet. It is not unlikely that Cāṇakya acquired the epithet Kauṭilya on account of his methods in dealing with the Nandas and that as he did so from no purely selfish motives but for ridding the country of such tyrants as the Nandas are represented to have been, he might have come to relish the name given to him by the people. It has to be noted in this connection that many of the writers quoted in the Kauṭilya bear nicknames (such as Piśuna, Vāṭavyādhi, Kauṇapadanta). This leads to the question as to whether the name is Kauṭilya or Kauṭalya. Hillebrandt seems to imply that all mss. employ the first form, while Pandit T. Ganapatisastri says his mss. support the latter form though in the first few pages he prints Kauṭilya. Mss. of the Kādambarī, the Pañcatantra and other works support the form Kauṭilya and the Mudrārākṣasa does the same by pointedly hinting at the etymology.

163 'प्रायेण ग्रन्थकाराः स्वमतं परापदेशेन ब्रुवते' मेघातिथि; on याज्ञ. I. 2 विश्वरूप says किं तु भगवतेव परोक्षीकृत्यात्मा निर्दिश्यते स्वप्रशंसानिवेधात् ।'

164 यास्क says 'तान्यप्येके समामनन्ति ... तत्समामने' निरुक्त VII. 13; vide याज्ञ. I. 56. (न तन्मम मतं यस्मात् &c.) and II. 133.

165 एवमेकैश्वर्यममात्यः कारयेदिति कौटिल्यः । नैवमिति भारद्वाजः ।

166 एवमसावाहृत्यपदेशः । 'मन्त्रिपरिषदं द्वादशमात्यान् कुर्वीतेति मानवाः षोडशेति बार्हस्पत्याः विंशतिमित्यौशनसाः, यथासामर्थ्यमिति कौटिल्यः' इति.

A com. on the Kāmandakīyanītisāra styles the Kauṭīliya as Kuṭala-bhāṣya and Kuṭala is said to be a *gotra*. The form Kauṭalya is said to occur in an inscription at Ganēsar in Dholka dated Vikrama Samvat 1291 ( i. e. 1234-35 A. D. ). Vide Indian Historical Quarterly vol. I. p. 786. It is very difficult to decide between the rival claims of the two forms, but it appears that the form of the name, Kauṭalya, is due to a later attempt to solve the difficulty of an author parading his views as those of a man nicknamed "crooked". Whether Kuṭala or Kauṭalya was known as a *gotra* ṛṣi in ancient times is extremely doubtful. Neither the Āśvalāyana-śrauta-sūtra ( Uttaraśaṭka, 6th chap., 10th Kaṇḍikā ) nor the Āpastamba-śrauta-sūtra ( 24. 5-10 ) mentions Kuṭala among the several *gotra* groups. In later works on *gotras*, we find the name in several forms. In the Pravaradarpaṇa of Kamalākara Kauṭali is said to be one of the Jāmadagnya-Vatsa group of the Bhṛguṣ ( p. 156, edited by P. Chentsalrao, Mysore ) and Kauṭilya is assigned to the Yaska group of the Bhṛguṣ ( p. 158 ). The Pravaramaṇjari enumerates the Kauṭīlyas ( p. 32, of the edition by P. Chentsalrao, Mysore ) among the Yaska group of the Bhṛguṣ, also among the Śaradvanta group of the Gautamas, a branch of the Āngirasas, ( p. 161 ) and Kauṭili as one of the Bhṛguṣ ( p. 42 ). We have to remember that so early a writer as Kāmandaka ( who was well known to Bhavabhūti and Vāmana's Kāvyaḷaṅkārasūtra-vṛtti ) who is assigned to the third century A. D., and the Tantrākhyāyikā distinctly assign a work on politics to the minister of Candragupta. No weighty arguments have been advanced so far why this tradition vouched for so early should be disregarded. Keith finds it impossible that in the words 'six thousand ślokas' used by Daṇḍin the word śloka could mean a unit ( in prose ) of 32 letters. But Daṇḍin is evidently repeating the words that occur in the Arthaśāstra itself at the end of the first chapter.<sup>167</sup>

Before proceeding to discuss the age of the Kauṭīliya, it is advisable to say a few words on the form, style and contents of the work. The work is divided into 15 adhikaraṇas, 150 chapters, 180 topics and contains 6000 ślokas ( i. e. units of 32 letters ). The work is in prose interspersed with a few verses. Each chapter has

<sup>167</sup> शास्त्रसमुद्देशः पञ्चदशाधिकरणानि सप्तत्रिंशदध्यायशतं साशित्तिप्रकरणशतं षट्श्लोक-सहस्राणीति । These words of the Kauṭīliya must mean 6000 units of 32 letters and nothing else.

at the end at least one verse and sometimes more. A few verses occur also in the midst of some chapters as in I. 8, I. 15, II. 10, II. 24, V. 6, VII. 5, VII. 6, VII. 9, VII. 13, X. 3, XIII. 4. There are about 340 verses excluding *mantras*. Almost all these verses are in the Anuṣṭubh metre, only eight verses being in the classical Indravajrā or Upajāti metres (in II. 9, II. 10 and X. 3). In our utter ignorance about the literature on Arthaśāstra prior to Kauṭilya it is impossible to say how many of these verses are borrowed and how many are of his own composition. There can be no doubt that some of these verses were composed by him (e. g. the two verses in I. 10, where the views of Ācāryas are given, and the words 'etat Kauṭilya-darśanam' occur). It appears that some verses are clearly quotations. For example, the verse 'nāsyā guhyam' at the end of I. 15, and the verse 'saṁvatsareṇa patati' at the end of IV. 7 are Manu 7. 105 and 2. 180 respectively. The last occurs in Baud. Dh. S. II. 1. 62 and also in Vas. I. 22. The two verses in the Upajāti metre in X. 3 'yān yajñasaṅghaiḥ' and 'navam śarāvam' occur respectively in the Parāśaradharmaśāstra (chap. III. p. 12 of Jīvānanda, part II) and in the Pratijñā (IV. 3<sup>168</sup>). It is noteworthy that they are introduced with the words 'apiḥa ślaukau bhavataḥ' and follow a quotation from or summary of a Vedic passage. Twelve verses in VII. 9 are introduced with the words 'tatraitad bhavati' and may be quotations. A few of the verses bear a close resemblance to verses of other works; e. g. the verse 'prṣṭaḥ priyahitam brūyāt' (in V. 4) which is very similar to Manu. 4. 138. In some cases he connects verses with his own words, e. g. the words 'kurvataśca' with 'nāsyā guhyam' (at the end of I. 15) and the last verse of II. 25. The style of the Kauṭilya is simple and direct. It is not concise like that of the Vedānta or Vyākaraṇa sūtras. It resembles the dharmasūtras of Gautama, Hārīta and Śaṅkha-Likhita, but is not as archaic as that of Āpastamba. According to the commentaries the several headings of the prakaraṇas are sūtras and the contents of them the bhāṣya (vide Nāyacandrikā pp. 137, 143-44 &c., edited by Dr. Jolly). It abounds in numerous technical and rare terms. It is generally in

168 The manner in which the गृह्यसूत्र brings in this verse does not show that it is the author's own. The verse is preceded by the words गृह्यसूत्रेण; and is probably put in as a weighty utterance from some ancient source.

accordance with Pāṇini's grammar, though such un-Pāṇinean words as 'pāpīṣṭhatama' (in VII. 11) rarely occur. It employs the word 'avyaya' in the masculine (II. 10), while Pāṇini (I. 1. 37) employs 'avyayam'.

The whole work on account of its careful arrangement of topics and unity of design impresses one as the product of a single brilliant mind. The Kauṭīliya sheds such valuable light on the social, economic, political and religious life of ancient India and contains information on so many topics that it is not possible to convey any idea of its contents in a brief summary. The subjects of the fifteen *adhyakaraṇas* are :— I. the discipline of the king, sciences to be learnt by him, the place of Ānvikṣiki and politics, qualifications of ministers and purohita and their temptations, the institution of spies, council meetings, ambassadors, protection of princes, duties towards harem, king's personal safety ; II. about superintendents of various state departments, founding villages, pastures and forests, forts, duties of the chamberlain ( sannidhātā ), the commissioner for revenues from forts, country, mines, forests, roads &c. ; accountant-general's office ; embezzlement of public funds ; royal edicts ; examination of precious stones for the treasury and mines ; superintendent of gold ( i. e. of coins issued from the mints ) ; superintendent of store-house ( of agricultural produce &c. ), of commerce, of forests, of arms, of weights and measures, of tolls, of weaving, of liquor houses, of slaughter houses, of prostitutes, of shipping, of cows and horses, of the capital and cities ; III. Administration of justice, rules of procedure, forms of marriage, duties of married couples, stridhana, twelve kinds of sons ; other titles of law ; IV. removal of thorns, protection of artisans, merchants, remedies against national calamities such as fires, floods, pestilence, famines, demons, tigers, snakes, etc ; suppression of those who live by foul means ; detection of juvenile crime ; arrest of criminals on suspicion, accidental or violent deaths, torture to extort confessions ; protection of all kinds of state departments ; fines in lieu of cutting off of limbs, sentence of death with or without torture ; intercourse with maidens ; punishment of fine for various wrongs ; V. conduct of courtiers, award of punishment for treason, replenishing of treasury in case of emergency ; salaries of state servants, qualifications of courtiers, consolidation of royal power ; VI. constitution of the maṇḍala, seven elements of sovereignty, qualities of king, peace and arduous work

as the source of prosperity ; sixfold royal policy ; threefold *śakti* ; VII. circle of states is the field for the employment of the six lines of policy ; the six *guṇas* (saṁdhi, war, neutrality, marching, taking shelter and *dvaiddhībhāva*) ; causes leading to the dwindling and disloyalty of armies ; combination of states ; saṁdhi for the acquisition of a friend, gold or land ; an enemy in the rear ; recouping of lost strength ; a neutral king and a circle of states ; VIII. about *vyasanas* (vices and misfortunes) of the several elements of sovereignty ; troubles of the king and the kingdom ; troubles of men and of the army ; IX. work of an invader, proper time for invasion, recruitment of the army, accoutrements, internal and external trouble, disaffection ; traitors, enemies and their allies ; X. about war ; encamping the army, march of the army, battle-fields, work of infantry, cavalry, elephants &c. ; array of troops for battle in various formations ; XI. concerning corporations and guilds ; XII. concerning a powerful enemy ; sending an envoy ; intrigues, spies with weapons, fire and poison and destruction of stores and granaries ; capture of the enemy by stratagems ; final victory ; XIII. capture of forts ; sowing dissensions ; enticing of king by stratagem ; spies in a siege ; restoring peace in a conquered country ; XIV secret means, stratagems for killing an enemy, producing illusive appearances ; medicines and incantations ; XV division of this work into sections and their illustrations.

It would be interesting to say a few words separately on the chapter about judicial administration. Dr. Jolly has collected together the passages of the Kautīliya on judicial administration that bear a very close resemblance to the several works on ancient Indian Law ( vide Z. D. M. G. vol. 67, pp. 51-90 ). It will be seen therefrom that there is the greatest correspondence between the Kautīliya and Yājñavalkya. It is no doubt true that many passages from Manu and Nārada agree closely with those of the Kautīliya but not to the same extent as those of Yājñavalkya. A few striking examples are quoted below.<sup>169</sup> The question then arises whether there is

169 (a) अभियुक्तो न प्रत्यभियुज्जीत अन्यत्र कलहसाहससार्थसमवायेभ्यः । न चाभियुक्तेऽभियोगोस्ति । को. III. 1; अभियोगमनिस्तीर्य नैनं प्रत्यभियोजयेत् । कुर्यात्प्रत्याभियोगं च कलहे साहसेषु च ॥ याज्ञ. II. 8-10; (b) प्रतिरोधकव्याधितुर्भिस्समयप्रतीकारे धर्मकार्ये च पत्युः । को. III. 2; तुर्भिस्ते धर्मकार्ये च व्याधौ संप्रतिरोधके । गृहीतं स्त्रीधनं भर्ता न स्त्रिये दातुमर्हति ॥ याज्ञ. II 147; (c) सोदर्याणामनेकापितृकाणां पितृतो दायविभागः । कौ. III. 5; अनेकपितृकाणां तु पितृतो भागकल्पना । याज्ञ. II. 120;

borrowing and if so who the borrower is. The agreement in phraseology is so close that it must be regarded as a case of borrowing and in my opinion it is the Yājñavalkya-smṛti that borrows. The reasons are many. Yājñavalkya represents on numerous points of law a very great advance upon the doctrines of Kauṭilya. Kauṭilya does not contain distinct directions upon the four stages of a law suit (plaint, reply, proof and judgment) nor upon the threefold aspects of proof (documents, witnesses, prescription). Yājñavalkya goes into all these matters. The Kauṭīliya does not recognise the widow or mother as heir to a sonless man; Yājñavalkya does so. Kauṭilya does not mention the *bandhus* as heirs; he hardly says anything about re-union.<sup>170</sup> The Kauṭīliya divides the stridhana of a woman dying during her husband's lifetime among her sons and daughters, while Yāj. prefers the daughters to the sons.<sup>171</sup> It is not necessary to multiply examples. It goes without saying that Yājñavalkya represents a far too advanced stage of juristic principles than the Kauṭīliya and so must be later than the latter by several centuries. The Kauṭīliya agrees very closely with Manu also, but considerations of space prevent me from going into the points of agreement. There are however numerous fundamental points on which Manu and the Kauṭīliya disagree.

Kauṭilya allows *niyoga* even in the case of Brāhmaṇas (last verse of III. 6 and at the end of I. 17 about kings). Manu first speaks of *Niyoga* and then condemns it (vide 9. 57-63 and 9. 64-68). As Brhaspati refers to this fact in Manu's work,<sup>172</sup> it appears that the

(d) नष्टपट्टमासाय स्वामी धर्मस्थेन ग्राहयेत् । देशकालातिपत्तौ वा स्वयं गृहीत्वा पट्टरेत् ।  
 कौ. III. 16 ; नष्टपट्टमासाय हतारं ग्राहयेन्नरम् । देशकालातिपत्तौ च गृहीत्वा स्वय-  
 मपयेत् ॥ याज्ञ. II. 169 ; (e) वानप्रस्थयतिब्रह्मचारिणामाचार्यशिष्यधर्मभ्रातृसमान-  
 तीर्थ्या रिक्थभाजः । कौ. III. 16 ; वानप्रस्थयतिब्रह्मचारिणां रिक्थभागिनः ।  
 क्रमेणाचार्यसच्चिष्यधर्मभ्रात्रेकतीर्थिनः ॥ याज्ञ. II. 137.

170 But see 'अपितृद्रव्या विभक्तपितृद्रव्यैः सह जीवन्नः पुनर्विभजेरन्' कौ. III. 5.  
 This contains a reference to reunion.

171 जीवति भर्तरे मृतायाः पुत्रा दुहितरश्च स्त्रीधनं विभजेरन् । अपुत्राया दुहितरः । तदभावे  
 भर्ता । कौ. III. 2 ; अमजःस्त्रीधनं भर्तुर्मात्रादिषु चतुर्ष्वपि । दुहितृणां मृता  
 चेच्छेषेषु पितृगामि तत् ॥ याज्ञ. II. 145.

172 Brhaspati's word are 'उक्तो नियोगो मनुना निषिद्धः स्वयमेव तु' ; vide कुल्लूक on  
 मनु 9. 68 for the whole quotation.

passages condemning *niyoga* were put in probably earlier than the first centuries of the Christian era. Though Kauṭilya speaks of almost the same 18 titles as those in Manu (8. 4-7) almost under the same names, there is a slight difference. Manu has no such title as *Prakirṇaka*. Kauṭilya speaks of *upanidhi* and extends the same rules to *Nikṣepa*, while Manu speaks of the title as *Nikṣepa*. The ancient dharma-sūtras do not give the technical names of the eighteen titles of law, though some of them do occur therein. *Vāk-pāruṣya* and *daṇḍapāruṣya* occur in G. Dh. S. (12. 1) and Vas. (17. 61). Baud. seems to have known the term '*Strisaṅgrahaṇa*' (Dh. S. II. 2.54). *Steya* occurs in all. Gautama speaks of *nidhi* (Dh. S. 12. 39). Manu positively says (9. 155) that the son of any member of the first three *varṇas* from a Śūdra woman does not inherit his father's wealth (though the preceding verses 151-154 seem to lay down different rules), while Kauṭilya allows such a son a share when there are sons born to a Brāhmaṇa from wives of higher castes or one third when he has no other sons (III. 6). Manu expressly mentions the mother and paternal grandmother as heirs (9. 217), while Kauṭilya appears to ignore them. Manu prohibits the remarriage of widows (V. 161-165), while Kauṭilya allows not only widows to remarry, but also wives whose husbands have not been heard of for a year or more according to circumstances (III. 4). Kauṭilya allows a wife to desert her husband, if the latter is of a bad character, has become a traitor to the king, endangers her life or has become an outcaste or impotent<sup>173</sup> (last verse of III. 2). Kauṭilya further seems to have allowed divorce which is unknown to any other known lawgiver, but he bases it only on the ground of mutual hatred and says that a marriage in the approved forms cannot be dissolved<sup>174</sup> (III. 3). Manu is very harsh upon gamblers and asks the king to suppress gambling and banish gamblers (9. 221-224), while Kauṭilya only brings gambling under the control of the king for the purpose of detecting thieves &c. (III. 20). Manu first allows a Brāhmaṇa to marry even a Śūdra woman and then condemns such a thing (III. 13-19), while Kauṭilya does not condemn such unions. These divergences and others lead us to conclude

173 नीचत्वं परदेशं वा प्रस्थितो राजकिल्बिषी । प्राणाभिहन्ता पतितस्त्याज्यः क्लीबोपि वा पतिः ॥ को०.

174 अमोक्ष्या भर्तुरकामस्य द्विषती भार्या । भार्यायाश्च भर्ता । परस्परं द्वेषान्मोक्षः । अमोक्षो धर्मविवाहनामिति । को०.



that the Kauṭilya is much older than the extant Manusmṛti, which is in many matters carried away by puritanic zeal, while its older portion is more in harmony with the spirit of the Kauṭilya. Therefore the Kauṭilya is long anterior to the time when the extant Manusmṛti took its present form. The Kauṭilya refers to the opinion of the Mānavas in five places. Two of the views ascribed to the Mānavas by Kauṭilya are the sama as those which Kāmandaka (II. 3 and XI. 67) ascribes to Manu. According to the Mānavas, the *vidyas* to be studied by a prince were three, viz. trayī, vārtā and daṇḍaniti, what is called ānvikṣikī being but a branch of trayī; and the council of ministers was to consist of twelve. The Manusmṛti (7. 43) appears to regard the *vidyas* as four and lays down (7. 54) that the Council should consist of seven or eight *sacivas*. Bühler and others on account of this difference in the views of the Mānavas and the Manusmṛti thought that Kauṭilya was referring to the Mānavadharmasūtra. In my humble opinion the evidence for the existence of a Mānavadharmasūtra is practically nil, as detailed above in section 13. From the references to Svāyambhuva Manu and Prācetas Manu contained in the Mahābhārata, particularly in the Śānti and Anuśāsana *parvans* it appears that there were two works in verse on *dharma* and politics attributed to these two or there was one work containing both. These works were subsequently recast as the Manusmṛti. It is therefore that some difference is noticed between the views ascribed to the Mānavas and the extant Manusmṛti. Besides there is no real conflict in the matter of *vidyas*. The Manusmṛti does not positively say that the *vidyas* are four and not three; it simply says from whom trayī and the other three are to be learnt. The Manusmṛti (in 7. 60) allows more ministers than seven or eight. It is possible that in recasting several changes were made. The third opinion of the Mānavas quoted by Kauṭilya is about the fine to be imposed upon officers of the state occasioning loss of revenue (II. 7). The other two views of the Mānavas quoted are concerned with the fine to be imposed on false witnesses and for forcible seizure of jewels<sup>175</sup> &c. It must be admitted that in the extant Manusmṛti there is nothing exactly corresponding with these views. But from this fact no one conclusion alone can be drawn. There may be a mistake in quoting, or there may be inter-

175 कूटसाक्षिणो धनार्थममृतं वा नाशयेयुस्तद्वशागुणं दण्डं दयुरिति मानवाः । को. III. 11 ।

‘रत्नसारफल्गुकुप्यानां साहसो मूल्यसंभो दण्ड इति मानवाः । को. III. 17. .

B. D. 13.

polations, it may be that some of the verses in the original Manusmṛti have dropped out or that Kauṭilya is quoting not the Manusmṛti itself, but the views of works based on or explanatory of Manu. It is noteworthy that Bṛhaspati<sup>176</sup> contains a verse very similar to the views on sāhasa attributed to the Mānavas. We shall see below that Bṛhaspati's work was more or less a supplement of Manu. The only authors or schools, besides the Mānavas, cited by name in the dharmasthiya section are the Bārhaspatyas and the Auśanasas. It is remarkable that the well-known and ancient Dharmasūtrakāras like Gautama, Āpastamba, Baudhāyana, Vasiṣṭha, Hārita are nowhere quoted by name. It is noteworthy that in the dharmasthiya section Kauṭilya several times quotes the views of ācāryas and of some others under the word "apare". Some of these views correspond closely with the discussions in the ancient dharmasūtras. One of these is the question as to whom the child belongs, to the begetter or to him on whose wife it is begotten. Kauṭilya first quotes the view of the ācāryas that it belongs to the husband of the mother of the child, then says that some hold that it belongs to the begetter, while Kauṭilya holds that it belongs to both.<sup>177</sup> It is to be noted here that both Baud. and Āp. say that according to the Brāhmaṇas the sons belong to the begetter, while Vasiṣṭha says there is a dispute on the point, both views being supported by ancient authorities. Gautama speaks of both views and at last (18. 13 "dvayorvā") seems to come to the same conclusion as Kauṭilya. It is not unlikely that Kauṭilya has in mind this discussion in the Dharmasūtras and also in Manu (9. 48-54 where the view is that the child belongs to the husband of the woman). Some of the other views attributed to ācāryas are that a woman could visit the houses of her husband's relations, of prosperous men, of village headmen, of female ascetics &c. (III. 4); that very poor men could divide even waterpots at a partition (III. 5); that the master who did not employ a servant ready to work according to agreement had to

176 क्षिप्रमुद्देहरत्नानि देवविग्रहानं तथा । योषेयं चोत्तमं द्रव्यमेवा मूल्यसमो ह्यमः । बृहस्पति  
quoted in श्ववहारमयूख on साहस.

177 वरपरिमहे बीजमुत्सृष्टं क्षेत्रेण इत्याचार्याः । माता भक्षा यत्थ रेतस्तद्व्यापत्त्वमित्थपरि ।  
नियमानमुभयमिति कौटिल्यः । को. III. 7. Compare गो. व. सू. 18. 9-13, गो.  
व. सू. II. 2. 34-36; आप. व. सू. II. 6. 13. 5-8 where the same view  
three different times is stated. See also गो. व. सू. 17. 6-8.

pay the wages agreed upon as if the work had been finished (compare *Viṣṇu* V. 157); he who forcibly confined a man or woman or who by force released another from imprisonment was to be fined between 500 and 1000 (III. 17); that disputes of a remote date shall not be complained of and that he who is the first to complain wins, since one runs (to court) as one cannot bear the pain (III. 19); that in a complaint by one gambler against another, the successful party has to pay the fine called *pūrvasāhasa* and the defeated party the fine called *madhyasāhasa* (III. 20).

The foregoing discussion about the *dharmaśāstra* section shows that in the sphere of the administration of justice, Kauṭilya is far in advance of the *dharmaśāstras* of Gautama, Āpastamba and Baudhāyana and so is much later than these (though in certain matters such as the rights of women to succeed to males he closely agrees with Gautama and Āpastamba), while he is earlier than the extant *Manusmṛti* (though not earlier than the oldest kernel of the *Manusmṛti*) and very much earlier than Yājñavalkya.

The question of the date of the Kauṭilya can be settled only approximately and for that we have to rely only on the internal evidence. The external evidence does not carry us far; we can only say that the Kauṭilya is certainly not later than the 2nd century A. D., since Kāmandaka, the *Tantrākhyāyikā*, and Bāṇa, speak of it with admiration. No one claims it to be earlier than 300 B. C. Even Keith who assigns it a late date and cannot place it earlier than 100 B. C. at the most has to admit (J R A S 1916, p. 135) that for a precise date we have no real ground.

The Kauṭilya quotes five schools by name: *Mānavāḥ* (five times), *Bārhaspatyāḥ* (6 times), *Aśvanasāḥ* (7 times), *Pārāśarāḥ* (4 times), *Āmbhīyāḥ* (once) and the following individual authors; *Kātyāyana* (1), *Kiṅjalka* (1), *Kaṇvāpadanta* (4), *Ghoṭakamukha* (1), (Dirgha) *Cārāyaṇa* (1), *Parāśara* (2), *Pisuna* (6), *Pisunaputra* (1), *Bāhudantiputra* (1), *Bhāradvāja* (7, once as *Kaṇinka Bhāradvāja*), *Vatavyādhi* (5), *Viśalakṣa* (6). He either differs from all these authors or they differ from each other in all the places where they are cited. All the individual authors that are cited only once occur on the same page (except *Bāhudantiputra*). He quotes the views of *śāstras* over fifty times and in each case differs from them. "Ācāryas" means the ancient authors on the *śāstra*

collectively. Even the Nirukta quotes certain views as those of *acāryas*. Kauṭilya is cited about 80 times. The *Kāmasūtra* of Vātsyāyana mentions a *Ghoṭakamukha* and a *Cārāyaṇa*. Whether they are identical with the authors cited by Kauṭilya is extremely doubtful. The *Mahābhārata* mentions among writers on *Danḍanīti* the following who occur in the *Kauṭīliya* also :—*Brhaspati*, *Manu*, *Bhāradvāja*, *Viśālākṣa*, *Śukra* ( the same as *Uśanas* ) and *Indra* ( probably *Kauṭīliya's* *Bāhudantiputra* ), whose abridgment of *Brahma's* work is called *Bāhudantaka* in the *Śāntiparva* ( chap. 59 ).

According to the *Nayacandrikā*, *Pisūna*, *Bhāradvāja*, *Kaṇvapa-danta* and *Vāṭavyādhi* stand for *Nārada*, *Dronācārya*, *Bhīṣma* and *Uddhava* respectively ( pp. 73, 69, 74, 91 ).

The *Mahābhārata* mentions other writers on politics, viz. *Gaurasīras*, *Kaśyapa*, *Utathya*, *Vāmadeva*, *Vasuhoma*, *Kāmandaka*, ( *Śāntiparva* 123. 11 ) and a few others which are not found in the *Kauṭīliya*.

The *Kauṭīliya* knows the four Vedas, the charms and incantations of the *Atharvan*, the six *aṅgas*, includes under *itihāsa*, *Purāṇas*, *Dharmaśāstra* and *Arthaśāstra* ; it knows the *Sāṅkhya*, *Yoga* and *Lokāyata*<sup>178</sup> schools of thought. It mentions *Mauhūrtikas*, *Kārtāntikas* ( astrologers ), *Jupiter* and *Venus*. It refers to *dhātu-śāstra* ( Metallurgy ). Sanskrit was the official language and in the *Śāsanādhikāra* it mentions such *guṇas* of composition as *mādhurya*, *audārya*, *spāṣṭatva*, which show the beginnings of the *Alaṅkāra śāstra*. There is nothing to wonder at in this. In the second century A. D. we have the inscription of *Rudradāman*, which enumerates the *guṇas* of *Kāvya*. The *Kauṭīliya* does not mention edicts on stone or copper. It refers to *Vaiśikakalājñāna* ( II. 27 ). The *Kauṭīliya* closely agrees with the *Kāmasūtra* in several respects, and the two works contain several identical passages ( such as the list of kings that fell victims to intrigues and about *trivarga* ). Keith argues from this that the *Kauṭīliya* and the *Kāmasūtra* are not separated by a long interval and that it is a late work. Dr. Jolly also is of the same opinion ( p. 24 Intro. to *Arthaśāstra* ). If the *Kāmasūtra* held up the *Kauṭīliya* as its model, then the two works would certainly look very much alike. There are points of difference

178 लोकायत occurs in the महाभाष्य on वर्णका तावन्ते ( पा. VII. 3. 45 ). Vide Kielhorn vol. III., pp. 325-326.

between the two works, e. g. they differ in their attitude towards flesh-eating and the Kāmasūtra speaks of planetary influence and *lagna*, while the Kauṭīliya is silent on these points and only condemns in general terms the consulting of stars. We must note here that the Kauṭīliya ( IX. 4 ) speaks of consulting *nakṣatras*, which were known from the earliest Vedic period and some of which were looked upon as auspicious for sacrificial purposes even in the Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa ( S. B. E. vol. 44, pp. 1-2 ) and the Śrauta and Gṛhya sūtras. The Kauṭīliya follows the Vedāṅga Jyotiṣa in the system of a *yuga* of five saṁvatsaras, in prescribing two intercalary months in a *yuga* and in saying that at the end of one *ayana* the variation between the length of the day or the night comes to six muhūrtas ( vide II. 20 ). Keith argues that the ślokas in the Kauṭīliya are more classical than even those of the Rāmāyaṇa and that it contains correct Triṣṭubh stanzas which are wanting in the Bṛhaddevatā ( a work of the 4th century B. C. ). But this argument can produce no impression on those scholars who ascribe the Rāmāyaṇa to the 5th century B. C. or earlier. Nor is the date of the Bṛhaddevatā beyond the pale of discussion. There is no consensus of opinion among scholars as to the exact time when classical ślokas and correct Triṣṭubhs first came into vogue. It is to be noted that the Kauṭīliya defines *pada* as *varṇasaṅghāta* and not as in Pāṇini ( sup-tiñantaṁ padam ).

Among the countries and peoples frequently mentioned by Kauṭilya, several are interesting. He speaks of silks from the land of the Cīnas<sup>179</sup> and blankets from Nepal. Keith says that the name Cīna being derived from the Tsin dynasty in China ( which began its rule in 247 B. C. ) this would show that the Kauṭīliya could not have been composed about 300 B. C. No one however knows how the word Cīna was derived and besides as Keith admits the passage may be an interpolation. He speaks of the *Saṅgha* of the Vṛṣṇis ( I. 6 ) and the *Śreṇis* ( corporations ) of Kṣatriyas in the countries of Kambhoja and Surāṣṭra that lived by *vartā* ( agriculture and trade ) and by the profession of fighting and the corporations of the Licchavika, Vṛjika, Mallaka, Madraka, Kukura, and the Kurupañcālas that live on the title 'rāja' ( XI. 1 ). Some of these tribes such as the Licchavis, Vṛjis ( Vajjis in Pāli ) and Mallas are well-known from ancient Buddhist works. What is meant by 'rājasabdopajivīṇaḥ'

179 तथा कोशेयं चीनपद्माश्च चीनभूमिजा व्याख्याताः । को. II. 11.

is not quite clear. It probably means that the organisation of the Licchavis and others was on democratic lines and that there was very keen competition for the honour of being elected the chief or president of those corporations, the latter being designated 'rāja'.<sup>180</sup> The Nayaandrikā explains that they bear the proud designation of 'rāja' but are penniless (and so can be easily employed in military service as mercenaries). We are told that the breed of horses from Kambhoja, Sindhu, Aratta and Vanāyu was the best and that Bahlika, Papeya, Sauvira and Taitala breeds were of middle quality. The Kauṭīliya speaks of Mleccha tribes and tells us that among them one's own children could be sold or pledged without incurring punishment (IH. 13 ).

There is hardly any distinctive reference to things Buddhist except one passage ( III. 20 ) where a fine of one hundred ( *paṇas* ) is prescribed for him who invited to dinners in honour of gods or Manes a Buddhist ( Śākya ), an Ajivaka, a śūdra ascetic.<sup>181</sup> This shows that the work was written at a time when Buddhism was yet not a widespread religion and had not secured an honourable place among the people. The Ajivika was a well-known sect in ancient India, said to have been founded by Makkhali Gosāla (vide V. A. Smith's *Aśoka*, pp. 134, 198 of edition of 1909, I. A. 1912, p. 286, 'Dialogues of Buddha' I, p. 71, n. 1, Journal of Bihar & Orissa Society, 1926, pp. 53-62). Aśoka bestowed some caves on them. Kauṭīliya says that weights should be made of iron or of stones from Magadha and Mekala ( country near the sources of the Narmadā ).<sup>182</sup>

It is extremely doubtful whether the Kauṭīliya knew the extant text of the Mahābhārata. Most of the stories used as illustrations in the Kauṭīliya occur in the Mahābhārata ( e. g. Aila, Duryodhana, Haihaya Arjuna, Vātāpi, Agastya, Ambariṣa, Suyātra i. e. Nala ). But in some cases there is slight divergence between the two works, e. g. Janamejaya is said to have perished through having attacked Brāhmaṇas in anger, while the Mahābhārata (XII. 150 ) gives a different version ; Kauṭīliya says ( IV. 8 ) that Māṇḍavya, though not a thief, declared

180 In the *Jātakas* ( Fausbøll vol E., p. 504 and vol. IFI., p. 1 ) reference is made to the 7707 *rājas* of the Licchavis in Vesālī.

181 भाववान्निवकादीन् वृत्तममजितान् देववितृकावेषु भोजयन्तः क्षत्र्यो दुष्टाः । ॥ III. 20.

182 मृत्तिमानाव्ययमवयानि मागद्वेककशेकमवयानि । ॥ II. 12.

himself to be a thief while the Mahābhārata (I. 107. 9) says that he spoke nothing; Kauṭilya mentions Jayatsena as the opponent of Nala (VIII. 3) in gambling, while the Mahābhārata gives his name as Puṣkara; the Mahābhārata and the Rāmāyaṇa do not know that a Jāmdagnya ruled long as a king.<sup>183</sup> Kauṭilya seems to have known the Purāṇas. He says (III. 7) that *sāta* and *māgadha* of the Purāṇas are quite different<sup>184</sup> from members of the mixed castes called *sūta* and *māgadha* and includes Purāṇa (I. 5) among the subjects of royal study grouped under the head of *itihāsa*.

Kauṭilya exhibits a wonderful knowledge of herbs and drugs and Dr. Jolly thinks that his *Materia Medica* is more extensive than even Suśruta's. But the dates of Caraka and Suśruta are far from being settled and no approximately certain conclusion can be drawn from the drugs mentioned in the Kauṭilya. Kauṭilya speaks of 'rasada' (one who administers mercurial poison) and prescribes banishment for those who trade in or administer 'rasa' for money in order to do away with a person secretly (IV. 4.) In II. 13 he speaks of gold that is 'rasa-viddha' (amalgamated with mercury) and in II. 12 of liquids containing gold (*rasāḥ Kāñcanikāḥ*) and of *Hinguluka*. Dr. Jolly thinks that this knowledge of metallurgy and alchemy is of Graeco-Syriac origin and so the Kauṭilya is a work of the third century A. D.

It is of great importance to note that Kauṭilya lays down (II. 4) that in the midst of the fort were to be constructed the temples of Śiva, Vaiśravaṇa, the Aśvins, Lakṣmī and Madirā (Durgā?) and niches were to be set apart for Aparājita, Apratihata, Jayanta and Vijayanta and that the tutelary deities of the gates were to be Brāhmā, Indra, Yama and Senāpati (i. e. Skanda). We know from the Mahābhāṣya<sup>185</sup> (Kielhorn Vol. II. p. 429) on Pāṇini (V. 3. 99 'jivikārthe cāpaṇye') that the Mauryas set up images out of greed for money and that in its day images of Śiva, Skanda and Viśākha were worshipped.

183-शत्रुपदार्थानुसृत्य जामदग्न्यो जितेन्द्रियः । अन्धरीषश्च माभागो कुमुजाले चिरं महीम् ॥  
को. I. 6.

184-दीर्घाणिकस्त्यग्न्यः सूती मागधश्च ब्राह्मणश्चाद्विरीयतः ।

185-अथग्न्य इत्युच्यते तत्रेदं न सिध्यति । शिवः स्कन्दः विशाख इति । किं कारणम् ।  
मोक्षार्थं धर्मार्थं चैव । प्रकल्पिताः । भवेत्तस्य न ह्यस्य । चास्तेनाः संपाते पूजार्थोस्तात्  
भाष्येति । कात्यायन.

The foregoing discussion clearly shows that the Kauṭīliya has certainly an ancient atmosphere about it, and that all that has so far been gathered from it agrees with its traditional date of 300 B. C. and no cogent arguments have been yet brought forward that would compel us to assign it a date later than the above by six centuries.

Two commentaries on the Kauṭīliya have been brought to light so far, one composed by Bhaṭṭasvāmin being called *Pratipadapañcika* and the other the *Nayacandrikā* of Mādhavayajvan. Both are fragments. The first was published in the *Journal of the Bihar and Orissa Research Society* ( 1925-1926, vol. XI and XII ) by Messrs. K. P. Jayasval and A. Banerji-sastri. The com. is incomplete and begins with the 8th adhyāya of the 2nd adhikaraṇa and reaches up to the 36th adhyāya of the adhikaraṇa. The commentary on the whole work must have been very extensive, as the portion already printed on a part of the 2nd adhikaraṇa alone occupies 214 pages. This commentary quotes the explanations of previous commentators in the words 'anye', 'apare'. It quotes several ślokas of Bṛhaspati on the blemishes of diamonds and on prakāśa-taskaras. The commentary *Nayacandrikā* contained in Dr. Jolly's edition (Lahore) also is incomplete and begins with the 7th adhyāya of the 7th adhikaraṇa and breaks off in the 4th adhyāya of the 12th adhikaraṇa. It also refers to the views of its predecessors in the words 'kecit' &c. ( vide pp. 35, 61, 62, 104, 115, 131, 191 ). It discusses various readings ( pp. 136, 183, 188, 193 &c. ).

Dr. Shamasastri includes in his edition 571 sūtras attributed to Caṇakya. Their relation to the Kauṭīliya is a subject which requires careful investigation. In my own opinion they are later than the Kauṭīliya. It would be beyond the scope of this work to enter into details. Vide Dr. Jacobi's article in *Indian Historical Quarterly*, vol. III., pp. 669-676.

There are several *nīti* collections attributed to Caṇakya and published several times in different parts of India. All of them are later than the Kauṭīliya and are compilations of maxims and fine sayings. One of them the *Caṇakya-rājanitīśāstra* ( published in Calcutta Oriental series, 1921, 2nd edition ) contains 660 verses and was compiled under Bhojarāja. Several other compilations pass under the names *Vṛddha-Caṇakya*, *Laghu-Caṇakya* &c. All these are passed over here from considerations of space and utility.



15. *Vaikhāṇasa-dharma-praśna*

This work has been published in the Trivandrum Sanskrit Series by Pandit T. Ganapati Sastri (1913).

Mahādeva in his commentary called *Vaijayanti* (Ānandaśrama ed.) on the *Satyāśadha Śrautasūtra* speaks of six Śrauta sūtras of the Black Yajurveda, viz. Baudhāyana, Bhāradvāja, Āpastamba, Hiranyakeśin, Vādhūla and Vaikhāṇasa, and frequently cites passages from the Vaikhāṇasa-śrautasūtra. In the *Caranavyūha* of Śaunaka, Vādhūla and Vaikhāṇasa are not mentioned. But that Vaikhāṇasa was a very ancient writer follows from the references contained in the ancient dharma works. In Gautama the word 'Vaikhāṇasa' occurs (Dh. S. III. 2) as the name for the order of forest hermits (*vānaprastha*) and in another sūtra (III. 26) he lays down that fire was to be consecrated according to the *Śrāmaṇaka*,<sup>186</sup> which latter is explained by Haradatta as *Vaikhāṇasa Śāstra*. Baudhāyana (Dh. S. II. 6. 17) has the same sūtra<sup>187</sup> and defines a Vaikhāṇasa as one who follows the rules of conduct laid down in *Vaikhāṇasa Śāstra* (Dh. S. II. 6. 16). The *Vasiṣṭha Dh. S.* (9. 10) also has the same sūtra as Gautama (Dh. S. III. 26). The *Manusmṛti* (VI. 21) speaks of the *Vānaprastha* as one who abides by the views of Vaikhāṇasa (*Vaikhāṇasamate sthitaḥ*).

The *Vaikhāṇasadharmapraśna* is divided into three *praśnas*, each *praśna* being subdivided into *khaṇḍas*. There are in all 41 *khaṇḍas*. The work is a small one. The contents of the work are :- 1. the four *varṇas* and their privileges, and the four *āśramas*; duties of *brahmacārīn*; four kinds of *brahmacārīn*s; duties of the householder; four kinds of *grhastha*, *vārtāvṛtti* (subsisting by agriculture), *śālīna*, *yāvāvara* and *ghorācārīka*; forest anchorites; *vānaprasthas* are either *sapatnīka* (accompanied by their wives) or *apatnīka* (not so accompanied); *Sapatnīka* are of four sorts, *Audumbara*, *Vairiṇīka*, *Vāḷakhilya* and *Phenapa*; *apatnīka Vānaprasthas*; of four kinds of *bhikṣus*, viz. *kuṭīcaka*, *bahūdaka*, *haṁsa* and *paramahaṁsa*; *sakāma* (performed with desire of wordly gain) and *niṣkāma* (not so performed) *karma*; *pravṛtti* and *nivṛtti*; three kinds of

<sup>186</sup> 'आवणकेन (आमणकेन!) अभिमाधाय' गौ. ध. सू. 3. 26 and बौ. ध. सू. II. 6. 17.

<sup>187</sup> गोविन्दस्वामी, the commentator of Baud. says 'वैश्वानसोपि वानप्रस्थ एव ।

संज्ञान्तरकरणं तु संव्यवहारार्थम् । विसनसा ऋषिणा प्रोक्तं वैश्वानसशास्त्रम् । तत्र हि ब्रह्मो वानप्रस्थस्योक्ता मीधे पञ्चतपा इत्यादयः समुदाचाराः'.

Yogins and their subdivisions ; II. the details of the śramaṇaka rites of the vānaprastha ( khaṇḍas 1-4 ) ; duties of the forest hermit ; details of joining the order of saṁnyāsins ( khaṇḍas 6-8 ) ; age for saṁnyāsa ( above seventy or when childless or widower ) ; every day duties and observances of saṁnyāsins ; about *ācamana* and *Saṁdhyā* ; saluting ( *abhivādana* ) of all relatives, male and female ; holidays for study ( *anadhyāya* ) ; bath and *Brahmayajña* ; rules about taking food ; forbidden and permitted food ; III. rules of conduct for grhastha ( khaṇḍas 1-3 ), rules of the road ; purification of golden and other metallic things ; purification of other things ; about vānaprastha ; *bhikṣu* ; burial of a saṁnyāsin ; Nārāyaṇabali on the death of a saṁnyāsin, *tarpaṇa* in the case of saṁnyāsins with twelve names of Viṣṇu, Keśava &c. and with water ; *anuloma* and *pratiloma* ; the intermediate castes ; *Vrātyas*, their origin ; name and means of subsistence ( khaṇḍas 11-15 ).

The *Vaiṣṇānasadharmaprasna* appears by its style and its contents to be a work of comparatively later date than the dharma-sūtras of Gautama and Baudhāyana. It is probably a recast of older materials. It contains the names of more mixed castes than the dharma-sūtras and than even some of the later *smṛtis*. The present work seems to have been either written or retouched by a devotee of Viṣṇu. Faith in and devotion to Viṣṇu or Nārāyaṇa loom very large here ( I. 5. 5 *nārāyaṇa-parāyaṇāḥ*, I. 7. 6 and 9 ; II. 4-5 *bhaktiā Viṣṇuṁ dhyāyan*, III. 7. 3 *Nārāyaṇaparam brahmeti śrutam*, III. 9. 3 *Viṣṇorālayapārśve* ). It speaks of the eight *āṅgas* of Yoga ( I. 10. 9 ), of the *Āyurveda* with its eight *āṅgas* and of some treatise on evil spirits ( *bhūtatantra* III. 12. 7 ). It refers to the views of some in the word 'eke' ( I. 7. 4. and II. 9. 10 ). It speaks of the Śramaṇaka fire ( in I. 6. 2 and I. 7. 3-4 ). It does not allow *saṁnyāsu* to Kṣatriyas ( I. 1. 11 ). *Vikhanas* is cited as an authority ( II. 5. 9 and III. 15. 14 ).

Bühler found a ms. of the *Vaiṣṇānasasūtra*, consisting of a *grhya* in seven *prāśnas*, three *prāśnas* of *dharma* ( the same as described above ) and a fourth on *pravaras*. In the *grhya* a reference to *Budhavāra* occurs ( R. and S. p. 9 ). Dr. Caland in his paper on *Vaiṣṇānasasūtra* holds that the *Manusmṛti* borrows from *Vaiṣṇānasagrhya* and that the author of the latter was saturated with the idiom of Dravidian languages ( vide Prof. Keith's review in *Bulletin of the School of Oriental Studies*, 1927, p. 623 ). Dr. Caland's

view about Manu is entirely wrong as will appear from the section on Manu. Vide Th. Bloch in 'über das Grhya-und Dharmasūtra der Vaikhāṇasa' (Lipzig, 1896).

### Other Sūtra Works on Dharma.

It will be proper to say a few words about some other sūtra works on dharma that are only available in mss. or are to be reconstructed from quotations in the digests. It is by no means to be supposed that these works that will be spoken of here were composed as early as those of Gautama, Āpastamba and others or were composed before the extant Manu and Yājñavalkya. But as the chronology of all ancient works on dharma is somewhat in a nebulous state, it is best to treat here of all works written in the sūtra style, even though in individual cases they may really belong to a later age than the works composed entirely in verse. They will be taken up in alphabetical order ( Sanskrit ).

### 16. Atri

That Atri was an ancient writer on *dharma* follows from a reference to him in Manu ( III. 16 ) as holding the view that a *dviṣṭi* taking as wife a *sūdra* woman became fallen (*patita*). In the Deccan College collection there are several mss. ( Nos. 185-187 of A 1881-82 ) of the Ātreya-dharmaśāstra in nine *adhyāyas*. They treat of gifts, prayers (*jāpya*) and *tapas* by which men are freed from all sins. Some of the chapters are in mixed prose and verse. The first three chapters are entirely in verse and some of the verses ( such as *ekākṣaram param brahma* ) occur in the Manusmṛti. The fourth opens with a long sūtra, which, in style, resembles later bhāṣyas and commentaries.<sup>188</sup> The 5th also is in verse and contains several verses found in Vasiṣṭha ( Dh. S. 28. 1, 4, 6 ). The sixth speaks of the specially holy hymns and verses of the Veda. Some of the verses here are the same as Vasiṣṭha (28. 10-11). The seventh refers to secret *prāyaścittas* and the very first sūtra after the opening words speaks of several non-Aryan tribes such as the Śakas, Yavanas, Kām-

188 अर्चीर्णप्रायश्चित्तानां यमविषयनरकयातनानिश्च ( ! ) पतितानां यदि कदाचिन्मानुष्यं भवति तदैतच्चिह्नं कृत्वा शरीरा जायन्ते । तद्यथा । अनृतवादी सली ब्रह्महा कुट्टी &c.

189 अथातो रहस्यानि व्याख्यास्यामः । नटनर्तकगायन-गान्धर्विक-श्वपाककारुकवीशोत्कट-वीणाशाङ्ग-शक-यवन-काम्बोज-बाह्लीक-सश-द्रविड-वङ्ग-पारश-वील्वातदीनां ( ! ) भुक्त्वा प्रतिगृह्य च बुद्धिगमने सहभोजने रहस्ये रहस्यातिप्रकाशे प्रकाश्यानि चरेत् ।

bhojas, Bāhikas, Khasas, Vaṅgas and Pāraśa ( Persians? ) &c. It is to be noted that the same sūtra ( with slight variations ) is quoted as Atri's by Aparārka ( on Yāj. III. 266 p. 1123 ). The 7th and 8th chapters are in mixed prose and verse. The 9th is in verse and speaks of Yoga and its *aṅgas*. It refers to the fact that Śiśupāla, son of Damaghoṣa, because in his hatred of Govinda he always thought of the latter, went to heaven. The same sūtra work is noticed in I. O. Cat., pp. 380-81, Nos. 1305 and 1306.

There are several works styled Atri-smṛti or saṁhitā in the mss. One of them is in six chapters on secret prāyaścittas, gifts, piṭṛmedha and ācāra ( vide I. O. Cat., p. 381, No. 1308 ). There is another work styled Atrisamhitā printed in Jivananda's collection ( part I. pp. 13-46 ). It contains about 400 verses and deals with the following topics :— importance of honouring *guru*, duties of four castes ; purifications of several *malas* ; virtues of Brāhmaṇas such as śauca, anasūyā ; definition of *iṣṭa* and *parita*, ten yamas and niyamas ; importance of sons ; adopted sons, prāyaścittas for taking forbidden food or drink and for other transgressions, impurity on birth and death ; cāndrāyana, Kṛcra, Sāntapana ; gifts ; purifications from avoidable contacts with rajasvalā &c. ; Śrāddha and the Brāhmaṇas to be invited for it.

In this work Atri is himself cited as an authority. Other authors and works quoted are : Āpastamba ( p. 30 ), Yama ( p. 41 ), Vyāsa ( p. 24 ), Śaṅkha ( pp. 22, 35 ), Śātātapa ( p. 35 ). The Vedānta, Śaṅkhya, Yoga, Purāṇas, Bhāgavatāḥ ( p. 45 ) are mentioned. It contains ( on p. 14 ) the verse ' sadyaḥ patati māṁsena ' which is found in Vasiṣṭha Dh. S. ( 2. 27 ) with the words ' athāpyudāharanti '. There are other verses also which occur elsewhere e. g. ' atha cenmantravid ' occurs in Vasiṣṭha II. 20, ' tryaham sāyam tryaham prātaḥ ' ( p. 23 ) is also Manu XI. 211. On p. 26 occur the words ' atrāpyudāharanti ' and so what follows is a quotation. On p. 32 there are three verses in another metre.

Atri's verse about adoption <sup>190</sup> is quoted as the first authority on adoption in the Dattakamimāṁsā. He mentions the seven *antyajas* to be the washerman, the shoemaker, *naṭa*, *buruḍa*, *kaivarta*

190 अनुवेषेण कर्तव्यः पुत्रमतिनिधिः सदा । पिण्डोदकक्रियाहेतोर्नस्मात्तस्मात्प्रवृत्तः ॥ अत्रि  
p. 17.

(fisherman), meda, and *bhilla* ( p. 29 ). He further says <sup>191</sup> that there is no question of untouchability in fairs, marriage seasons, in Vedic sacrifices and in all festivals. He says that Brahmanas from Magadha, Mathurā and three other places are not honoured ( at a śrāddha ) though as learned as Bṛhaspati.<sup>192</sup>

The work mentions the signs of the Zodiac, Kanyā and the Scorpion ( p. 43 ), and hence was not composed before the first centuries of the Christian era.

In Jivananda there is a Laghu-Atri (part I, pp. 1-12) in 6 chapters and about 120 verses, dealing with the means of being freed from sins (such as prāṇāyāma, sacred formula, gifts &c.), with purifications from impurity on death and birth, with gifts. It mentions Manu. In the fourth chapter there are about ten lines in prose. There are numerous verses that occur also in the Vasiṣṭha-dharmasūtra, e. g. Vas. 26. 8-9 and 16-18 occur on p. 3 ; Vas. 28. 11-16 occur on pp. 4-5. It is difficult to say who the borrower is.

There is a Vṛddhātreyasmṛti in Jivananda (part I. pp. 47-59) in five chapters and about 140 verses. This closely resembles the Laghu-Atri-smṛti described above. In the commencement both have the same six verses beginning with 'bhagavan kena dānena' and the works have many verses in common. In the fourth chapter of both the same prose passages occur.

Viśvarūpa on Yāj. ( III. 257 ) quotes two verses from Atri on prāyaścitta which are found in none of the three works described above.<sup>193</sup>

In the Mahābhārata ( Anuśāsana 65. 1 ) Atri is credited with the view that those who make a gift of gold give (practically) all

191 देवयानाविवाहेषु यज्ञप्रकरणेषु च । उत्सवेषु च सर्वेषु स्पृष्टास्पृष्टिर्न विद्यते ॥ p. 33.

192 मागधो माधुर्य्यैव कापटः कीटकानुजो । पञ्च विप्रा न पूज्यन्ते बृहस्पतिसमा यदि ॥ ( p. 45 ). What is कापट ? Should we read कीटकाङ्गजो ( residents of the countries of कीकट and अङ्ग ) ?

193 The verses are भुक्त्वा तु प्रतिलोमानां सूतादीनामकामतः । प्राजापत्यं चरेत्कच्छं त्रिरात्रं स्वाहताशनः ॥ चण्डालवर्जिते चान्ने स्पृष्टा चेन्न विशेषतः । भुक्त्वा कच्छ-मविज्ञाते ज्ञात्वा चान्द्रायणं चरेत् ॥

objects. This bears a close resemblance to two verses that occur in Laghvatri ( Jivananda part I. p. 5 ) and Vṛddhātri ( part I. p. 51 ).<sup>194</sup>

### 17. Uśanas.

That Uśanas wrote a work on politics follows from several circumstances. The Kauṭīliya quotes the Auśanasāḥ seven times. It is almost certainly referring to a work. That work contained directions on the administration of justice also, as Kauṭīliya speaks of Auśanasā method of partition ( in allowing a tenth additional share to the eldest son, III. 6 ), as Auśanasāḥ prescribed fines in cases where witnesses proved stupid &c. ( III. 11 ) and fines for forcible seizure of jewels &c. ( III. 17 ). The Mahābhārata, Śāntiparva<sup>195</sup> (chap. 56, 29-30 and 57. 3 ) refers to a work on politics by Uśanas and quotes three verses, the last being found in Sabhā 55. 14. In other places also we have a Nītiśāstra ascribed to Bhārgava ( Śānti 210. 20 ) and certain verses are ascribed to him ( Śānti 57, 40-41 and 139, 70-71 ). Vide also Anuśāsana 39, 8-9 and Sabhā 62. 11-12. The Nītiprakāśikā of Janamejaya refers to a succession of teachers of politics from Brahmā down to Janamejaya and says that Śukra was

194 सर्वान् कामान् प्रयच्छन्ति ये प्रयच्छन्ति काश्चनम् । इत्येवं भगवानत्रिः पितामहसुतोऽब्रवीत् ॥

अनुशासन 65. 1. The verses in the two Atris are अमेरपत्यं प्रथमं सुवर्णं भूर्वेष्णवी सूर्यसुताश्च गावः । लोकास्त्रयस्तेन भवन्ति दत्ता यः काश्चनं गां च महीं च दद्यात् ॥ सर्वेषामेव दानानामेकजन्मानुगं फलम् । द्वादकक्षितिधेनूनां सप्तजन्मानुगं फलम् ॥ The first verse occurs in Vas. 28. 16, in Vanaparva 200. 28, in the Rajim plate of Tivāradeva ( Fleet's Gupta inscriptions No. 81 ).

195 श्लोको चोशनसा गीतौ पुरा तात महर्षिणा । तौ निबोध महाराज त्वमेकाग्रमना नृप ॥ उद्यम्य शस्त्रमायान्तमपि वेदान्तगं रणे । निगृह्णीयात्स्वधर्मेण धर्मपेक्षी नराधिपः ॥ विनश्यमानं धर्मं हि योभिरक्षेत्स धर्मवित् । न तेन धर्महा स ह्यात्मन्युस्तं मन्युमृच्छति ॥ शान्तिपर्व 56. 28-30 ; भगवानुशाना चाह श्लोकमत्र विशापते । तदिहैकमना राजन् गदतस्तं निबोध मे ॥ द्वाविमौ यसते भूमिः सप्तौ बिलशयानिव । राजानं चाविरोद्धारं ब्राह्मणं चाप्रवासिनम् ॥ शान्ति० 57. 2-3 ; श्लोकश्चायं पुरा गीतो भार्गवेण महात्मना । आख्याते रामचरिते नृपतिं प्रति भारत ॥ राजानं प्रथमं विन्देत् ततो भार्या ततो धनम् । राजन्यसति लोकस्य कुतो भार्या कुतो धनम् ॥ शान्ति० 57. 40-41 ; निश्चयः स्वार्थशास्त्रेषु विश्वासश्चासुसोदयः । उशाना चैव गाथे द्वे प्रह्लादायामवीत्पुरा ॥ शान्ति० 139. 70.

one of those who abridged the enormous extent of *rājaśāstra*.<sup>196</sup> The *Mudrārākṣasa* ( I. p. 71 Telang's ed. ) also speaks of Auśanasi Daṇḍanīti. Viśvarūpa ( on Yāj. I. 307 ) asks the king to appoint ministers in accordance with the views propounded in the śāstras of Bṛhaspati and Uśanas and quotes a long passage in prose from Bṛhaspati in which the śāstras of Manu, Bṛhaspati and Uśanas are joined together. This work on politics probably contained verses also. Medhātithi on Manu ( 7. 15 ) quotes two verses speaking of eight activities of a king.<sup>196a</sup> So also on Manu 8. 50 Medhātithi cites from Uśanas the words ' prakṛtīnām balaṁ rājā, ' which are an Anuṣṭubh *pada*. This sūtra work on politics by Uśanas has not yet been discovered. The Tāṇḍya-Mahābrāhmaṇa says that Kāvya Uśanas was the purohita of the Asuras ( 7. 5. 20 ).

In the Deccan College collection there are two mss. of an Auśana-dharmaśāstra in prose with a few verses, vi. No. 644 of Visrambag ( i ) and No. 191 of A 1881-82. The first contains only two folios ( 2 and 4 ) and the available portion begins in the midst of the 2nd chapter. In the second ms. also the first folio is wanting and there are gaps in the fourth chapter. It is noteworthy that the second folio of the second ms. begins just at the beginning of the 2nd folio of the first. The work is a brief one ( 8 folios ) in seven adhyāyas. Their contents are:—II. impurity on birth and death ; purification of certain things in certain ways such as with water, ashes &c.; III. the four varṇas and the mixed castes such as Rathakāra, Ambaṣṭha, Sūta, Ugra, Māgadha &c, the Vratyas ; IV. no bodily injury to be done to Brāhmaṇa ; prāyaścittas for killing a Brāhmaṇa or a man of the other varṇas and for other Mahāpātakas, prāyaścitta for eating

196 ब्रह्मा महेश्वरः स्कन्दश्चेन्द्रः प्राचेतसो मनुः । बृहस्पतिश्च शुक्रश्च भारद्वाजो महा-  
तपाः ॥ वेदव्यासश्च भगवान् तथा गौरशिरा मुनिः । एते हि राजशास्त्राणां प्रणेतारः  
परंतपः । लक्षाध्यायाजगौ ब्रह्मा राजशास्त्रे महामतिः । पञ्चाशच्च सहस्राणि रुद्रः  
संक्षिप्य चाब्रवीत् ॥ It is further said that Skanda, Indra, Prācetasa Manu,  
Bṛhaspati, Śukra, Bhāradvāja, Gaurasīras and Veda-Vyāsa abridged  
respectively to 25000, 10000, 6000, 3000, 1000, 700, 500 and 300 adhyāyas  
and that Janamejaya abridged even the last.

196a आदाने च विसर्गे च तथा प्रैषनिषेधयोः । पञ्चमे चार्थवचने व्यवहारस्य चेक्षणे ॥ दण्ड-  
शुद्ध्योः सदा युक्तस्तेनाष्टगतिको नृपः । अष्टकर्मा दिवं याति राजा शत्रुभिरर्चितः ॥  
These are quoted also by कुल्लुक on Manu VII. 154.

the flesh of certain animals and for eating certain plants like garlic, *prāyaścitta* for adultery; discussion whether a Brāhmaṇa could marry a śūdra woman; *prāyaścittas* for killing various beasts and birds; fourteen *vidyās*; V. *śrāddhakalpa*; what Brāhmaṇas are *pankti-pavana*; details of *śrāddha*, food and flesh at *śrāddha*; who are unfit to be invited at *śrāddha*; VI. what things a Brāhmaṇa could not sell; VII. punishments for the Mahāpātakas; what are pure things at all times. Some of the views of the Auśanasa-dharmaśāstra are worth special notice. The son of a Brāhmaṇa, Kṣatriya or Vaiśya from a wife of the varṇa immediately next to it belonged to the caste of the father.<sup>197</sup> No sin or punishment attached to one if one killed an *atātayi* armed Brāhmaṇa. The fourteen *vidyās* are said to be the six *āṅgas* and the four Vedas, Mīmāṃsā, Nyāya, dharmaśāstra and Purāṇa.<sup>198</sup>

The work very often quotes the views of others with the words 'eke'; for example it says 'the impurity on birth is ten nights for the parents of the child, but according to some only for the mother.'<sup>199</sup> The son of a Brāhmaṇa from a śūdra woman is called *pāraśava*, but according to some he is *niśada*. The whole of the portion in the ms. about the mixed castes bears a very close resemblance to Baudhāyana ( Dh. S. I. 9 ) except in a few particulars.<sup>200</sup> At the end of all chapters from the second ( except the third ) there are verses and also in the midst. There are verses introduced with the words 'there is a śloka on this point' ( *bhavati cātra ślokaḥ* ) or with the words 'api codāharanti'.

197 ब्राह्मणेन क्षत्रियायां जातो ब्राह्मण एव सः । chap. III folio 3 a.

198 चतुर्दश विद्यास्थानानि पुनः षडङ्गाश्चत्वारो वेदा मीमांसा न्याय एव च । धर्मशास्त्रं पुराणं च विद्या ह्येताश्चतुर्दश ॥ . It will be noticed that there is a śloka from षडङ्गाः which is almost the same as Yāj. I. 3.

199 दशरात्रं मातापितृभ्यः सूतकं मातुरित्येके । folio 2 a ; compare गौ. ध. सू. 14. 14 'मातापित्रोस्तन्मातुर्वा' ( and हरदत्त's comment thereon for various views ); बो. ध. सू. I. 5. 105-109, where Baudhāyana's own view is that both are impure for ten days, but according to some the mother and according to others the father has to observe impurity for ten days.

200 The ms. ( 3rd chap. ) has तत्र सवर्णासु सवर्णाः । ब्राह्मणेन क्षत्रिया ... सः । वैश्यायाम्बुधः । शूद्रायां पारशवो निषाद इत्येके । क्षत्रियेण वैश्यायां क्षत्रियः शूद्रावामुयः । वैश्येण शूद्रायां वैश्यः । शूद्रेण वैश्यायामायोगवः क्षत्रियायां क्षत्रा ब्राह्मण्यां ब्रह्मणः ६०.



There are about 45 verses in the work, the 7th and last chapter being almost entirely in verse. As the mss. are corrupt and full of gaps, it is often difficult to find out whether a particular passage is prose or verse. In several verses the words 'Manur abraid' occur and in one place 'tan manor anuśāsanam'. The latter closely agrees with Manu. Several verses are common to Manu and Uśanas. The verse 'gurutalpe bhagaḥ kāryaḥ' (Manu 9. 237) occurs in the ms. So also the verse 'yena yena cidāṅgena' occurs in both.<sup>202</sup> The words of Manu (V. 78) 'bale deśāntarasthe' are expressly quoted with the words 'Manur-āha'. There are many other verses which, though not cited expressly as from a particular author, are found in other ancient works. For example, the verse 'āpaḥ śuddhā bhūmigaṭāḥ' is Manu 5. 128 and Baud. Dh. S. I. 5. 57. The half verse 'kāruhastaḥ śucir nityam' is Manu 5. 126 and Baud. Dh. S. I. 5. 48. The verse 'yadekarātreṇa karoti pāpam' occurs in Āp. Dh. S. (I. 9. 27. 11) and Baud. Dh. S. II. 1. 42. The verse 'tryaḥam prātas tryaḥam naktam' is Manu XI. 211. It is a remarkable fact that some of the verses in this dharmasūtra agree closely with the verses in the Uśanas-smṛti in verse, published by Jivananda, e. g. the verse 'dattvā tu Vedānatyartham' occurs on p. 525 and the verse 'nimantritastu yo vipro adhvānaṁ saṁprapadyate' on p. 527. Even the prose passages bear a close resemblance to the versified smṛti on many points, e. g. the prose passages about the duration of the satisfaction of the Manes by the offerings of the flesh of various animals occur almost in the same words in the versified smṛti of Uśanas (Jivananda, part I, p. 522).

The Auśanasa-dharmasūtra contains several passages in prose which are the same as some verses in Manu.<sup>203</sup> The sūtra

201 The ms. reads 'दशस्थानानि दण्डस्य चात्मनो ( तन्मनो ? ) रनुशासनम् । त्रिषु वर्णेषु सामान्यं ब्राह्मणस्त्वक्षतो भवेत् ॥', while मनु ( 8. 124 ) is दश ... दण्डस्य मनुः स्वायंभुवो ब्रवीत् । त्रिषु वर्णेषु यानि स्युरक्षतो ब्राह्मणो ब्रजेत् ॥

202 The ms. reads येन येन हि चण्डेन ( चिद्वेने ? ) हिंस्याच्छ्रेयासमन्यजः । तदेव तस्य छेचन्यं छिन्ने निर्विषहो भवेत् ॥, in मनु ( 8. 279 ) the last pāda is तन्मनो-रनुशासनम्.

203 The ms. has (in chap. II) रहःसु क्षीमुक्षं शुचिः । शुचयः फलपातने पक्षिणः । प्रसवे वत्सः । शृङ्गः ( मृग ! ) ग्रहणे श्वा । ऊर्ध्वं नामैः पुक्ष्यः । गौर्नय्या पृष्ठतः । पुरस्ताद्वजः । क्षियः सर्वतः । इदमसासमशुचि । Compare मनु I. 92, बो. ध. सू. I. 5. 49 and वासिष्ठ 3. 45.

quotes in one place the divergent views of Vasiṣṭha,<sup>204</sup> Hārita, Śaunaka, and Gautama on the question whether a Brāhmaṇa could marry a śūdra woman. The view of Vasiṣṭha (as quoted in the ms.) is that a Brāhmaṇa could take to wife girls of all the four castes, but in the printed text of Vasiṣṭha (I. 24) a Brāhmaṇa is allowed to marry girls of the three higher castes only. It is possible that the ancient reading of Vasiṣṭha's text was 'catasrah' (as quoted in the Auśanasa) which was changed into 'tisrah'. The passage reminds us of Manu III. 16 (Śūdravedī patatyatreḥ), but the views ascribed to Śaunaka and Gautama in the ms. differ from those ascribed to them in Manu. In another passage Vasiṣṭha's views seem to be quoted.<sup>205</sup>

From quotations in Haradatta's commentary on Gautama and from the Smṛticandrikā it appears that they had access to a sūtra work of Uśanas dealing with all branches of *dharma*, viz., ācāra, vyavahāra and prāyaścitta. For example, the Smṛticandrikā quotes prose passages of Uśanas on *anadhyāya* (I. p. 59), on *dantadhāvana* (I. p. 106) and Haradatta quotes a prose passage on *anadhyāya* (on Āp. Dh. S. I. 3. 10. 1) and a prose passage on the fine for a kṣatriya abusing a śūdra (on Gau. Dh. S. 12. 10) and on *Niyoga* (on Gau. Dh. S. 18. 5). These passages are not found in the ms. But there are others that are found. For example, the Smṛticandrikā quotes two passages, which occur in the mss.<sup>206</sup> It

204 The ms. (chap. IV) has पतितो वृषलीपतिरित्याचक्षते । न पततीत्येके । ब्राह्मणस्य कल्पविहिताश्रयतस्त्रो- (स्त्रो ?) नुपूर्वेण भार्या भवन्तीति वसिष्ठ आह । पतति न पतनीति संशयः । वृषलीं पतीति (वृषलीं गत्वा पततीति ! ) हारीतः । जननात्यततीति शौनकः । तदपत्यः पततीति गौतमः । The words of वसिष्ठ are 'तिस्रो ब्राह्मणस्य भार्या वर्णानुपूर्वेण द्वे राजन्यस्य एकैका वैश्यशूद्रयोः । शूद्रामप्येके मन्त्रवर्जं तद्वत् । तथा न कुर्यात् । I. 24-26. It should be noted that one ms. of वसिष्ठ omits the words 'वर्णानु... कुर्यात्'.

205 यस्तु पुनर्ब्राह्मणो धर्मपत्नीमुत्सेन मैथुनं सेवेत स दुष्यतीति वैवस्वतः (वै वसिष्ठः ?) प्राजापत्येन शुष्यतीति हारीतः (chap. 4); compare वसिष्ठ 12. 23. and Manu XI. 67 and 173. The reading वैवस्वतः also is explicable. वैवस्वत may stand for मनु.

206 The passages are 'तत्र गोमयोदकेर्भूमिभाजनभाण्डशौचं कुर्यात्' (chap. V, about śrāddha) and 'श्वविह्वराहमार्जारकुक्कुटनकुलशूद्ररजस्वलाशूद्रीभर्तारश्च दूरमनपायितव्याः (०मपनेतव्याः)'. They occur in स्मृतिचन्द्रिका (III. p. 409 and p. 411).

appears therefore that the mss. either contain a portion only of the complete Auśanasa-dharma-sūtra or an independent sūtra work. The former alternative looks more probable. The foregoing discussion has shown that the sūtra work is later than the dharma-sūtras of Gautama and Vasiṣṭha and also than the Manusmṛti, which it probably knew in a very ancient version slightly differing from the extant one.

In Jivananda's collection of smṛtis there is an Auśanasa-dharma-śāstra in 51 verses (part I. pp. 497-501). It deals with mixed castes and their avocations, such as sūta, māgadha, cāṇḍāla, śvapaca, pulinda &c. The same work occurs in the Ānandāśrama collection, pp. 46-48. The Mit. (on Yāj. 1. 94) remarks that the means of livelihood for the mixed castes should be sought for in the works of Uśanas and Manu.<sup>207</sup> It is probably this smṛti that is meant. Kullūka on Manu X. 49 says that the sale of hides and working on hides were the means of livelihood for Dhigvaṇas according to the Auśanasa.

In the same collection (part. I. pp. 501-554) there is another smṛti ascribed to Uśanas in 9 chapters and about 600 verses. It treats of Upanayana, daily observances like *ācamana*, Vedic study, occasions of *anadhyāya*, the dharmas of *snātaka*; śrāddha, proper Brāhmaṇas for śrāddha, impurity on birth and death, rites after death, prāyaścittas for the mortal sins and lesser sins.

This smṛti quotes Uśanas himself, also Manu, Bhṛgu (Bhṛgu-putra III), Prajāpati and speaks of dharmaśāstras, Purāṇas, Mimāṃsā, Vedānta, Pāñcarātras, Kāpālikas and Pāśupatas. Numerous verses from the Manusmṛti are found in it (e. g. Manu II. 42, 49, 50, 125) occur in the first chapter alone. There is a brief prose passage towards the end of the 9th chapter. It speaks of Kāpālikas, Pāśupatas and atheists together (p. 525).

None of these smṛtis in verse contains the passages in verse on vyavāhara ascribed to Uśanas that occur in the Mitākṣarā, Smṛti-candrikā and other works.

The Mit. (on Yāj. III. 260) and Aparārka (e. g. p. 158, 192, 255) contain prose passages ascribed to Uśanas and the same works contain numerous verses ascribed to Uśanas most of which are not

! 207 एतेषां च वृत्तय औशनसे मानवे च द्रष्टव्याः । मिता.

found in the two smṛtis in Jivananda. Some of the verses in Aparārka ascribed to Uśanas are found in the Auśanasasmṛti (e. g. Aparārka p. 418 'kuryād-aharaḥ śrāddham' is Jivananda I. p. 521 ).

In other cases the verses quoted from Uśanas in Aparārka, though not quite identical, bear a very close resemblance (e. g. the four verses in Aparārka p. 450 closely resemble Jivananda I. p. 525 and have some verses in common ).

Among the views on Vyavahāra quoted from Uśanas are some interesting ones. It was he who said that a son was not bound to pay his father's debt, if it was a fine or unpaid toll or what is not vyāvahārika.<sup>208</sup> He holds that even blind, deaf or old men, women, minors could be witnesses in charges of *sāhasa* ( Aparārka p. 671 ). He is quoted also on ordeals, on svāmipālavivāda and on steya.

A work styled Śukranītisāra was edited by Oppert (Madras 1882) and by Jivananda (Cal. 1892) and translated by Benoy Kumar Sarkar in S. B. H. Series. That work is a very interesting one, but is comparatively of a late date.

### 18. Kaṇva and Kāṇva

From the Āp. Dh. S. it appears that Kaṇva and Kāṇva were two distinct writers on dharma. In I. 6. 19. 2 Āpastamba starts the question as to the persons, food at whose house was permitted. He states various views on that point and says that Kaṇva was of opinion that food may be taken at anybody's house provided the latter offered it with a request ( I. 6. 19. 3 ) and that the opinion of Eka, Kuṇika, Kāṇva, Kutsa and Puṣkarasādi ( I. 6. 19. 7 ) was that only that food that was offered by a pure and religious man should be partaken. In another place (I. 10. 28. 1) Āpastamba gives it as the opinion of Kautsa, Hārīta, Kaṇva and Puṣkarasādi that a man became a thief if in any case whatever he appropriates another's belongings. The Kumbhakonam edition of Pandit Halasyanatha reads Kāṇva for Kaṇva.

Kaṇva is quoted a few times in the Smṛticandrikā on Āhnikā (daily duties) and śrāddha. One of these quotations is in prose (I. p. 97).<sup>209</sup> Haradatta in his commentary on Gautama cites

<sup>208</sup> दण्डो वा दण्डशेषो वा शुल्कं तच्छेषमेव वा । न दातव्यं तु पुत्रेण यच्च न व्यावहारिकम् ॥  
मिता. and अपरार्क on याज्ञ. II. 47.

<sup>209</sup> अप्वरे वेदेतिहासपुराणानीति ध्यायन् ब्राह्मेण तीर्थेनौडयोः सलोमदेशमुन्मृजेत् ।

verses of Kaṇva in several places (e. g. Gautama Dh. S. 21. 3, 23. 3 and 11).<sup>210</sup> The first verse bears a close resemblance to Manu XI. 180 and Baud. Dh. S. II. 1. 62. Kaṇva is quoted in the Ācār-mayūkha and the Śrāddha-mayūkha.

The Mit. (on Yāj. III. 58) quotes a verse of Kaṇva on the length of the stay of a *śaṁnyāsin* in a village or town. On Yāj. III. 260 the Mit. quotes a verse of Kaṇva stating the *prāyaścitta* for a Brāhmaṇa having intercourse with the Kṣatriya wife of his teacher.

In the Madras Govt. Oriental Library there is a ms. of Kaṇva (vol. V, p. 1929 No. 2624).

### 19 Kāśyapa and Kāśyapa.

Baudhāyana (Dh. S. I. 11. 20) cites a verse which contains the view of Kāśyapa that a woman who is bought cannot be a *patnī* and that she is not authorised to take part in religious (daiva) rites or rites for the Manes.<sup>211</sup> This verse is ascribed to Kātyāyana in the *Smṛticandrikā* (I. p. 87). The *Vanaparva* quotes *gāthās* of Kāśyapa on forbearance (29. 35-40). Whether Kāśyapa and Kāśyapa are two different writers of dharmaśūtras it is rather difficult to say. Probably they are identical. It appears that the dharmaśūtra of Kāśyapa comprised all the usual topics of dharmaśūtras, such as daily duties, śrāddha, āśauca, *prāyaścitta*. This śūtra has been quoted by all eminent writers from Viśvarūpa downwards. Viśvarūpa quotes Kāśyapa (in prose) on the *prāyaścitta* for contact with *caṇḍālas*<sup>212</sup> and for killing a cow when the sinner is a Brāhmaṇa or a member of another caste.<sup>213</sup> The Mit. (on Yāj. III. 23) quotes a prose passage from Kāśyapa on freedom from impurity on death.<sup>214</sup>

210 The verse is संवत्सरेण पतति पतितेन समाचरन् ।

यानाशनास्नेर्नित्याभित्याहुर्महावादिनः ॥

211 क्रीता द्रव्येण या नारी सा न पत्नी विधीयते ।

सा न देवे न सा पित्र्ये दासी तां कश्यपोमवीत् ॥

212 चण्डालश्चपाकपुलकसादिसंकरे सव्यवधाने षण्मासान् गोमूत्रयावकाः पश्चाद्वर्कालं पातय्याः ।  
एवं प्रतिमासवृद्ध्या वृद्धिर्वा परिवृत्तेः सूर्यस्य । विश्वरूप on याज्ञ. III. 257.

213 प्रायश्चित्तमकामावाप्तौ कामरुतेष्वेके । ... ब्राह्मणेभ्यो निवेदयित्वा सशितं वपनं रुन्वा  
माजापत्यं रुक्ममाचरेत् । चीर्णान्ते धेनुं तिलधेनुं दद्यात् । ... तेन चर्मणा प्रावृतो  
मासं गोष्ठे वसेत् । विश्वरूप on याज्ञ. III. 262.

214 बालानामदन्तजातानां त्रिरात्रेण शुद्धिः ।

The quotations in the *Smṛticandrikā* on *āhnikā* and *śrāddha* are all in verse. Haradatta on Gautama ( 22. 18 ) quotes a sūtra on the *prāyaścitta* for *govadha*,<sup>215</sup> which is also quoted by Viśvarūpa. Haradatta ( on Gaut. 23. 26 ) quotes a very long sūtra on the *prāyaścitta* for eating several things and doing several forbidden acts.<sup>216</sup> Haradatta ( on Āp. Dh. S. II. 6. 13. 2 ) quotes several verses mentioning the seven kinds of *punarbhūs*. The Hāralatā quotes a sūtra from Kāśyapa on *āśauca*. Aparārka quotes several sūtras and a few verses under both names Kāśyapa and Kāśyapa ( vide Yāj. I. 64, III. 265, I. 222-25, III. 251, 288, 290, 292 for verses ).

In the Deccan College collection there are two mss. ( No. 200 of 1884-87 and No. 122 of A. 1881-82 ) which contain a Kāśyapa-smṛti in prose ( 4 folios having 8 lines on each side ). It begins ' athātaḥ Kāśyapiyān gṛhasthadharmān vyākhyāsyāmaḥ '. It deals with the duties of householders, with *prāyaścittas* for doing mischief to wells, dikes, ponds, temples and houses of Brāhmaṇas, for killing a cow and other beasts and birds, with rules on mourning after death and impurity on birth, with *prāyaścittas* for eating garlic and other similar things, with the five mortal sins, with *prāyaścittas* when such portents as earthquakes, lightning flashes occur, or for such accidental occurrences as the breaking of the milk pot, with purification of vessels of wood, metals, with the visible physical sins of sins committed in previous lives, with the seven *punarbhūas*.

In this work some of the sūtras quoted as Kāśyapa's in the commentaries are found, ( e. g. the quotation No. 216 ' laśuna ' &c. above ). So also the verses about *punarbhūs* of seven kinds quoted by Haradatta are found in the mss. In this smṛti, Kāśyapa is frequently cited as an authority.

It is to be noted that Kāśyapa is not mentioned by Yāj. as one of the *dharmaśāstraprayojakas*, though Parāśara ( chap. I ) mentions Kāśyapā dharmāḥ. The *Smṛticandrikā* ( I. p. 1 ) and the *Sarasvatīvilāsa* ( p. 13 ) speak of 18 *Upasmṛtis* in which Kāśyapa's is included.

215 गां हत्वा तच्चर्मणा परिवृतो मांसं गोष्ठेशयस्त्रिषवणस्माद्यी नित्यं पञ्चगव्याहारः ।

216 लशुनपलाण्डुगृज्जनकुक्कुटमक्षणे मेदःशुक्रपानेऽयाज्ययाजनेऽमोज्यमोजनेऽमस्यमक्षणेऽगम्यागमने चैवं प्रायश्चित्तं ब्राह्मणेभ्यो निवेद्य बह्व्रात्रोपोषितश्रीर्जान्ते प्राच्यामुदीच्यां दिशि गत्वा यत्र ग्राम्यपशूनां शब्दो न श्रूयते तस्मिन्देशेभिं प्रज्वाल्य ब्रह्मासनमास्तीर्य तत्पणीतेन विधिना पुनःसंस्कारमहति ।

## 20. Gārgya

Viśvarūpa ( on Yāj. I. 4-5 ) quotes a verse of Vṛddha-Yājñavalkya in which Gārgya is enumerated among the expounders of Dharma ( dharmavaktārah ). He quotes two sūtras, one from Gārgya ( on Yāj. I. 72<sup>217</sup> ) and the other from Vṛddha-Gārgya<sup>218</sup> ( on Yāj. I. 195 ). Therefore it seems that a sūtra work of Gārgya on dharma did exist. The Mit. ( e. g. on Yāj. III. 326 ), Aparārka and the Smṛticandrikā quote several verses of Gārgya on āhnikā, śrāddha and prāyaścitta. Parāśara also mentions Gārgya among writers on dharma. Aparārka contains ( pp. 124, 190, 368, 544 ) verses from Gārgya on topics of dharma. It seems that the two writers are identical. Aparārka also quotes several verses from Gārgya of astronomical import ( e. g. p. 547 on the nomenclature of the months as *Caitra* in connection with the signs of the zodiac ). This was probably an independent work. Fragments of a Gārgi saṁhitā on astronomy and astrology have been recovered and it contains valuable historical information ( vide Kern's preface to Bṛhat-saṁhitā pp. 33-40 and Mr. Jayasval in JBORS. vol. 14, p. 397 ff ). A Jyotiṛ-Gārgya and a Bṛhad-Gārgya are quoted in the Smṛticandrikā. The Nityācārapradīpa ( p. 20, BIS ) mentions Garga and Gārgya separately as smṛtikāras.

## 21. Cyavana

The Mit., Aparārka and other works cite several sūtras and some verses from Cyavana. Aparārka quotes a very long prose passage from Cyavana ( on Yāj. I. 207 ) about the procedure of making the gift of a cow and about the *mantras* to be recited in that ceremony. The Mit. ( on Yāj. III. 30 ) and Aparārka both cite a sūtra of Cyavana on the prāyaścitta for coming in contact with a dog, a śvapāka, a corpse, smoke from a funeral pyre, wine, wine-vessel &c. Aparārka cites prose passages of Cyavana on the prāyaścitta for killing a cow ( on Yāj. III. 264-265 ), for touching, carrying or burning the corpse of one who commits suicide ( on Yāj. III. 292 ), on the method of the purification of houses, vessels, articles of food when touched by cāṇḍālas ( on the same verse ).

## 22. Jātukarṇya

Viśvarūpa on ( Yāj. I. 4-5 ) quotes a verse of Vṛddha-Yājñavalkya in which Jātukarṇya is mentioned as an expounder of

<sup>217</sup> पतिताः स्त्रियस्त्याज्या भर्तृवधमतिज्ञायां च ।

<sup>218</sup> अनेकोद्धार्ये काष्ठशिखे भूमिसमे ।

*dharmā*.<sup>219</sup> The name is variously written as *Jātukarṇi* or *Jātukarṇya* or as *Jātukarṇa*. The *Smṛticandrikā* quotes a passage from *Āṅgiras* in which *Jātukarṇya* is enumerated among writers of *Upasṁrtis*. *Viśvavṛta* quotes prose passages from *Jātukarṇya* a number of times.<sup>220</sup> On *Yāj. I. 1*, he gives a *sūtra* about “*pratilomas*”; on *Yāj. I. 2* there is a *sūtra* saying that a pupil should not all of a sudden put a question to his teacher in an assembly of people, on *Yāj. I. 29* about a *Kṣatriya* and *Vaiśya* wearing an *Upavīta* of hemp and wool when initiated for sacrifice, on *Yāj. I. 37* as to the age when a *Brāhmaṇa* became a *vrātya*, about the prohibition of marrying another wife of a different caste when one has already married a *savarna* wife (on *Yāj. I. 79*), about the time for *śrāddhas* (on *Yāj. I. 215*). These quotations show that *Jātukarṇya* composed a *sūtra* work on *ācāra* and *śrāddha*, which was comparatively ancient. The quotations of *Jātukarṇya* in *Mitākṣarā* *Haradatta*, *Aparārka*, and later writers are in verse and so it appears that by that time the work had been lost or forgotten. *Aparārka* (p. 423) quotes a verse of *Jātukarṇya* which refers to the zodiacal sign *Virgo*. This would place the verse *Jātukarṇya* not very much earlier than the 3rd or 4th century A. D.

### 23. Devala

In the *Mit.* there are several prose passages quoted from *Devala*, e. g. on *Yāj. I. 120* there is a *sūtra* on the *dharma*s of the *śūdra* and the *avocations* open to him;<sup>221</sup> on *Yāj. I. 128* there is a *sūtra* dividing householders into *Yāyāvara* and *Śālina* and describing each of them.<sup>222</sup> In *Aparārka* and the *Smṛticandrikā* there are several

219 भूयांसो धर्मवक्ता उत्पन्ना भाविनस्तथा । निधानं सर्वधर्माणां वेद एव हि शाश्वतः ॥  
नारदः पुलहो गार्ग्यः पुलस्त्यः शौनकः क्रतुः । बोधायनो जातुकर्णो विश्वामित्रः पितामहः ॥

220 ‘प्रतिलोमास्तम्बावसायिनः’; ‘नाकस्मात्समवाये गुरुं पृच्छेत्’; ‘दीक्षितौ चेद्वाजन्यवैश्यौ  
शाणाधिके कुर्यान्मा’; ‘द्विगुणां गायत्रीमतिक्रम्य ब्राह्मणो ब्राह्म्यः स्यात्’; ‘सर्वर्णया  
कृतदारो नाम्यामिच्छेत्सन्तानस्यान्यगामित्वात्’; ‘अथ ब्राह्मणपरपक्षे सर्वत्राविशेषात् ।  
नभस्य एव वा सामर्थ्योपपत्तिम्याम्’.

221 तानि च देवलोकानि । शूद्रधर्मो द्विजातिशुश्रूषा पापवर्जनं कलत्रादिपौषणं कर्षणशुपा-  
लनमारोहहमपण्यव्यवहाराचित्रकर्मनृत्यगीतवेणुवीणासुरजमृदङ्गवादनादीनि ।

222 यथा हि देवलः । द्विविधो गृहस्थो यायावरः शालीनश्च । तथोर्थायावरः प्रवरः याजना-  
भ्यापनप्रतिग्रहस्त्रिषंश्चयवर्जनात् । षट्कर्माविहितः प्रेम्बचतुष्पदगृह्यामधनधान्ययुक्तो  
लोकानुपर्वी शालीन इति ।



prose quotations from Devala. On Yāj. III. 58 Aparārka quotes a long prose passage on the rules of conduct for a yati; on Yāj. III. 109 Aparārka cites a very long passage, in which Śāṅkhya and Yoga are defined, reference is made to extensive *Tantras* on the two systems and a brief résumé is given of the Śāṅkhya system, which greatly resembles the *Tattvasamāsa*. On Yāj. III. 227 Aparārka has a prose quotation from Devala about *patitas*. In the *Smṛticandrikā* (I. p. 63) there is a lengthy passage from Devala on the daily duties of the *brahmacārin*, a *sūtra* (I. p. 52) is quoted about *brahmacarya* for 48 years and in another place there is a prose passage about the wife's duties.<sup>223</sup>

In the *Mit.*, in Haradatta, Aparārka and the *Smṛticandrikā* there are numerous quotations in verse from Devala on *ācāra*, *vyavahāra*, *śrāddha*, *prāyaścitta* and other topics. That seems to have been an independent work. In the *Ānandāśrama* collection of *smṛtis* there is a *Devalasmṛti* in 90 verses dealing with purification and *prāyascittas* for contact with *Mleṇccas*. This appears to be a late compilation. Some of the verses contained therein are ascribed to other authors, e. g. verses 17-22 are ascribed to Āpastamba by Aparārka (on Yāj. III. p. 1200) and verses 30-31 are ascribed by the *Mit.* (on Yāj. III. 290) and Aparārka to Viṣṇu.

The *Mahābhārata* ascribes the view to Devala that in man there are three *jyotis*, viz. offspring, *karma*, and learning.<sup>224</sup>

Aparārka and the *Smṛticandrikā* cite verses from Devala on partition, inheritance, on woman's power over *stridhana*. These show that Devala, the jurist, flourished about the same time as the great jurists *Bṛhaspati* and *Kātyāyana*.

#### 24. Paithīnasi

Though not enumerated in *Yājñavalkya*, *Paithīnasi* seems to have been a comparatively ancient *sūtrakāra* on *dharma*. On Yāj. III. 262 *Viśvarūpa* quotes a *sūtra* of *Paithīnasi* on the *prāyaścitta* for killing a cow. Dr. Jolly (R. und S. p. 12) following Dr. Caland (Ahnencult &c. pp. 99, 109) thinks that *Paithīnasi* belongs to the *Atharva-veda* as the prose quotations on *śrāddha* agree with the ritual of

<sup>223</sup> पतिशुश्रूषा सहधर्मचर्या तत्पश्यमानपूजनम् ।

<sup>224</sup> त्रीणि ज्योतीनि पुरुष इति वै देवलो ब्रवीत् । अपत्यं कर्म विद्या च वतः बुद्ध्याः प्रजास्तितः ॥  
समापर्व १३. ६.

the Atharvans. The Mit. (on Yāj. I. 53) quotes a sūtra of Paiṭhīnāsī to the effect that a person should marry a girl who is beyond the third degree on the mother's side and beyond the fifth on the father's side.<sup>225</sup> On Yāj. III. 17 the Mit. quotes two sūtras relating to impurity on death.<sup>226</sup> The Smṛticandrikā, Aparārka, Haradatta and other writers quote numerous sūtras of Paiṭhīnāsī. The Smṛticandrikā has a prose quotation on the duties of women.<sup>227</sup> In another place the Smṛticandrikā (II. p. 263) cites a sūtra on partition.<sup>228</sup> Aparārka (p. 112) quotes two verses of Paiṭhīnāsī recommending the practice of *satī* to women of all castes except Brāhmaṇa women. Aparārka (p. 239) quotes a sūtra saying that the food of astrologers, bell-makers and grāmakūṭas is poison.<sup>229</sup> Aparārka quotes (on p. 744) a sūtra of Śaṅkha-Likhita and Paiṭhīnāsī about inheritance to a deceased sonless man.<sup>230</sup> Aparārka quotes another important prose passage<sup>231</sup> "the wealth of (a heirless) *śrotṛiya* goes to the *pariṣad* and not to the king, the king should not appropriate the wealth of temples and guilds, deposits and the wealth of minors and women." Then the sūtra quotes a verse on the same topic, which seems to refer to Manu 9. 194 in the word 'of sixfold origin' (*ṣaḍāgama*). Another sūtra quoted by Aparārka (p. 754) says 'when an appointed daughter dies, her husband does not take her wealth; if she be issueless, her mother or mother-in-law should receive it.' Aparārka quotes a verse of Paiṭhīnāsī (p. 921) 'at the time of marriage, famines, sacrifices, fairs and pilgrimages there is no impurity due to birth or death.'

<sup>225</sup> श्रीनर्तात्य मातृतः पञ्चातीत्य च पितृत इति च पेठीनसिना &c.

<sup>226</sup> नित्यानि विनिवर्तन् वैतानवर्जं श्रद्धामौ चैकै । सावित्र्या चाञ्जलिं प्रक्षिप्य प्रदक्षिणं कृत्वा सूर्यं ध्यायेन्ममस्कुर्यात् ।

<sup>227</sup> स्त्रियो गृहदेवतास्तासां न शौर्यं न व्रतं नोपवासः । पतिशुश्रूषयेव स्त्रियो गच्छन्ति परमां गतिम् ॥ स्मृतिच० II. p. 252.

<sup>228</sup> पैतृके विभज्यमाने दायाये भ्रातृणां समो विभागः ।

<sup>229</sup> सांवत्सरिकषाष्टिकग्रामकूटान्नं विषम् । . The word ग्रामकूट (a village officer) is well known from inscriptions.

<sup>230</sup> अपुत्रस्य स्वयंतस्य भ्रातृगामि धनं तदभावे मातापितरौ लभेतां पत्नी वा ज्येष्ठा ।

<sup>231</sup> 'परिषद्गामि वा श्रोत्रियद्वयं न राजगामि । न हार्यं राज्ञा देवतागणसंस्थितं न निक्षेपो-  
पनिधिक्षियाक्रमगतं न बालस्त्रीधनानि । एवं त्याह । न हार्यं स्त्रीधनं राज्ञा तथा बाल-  
धनानि च । नार्याः षडागमं वित्तं बालानां पैतृकं धनम् ॥'. This whole passage is ascribed to शङ्ख in वि. र. p. 598.

## 25. Budha

This sūtrakāra is not mentioned by Yāj. nor by Parāśara. He is very rarely cited. Aparārka on Yāj. 1. 4-5, Kalpataru (quoted in Vira-mitrodaya, Paribhāṣā p. 16), Hemādri,<sup>232</sup> Jīmūta-vāhana's Kalaviveka are probably the earliest writers to mention him. In the Deccan College Collection there are two mss. of a Budha-dharma-sāstra in prose (No. 507 of 1881-82 and No. 145 of 1895-1902, 2 folios). The work is very brief<sup>233</sup> and speaks of *upanayana*, marriage, eight forms of marriage, the saṁskāras from garbhādhāna to Upanayana, the five daily great *yajñas*, śrāddha, pākayajñas, haviryajñas, somayāga, the means of subsistence for a Brāhmaṇa, the duties of Vaiśyas and Śūdras, the orders of forest hermits and *sannyāsins*, removal of thorns by the king, administration of justice, king's duties.

The work does not produce the impression of being early. It is in the nature of a summary of larger works on dharma. All quotations in Hemādri cited from Budha are not found in the mss.

## 26. Brhaspati

That Brhaspati was an ancient teacher of Arthaśāstra follows from the Kauṭīliya, wherein the Bārhaspatyas are cited six times. In the Mahābhārata (Śānti, chap. 59. 80-85) Brhaspati is said to have compressed into 3000 chapters the work on dharma, artha and kāma composed by Brahmā. The Vanaparva (32. 61) speaks of Brhaspati-nīti. The Mahābhārata several times cites verses (*gāthas* or *ślokas*) said to have been sung by Brhaspati<sup>234</sup> (vide Śānti. 23. 25, 56. 38-39, 57. 6-7). Vide

<sup>232</sup> चतुर्वर्ग० (दानसण्ड p. 527) says 'आदिशब्दाच्च बुधदेवलसोमप्रजापतिवृद्धशातातप-  
पैथीनसिद्धागलेयच्यवनमरीचिवत्सपारस्करपुलस्त्यपुलहकतुऋष्यशृङ्गात्रेयाणां ग्रहणम्'.

<sup>233</sup> The Budha sūtra opens as follows;—अथातो बुधधर्मशास्त्रं व्याख्यास्यामः ।  
श्रेयोभ्युदयसाधनो धर्मः । गर्भाष्टमे ब्राह्मणो वसन्त आत्मानमुपनयेत् । एकादशे  
सत्रियो ग्रीष्मे । द्वादशे वैश्यो वर्षासु । मेसलाजिनदण्डकमण्डलूपवीतानि धारयेत् । &c.  
हेमाद्रि (परिशेष, काल, p. 309) quotes this as Budha's from स्मृति-  
महार्णव.

<sup>234</sup> भूमिरेतो निगिरति सर्पो विलशयामिव । राजानं चाविरोद्धारं ब्राह्मणं चाप्रवासिनम् ॥  
शान्ति. 23. 15. This verse (with the reading द्वाविमो यसते भूमिः सर्पो &c.)  
is ascribed by शान्तिपर्व 57. 3. to Uśanas; vide note 195 above. बार्हस्पत्ये च

also Śānti. 58. 13-16, 69. 23-24. The Anuśāsana (39. 10-11) speaks of the Arthaśāstra composed by Bṛhaspati and others. In some of these places there are distinct references to a śāstra or *mata* of Bṛhaspati and sections of his work are referred to (as e.g. rājadhikāra). The Śānti-parva (170. 12) describes how a king could, according to Bṛhaspati's views, secure his goal in four ways.<sup>335</sup> In the Vanaparva (150. 29) men are said to be upheld by the *nayas* proclaimed by Bṛhaspati and Uśanas. Vide also Sabhā 50. 9, 55. 6, 73. 7-8, Udyoga 33. 71-72, 55. 66. The Kāmasūtra repeats the tradition that Brahmā composed a work in one hundred thousand chapters on *dharma*, *artha* and *kāma* and that Bṛhaspati dealt with a portion of that work, viz. on *artha*.<sup>336</sup> Vide note 196 above. Aśvaghoṣa (Buddhacarita I. 46) speaks of the rājaśāstra of Śukra and Bṛhaspati. According to the Arthaśāstra of Kautīlya some of the special views of Bṛhaspati's school were that there were only two vidyās for kings viz. vārtā and daṇḍanīti and that the council of ministers should comprise 16 members. According to Kāmandaka and the Pañcatantra (II. 41) 'aviśvāsa' was the sheet-anchor of royal policy according to Bṛhaspati. The Yaśastilaka (p. 13) says that the nīti of Bṛhaspati had no place for Gods.<sup>337</sup> The commentary on the Nītivākyaṃṛta gives the first verse of Bṛhaspati.<sup>337a</sup> Viśvarūpa contains several prose quotations which from their context must have been taken from Bṛhaspati about the qualifications of a senāpati, pratihāra, dūta, &c. It is somewhat strange that in this quotation the *mantrin* is required to be deeply conversant with the śāstras of Manu, Bṛhaspati and Uśanas. For similar prose quotations, *vide*

---

शास्त्रे च श्लोको निगदितः पुरा । ... क्षममाणं नृपं नित्यं नाचः परिभवेज्जनः । इस्ति-  
यन्ता गजस्येव शिर एवारुक्षति ॥ शान्ति 56. 38-39 ; मरुतेन हि राज्ञा वै गीतः  
श्लोकः पुरातनः । राजाधिकारे राजेन्द्र बृहस्पतिमते पुरा ॥ गुरोरप्यवलितस्य कार्यकार्य-  
मजानतः । उत्पथप्रतिपन्नस्य दण्डो भवति शाश्वतः ॥ शान्ति 57. 6-7.

135 चतुर्विधा ह्यर्थसिद्धिर्बृहस्पतिमते यथा । पारम्पर्यं तथा देवं काम्यं मैत्रमिति प्रभो ॥  
शान्ति 170. 12.

136 प्रजापतिः प्रजाः सृष्ट्वा तासां स्थितिनिबन्धनं त्रिवर्गस्य साधनमध्यायानां शतसङ्ख्ये-  
णामे प्रोवाच । तस्यैकदेशिकं मनुः स्वायम्भुवो धर्माधिकारिकं पृथक् चकार ।  
बृहस्पतिरर्थधिकारिकम् । 5-7

137 बृहस्पतिनीतय इवादेवमातृकाः ।

137a वाचा कायेन मनसा प्रणम्याङ्गिरसं मुनिम् । नीतिशास्त्रं प्रवक्ष्यामि भूपतीनां सुखायहम् ॥

**Viśvarūpa** on **Yāj. I. ३२३, II. १५४**. That **Bṛhaspati** also wrote a **sūtra** work on **vyavahāra** and other topics of **dharma** follows from the quotations contained in **Viśvarūpa** and **Haradatta**. For example, **Viśvarūpa** cites a prose passage from **Bṛhaspati** (on **Yāj. II. ३८**) about the duty of the king to restore property stolen from his subjects if he could not recover it from the thief, about the rising scale of the rates of interest according to the castes, about the debts of a deceased man being payable by those who took his wealth, by his wife or by his son, about a surety being made to pay when the principal died, about the illegitimate son of a **śūdra** getting a share on his father's death and about his taking the whole estate with the king's permission if there were no legitimate issue of the **śūdra**.<sup>२३८</sup> **Haradatta** on **Gautama २२. १८** quotes a prose passage from **Bṛhaspati** on the **prāyaścitta** for killing a cow. These quotations establish that **Bṛhaspati** wrote a **sūtra** work on **dharma** also (i. e. at least on **vyavahāra** and **prāyaścitta**). **Viśvarūpa** also quotes a few verses from **Bṛhaspati** on **vyavahāra** and **prāyaścitta** and in one place at least indicates that the verse he attributes to **Bṛhaspati** occurred in the same work in which a prose passage quoted by him occurred.<sup>२३९</sup> From this it follows that the **sūtra** work of **Bṛhaspati** on **dharma** contained verses also in **Viśvarūpa's** time. Whether the two works on **arthasāstra** and **dharma** were composed by the same **Bṛhaspati** cannot be determined. It looks probable that they were composed by different authors. **Yāj. (I. ४-५)** mentions **Bṛhaspati** among the expounders of **dharma**. He is probably referring to the **sūtra** work on **dharma** disclosed by quotations from **Viśvarūpa**.

<sup>२३८</sup> तथा च बृहस्पतिः 'चोरापहृतं तु सर्वेभ्योन्विष्यार्पणीयम् । अलाभे स्वकोशाद्वा । अदद्वचोर-  
किल्बिषी स्यात् ।' on याज्ञ. II. ३८; तथा च बृहस्पतिः—पादोपचयात् क्रमेजे-  
तरेषाम्—इति on याज्ञ. II. ३९; बृहस्पतिश्च धनस्त्रीहारिपुत्राणां पूर्वभावे यथोत्तर-  
माधमर्ण्यं तदभावे क्रमशोऽन्येषां रिक्तभाजाम् । on याज्ञ. II. ४७; तथा च बृहस्पतिः  
उपस्थाप्य विपत्तावुपस्थाप्यस्य पुनः प्रतिभूदाप्यः इति । on याज्ञ. II. ५५; तथा च  
बृहस्पतिः—'कामतश्च शूद्रावरोधजस्य भ्रातुरंशं समानमात्रं प्रेते पितरि दद्युः शुभ्रु-  
श्चेत्' इति । on याज्ञ. II. १३८.

<sup>२३९</sup> on याज्ञ. III. २६३ विष्णुरूप says 'बृहस्पतिना तु द्वादशाहेन, गोघाती तस्मात्पापम-  
मुच्यते । क्षीराहारो भवेत्तत्र क्षीरद्वयशनोपि वा ॥' तथेदमन्यत् 'गायत्र्या दशसाहस्रं  
&c. (two verses)' । तथेदं तत्रैवान्यत् 'द्वादशरात्रं पञ्चगव्याहारः षड्वारात्रं वा याव-  
काहारो गोष्ठे वसेत् । ... ब्राह्मणान् भोजयित्वा शुष्येदित्याह बृहस्पतिः' इति ।  
The words द्वादशरात्रं पञ्चगव्याहारः are attributed to बृहस्पति by हरदत्त also,

In the Mñ. and other commentaries and nibandhas over seven hundred verses on vyavahāra and a few hundred more on ācāra and prāyaścitta are cited from Bṛhaspati. That seems to have been an independent work composed between 300 and 500 A. D., which will be discussed later on ( vide sec. 37 ).

In Jivananda's collection ( part I. pp. 644-651 ) and in the Anandāśrama collection there is a Bṛhaspatismṛti in 80 verses in which Bṛhaspati is represented as instructing Indra about gifts. Several mss. in the Deccan College Collection contain this smṛti, but in an abridged form in 70 and 49 verses ( No 130 of 1884-86 and No 147 of 1895-1902 ). Vide also I. O. cat. p. 386 No. 1324, 1325-1328. Aparārka quotes ( p 1225 ) verse 7 of this smṛti ( in verse ) and the Dānaratnākara quotes verses 6 and 7 as from Dāna-Bṛhaspati.

The Bārhaspatya Arthaśāstra edited by Dr. F. W. Thomas (Lahore, 1921 ) is a later work and does not deserve more than a passing notice. In six chapters it deals with the conduct, duties, studies of kings, omens, rules of policy &c.

### 27. Bharadvāja and Bhāradvāja

There is a Śrauta sūtra and a Gṛhya sūtra attributed to Bhāradvāja. The Ms. of the śrauta in the Bombay University Library contains nine praśnas and a portion of the 10th and begins 'darśapaurṇamāsau vyākhyāsyāmaḥ'. It quotes Ālekhaṇa and Āsmarathya frequently. The Gṛhya has been edited by J. W. Salomons. It appears from quotations in Viśvarūpa and other early commentators that a sūtra work on dharma attributed to Bharadvāja or Bhāradvāja was in existence. The forms Bharadvāja and Bhāradvāja probably refer to the same work. On Yāj. (I. 15) Viśvarūpa quotes a prose passage from Bhāradvāja prohibiting the learning of *mleccha* tongues and calling upon the preceptor to teach his pupil pure words, observance of Saṁdhyā and the kindling of fire;<sup>239a</sup> on Yāj. I. 32 Bhāradvāja is quoted as prescribing a penance for even thinking of causing harm to beings;<sup>239b</sup> on Yāj. I. 185 a lengthy sūtra of Bharadvāja on the purification of certain things is quoted, wherein is cited the view of some that boys are purified by a mere bath

<sup>239a</sup> तथा च भारद्वाजः—न म्लेच्छभाषां शिक्षेत । म्लेच्छो ह वा एष यदपशब्द इति विज्ञा-  
यते । तस्माच्छिष्यमुपनीय साधुशब्दान् शिक्षयेत् सन्ध्योपासनाग्नीन्धनानि ।

<sup>239b</sup> तथा च भारद्वाजः— 'मनसा प्राणिहिंसायां त्रिद्रुपदामावर्तयेत्' इति ।

when touched by *antyajas*; <sup>240</sup> on Yāj. I. 236 a prose passage of Bhāradvāja forbids in śrāddhas the use of certain cereals as food.<sup>241</sup> Aparārka quotes a long prose passage (p. 1155) from Bhāradvāja in connection with the *prāyāścitta* for cessation of *grhya* fires for various periods.

In the *Smṛticandrikā*, in Haradatta and in several other works verses of Bhāradvāja are quoted, which appear to be taken from a *smṛti* in verse.

That Bhāradvāja was an ancient writer on *arthaśāstra* follows from the *Kauṭīliya*, wherein the views of Bhāradvāja are cited seven times and of Kaṇīka Bhāradvāja once. Some of the views of Bhāradvāja as described in the *Kauṭīliya* are that a king should choose his ministers from amongst his fellow-students, that the king should consider his line of policy alone in secret, that the princes should be punished secretly when they manifest no love for the king their father, that the minister should set one prince against another when the king is on his death-bed, that when calamities befall the king and the minister, the former is the lesser of two evils, that one should bow down before the strong. This last view occurs in the *Mahābhārata* in the same words.<sup>242</sup> The *Śāntiparva* (chap. 140) contains a dialogue between Bhāradvāja and king Śatruñjaya of Sauvīra in which *daṇḍa* is said to be the most pre-eminent among the expedients. The same parva (chap. 58. 3) mentions Bhāradvāja in a list of writers on *rājaśāstra*. The *Yasastilaka*<sup>243</sup> (4th Āśvāsa p. 100, Nirpayasāgara ed.) quotes two verses of Bhāradvāja from his treatise on the topic of the six *guṇas*. This shows that Bhāradvāja's work on politics was available in the 10th century and contained verses (probably intermixed with prose).

<sup>240</sup> यत्तु भारद्वाजः—'न शौचं शयनासनकटप्रस्तरयानप्रस्तरगण्डोपधानकशिपुकम्बलकुगृह्णान्यमणिकलकशिलासहस्ररोम्णामनिसातानां च काष्ठानां तृणपलालदान्नां कुमारानामन्यत्र प्रोक्षणादन्यस्पर्शनि स्नानं कुमारानामेकै' इति । .

<sup>241</sup> माषाढकीमुद्गवर्जं विदलानि न दद्यात्—इति भारद्वाजः ।

<sup>242</sup> कौटिल्य says (12. 1) इन्द्रस्य हि स प्रणमति यो बलीयसो नमति—इति भारद्वाजः, शान्तिपर्व 67. 11. has 'इन्द्राय स प्रणमते नमते यो बलीयसे । '

<sup>243</sup> अवक्षेपेण हि सतामसतां प्रग्रहेण च । तथा सत्त्वेष्वाभिद्रोहादधर्मस्य च कारणात् ॥ विमाननाच्च मान्यानां विश्वस्तानां च घातनात् । प्रजानां जायते लोपो मृपतेऽप्रायुषः क्षयः ॥ इति कथमिदमभाषत षाड्गुण्यप्रस्तावे भारद्वाजः ॥

The Parāśara-Madhaviya (vol. III. p. 231) quotes a verse of Bharadvāja which divides a pledge into four varieties. A few quotations from Bharadvāja on matters of vyavahāra are cited in other works. For example, the Sarasvatī-vilāsa cites a verse of Bharadvāja that a compromise, an exchange and a partition, if fair and equal, could be annulled only for ten days, but could be annulled till the 9th year, if unfair.<sup>244</sup> It appears that the verses of Bharadvāja on vyavahāra are taken from a work other than the ancient work on politics.

## 28. Śātātapa

Śātātapa is enumerated among the expounders of dharma by Yāj. (I. 4-5) and by Parāśara. Viśvarūpa, Haradatta and Aparārka quote several prose passages of Śātātapa on prāyaścitta. Viśvarūpa (on Yāj. III. 236) tells us that Śātātapa spoke of only eight upapātakas and that without dealing with śrāddha as a principal topic he spoke of some of the subsidiary details of śrāddha.<sup>245</sup> The latter passage quoted from Śātātapa is a half verse. So Viśvarūpa had a prose work of Śātātapa before him, mixed with verses. Haradatta on Gaut. (Dh. S. 22. 18) quotes a prose passage of Śātātapa about the penance for killing a cow. In the Mit., the Smṛticandrikā and other works numerous verses of Śātātapa are quoted on ācāra and śrāddha. This work of Śātātapa in verse is most probably a different one from the sūtra work. It appears that there are several smṛtis ascribed to Śātātapa. In Jivananda's collection there is a smṛti of Śātātapa called Karmavipāka in six chapters and about 231 verses. Its contents are : certain diseases are concomitants of certain sins; gifts of land, cows &c.; eulogy of Brāhmaṇas; penances for killing a Brāhmaṇa, a cow &c., penances for drinking wine, for incest and forbidden sexual intercourse of various sorts, for thefts; rites for those who meet with violent and accidental death. The last verse declares that the Smṛti was promulgated by Śātātapa to his pupil Śarabhaṅga. It is a late production. It prescribes the reading of the Harivaṁśa (II. 30) as a penance for infanticide.

<sup>244</sup> सन्धिश्च परिवृत्तिश्च विभागश्च समा यदि । आदशाहं निर्वर्तेत विषमे नववत्सरात् ।  
सरस्वतीविलास pp. 314, 320.

<sup>245</sup> यथा शातातपः आह्वमनुषत्वेव तद्रतागुणानाह—‘विना यज्ञोपवीतेन गर्भैर्यस्तु समालभेद्’  
इति । विश्वरूप on याज्ञ. I. 4-5.



No. 1362 of the I. O. catalogue ( and cat. of Madras Govt. mss. vol. V. pp. 1994-96 ) is a Śātātapa-smṛti in twelve chapters dealing with prāyaścittas for mahāpātakas, prāyaścittas for injuries to various beings, marriage, vaiśvadeva, śrāddha, pītṛtarpaṇa, rules about taking one's dinner, prāyaścitta for dogbites and similar matters; impurity on birth and death, rules of conduct ( ācāra ).

No. 1361 of the I.O. catalogue is a treatise in mixed prose and verse on prāyaścittas for the Mahāpātakas and Upapātakas. Several verses of Manu ( such as III. 8, 11, 171 ) occur therein. It contains 139 verses. In Mitra's Notices (II. p. 4) there is a ms. called Karmavipāka in 87 chapters and 2376 verses, of which the work in Jivananda's collection seems to be a part or abridgment.

Aparārka in several places quotes the views of Śātātapa immediately followed by quotations from Vṛddha-Śātātapa or *vice versa* ( e. g. on Yāj. I. 190, on III. 292 p. 1195 and p. 1201 ).

No. 205 of A. 1882-83 of the Deccan College Collection is a Vṛddha-Śātātapa smṛti in 64 verses on prāyaścittas for doing various things, on śrāddha, on washing the teeth. I. O. Cat. No. 1360 p. 398 is a Vṛddha-Śātātapa-smṛti in 97 verses on defilement and purifications. The Ānandāśrama collection contains a Vṛddha-Śātātapa smṛti in 68 verses ( pp. 232-235 ) on prāyaścittas, purification from various defilements and other miscellaneous matters. There are two prose passages therein.

Hemādri mentions a Vṛddha-Śātātapa along with several other smṛtikāras ( vide note 232 above ). In the Vyavahāramātṛkā of Jimūtavāhana ( p. 305 ) Vṛddha-Śātātapa is cited on the six kinds of *uttara* ( defendant's reply ).<sup>246</sup> This shows that Vṛddha-Śātātapa wrote on Vyavahāra also.

The Mit. ( on Yāj. III. 290 ) cites a Bṛhat-Śātātapa.

Hemādri ( III. 1. 801 ) speaks of a bhāṣyakāra of Vṛddha-Śātātapa.

## 29. Sumantu.

From Viśvarūpa, Haradatta and Aparārka it follows that Sumantu composed a sūtra work on *dharma*, particularly on ācāra and prāyaścitta. Viśvarūpa quotes prose passages from Sumantu on upapātakas,<sup>247</sup>

<sup>246</sup> बृहद्भाषातपवचनं तु बहुलजीर्णकृतनिबन्धेस्माभिर्दृष्टं न पुनर्भोजयेत् ।

<sup>247</sup> एवं सुमन्तुः ' क्षीरजतगोस्तेभ्यं गोश्च गमनं नाशकं भूम्यनृतं क्षत्रियवैश्यगोघ्नता परिवि-  
सितावकीर्णिता प्रतिरूपकवृत्तिभ्यः पुपपातकानि ' इति । विवरूप on याज्ञ. III. 239-236,

on *prāyaścitta* for Brāhmaṇa-murder ( on Yāj. III. 237 ), for drinking wine ( on Yāj. III. 250 ), for theft of gold ( on Yāj. III. 252 ), for incest ( on Yāj. III. 253-54 ), for killing a cow and about *ātatāyin* ( on Yāj. III. 261 ). In one quotation from Sumantu cited by Viśvarūpa the views of *ācāryas* and of *Āṅgīrasa* are mentioned.<sup>248</sup> The *prāyaścittas* for Brāhmaṇa-murder and for killing a cow contained in Viśvarūpa occur in Haradatta ( on Gaut. 22. 13 and 18 ). Most of the quotations cited by Viśvarūpa occur in Aparārka also. The Hāralatā ( p. 68 ) quotes sūtras of Sumantu on *āśauca*. One well-known sūtra of Sumantu is ' no *prāyaścitta* ( or blame ) is incurred by killing an *ātatāyin*, except cows and brāhmaṇas'.<sup>249</sup> Aparārka quotes sūtras from Sumantu condemning marriage with maternal uncle's or paternal aunt's daughter and recommending the abandonment of a young wife in certain circumstances.<sup>250</sup> In the *Sarasvatīvilāsa* a prose passage of Sumantu is cited on the seven constituents of *rājya*.<sup>250a</sup>

These quotations from Viśvarūpa and others establish that a prose work on dharma by Sumantu existed early enough. It appears however that the work was not a very ancient one. Neither Yājñavalkya nor Parāśara mentions Sumantu among the propounders of *dharma*. On the other hand the name of Sumantu is an ancient one. In the *Bhāgavatapurāṇa* ( XII. 6. 75 and 7. 1 ). Sumantu is said to have been a pupil of Jaimini and a promulgator of the *Atharvaveda*. Vide *Śāntiparva* 341. 19 for Sumantu and other pupils of Vyāsa. In the daily *tarpaṇa* the name of Sumantu occurs along with Jaimini, Vaiśampāyana, Paila.

248 न ब्राह्मणस्य पतनमिच्छन्त्याचार्याः किल्बिष्युपगतः पातव्य इत्याङ्गिरसः—इति ।

विश्वरूप on याज्ञ. III. 237.

249 विश्वरूप on याज्ञ. III. 262 quotes it as 'नाततायिवधे प्रायश्चित्तमन्यत्र गोब्राह्मणेभ्यः,' while the *मिता*. on याज्ञ. II. 21 quotes it as 'नाततायिवधे दोषेभ्यश्च गोब्राह्मणान्'; the *स्मृतिमञ्जरी* of गोविन्दराज ( I. O. ms. No 1736 ) has 'आततायिन्यदोषेभ्यश्च गोब्राह्मणेभ्यः'.

250 मातुलसुतां पेतृष्वसेर्थां समानार्थगोत्रां च परिणीय चान्द्रायणं चरेत् परित्यज्यैनां विभूयात् । अपरार्क on याज्ञ. I. 53; 'कन्या कुत्सिताभ्यजातिकर्मशीला व्याधुपहता परिणीता यद्यक्षतयोनिः स्यात्परित्यक्तव्या' अपरार्क on याज्ञ. I. 65.

250a अतः सप्ताङ्गनि सर्वथा संरक्ष्याणीत्याह सुमन्तुः 'स्वाम्यमात्मना संरक्षेत् । अमात्यान् संमानेन । वर्णान् रक्षणन । जनान् वर्णधर्मरक्षणेन । कुर्णं धनधान्यादिसमृद्ध्या । क्रोष्टमुचितव्ययेन । दण्डं स्वधर्मेन । मित्रं सत्यभाषणेन । इति ।' सरस्वती. p. 46.

Numerous verses on dharma are also cited from Sumantu by Aparārka, the Smṛticandrikā and other works. This may probably be a different work from the sūtra work of Sumantu. In one verse of Sumantu (Aparārka on Yāj. I. 223) occur the words 'Śaṅkha-sya vacanam yathā' and in another (Aparārka on Yāj. I. 217-218) the Kanyā sign of the zodiac is referred to.

It is remarkable that the Mit. and Aparārka contain no verses of Sumantu on vyavahāra. The Sarasvatī-vilāsa is rich in quotations from Sumantu on vyavahāra. A compromise, exchange or partition, if fair, could be annulled up to the tenth day, but if unfair up to the 9th year (vide note 244 above). 'If even as much as a māṣa went from the buyer to the seller, that would support the sale of the land (sold) just as a small dose of poison permeates the whole body and when no purchase-money is paid or only a portion is paid, then the purchase is called *avākṛaya* and is liable to be set aside if the price is not paid in (good time).' Sumantu prescribes a fine for selling and purchasing land without the consent of the neighbouring members of the family and says that in case of pre-emption, the neighbours on the east are preferred to all and those on the south come last.<sup>252</sup> Sumantu defines a mortgage by conditional sale (called 'uktalābhakṛaya') and a sale for arrears of revenue by the king's orders (called *ājñākṛaya*).<sup>253</sup>

### 30. The Smṛtis

The word smṛti is used in two senses. It is applied to all ancient orthodox non-Vedic works such as Pāṇini's grammar, to the śrauta, grhya and dharma sūtras, to the Mahābhārata, to Manu, Yājñavalkya and others. In a narrower sense smṛti and dharma-

<sup>251</sup> माषमात्रमपि द्रव्यं क्रेतुर्विक्रेतारं स्थितम् । व्याप्नोति सकलां भूमिं कायमल्पं विषं यथा ॥  
अर्धदत्तमदत्तं तु क्रयमादुरवक्रयम् । अवक्रयो निर्वर्तेत यदि काले न दीयते ॥  
सरस्वती० p. 321.

<sup>252</sup> ज्ञात्यादीनननुज्ञाप्य समीपस्थानतान्द्रिनाम् । क्रयविक्रयकर्तारौ तत्संमं दण्डमदंतः ॥  
सरस्वती० p. 322; 'चतुःसामन्तसोनिष्वे प्राची दिग्बलवत्तरा । उदीची च प्रतीची च  
सर्वाभावे तु दक्षिणा ॥ p. 323.

<sup>253</sup> किञ्चिच्च द्रव्यमादाय काले दास्यामि ते क्वचित् । नो चेन्मूलमिदं त्यक्तं केदारस्येति  
यः क्रयः ॥ स उक्कलाभ इत्युक्त उक्कालेप्यनर्पणात् ॥ सरस्वती० p. 324; मूल्यस्य  
पादमर्थं वा मूल्यमाज्ञाक्रये स्थितम् । मूल्यं तदाप्तमखिलं दत्त्वा क्षेत्रं समाप्नुयात् ॥  
आ त्रिभोगात् ततः क्रेतुः परतो ह्युतामियात् । p. 323.

śāstra are synonyms, as Manu says.<sup>254</sup> The word *smṛti* occurs in Taittiriya Āraṇyaka (I. 2). Gautama (Dh. S. I. 2) and Vasiṣṭha (Dh. S. I. 4) speak of *smṛti* as one of the sources of *dharma*. Āp. Dh. S. (II. 6. 15. 25) employs the word *smṛti* and has in view Gautama's *dharmaśūtra* according to Haradatta. In the *Pūrvamīmāṃsā-sūtra* the word *smṛti* occurs (vide VI. 8. 23 and XII. 4. 42).<sup>255</sup> In the *Vedāntasūtras* the word *smṛti* is employed in a wide sense, in one place as referring even to the *śāṅkhya* system.<sup>256</sup> In that work the word is used according to Śāṅkara with reference to the *Mahābhārata* or the *Manusmṛti* (*Vedāntasūtra* II. 3. 47, III. 1. 14 and 21, IV. 2. 14).

In ancient times the number of *smṛtis* (i. e. works on *dharmaśāstra*) must have been very small. Gautama mentions by name no *smṛtikāra* except Manu, though he speaks of *dharmaśāstras* (XI. 19). Baudhāyana names seven (besides himself) authors on *dharma*, viz. *Aupajāṅghani*, *Kātya*, *Kāśyapa*, *Gautama*, *Prajāpati*, *Maudgalya* and *Hārīta*. Vasiṣṭha names only five authors, *Gautama*, *Prajāpati*, *Manu*, *Yama*, and *Hārīta*. Āpastamba mentions a large number, viz. ten, some of whom like *Eka*, *Kuṇika* and *Puṣkarasādi* are no more than mere names to us. Manu speaks of only six (besides himself) viz. *Atri*, the son of *Utathya*, *Bhṛgu*, *Vasiṣṭha*, *Vaikhāṇasa* (or rather *Vikhanas*) and *Śaunaka*. But in all these works the writers are mentioned only casually and there is no regular enumeration or list of writers on *dharma* in one place. *Aparārka* quotes (p. 7) a *sūtra* of *Gautama* (not found in the printed G. Dh. S.) in which sixteen authors of *dharmaśāstras* including himself are enumerated.<sup>257</sup> The same *sūtra* with slight variations is ascribed to *Śāṅkha-Likhita* in the *Vīramitrodaya* (*Paribhāṣa-prakāśa* p. 16). *Yājñavalkya* is probably the earliest writer who enumerated in one place (I. 4-5) twenty expounders of *dharma* (including himself and counting *Śāṅkha* and *Likhita* as two distinct persons). It will be noticed that *Yāj.* omits *Baudhāyana*. *Parāśara* also gives a list of 19 expounders of *dharma* (excluding

<sup>254</sup> श्रुतिस्तु वेदो विज्ञेयो धर्मशास्त्रं तु धे स्मृतिः । मनु II. 10.

<sup>255</sup> स्मृतेर्वा स्याद् ब्राह्मणानाम् । पू. मी. सू. XII. 4. 42 (refers to आर्त्विज्य).

<sup>256</sup> स्मृत्यनवकाशदोषप्रसङ्गः इति चेन्नान्यस्मृत्यनवकाशदोषप्रसङ्गात् । वेदान्तसूत्र II. 1. 1.

<sup>257</sup> अत्र गौतमः । स्मृतिर्धर्मशास्त्राणि तेषां प्रणेताः मनुविष्णुदक्षाम्बिक्योत्रिभृहस्पत्युशन-  
आपस्तम्बगौतमसंवर्तत्रेयकात्यायनशङ्खलिखितपराशरव्यासशातातपप्रचेतोयाज्ञवल्क्यादयः ।

himself), but his list differs slightly from that of Yāj. Parāśara omits Bṛhaspati, Yama, and Vyāsa and adds Kāśyapa, Gārgya and Pracetas. The Tantra-vārtika ( p. 125 ) of Kumārila speaks of eighteen dharmasamhitās. Viśvarūpa quotes a verse of Vṛddha-Yājñavalkya, who adds ten names to the list of Yājñavalkya ( vide note 219 above ), The Caturviṃśatimata is a work which professes to give the views of 24 sages on dharmaśāstra, viz. all those listed by Yāj. ( except Kātyāyana and Likhita ) and six more, viz. Gārgya Nārada, Baudhāyana, Vatsa, Viśvāmitra, Saṅkha ( Saṅkhyāyana ? ). Aṅgiras as quoted in the Smṛticandrikā ( I. p. 1 ), Hemadri ( Dānakhaṇḍa p. 528 ), the Sarasvativilāsa ( p. 13 ) and other works mention Upasmṛtis.<sup>259</sup> There is a smṛti called Ṣaṭtriṃśanmata quoted by the Mit., Aparārka and other works. Paithīnasi as quoted in the Smṛticandrikā, the Saṁskāramayūkha and other works enumerates 36 smṛtis.<sup>260</sup> Aparārka says that the Bhaviṣyat-purāṇa speaks of 36 smṛtis and his enumeration of them is slightly different from that of Paithīnasi.<sup>261</sup> The Vṛddhagautamasmṛti ( Jivananda part II. pp. 498-499 ) gives a list of 57 dharma-śāstras. The Prayoga-pārijāta as quoted in the Viramitrodaya enumerates 18

258 वकारो धर्मशास्त्राणां मनुर्विष्णुयमोद्भिराः । वसिष्ठदक्षसंवर्तशातातपपराशराः ॥ आपस्तम्बो-  
शनोव्यासाः कात्यायनबृहस्पती । गौतमः शङ्खलिखितो द्वारीतोत्रिहं तथा ॥ याज्ञ. I. 4-5  
( Trivandrum ed. ). The Mit. reads the two verses differently though the names are the same.

259 नारदः पुलहो गार्ग्यः पुलस्त्यः शौनकः क्रतुः । बौधायनो जातुकर्णो विश्वामित्रः पिता-  
महः ॥ जाबालिर्नाचिकेतश्च स्कन्दो लौगाक्षिकश्यपो । व्यासः सनत्कुमारश्च शन्तनुर्जनक-  
स्तथा ॥ व्याघ्रः कात्यायनश्चैव जातूकर्ण्यः कपिञ्जलः बौधायनश्च काष्ठादो विश्वामित्र-  
स्तथैव च ॥ पेठीनसिर्गोभिलश्चेत्युपस्मृतिविधायकाः ॥ quoted as from प्रयोगपारिजात  
by वीरमित्रोदय ( परिभाषाप्र. p. 18 ). The वीर. adds that these upasmṛtis  
were enumerated by the Madanaratna also.

260 तेषां मन्वीङ्गरोव्यासगौतमात्र्युशनोयमाः । वसिष्ठदक्षसंवर्तशातातपपराशराः ॥ विष्णवा-  
पस्तम्बद्वारीताः शङ्खः कात्यायनो गुरुः । प्रचेता नारदो योगी बौधायनपितामहो ॥ सुमन्तु-  
काश्यपो बभ्रुः पेठीनो व्याघ्र एव च ॥ सत्यव्रतो भरद्वाजो गार्ग्यः काष्ठाजिनिस्तथा ॥  
जाबालिर्जमदग्निश्च लौगाक्षिर्भस्मसंभवः । इति धर्मप्रणेतारः षट्त्रिंशद्वयः स्मृताः ॥  
quoted in the स्मृतिचन्द्रिका and संस्कारमयूख.

261 ताश्च मनुर्विष्णुयमदक्षान्निरोत्रिवृहस्पत्युशनःपस्तम्बवसिष्ठकात्यायनपराशरव्यासशङ्खलिखि-  
तसंवर्तगौतमशातातपद्वारीतयाज्ञवल्क्यप्रचेतोबुधदेवलसोमजमदग्निविश्वामित्रप्रज.पति-  
नारदपेठीनसिपितामहबौधायनछागलेयजाबालिच्यवनमरीचिकश्यपा इति षट्त्रिंशदेव  
स्मृत्यन्तरे पठिताः । अपरार्क p. 7.

principal smṛtis, 18 upasmṛtis and 21 other smṛtikāras.<sup>262</sup> If all the smṛtis cited in the later *nibandhas* such as the *Nirṇayasindhu*, the *Mayūkhas* of *Nilakaṇṭha* and the *Vīramitrodaya* be taken into account, the number of smṛtis will be found to be about 100.

The smṛtis thus relied upon are the products of different and widely separated ages. Some of them are entirely in prose or in mixed prose and verse, while the large majority are in verse. A few of them are very ancient and were composed centuries before the Christian era. Such are the dharmasūtras of Gautama, Āpastamba, Baudhāyana, and the Manusmṛti. Some were composed in the first centuries of the Christian era such as the smṛtis of Yājñavalkya, Parāśara, Nārada. Most of the smṛtis other than the above fall between the period from 400 A. D. to 1000 A. D. The chronology of all these smṛtis presents perplexing problems. Some of the metrical smṛtis are remodellings of older sūtras as in the case of Śaṅkha. There are sometimes as many as two or three different smṛtis going under the same name, e. g. Śātātapa, Hārīta, Atri. Then the confusion is worse confounded by the fabrications of sectarian zeal, such as the Hārītasṁṛti which is full of Vaiṣṇavaite teachings. There are several works going under the names of well-known smṛtikāras with the prefixes Vṛddha, Bṛhat, Laghu. In many cases the works going under these names are different from the smṛtis that are without these prefixes and this differentiation took place at a very early date in certain cases, for example, so early a writer as Viśvarūpa distinguishes between Yājñavalkya and Vṛddha-Yājñavalkya, Gārgya and Vṛddha-Gārgya. Similarly Viśvarūpa quotes (on Yāj. I. 69) Vṛddha-Manu and (on Yāj. I. 19) Vṛddha-Vasiṣṭha, which latter probably was different from the Vasiṣṭhadharmasūtra, as the latter does not contain the details given

---

<sup>262</sup> The 18 principal स्मृतिकारः according to the प्रयोगपारिजात are मनु, बृहस्पति, दक्ष, गौतम, यम, अङ्गिरस, योगीश्वर, प्रचेतस, शातातप, पराशर, संवत्, उशनस, शङ्ख, लिखित, अत्रि, विष्णु, आपस्तम्ब, हारीत. The उपस्मृतिs have been enumerated above (in n. 259). The other 21 smṛtis are : वसिष्ठो नारदश्चैव सुमन्तुश्च पितामहः । विष्णुः काष्णार्जिनिः सत्यव्रजो गार्ग्यश्च देवलः ॥ जमदग्निर्भारद्वाजः पुलस्त्यः पुलहः क्रतुः । आत्रेयश्च गवेयश्च मरीचिर्वत्स एव च ॥ पारस्करश्चर्ष्यशृङ्गो वैजवापस्तथैव च । इत्येते स्मृतिकर्तार एकविंशतिरीरिताः॥ वीर०, परिभाषाम० p. 18,

by Viśvarūpa.<sup>263</sup> In some cases the works designated Vṛddha or Bṛhat are larger and in all cases later than the works without those prefixes. For example, Parāśara and Bṛhat-Parāśara ( Jivananda part II. pp. 55-310 ), Gautama and Vṛddha-Gautama ( Jivananda part II. pp. 497-638 ). Some of the works with the prefix Vṛddha are versified compilations of prose works, e. g. Mit. on Yāj. III. 267 quotes a verse from Vṛddha-Viṣṇu which is merely the versified equivalent of Viṣṇu-dharmasūtra chap. 50. 6, 12-14. It appears that sometimes the same work is cited with the prefix Vṛddha or Bṛhat, e. g. the Mit. on Yāj. II. 135 quotes a passage from Bṛhad-viṣṇu which is the same as the Viṣṇudharmasūtra 17. 4-7.

As most of the writers of digests quote from memory and had recourse to mss. and not to standard editions, even well known verses are ascribed to different authors in different works. The verses 'bhrātṛṇām-aprajāḥ' &c. which are quoted as Nārada's ( Nārada 16.25-26 ) in the Vyavahāramayūkha are attributed to Śaṅkha in the Madanapārijāta ( p. 680 ). The three verses about *bandhus* are ascribed to Baudhāyana by Mādhava and to Vṛddhaśātātapa by the Madanapārijāta ( p. 674 ).

In spite of all these drawbacks, an attempt will be made in the following pages to arrange some of the leading versified smṛtis in chronological order beginning from the Manusmṛti.

All these smṛtis are not equal in authority. Most of them are obscure and are only rarely cited by ancient commentators. Exclusive of the dharmasūtras hardly a dozen smṛtis have found commentators. If we are to judge of the authority of a smṛti by the commentaries thereon, then the Manusmṛti stands pre-eminent. Next to it is the Yājñavalkyasmṛti.

### 31. The Manusmṛti

So many editions of this work have been published in India since 1813 ( when the Manusmṛti was first published at Calcutta ), that it is not possible to name them. In this work the Nirṇaya-sāgara edition with the commentary of Kullūka has been used throughout. Another edition of Manu well known on this side of India is that of the late V. N. Mandlik who published several com-

<sup>263</sup> बृद्धवासिष्ठेऽप्येवमेव मध्ये सौम्यमिति तु विशेषः. Vide वसिष्ठध. सू. III. 64-68 for the five तीर्थेऽऽ on one's land.

mentaries such as those of Medhātithi, Govindarāja and others. The Manusmṛti has been translated into English several times. The best known translation is that of Dr. Bühler in the S. B. E. series (vol. 25). Dr. Bühler also added an exhaustive and very scholarly introduction to his translation and dealt with numerous problems connected with the Manusmṛti.

In the Ṛgveda Manu is spoken of as the father of mankind (Rg. I. 80. 16, I. 114. 2, II. 33. 13) and a Vedic poet prays that he may not be led away from the ancestral path of Manu.<sup>264</sup> Another Vedic bard says that Manu was the first to offer sacrifice (Rg. X. 63. 7). In the Taittirīya Saṁhitā and the Tāṇḍya-mahā-brāhmaṇa it is said 'whatever Manu said is medicine.'<sup>265</sup> Taittirīya-Saṁhitā (II. 1. 5. 6) also says that mankind is Manu's (Mānavyo hi prajāḥ). In the Taittirīya Saṁhitā (III. 1. 9. 4-5) and the Aitareya Brāhmaṇa (V. 14) we have the story of Manu dividing his wealth among his sons and of the exclusion of his son Nābhānediṣṭha. The Śatapatha-brāhmaṇa (S. B. E. vol. 12 p. 216) gives us the story of Manu and the deluge. In the Nirukta (chap. III) there is a discussion about the rights of sons and daughters. One of the views there propounded is that children of both sexes take their father's wealth and a *ṛk* and śloka are cited in support of that position.<sup>266</sup> The śloka refers to the opinion of Manu Svāyam̐bhuvā. It is noteworthy that that śloka is opposed to a *rik*, which means that the śloka is not Śruti but is Smṛti. So before Yāska wrote there were smṛti texts in verse in which Manu was spoken of as a law-giver. We have seen how Gautama and Vasiṣṭha quote the views of Manu and how Āpastamba connects Manu with the promulgation of śrāddhas (II. 7. 16. 1). The Mahābhārata in numerous places speaks of Manu, sometimes as Manu simply, sometimes as Svāyam̐bhuvā Manu (Śānti 21. 12) and also as Prācetasā Manu (Śānti 57. 43). In the Mahābhārata (Śānti. chap. 336. 38-46) we are told how the supreme being composed a hundred thousand ślokas

<sup>264</sup> मा नः पथः पित्र्यान्मानवादाधि दूरं नैष्ट परावतः । ऋग्वेद VIII. 30. 3.

<sup>265</sup> यद्वे किं च मनुरवदत्तद्वेषजम् । ते. सं. II. 2. 10. 2 ; 'मनुर्वै यत्किंचावदत्तद्वेषजं भेषज-  
ताये' ताण्ड्य० 23. 16. 17.

<sup>266</sup> अविशेषेण मिथुनाः पुत्रा दद्यादा इति । तदेतदृक्श्लोकान्ध्यामुक्तम् । अङ्गादङ्गात्संभवासि  
हृदयादधिजायसे । आत्मा वै पुत्रनामासि स जीव शरदः शतम् ॥ इति । अविशेषेण  
पुत्राणां दायो भुवति धर्मतः । मिथुनानां विसर्गदौ मनुः स्वार्थमुबोध्यवात् ॥



on *dharma*, how Manu Svāyambhuva promulgated those *dharma*s and how Uśanas and Bṛhaspati composed *śāstras* based on the work of Manu Svāyambhuva.<sup>267</sup> In another place the account is slightly different and Manu does not figure therein. Śānti-parva ( chap. 59. 80-85 ) describes how the original work of Brahmā on the three, *Dharma*, *Artha*, and *Kāma*, in 100000 chapters was successively reduced to 10000, 5000, 3000 and 1000 chap. respectively by Viśālākṣa, Indra, Bāhudantaka, Bṛhaspati and Kāvya ( Uśanas ). The prose introduction to the Nārada-smṛti says that Manu composed in 10000 ślokas, 1080 chap. and 24 *prakaraṇas* a Dharmaśāstra and imparted it to Nārada, who abridged it into 12000 verses and taught it to Mārkaṇḍeya, who in his turn compressed it into 8000 ślokas and passed it on to Sumati Bhārgava, who again reduced it to 4000 ślokas. The Nārada-smṛti then gives the first verse<sup>268</sup> of that work which is a combination of the extant Manu I. 5-6 and says that vyavahāra was the 9th prakaraṇa out of 24 in the original work of Manu. It will be noticed how this version differs from that of the Mahābhārata wherein Nārada is altogether ignored. The extant Manusmṛti ( I. 32-33 ) narrates how from Brahmā sprang Virāj, who produced Manu, from whom were born the sages including Bhṛgu and Nārada, how Brahmā taught the śāstra to Manu, who in his turn imparted it to the ten sages ( I. 58 ), how some great sages approached Manu and sought instruction in the *dharma*s of the *varṇas* and the intermediate castes and how Manu told them that his pupil Bhṛgu would impart to them the śāstra ( I. 59-60 ). This appearance is kept up throughout the work. The sages interrupt Bhṛgu's discourse in several places ( as in V. 1-2 and XII. 1-2 ). Manu is said to be omniscient ( II. 7 ) and Manu is mentioned by name dozens of times in the work with the words "Manurāha" ( IX. 158, X. 78 etc ), or "Manur-abravid" or "Manor-anuśāsanam".

<sup>267</sup> ऋषीनुवाच तान्सर्वानदृश्यः पुरुषोत्तमः । कृतं शतसहस्रं हि श्लोकानामिदमुत्तमम् ॥ लोक-  
तन्त्रस्य कृत्स्नस्य यस्माद्धर्मः प्रवर्तते । ... तस्मात्प्रवक्ष्यते धर्मान् मनुः स्वायंनुवः  
स्वयम् । ... स्वायंनुवेषु धर्मेषु शास्त्रे चौशनसे कृते । बृहस्पतिमते चैव लोकेषु  
प्रतिचारिते ॥

<sup>268</sup> तत्रायमायः श्लोकः । आसीदिदं तमोमूर्तं न प्राज्ञायत किञ्चन । ततः स्वयंमूर्मगवा-  
म्बादुरासीच्चतुर्मुखाः ॥. Manu I. 5 is quoted as the verse of a स्मृतिकार by  
कमलशील in his comment on शास्त्ररक्षित's तत्त्वसंग्रह ( कारिका 3118 ) in  
the middle of the 8th century A. D. Vide जुरेम्बर's बृहदारण्यकभाष्यवार्तिक  
p. 487.

(VIII. 139, 279, IX. 239, etc.). That the introductory words in the Nārada-smṛti are not spurious or a later addition follows from the remark of Medhātithi that, according to the Nārada-smṛti, Prajapati composed a work in 100000 ślokaś which was abridged by Manu and others.<sup>269</sup> No one should take very seriously these varying accounts even in the Mahābhārata and in the Nārada-smṛti, as they are intended to glorify some particular text or texts. According to the Bhaviṣya-purāṇa as quoted in Hemādri, the Saṁskāra-mayūkha and other works, there were four versions of the Svāyambhuva śāstra composed by Bhṛgu, Nārada, Bṛhaspati and Aṅgiras.<sup>270</sup> So early a writer as Viśvarūpa cites verses from Manusmṛti as those of Svayambhū ( vide com. on Yāj. II. 73, 74, 83, 85, where Manu 8. 68, 70-71, 380 and 105-6 are respectively quoted as Svayambhū's), while quotations from Bhṛgu cited by Viśvarūpa (on Yāj. I. 187 and 252 ) are not found in the Manusmṛti. In the same way most of the verses quoted from Bhṛgu by Aparārka are not found in the Manusmṛti. One verse which Aparārka quotes from Bhṛgu (on Yāj. II. 96) speaks of the view contained therein as that of Manu.<sup>271</sup>

It is almost impossible to say who composed the Manusmṛti. It goes without saying that the mythical Manu, progenitor of mankind even in the R̥gveda, could not have composed it. What motives could have induced the unknown author to palm it off in the name of the mythical Manu and to suppress his identity it is difficult to say. One motive may have been to invest the work with a halo of antiquity and authoritativeness. Bühler following Max Müller says (SBE vol. 25 p. XVIII ) that the Manusmṛti is based on or is a recast of an ancient dharmasūtra, viz. that of the Mānavacaraṇa. The question whether the Mānavadharmasūtra existed has been discussed above (sec. 13, pp. 79-85). Bühler himself candidly admits (SBE vol. 25, p. XXIII ) that the recovery of the writings of the Mānavas has not only not furnished any facts in support of the alleged relation between the Mānavadharmasūtra and the

269 नारदश्च स्मरति । शतसाहस्रो ग्रन्थः प्रजापतिना रतः स मन्वादिभिः क्रमेण संक्षिप्त इति । मेधातिथि ०५ मनु I. 58.

270 भार्गवीया नारदीया च बार्हस्पत्याक्षिरस्यपि । स्वायम्भुवस्य शाकल्य चतस्रः संहिता मताः ॥ चतुर्वर्ग ०, दानसङ्घ P. 528, संस्कारमयूख P. 2.

271 येषु पापेषु दिव्यानि प्रतिशुद्धानि यन्ततः । कारयेत्सज्जनैस्तानि नामिशस्तैः स्वजेभ्यः ॥ अपरार्क.

Manusmṛti, but on the contrary has raised difficulties as the doctrines of the Mānavagrhyasūtra (edited by Dr. Knauer) differ very considerably from those of the Manusmṛti. To take only a few examples, Mānava Gr. S. II. 12. 1-2 are opposed to Manu 3. 1; Mānava Gr. S. I. 4. 7 to Manu 4. 95; Mānava Gr. S. I. 20. 1 to Manu 2. 34; Mānava Gr. S. I. 21. 1 to Manu 2. 35; Mānava Gr. S. I. 22. 1 to Manu 2. 36; Mānava Gr. S. II. 12. 1-2 to Manu 3. 84-86. Besides there is nothing in our Manu corresponding to the Vināyakaśānti in the Mānavagrhya (II. 14) nor to the tests for selecting a bride prescribed in Mānava Gr. S. I. 7. 9, which corresponds to Āśvalāyana Gr. S. I. 5. 5-6. Dr. Caland points out (R. und S. p. 17) that though single verses of the Manusmṛti tally with the Śrāddhakalpa of the Mānava School, yet the descriptions of funeral rites widely differ in the two works. There are no doubt some parallels as pointed out by Bradke (in ZDMG, vol. 36, pp. 417-477). There is one circumstance about the authorship of the Manusmṛti that deserves to be noted. The Mahābhārata seems to distinguish between Svāyambhuva Manu and Prācetasas Manu. The former is said to be the promulgator of dharmaśāstra and the latter of arthaśāstra (or politics). For example Śānti 21. 12 speaks of Svāyambhuva Manu and Śānti 57-43 and 58-2 speak of Prācetasas as an author on *rajaśāstra* or *rajadharma*. In some places Manu alone without any epithet is associated with *rajadharma* or *arthavidyā*. It is not unlikely that originally there were two distinct works, one on dharma and the other on arthaśāstra attributed to Manu. When the Kauṭīliya speaks of the Mānavas, he probably refers to the work on politics attributed to Prācetasas Manu. It is extremely doubtful whether Rājasekhara, when he mentions the several views on the number of vidyās (including that of the Mānavas that they were three), had the Arthaśāstra of the Mānavas before him or only copied a passage from Kauṭīliya (vide Kāvya-mīmāṃsā p. 4). It is not unlikely that the work on *dharma* attributed to Manu may have contained general directions on the duties of kings. It is therefore (i. e. because there were two different works on dharma and arthaśāstra attributed to Manu) that the views ascribed to the Mānavas by the Kauṭīliya are not found word for word in the extant Manusmṛti. One may

272 अश्वौषीस्त्वं राजघर्मान्यथा वै मनुस्मृती । वनपर्व 35. 21; वेदं षडङ्गं वेदाङ्गमर्थविद्यां च मानवीम् ॥ द्रोणपर्व 7. 1.

hazard the conjecture that the author of the Manusmṛti, whoever he might have been, combined in his work the information contained in the two works on *dharma* and *arthaśāstra* and supplanted both the earlier works and that this result had not been either accomplished at the time when the Kauṭīliya was composed or was then quite recent. In the extant Manusmṛti, the work is ascribed to Svāyambhuva Manu and then six other Manus of whom Prācetasā is not one are enumerated (I. 62).

The extant Manusmṛti is divided into twelve *adhyāyas* and contains 2694 ślokas. Dr. Jolly's edition (published in 1895) prepared after collating numerous mss. and printed editions contains only one śloka more. The Manusmṛti is written in a simple and flowing style. It generally agrees with Pāṇini's system, though it contains some deviations from it as in the verse 'sākṣiṇaḥ santi metyuktṛvā' (8. 57). The foregoing pages have sufficiently shown how it agrees closely with the doctrines contained in the Dharmasūtras of Gautama, Baudhāyana, Āpastamba. We have also seen how numerous verses are common to the dharmasūtras of Vasiṣṭha and Viṣṇu and the Manusmṛti. The Kauṭīliya also exhibits remarkable agreement with the Manusmṛti in phraseology and doctrines.<sup>273</sup> What conclusions are to be drawn from this will be discussed later on. Some verses are repeated, e. g. V. 164-165 are the same as IX. 30 and 29. The contents of the Manusmṛti may be briefly summarised as follows :--(I) Sages approach Manu for instruction in the *dharmas* of the *varṇas*; Manu describes the creation of the world from the self-existent God more or less in the Sāṅkhya manner; the creation of Virāj, of Manu from Virāj, of ten sages from Manu; creation of various beings, men, beasts, birds etc.; Brahmā imparts dharmaśāstra to Manu, who teaches the sages; Manu bids Bhṛgu to instruct the sages in *dharma*; six other Manus sprang from Svāyambhuva Manu; units of time from *nimeṣa* to year, the four *yugas* and

273 Compare अलब्धलाभार्थी लब्धपरिरक्षणी रक्षितविवर्धनी वृद्धस्य तीर्थेषु प्रतिपादनी च । कौटिल्य (I. 4) with मनु 7. 101 अलब्धमिच्छेद्दण्डेन लब्धं रक्षेद्वैश्या । रक्षितं वर्धयेद्बुध्या वृद्धं पात्रेषु निक्षिपेत् ॥ ; 'तस्माच्छोकयात्रार्थी नित्यमुद्यतदण्डः स्यात्' कौटिल्य (I. 4) with मनु 7. 162 नित्यमुद्यतदण्डः स्यात्; 'असंभाष्ये देशे साक्षिभिर्मित्रैः संभाषते' कौटिल्य (III. 1) with मनु 8. 55 'असंभाष्ये साक्षिभिश्च देशे संभाषते मित्रैः'; 'साहसमन्वयवत्प्रसभकर्म' कौटिल्य (III. 17) with मनु 8. 333 साहसाहसं त्वन्वयवत् प्रसभं कर्म यत् कृतम्.

their twilights ; one thousand *yugas* equal a day of *Brahmā* ; extent of *Manvantara*, *pralaya* ; successive decline of *dharma* in the four *yugas* ; different *dharma*s and goals in the four *yugas* ; the special privileges and duties of the four *varṇas* ; eulogy of *Brāhmaṇas* and of the *śāstra* of *Manu* ; *ācāra* is the highest *dharma* ; table of contents of the whole *śāstra* ; ( II ) definition of *dharma*, sources of *dharma* are *Veda*, *smṛti*, *ācāra* of the good, one's own satisfaction ; who has *adhikāra* for this *śāstra* ; limits of *Brahmāvarta*, *Brahmaṛṣideśa*, *Madhyadeśa*, *Āryāvarta* ; why *saṁskāras* are necessary ; such *saṁskārās* as *jātakarma*, *nāmadheya*, *chūḍākarma*, *upanayana* ; the proper time of *upanayana* for the *varṇas*, the proper girdle, sacred thread, staff and skin for the *Brahmacāri* of the three *varṇas* ; duties of the *Brahmacāri* and his code of conduct ; ( III ) *Brahmacarya* for 36, 18, 9 years ; *samāvartana* ; marriage ; marriageable girl ; *brāhmaṇa* could marry a girl of any of the four *varṇas* ; eight forms of marriage defined ; which form suited to which caste ; duties of husband and wife ; eulogy of women ; the five daily *yajñās* ; praise of the status of householder ; honouring guests ; *madhuparka* ; *śrāddhas* ; who should not be invited at *śrāddhas* ; ( IV ) mode of life and means of subsistence for a house-holder, the code of conduct for a *snātaka* ; occasions for cessation from study ; rules about prohibited and permissible food and drink ; ( V ) what vegetables and meat are allowed ; period of impurity on death and birth ; definition of *sapiṇḍa* and *samanodaka* ; purification from contact with various substances in various ways ; duties of wife and widow ; ( VI ) when one should become a forest hermit ; his mode of life ; *parivrājaka* and his duties ; eulogy of *grhastha* ; ( VII ) *rājadharmas*, eulogy of *daṇḍa* ( the power to punish ) ; the four *vidyās* for a king ; the ten vices of kings due to *kāma* and eight due to *krodha* ; constitution of council of ministers ; qualities of a *data* ; forts and capital ; *purohita* and superintendents of various departments ; code of war ; the four expedients, *sama*, *dāna*, *bheda*, and *daṇḍa* ; hierarchy of officers from the village headman upwards ; rules about taxation ; the constitution of a circle of twelve kings ; the six *guṇas*, peace, a state of war, march against an enemy, *āsana*, taking shelter and *dvaiddha* ; duties of victor ; ( VIII ) king's duty to look to the administration of justice ; the 18 titles of law ; the king and judge ; other persons as judges ; constitution of *sabha*, king's duty to look after minors, widows, helpless people ; treasure trove ; king's duty to restore stolen wealth ; creditor's means of recovering his debt ; grounds on which the claimant

may fail in his suit ; qualifications of witnesses ; who were not proper persons as witnesses ; oaths ; fines for false witnesses ; methods of corporal punishment ; Brāhmaṇa to be free from corporal punishment ; weights and measures ; lowest, middling and highest fines ; rates of interest ; pledges ; adverse possession does not affect a pledge, boundary, minor's estate, deposit, king's estate etc. ; rule of *damdupat* ; sureties ; what debts of the father the son was not liable to pay ; fraud and force vitiated all transactions ; sale by one not the owner ; title and possession ; partnership ; resumption of gift ; non-payment of wages ; violation of conventions ; rescission of sale ; dispute between owner and herdsman ; pastures round villages ; boundary disputes ; abuse, libel and slander ; assault and battery and mischief ; whipping only on the back ; theft ; *sahasa* i. e. offences in which force and hurt are an element, such as robbery, homicide etc. ; right of private defence ; when even a Brāhmaṇa may be killed ; adultery and rape ; no sentence of death, but of transportation for a Brāhmaṇa ; parents, wife, children must not be forsaken ; tolls and monopolies ; seven kinds of *dāśas* ; (IX) legal duties of husband and wife, censure of women ; eulogy of chastity ; to whom does the child belong, to the begetter or to him on whose wife it is begotten ; *niyoga* described and condemned ; supercession of the first wife when allowed ; age of marriage ; partition, its time, eldest son's special share ; *putrikā* ; daughter's son ; adopted son ; rights of Brāhmaṇa's son from a *śūdra* wife ; twelve kinds of sonship ; to whom *piṇḍas* are offered ; nearest *sapiṇḍa* succeeds ; *sakulya*, teacher and pupils as heirs ; king ultimate heir except as to Brāhmaṇa's wealth ; varieties of *strīdhana* ; succession to *strīdhana* ; grounds of exclusion from inheritance ; property not liable to partition ; gains of learning ; reunion ; mother and grandmother as heirs ; impartible property ; gambling and prize fighting must be suppressed by the king ; the five great sins ; *prāyaścittas* for them ; open and secret thieves ; jails ; the seven *aṅgas* of a kingdom ; duties of Vaiśya and Śūdra ; (X) Brāhmaṇa alone to teach ; mixed castes ; *mlecchas*, Kāmbojas, Yavanas, Śakas ; rules of conduct common to all ; privileges and duties of the four *varṇas* ; modes of subsistence for a Brāhmaṇa in adversity ; what articles should not be sold by Brāhmaṇa ; seven proper modes of acquisition and the means of livelihood ; (XI) eulogy of gifts ; different views about *prāyaścitta* ; various seen results, diseases and bodily defects due to sins in former lives ; five mortal sins and *prāyaścittas* for them ; *upapātakas* and *prāyaścittas*

for them ; *prāyaścittas* like *Sāntapana*, *Parāka*, *Cāndrāyaṇa* ; holy *mantras* for removing sin ; (XII) disquisition on *karma* ; *kṣetrañña*, *bhūtatma*, *jīva* ; tortures of hell ; the three *guṇas*, *sattva*, *rajas* and *taṃas* ; what brings about *niḥśreyasa* ; knowledge of the self is the highest means of bliss ; *pravṛtta* and *niṛvṛtta karma* ; the latter is *karma* done without an eye to reward ; eulogy of Vedas ; place of *tarka* ; *śiṣṭas* and *pariṣad* ; reward of studying the Mānava śāstra.

The extent of the literature known to Manu was considerable. He mentions the three Vedas and the Atharvaveda is spoken of as the Atharvāṅgirasi Śruti (XI. 33). He refers to Āraṇyaka (IV. 123). The Vedāṅgas are said to be six (III. 185) and they are often referred to without stating the number (II. 141, IV. 98). He speaks of dharmaśāstra (II. 10) and also knew many dharmaśāstras (III. 232). By dharmapāṭhaka (XII. 111) he probably means one who has studied dharmaśāstras. He mentions several authors on dharmaśāstra, viz. Atri, the son of Utathya (i. e. Gautama according to commentators), Bhṛgu and Śaunaka (all these in III. 16), Vasiṣṭha (on the rate of interest in VIII. 140 which agrees with Vasiṣṭhadharmasūtra II. 50), Vaikhānasamata (in VI. 21). He mentions Ākhyānas, Itihāsas, Purāṇas and Khilas (III. 232). He speaks of *brahma* as described in the Vedānta (in VI. 83 and 94) and is probably thinking of the Upaniṣads. That he knew some generally accepted works opposed to the teaching of the Vedas is quite clear from his reference to 'Vedabāhyāḥ smṛtayaḥ' (XII. 95). He is probably referring to the writing of the Bauddhas, Jainas and others. He speaks of heretics and their guilds (IV. 30 and 61). He refers to atheism and calumny of the Vedas (IV. 163) and of various tongues spoken among men (IV. 332). He frequently refers to the views of others in the words "kecit", "apare", "anye" (as in III. 261, X. 70, IX. 32).

Numerous interesting and difficult problems are connected with the Manusmṛiti. Bühler in his elaborate introduction (S B E vol. 25) exhaustively deals with these problems. It is not possible to go at great length into those questions here. A separate volume would be required to deal with the problems raised by Bühler and to examine the arguments of Bühler, Hopkins and others who have written on them. Only a brief discussion of some of these problems can be attempted:

Bühler takes considerable pains to refute the claims of Manu to be regarded as the first legislator ( S. B. E. vol. 25 pp. XXIII-XXX ). But no serious refutation of the claim is really needed. The very extent of the literature known to the Manusmṛti and the mention of several writers on dharmaśāstra by name are sufficient to negative that claim.

Bühler devotes a great deal of space to the consideration of the question as to what circumstances led to the substitution of a universally binding Mānava-dharmaśāstra for the manuals of the Vedic schools ( S. B. E. vol. 25 pp. XLVI-LVI ) and as to why the special law schools selected just the Mānavadharmasūtra among the large number of similar works for the basis of their studies ( ibid. pp. LVII-LXV ). Bühler then considers the question how the Mānavadharmasūtra was converted into the present Manusmṛti. Bühler concedes that the last is a problem of great difficulty and admits of an approximate solution only. The discussion of all these questions by Bühler is extremely thought-provoking and brilliant in many places, though it must be said with great respect that the arguments are often *à priori* and savour more or less of special pleading. As I question the very foundation of Bühler's edifice ( viz. the actual existence of a Mānava-dharmasūtra ), it would be futile for me to enter into a discussion of the problems referred to above.

I shall now address myself to the discussion of the age of the Manusmṛti from external and internal evidence. That question is bound up with other problems, viz. whether there are earlier and later strata in the extant Manusmṛti, whether the Manusmṛti was recast several times or once only, what relations exists between the Manusmṛti and the Mahābhārata.

First the external evidence may be taken up. The bhāṣya of Medhātithi is the earliest extant commentary on the Manusmṛti and was composed about 900 A. D. as will be shown later on ( sec. 36 ). The text commented upon by Medhātithi was the same ( barring a few various readings ) as the one we now possess. Therefore long before 900 A. D. the Manusmṛti was the same as now. Viśvarūpa in his commentary on Yāj. quotes over two hundred verses of the Manusmṛti either wholly or in part from all the twelve chapters beginning with the very first verse. The text that Viśvarūpa had before him was the same as the present Manusmṛti and the verses



were arranged in the same order as at present. Viśvarūpa quotes eight verses ( Manu XI. 108-115 ) from Manu ( on Yāj. III. 262 ). Śaṅkarācārya in his Vedāntasūtra-bhāṣya quotes the Manusmṛti very frequently. For example, he quotes Manu I. 5 and 21 ( on V. S. I. 3. 28 ), I. 27 ( on V. S. IV. 2. 6 ), II. 87 ( on V. S. III. 4. 38 ), X. 4 and 126 ( on V. S. I. 3. 36 ), XII. 91 and 105-6 ( on V. S. II. 1 and 11 ). In his bhāṣya on the Br. U. he quotes Manu dozens of times and calls the Manusmṛti<sup>274</sup> 'Mānavam' ( on Br. U. I. 4. 17 ). He looks upon the Manusmṛti as one of the authorities on which the author of the Vedāntasūtra relies.<sup>275</sup> The Tantravārtika of Kumārila stands in a special relation to the Manusmṛti. Vide J B B R A S for 1925 pp. 98-100. He places Manu at the head of all smṛtis, even higher than the dharmasūtra of Gautama. He cites numerous quotations from the first chapter of the Manusmṛti to the last. He looks upon all parts of the extant Manusmṛti as equally authoritative and regards the Manusmṛti as the highest authority on matters of *dharmā*. The Mṛcchakatika<sup>276</sup> ( 9. 39 ) refers to the ordinance of Manu that a Brāhmaṇa sinner was not to be sentenced to death, but was to be banished. An inscription of the Valabhi king Dharasena dated in the year 252 of the Valabhi era ( i. e. 571 A. D. ) speaks of a king as one who obeyed the rules composed by Manu<sup>277</sup> ( I. A. vol. 8. p. 303 = Gupta Inscriptions p. 165 ). Vide also I. A. vol. IV. p. 105 where the same words occur in an inscription from Valabhi dated 216 of the Valabhi era ( i. e. 535 A. D. ). Śabaravāmin, the bhāṣyakāra of Jaimini's sūtras, who cannot be placed later than 500 A. D. and may be a few centuries earlier still, says " Manu and others have given

<sup>274</sup> मानवे च सर्वा प्रवृत्तिः कामहेतुक्येवेति. Vide मनु. II. 4.

<sup>275</sup> On the sūtra स्मरन्ति च (वेदान्तसूत्र III. 1. 14 ) Śaṅkara adds 'मनुष्यास्तप्रभृतयः शिष्टाः '.

<sup>276</sup> अयं हि पातकी विप्रो न बभ्यो मनुजधीत् । राष्ट्रादस्मात्तु निर्वास्यो विभवेरक्षतेः सह ॥  
Compare मनु 8. 380 न जातु ब्राह्मणं हन्यात्सर्वपापेष्वपि स्थितम् । राष्ट्रादेनं बहिः  
कुर्यात्समयधनमक्षतम् ॥. The words राष्ट्र and अक्षत occurring in both may particularly be noted.

<sup>277</sup> मन्वादिप्रणीतविधिविधानकर्मा.

instruction<sup>278</sup> " and quotes a verse as a *smṛti* passage which is practically the same as Manu IX. 416 and similar to Udyoga-parva<sup>279</sup> 33. 64. Aparārka and Kullūka point out how the Bhaviṣyapurāṇa expounds passages of the Manusmṛti (vide Kullūka on Manu XI. 72, 73, 100 and Aparārka pp. 1071, 1076).<sup>280</sup> It will be shown below that Bṛhaspati must have composed his work before 500 A. D. Bṛhaspati says that the Manusmṛti occupies a pre-eminent position because it correctly represents the sense of the Veda and that a *smṛti* which is in conflict with Manu is not esteemed.<sup>281</sup> Bṛhaspati in numerous places pointedly refers to the present text of the Manusmṛti. One such quotation about *niyoga* has been cited above (note 172). Bṛhaspati says "Manu has spoken of quantities (units of weights) beginning from the mote in the sun-beam to the *kārṣāpaṇa*.<sup>282</sup> " This is obviously a reference to Manu 8. 132-136. Bṛhaspati says "Manu enumerated thirteen sons and just as in the absence of clarified butter, oil is a substitute, so in the absence of an *aurasa* son or a *putrika*, the eleven kinds of son are a substitute.<sup>283</sup> " This has in view Manu 9. 158-160, 180, 127-130, where Manu speaks of the twelve sons, out of whom eleven are substitutes and

278 उपदिष्टवन्तश्च मन्वाद्यः on पूर्वमीमांसा I. 1. 2 (vol. I. p. 4).

279 एवं च स्मरति । भार्या दासश्च पुत्रश्च निर्धनाः सर्व एव ते । यत्ते समधिगच्छन्ति यस्य ते तस्य तद्गन्तुम् ॥. Manu reads भार्या पुत्रश्च दासश्च त्रय एवाधनाः स्मृताः, while उद्योग० reads त्रय एवाधना राजन्भार्या दासस्तथा सुतः .

280 On मनु XI. 73 कुल्लूक says 'मनुश्लोकमेव लिखित्वा यथा व्याख्यानं (तं ! ) भविष्यपुराणे' ; on मनु XI. 100 'अत एव मन्वर्थव्याख्यानपरे भविष्यपुराणे'.

281 वेदार्थोपनिबन्धत्वात्प्राधान्यं तु मनुस्मृतौ । मन्वर्थविपरीता या स्मृतिः सा न प्रसह्यते ॥ (quoted by अपरार्क on Yāj. II. 21 and by कुल्लूक on मनु I. 1. who adds one more verse from बृहस्पति 'तावच्छास्त्राणि शोभन्ते तर्कव्याकरणानि च । धर्मार्थ-मोक्षोपदेशं मनुर्व्यावन्न दृश्यते ॥').

282 संख्या रश्मिरजोमूला मनुना समुदाहृता । कार्षापणान्ता सा द्विव्ये त्रियोज्या विनये तथा ॥ quoted by अपरार्क on याज्ञ. II. 99 and by the स्मृतिच० (व्य. p. 211).

283 पुत्रास्त्रयोदश प्रोक्ता मनुना येन पूर्वशः । संतानकारणं तेषामौरसः पुत्रिका यथा ॥ आज्यं विना यथा तैलं सद्भिः प्रतिनिधिः स्मृतम् । तथैकादश पुत्रास्तु पुत्रिकोरसयो-र्विना ॥ quoted by अपरार्क on याज्ञ. II. 128-132 and the दत्तकमीमांसा (p. 39).

advocates that a sonless man should appoint a daughter (*putrika*, who then is the 13th kind of son). In another place Brhaspati declares "Manu forbade gambling as it destroys truth, purity and wealth; but others allowed it provided a share was given to the king (in the gains of gambling<sup>284</sup>)." This very aptly describes the attitude of Manu (9. 224) and of Yāj. (II. 201-203). Brhaspati says "If a man kills a cow with a weapon &c., he should perform the penance laid down by Manu, but if he kills a cow by forcible restraint, then he should perform the penance laid down by Āṅgīrasa or Āpastamba." The reference is to Manu XI. 108-115, Āpastamba Dh. S. I. 9. 26. 1 and Āṅgīrasa verse 27 (Jivananda, part I p. 556). In one place Brhaspati seems to criticise Manu (9. 219) when he says "those who declared clothes and other things to be impartible have not considered the position that the wealth of the rich may consist of clothes and ornaments.<sup>285</sup>" In another place Brhaspati says "Bhṛgu spoke of sale without ownership after deposit; listen to it attentively, I shall speak of it with more details.<sup>286</sup>" This keeps in view Manu 8. 4 and clearly shows that Brhaspati was well aware of Bhṛgu's connection with the extant Manusmṛti. Āṅgīrasa as quoted in the Smṛticandrikā (I. p. 7) speaks of the dharmaśāstra of Manu. In the Vajrasūci of Aśvaghoṣa (ed. by Weber) several verses are quoted as from the 'Mānavadharmā' which occur in the extant Manusmṛti,<sup>287</sup> though it must be admitted that there are others that

284 द्यूतं निषिद्धं मनुना सत्य- (त्य ?) शौचधनापहम् । तत्प्रवर्तितमन्येस्तु राजभागसम-  
न्वितम् । सभिकाधिष्ठितं कार्यं तत्स्वरज्ञानहेतुना । It is striking that याज्ञ. uses the  
word तत्स्वरज्ञानकारणात् in II. 203.

285 वस्त्रादयोऽविभाज्या येरुक्तं तेन विचारितम् । धनं भवेत्समृद्धानां वस्त्रालङ्कारसंश्रितम् ॥  
quoted by अपरार्क on याज्ञ. II. 119 and by the व्यवहारमयूस्त.

286 निक्षेपानन्तरं प्रोक्तो भृगुणास्वामिविक्रयः । श्रूयतां तं पश्यन्तेन सविशेषं ब्रवीम्यहम् ॥  
विवादरत्नाकर p. 100. The words of मनु are तेषामाद्यमृणादानं निक्षेपोऽस्वामिविक्रयः.

287 e. g. उक्तं हि मानवे धर्मे—सद्यः पतति मासेन लाक्षया लवणेन वा । ज्येष्ठाच्छुद्धं  
भवति ब्राह्मणः क्षीरविक्रयात् ॥ ( this is मनु X. 92 ); उक्तं हि मानवे धर्मे  
' वृषलीकेनपीतस्य निःश्वसोपहतस्य च । तत्रैव च प्रसूतस्य निष्कृतिर्नोपलभ्यते ॥ '  
( this is मनु III. 19 ); उक्तं हि मानवे धर्मे ' अधीत्य चतुरो वेदान् साङ्गोपाङ्गेन  
तत्त्वतः । शूद्रात्मनिग्रहमाही ब्राह्मणो जायते सरः ॥ सरो द्वादश जम्मानि षष्टि-  
जम्मानि सुकरः । श्वानः सप्ततिजम्मानि इत्येवं मनुरब्रवीत् ॥ ' ( this cannot be  
traced in the extant Manusmṛti ); इह हि मानवधर्मेभिहितम् । अरण्यगर्भ-

do not occur. In the Rāmāyaṇa also there are verses cited as from Manu which occur in the extant Manusmṛti; vide *Kiṣkindhā* 18.30-32 (Gujarati Press, 1915-1920) where two verses are quoted as 'sung by Manu' which correspond to Manusmṛti VIII. 318 and 316 respectively.

The foregoing discussion of the external evidence shows that writers from the 2nd century onwards (if not earlier) looked upon the extant Manusmṛti as the most authoritative smṛti. This position it could not have attained unless several centuries intervened between it and these writers. Therefore it must be presumed that the Manusmṛti had attained its present form at least before the 2nd century A. D. Even the Mahābhāṣya contains a verse which is Manu II. 120.<sup>288</sup> But as the verse occurs also in the Anuśā-sana (104. 64-65) no chronological conclusion can be drawn therefrom. The Pratimānātaka (after V. 8) speaks of "mānaviya-dharmaśāstra" and 'Prācetasā śrāddhakalpa,' but as it is in controversy whether that work can be ascribed to the ancient Bhāsa, this reference will serve no useful purpose.

The next question is whether the Manusmṛti contains earlier and later strata. There can be no doubt on this point. On numerous points the Manusmṛti contains conflicting doctrines. In Manu III. 12-13 a Brāhmaṇa is allowed to have a śūdra woman as wife, while in III. 14-19 it is emphatically asserted that a śūdra woman cannot be the wife of a Brāhmaṇa and heavy disabilities are prescribed for him who breaks the injunction. In III. 23-26 there are contradictory statements about the appropriate forms of marriage for the several castes. In one breath Manu seems to permit *niyoga* (9. 59-63) and immediately afterwards he strongly reprobates it (9. 64-69). The lengthy discussion on flesh-eating in Manu V. 27-56 discloses different mentalities. At several places the work seems even to recommend flesh-eating in sacrifice, *śrāddhas* and *madhuparka* (V. 31-32, 35, 39, 41), while elsewhere it recommends total abstinence from meat on all occasions whatever (V. 48-50). In

---

संभूतः कठो नाम महामुनिः । तपसा ब्राह्मणो जातस्तस्माज्जातिरकारणम् ॥ This is followed by several verses citing instances of व्यास, वसिष्ठ, ऋष्यशृङ्ग, विश्वामित्र, नारद and others who though born of women of low class became sages. These verses also are not found in the extant मनुस्मृति.

288 उर्ध्वं प्राणा ह्युत्क्रामन्ति यूनः स्थविर आयति । प्रत्युत्थानाभिवादाभ्यां पुनस्ताम्रान्ति-पदने ॥ महाभाष्य vol. III, p. 58. This verse occurs also in the उद्योगपर्व (38. 1).

one śloka ( Manu II. 145 ) the father is said to be equal to a hundred ācāryas, while in the next verse the ācārya is said to be superior to the father. In V. 1 Bhṛgu is said to have sprung from fire, while in I. 35 he is said to be one of the ten sons of Manu Svāyambhuva. Vide also IX. 32-56.

Bühler devotes considerable space to this question ( SBE vol. 25. pp. LXVI-LXXIII ). He arrives at the conclusion that the cosmological and philosophical portions in the first and 12th books, the philosophical disquisition in II. 89-100, the classifications of *pitaraḥ* in III. 193-201, the means of subsistence for Brāhmaṇa in IV. 1-24, verses 1-4 of the fifth book, the rules about mixed castes ( X. 1-74 ) and the duties of castes that are repeated in X. 101-131 were put in when the work was versified from the Mānavadharmasūtra. Though one may not agree with all the details of Bühler's examination and with his theory about the versification of the Mānavadharmaśāstra, it may be admitted that most of the passages pointed out by him have rather the flavour of comparative modernism about them. My own position is that the original Manusmṛti in verse had certain additions made in order to bring it in a line with the change in the general attitude of people on several points such as those of flesh-eating, *niyoga* &c. But all these additions must have been made long before the 3rd A. D., as the quotations from Bṛhaspati and others show.

Another problem is whether the Manusmṛti has undergone several recasts. This does not seem likely and the evidence adduced in support of the theory that the Manusmṛti suffered several recasts is quite inadequate for the purpose. The occurrence of several conflicting passages can as well be explained on the theory of a single recast and it has also to be borne in mind, as Bühler points out, that Sanskrit writers down to the most recent times are in the habit of placing side by side conflicting opinions without actually preferring a particular view to others. The tradition of the Nāradaśmṛti that the śāstra of Manu was successively abridged by Nārada, Mārkaṇḍeya and Sumati Bhārgava is, as has been observed above, not worth much, since it is merely intended to glorify Nārada's work. The other traditions given above either ignore Nārada altogether or assign him a secondary position. The present Manusmṛti is put into the mouth of Bhṛgu. Nārada's śmṛti is clearly based upon Manu, though the former diverges from the latter on many points. Bṛhaspati

generally takes Manu as his text and amplifies the dicta of the Manusmṛti (as the verses quoted above in notes 281-86 show) and so his work may by analogy be regarded as a Vārtika on Manu, as Dr. Jolly puts it. Aṅgiras also looks upon Manusmṛti as most authoritative. It is therefore that the Pauranic account (note 270 above) regards Bhṛgu and other works as the redactions of the original Manusmṛti. The quotations cited from Vṛddha-Manu and Brhan-Manu do not establish that the original Manusmṛti underwent many recasts. Quotations cited under these names are later than the Manusmṛti. Viśvarūpa (on Yāj. I. 69) quotes the views of Vṛddha-Manu on *niyoga*, who allows it only to śūdras. The Mitākṣarā quotes a verse from Vṛddha-Manu about the widow of a sonless man being entitled to all her husband's wealth, while Manu is silent on that point.<sup>289</sup> The Mitākṣarā quotes a verse from Brhan-Manu also (on Yāj. III. 20). Mādhava quotes a verse from Brhan-Manu about *sapiṇḍa* and *samānodaka* relationship which are expansions of Manu<sup>290</sup> (V. 60). The fact that many quotations ascribed to Manu in several works are not found in the extant Manusmṛti is explicable in several ways and not only by the theory of several recasts. For one thing the authors quoting from memory may be found tripping. For example, in an inscription of the Badami Cālukyas of the 7th century two verses that occur in most grants of lands are ascribed to Manu, but are not found in the extant Manusmṛti.<sup>291</sup> No one can for a moment doubt that the extant Manusmṛti was an authoritative work in the 7th century. Therefore there is hardly any reliable evidence to support the theory that the Manusmṛti suffered several recasts.

Turning now to the internal evidence, the extant Manusmṛti seems to be much older than Yājñavalkya, since the rules of judicial procedure are incomplete and awkward in Manu as compared with Yāj., since there is no reference to documents as evidence in Manu,

289 अपुत्रा शयनं भर्तुः पालयन्ती व्रते स्थिता । पत्न्येव दयात्तत्पिण्डं कृत्स्नमंशं लभेत च ॥  
मिता on याज्ञ. II. 135.

290 तद्वक्तुं बृहन्मनुना—सपिण्डता तु पुरुषे सप्तमे विनिवर्तते । समानोदकभावस्तु निवर्तेता-  
चतुर्दशात् । जन्मनामस्मृतेरेके तत्परं गोत्रमुच्यते ॥ पराशरमाधवीय vol. III,  
part 2, p. 528.

291 मनुगीतं श्लोकमुदाहरन्ति—बहुभिर्वसुधा भुक्ता राजभिः सगरादिभिः । and स्वदत्ता  
परदत्ता वा यो हरेत वसुन्धराम् । &c. I. A. vol. VIII. p. 97,

as ordeals are not treated of in Manu, as legal definitions are almost absent in Manu, while frequent in Yāj. and as Manu is silent about the widow's rights, while Yāj. gives her the first place among the heirs of a sonless man. So the Manusmṛti will have to be placed some centuries earlier than the third century A. D., the latest date to which the Yājñavalkya smṛti can be assigned with any show of reason. In X. 44 Manu mentions the Yavanas, Kāmbojas, Śakas, Pahlavas and Cīnas<sup>292</sup> and in X. 48 Medas and Āndhras. This shows that the extant Manusmṛti could not be much earlier than the 3rd century B. C. The Yona, Kāmboja and Gāndhāra people are mentioned in the 5th rock edict of Aśoka. Manu forbids Brāhmaṇas to dwell in the kingdom of a Śūdra ( IV. 61 ) and condemns the appointment of a śūdra as a judge ( VIII. 20-21 ). The former is possibly a reference to the Mauryas, though one cannot be certain of it. Mr. Jayasval ( Calcutta Weekly Notes, vol. 15, p. CCC ) goes too far in supposing that in the word ' senāpatya ' occurring in Manu ( XII. 100 ) there is a reference to Senāpati Puṣyamitra. The extant Manusmṛti in its arrangement and doctrines is much in advance of the ancient dharmasūtras, such as those of Gautama, Baudhāyana and Āpastamba. Taking all these things into consideration Bühler ( S B E vol. 25 p. CXVII ) was certainly right in saying that the extant Manusmṛti was composed between the second century B. C and 2nd century A. D. But the question of the date when the original Manusmṛti to which additions were made between the 2nd century B. C. and 2nd century A. D. was composed presents very great difficulties. That question is largely bound up with the relation of the Mahābhārata to the Manusmṛti.

This question is an extremely intricate one. The late V. N. Mandlik ( Intro. to the Vyavahāramayūkha XLVII ) held that the Manusmṛti borrowed from the Mahābhārata. Bühler after an elaborate examination of the question ( S B E vol 25, pp. LXXIV-XCVIII ) came to the conclusion that it was indisputable that the 12th and 13th *parvans* of the Mahābhārata knew a Mānavadharmasāstra which was closely connected with but not identical with the present Manusmṛti. Bühler expresses himself very cautiously and it seems to me that the great scholar was unduly prepossessed

<sup>292</sup> षोडशोद्भिदाः काम्बोजा यवनाः शकाः । पारदाः पल्लवाश्चीनाः किराता द्रवाः  
सराः ॥

in favour of the Mahābhārata as against the Manusmṛti. Bühler somewhat contradicts himself when he says that the author of the epic only knew the dharmasūtras ( S B E vol. 25, p. XCVIII ). Hopkins ( Great Epic of India p. 21-22 ) seems inclined to hold that the 13th book which alone, according to him, recognises the śāstra declared by Manu, knew the present Manusmṛti, though the earlier books cannot be held to have known a śāstra of Manu even when they employ such expressions as " Manu said. " He thinks that there was a floating mass of verses containing philosophical and other lore attributed to the mythical Manu on which the earlier books of the Mahābhārata and the Manusmṛti both drew and that the matter that is common to both works was not borrowed from any systematic treatise. Bühler accepts this view with the slight modification that the floating mass of verses was not all attributed to Manu ( S B E vol. 25 p. XC ). Before giving my individual views on this vexed question as against the array of such eminent scholars as Bühler and Hopkins some facts must be clearly set forth. The Mahābhārata is nowhere mentioned by name in the Manusmṛti though the word " itihāsa " ( in the plural ) occurs in Manu ( III. 232 ). The Manusmṛti mentions many historical and legendary personages, about most of whom the Mahābhārata contains similar stories. The following are the persons so mentioned in the Manusmṛti. Āṅgīrasa ( in II. 151-152, addressing his elders as ' putrakāh ' ), Agastya ( V 22, in connection with sacrificing animals ), Vena, Nahuṣa, Sudās Paijavana and Nimi ( all in VII. 41, coming to grief through insolence ), Pṛthu, Manu, Kubera and the son of Gādhī ( VII. 42, benefiting by their good conduct ), Vasiṣṭha ( in VIII. 110, taking an oath before king Paijavana ), Vatsa ( in VIII. 116, undergoing fire ordeal ), Akṣamā and Śaraṅgī ( in IX. 23, though of low birth respectively were united to Vasiṣṭha and Mandapāla ), Dakṣa ( in IX. 128-129, gave his daughters to Dharma, Kāśyapa and Soma ), Ajigarta ( in X, 105, who was ready to sacrifice his own son ), Vamadeva ( in X, 106, desired dog's flesh to save his life ), Bharadvāja ( in X. 107. who accepted the gift of many cows ), Viśvamitra ( in X. 108, who took from a cāṇḍāla's hand a dog's leg ). Pṛthu is also mentioned ( in IX. 44 ) as the husband of the earth and in IX. 314 Brāhmaṇas are credited with having made fire all-devourer, the ocean undrinkable and the waning ( pthical ) moon to wax. Most of the names mentioned here go far back into Vedic antiquities.



For example, Vasiṣṭha's oath occurs in Ṛgveda (VII. 104. 15<sup>293</sup>) and the Brhaddevatā ( VI. 32-34 ), Ajigarta figures in the Aitareya-brāhmaṇa ( VII. 16 ) and Āṅgīrasa's story occurs in the Tāṇḍya-mahā-brāhmaṇa ( 13. 3. 24 ). Besides the Manusmṛti does not say that the stories are taken from the great epic. The Mahābhārata also was not the first to originate these stories but is only a storehouse and encyclopaedia of the numerous popular traditions that were current in ancient India. When our Manu ( 9. 227 ) says that gambling was seen to have produced in former ages deep-rooted enmities, it is unnecessary to suppose that there is a reference to the Mahābhārata, for from Vedic times the evil effects of gambling were known (vide Ṛgveda X. 34) and even the Mahābhārata contains the same verse ( Udyoga 37. 19 ), though this fact was not noticed by Bühler. On the other hand there are numerous passages in the Mahābhārata scattered over almost all the *parvans*, where occur such expressions as, ' Manu-abraavid, ' ' the rājadharmas of Manu, ' ' the śāstra of Manu ' etc. Some of these passages agree with the extant Manusmṛti, while some do not. Besides there are hundreds of verses in the Mahābhārata that are identical with the verses of the Manusmṛti, though they are not expressly attributed to Manu. Dr. Bühler says that in the Vana, Śānti and Anuśāsana *parvans* alone he could identify either wholly or partly 260 verses with those of our Manu. What then is the conclusion ? *Prima facie* it should be, on account of all these abovementioned facts, against the Mahābhārata and in favour of the Manusmṛti being the earlier of the two. Hopkins at all events holds that the Anuśāsana-parva knew a Manusmṛti essentially the same as we have now. Bühler expresses himself more cautiously and says that the Śānti and Anuśāsana *parvans* knew a Mānava-dharmaśāstra closely connected with the extant one, though not identical. Both are agreed that the earlier books when they speak of Manu are either referring to the Mānava-dharmasūtra or to the floating mass of popular verses, but not to our Manu.

We must now closely examine the data. The Anuśāsana-parva distinctly speaks of 'a śāstra declared by Manu.'<sup>294</sup> In the Śāntiparva

<sup>293</sup> अया मुनीष यदि वातूधानो अस्मि &c.

<sup>294</sup> मनुनाभिहितं शास्त्रं यत्प्रवृत्तिं कुर्वन्मनु । अनु. 47. 35.

are quoted two ślokas 'sung by Manu in his own dharmas,' one of which is identical with Manu<sup>295</sup> (9. 321). In another place the Śāntiparva speaks of the 'rājadharmas of Prācetasā Manu' and quotes two verses therefrom.<sup>296</sup> In the Droṇaparva (7. 1) 'Mānavī artha-vidyā' is referred to (vide note 272 above) and in Vanaparva the rājadharmas as proclaimed by Manu are referred to (vide note 272 above). In another places, the words 'Manu Svāyam̐bhuvā said' occur (e. g. Śānti 21. 12, Anuśāsana 114. 12, Vanaparva 180. 34-35, Ādiparva 73. 9, 120. 32-36, Udyoga 37. 1-6). In most cases the words 'Manu said occur' without the appellation 'Svāyam̐bhuvā' or 'Prācetasā' (e. g. Śānti 78. 31, 88. 14-16, 121. 10-12, 152. 14, 152. 30, 266. 5; Anuśāsana 44. 18 and 23, 65. 1 and 3, 67. 19, 68. 31, 88. 4, 115. 52-53; Vanaparva 32. 39, Udyogaparva 40. 9-10, Ādiparva 41. 31, 74. 39). The words 'Manor-anuśāsanam' occur in a few cases as in Anuśāsana 61. 34-35. Hopkins says that the words 'the śāstra of Manu' occur only in the Anuśāsana-parva and so only that *parvan* knew the Manusmṛti, while in the other *parvans* we have the expression 'Manu said,' and therefore these other books did not know the Manusmṛti but are only referring to floating verses attributed to the mythical Manu. This, however, is not a reasonable conclusion. The words 'śāstra of Manu' occur only once even in the Anuśāsana, while in about ten places in the same *parvan* we come across only the words 'Manu said'. If the words 'Manu said' in the Anuśāsana indicate in the Anuśāsana a reference to the extant Manusmṛti, there is no cogent reason why the same words in other *parvans* should not be regarded as referring to the Manusmṛti. Besides in the Śāntiparva also we meet with the words 'Dharmas or rājadharmas of Manu' and in Ādiparva the word 'dharma-darśane' (120. 32). That is obviously a reference to some work of Manu. Hopkins further says (Great Epic of India, p. 21) that all the

<sup>295</sup> मनुना चैव राजेन्द्र गीतौ श्लोको महात्मना । धर्मेण स्वेषु कौरव्य इदि तौ कर्तुमर्हसि ॥  
अद्भ्योभिर्ब्रह्मतः क्षत्रमश्मनो लोहमुत्थितम् । तेषां सर्वत्रगं तेजः स्वासु योनिषु  
शाम्यति ॥ अयो हन्ति यदाश्मानमग्निना वारि हन्यते । ब्रह्म च क्षत्रियो द्वेष्टि तदा  
सीदन्ति ते त्रयः ॥ शान्ति ० 56. 23-25.

<sup>296</sup> प्राचेतसेन मनुना श्लोको चेमावुदाहृतौ । राजधर्मेण राजेन्द्र ताविरैकमनाः शृणु ।  
पठेतान्पुरुषो जह्याद्विज्ज्ञां नावमिवाश्मसि । अप्रवक्तारमाचार्यमनधीयानमृत्विजम् ॥  
अरक्षितारं राजानं भार्या चाप्रियवादिनीम् । ग्रामकामं च गोपालं वनकामं च नापितम् ॥  
शान्ति. 57. 43-45.

express citations of Manu in the Anuśāsana, except one, agree very closely with our Manu, while in the other *parvans* the citations agree only up to one-third or one-half. In the first place I demur to the latter statement. The agreements of the citations in the other books are as close and almost as frequent as in the Anuśāsana, e. g. excepting Śānti 21. 12 and 57. 43-45 all citations of Manu therein, referred to above, agree closely with Manu 7. 89, 9. 225-26, 9. 17-19 and 27, 6. 33 and 81, 11. 259-60, 5. 43 and 45 and 48-49. The same is the case with the few citations of Manu in the Vanaparva. Bühler says that the Mahābhārata knew only of the dharmasūtras. But there is positively not one express citation attributed by name to the well-known writers of dharmasūtras, such as Gautama, Baudhāyana, Āpastamba, Vasiṣṭha or Śaṅkha-Likhita. That the Mahābhārata knew several dharmasāstras is clear from over a dozen references to dharmasāstras, often in the plural ( e. g. Śānti 167. 4, 298. 40, 341. 74 ; Anuśāsana 19. 89, 45. 17-20, Vanaparva 207. 83, 293. 35, 313. 105 ; Ādiparva 3. 32 and 77 etc. ). The only place where a sūtra-kāra is cited on matters of *dharma* is Anu. 19. 6 ; but no name is mentioned.<sup>297</sup> Hastisūtra, Aśvasūtra are mentioned in Sabhā 5. 20, but no dharmasūtra or Nitisūtra occurs any where. On the other hand Bühler is not prepared to admit that the views expressly attributed to Manu in the Mahābhārata are taken from a treatise and refers them to a floating mass of verses the authorship of which was unknown and was fathered upon the mythical Manu. Distrust of ancient Indian authors could go no further. Bühler's assumptions are, to say the least, gratuitous and are prompted by his unwillingness to assign an early date to a versified smṛti of Manu. Not only are there identical verses in Manu and the Mahābhārata, but some verses of the latter ( e. g. Udyoga 35. 31 and Śānti 111. 66 ) occur in the Nārada-smṛti ( pp. 103 and 26 respectively ). In my humble opinion the following seems to be the relation of the Mahābhārata and the Manusmṛti. I must state frankly that it is a mere theory, a conjecture which may be taken for what it is worth. Long before the 4th century B. C., there was a work on Dharmasāstra composed by or attributed to Svāyambhuva Manu. This work was most probably in verse. There was also another work on Rājadharmā attributed to Prācetasā Manu, which also was prior to the

<sup>297</sup> अनुतः शिष्यं इत्येवं सूत्रकारो व्यवस्यति । अनु. 19. 6 ; compare मनु 9. 18 निरिन्द्रिया समन्नाथं शिष्यो नूतमिति स्थितिः ।

4th century B. C. It is not unlikely that instead of there being two works there was one comprehensive work embodying rules on *dharma* as well as politics. There is one circumstance that points in this direction. The *Mahābhārata* quotes a saying (vacana) of Prācetasā which is almost the same as our *Manu*<sup>298</sup> (3. 54). It is to these works (or work) that Yāska, Gautama, Baudhāyana, and Kautīlya refer whenever they cite the opinions of Manu or the Mānavas. The *Mahābhārata* also (particularly in the earlier portions) probably refers to the same. This work was the original kernel of the present *Manusmṛti*. Then between 2nd century B. C. and 2nd century A. D. the *Manusmṛti* was finally recast, probably by Bhṛgu. That work must have compressed the older works in some cases and expanded it in others. This hypothesis would explain why some of the verses and views quoted as Manu's occur in the extant *Manusmṛti* and why some do not.<sup>299</sup> In my opinion the extant *Mahābhārata* is later than the extant *Manusmṛti*. When Nārada mentions the tradition that Sumati Bhārgava compressed the vast work of Manu into 4000 verses, he is somewhat obscurely hinting at the truth. The extant *Manusmṛti* contains only about 2700 verses. Nārada probably arrives at the larger figure by including the verses attributed to Vṛddha-Manu and Brhan-Manu. The influence of the *Manusmṛti* spread even beyond the confines of India. In A. Bergaigne's 'Inscriptions Sanscrites de Campā et du Cambodge' (p. 423) we have an inscription in which occur verses,<sup>299a</sup> one of which is identical with *Manu* (II. 136) and the other is a summary of *Manu* (III. 77-80).

298 प्राचेतसस्य वचनं कर्तियन्ति पुराविदः । यस्याः किञ्चिन्नाददत्ते ज्ञातयो न स विक्रयः ।

अर्हणं तत्कुमारीणामानुसंस्यतमं हि तत् ॥ अनुशासन. 46. 1-2.

299 It is to be noted that so early a writer as शान्तरक्षित in his *तत्त्वसंग्रह* (कारिका 3584, G. O. S.) expressly attributes the verse (पुराणं मानवो धर्मः साङ्गो वेदश्चिकित्सितम् । आज्ञासिद्धानि चत्वारि न इन्त-  
र्यानि हेतुभिः) to *manu* which was not commented upon by मेघातिथि and later commentators. शान्तरक्षित flourished about 750 A. D. i. e. a century earlier than मेघातिथि.

299a आचार्यवद् गृहस्थोपि माननीयो बहुभुतः । अभ्यागतगुणानां च परा विद्येति-  
मानवम् ॥ वित्तं बन्धुर्वयः कर्म विद्या भवति पञ्चमी । एतानि मान्यस्थानानि गरीषो  
यद्यदुत्तरम् ॥ The latter is *manu* II. 136 and the former summarises  
*manu* III. 77-80.

The Burmese are governed in modern times by the *dharmatattva* which are based on Manu. Vide Dr. Forchhammer's essay on the sources and development of Burmese Law ( 1885, Rangoon ). Dr. E. C. G. Jonker ( Leyden 1885 ) wrote a dissertation on an old Javanese lawbook compared with Indian sources of law like the Manusmṛiti ( which is still used as a lawbook in the island of Bali ),

Manu had numerous commentators. As to Medhātithi, Govindarāja and Kullūka, vide below sections 63, 76, 88. Besides these Nārāyaṇa, Rāghavananda, Nandana and Rāmacandra also wrote commentaries on Manu. Mr. Mandlik published all these commentaries. Dr. Jolly published ( in 1885 for Bengal Asiatic Society ) extracts from all these commentaries ( except Kullūka's and Rāmacandra's ) and from an anonymous Kashmirian commentary on the first three chapters. Asahāya seems to have written a commentary on Manu ( vide below section 58 ). The Vivādaratnākara quotes a commentary on Manu by Udayakara ( pp. 455, 560, 583, 590 ). The same work seems to suggest that Bhāguri wrote a commentary on Manu.<sup>300</sup> For the predecessors of Medhātithi vide sec. 63. Kullūka on Manu 8. 184 tells us that Bhojadeva arranged the four verses of Manu 8. 181-184 in a particular manner and therefore suggests that Bhojadeva probably commented on Manu. He also names a commentator Dharanīdhara, on Manu 2. 83 and says that he was later than Medhātithi. He is also referred to elsewhere by Kullūka ( on Manu 4. 50 ).

The commentator Nārāyaṇa is certainly earlier than 1600 A. D. as his commentary is cited by Bhaṭṭoji in his commentary on the Caturviṃśatimata ( vide p. 61 of the Benares Sanskrit Series edition, 1907 ). A ms. of Nārāyaṇa's commentary was written in 1497 A. D. and he appears to have been quoted by Rāyamukuta in 1431 A. D. ( Jolly in R. und. S. p. 31 ). He is later than Govindarāja and flourished between 1100 and 1300 A. D. Rāghavananda mentions by name Medhātithi, Govindarāja, Nārāyaṇa, and Kullūka and so is later than about 1400 A. D. When Nandana flourished it is difficult to say. But he is a late writer. There are several other commentators.

300 On मनु 8. 198 the विवादरत्नाकर ( p. 104 ) remarks कल्पतरुकारस्तु अपसरत्य-  
नेन स्वामिनः सकाशाद्भूनामिति प्रतियद्वादिर्धनोपायः अपसरः स न विद्यते यस्य  
तथा । एतच्च भागुरिमेधातिथिवृत्तिकाराणामनुमतमिष्याद् ।

mentioned in the catalogues of mss. who may be passed over for want of space.

Viśvarūpa (on Yāj. I. 69), the Mitākṣarā, the Smṛticandrikā, the Parāśaramādhaviya and other works quote dozens of verses from Vṛddha-Manu on *āhnikā*, *vyavahāra*, and *prayaścitta*. The Mitākṣarā (on Yāj. III. 20) and other works cite a few verses from Bṛhan-Manu. No independent works going under these names have yet been unearthed. Those works, if they ever existed independently, appear to have been later than our Manu. For example, our Manu is silent about the widow's right to inherit to her husband, but Vṛddha-Manu recognises the right of a chaste widow to take the entire wealth of her husband (Mit. on Yāj. II. 136); similarly Bṛhan-Manu (according to the Mit.) seems to refer to Manu's view about the meaning of 'samānodaka' (Manu 5. 60) and modifies it. It is not unlikely that those verses which were not recognised as Manu's by ancient commentators like Medhātithi and were yet found in the mss. of the Manusmṛti were regarded as Vṛddha- or Bṛhan-Manu.

### 32. The Two Epics

The two epics, particularly the Mahābhārata, contain in numerous places passages bearing on dharmaśāstra and are relied upon as authoritative Smṛtis in later works. The Mahābhārata is styled a dharmaśāstra in the Ādiparva (2. 83).

The Rāmāyaṇa is pre-eminently a kāvya; yet on account of its noble ideals it was almost as popular as the Mahābhārata and is relied upon as a source of *dharma* in the *nibandhas* though much less frequently than the other great epic. The Ayodhyā-kāṇḍa (canto 100) and the Āraṇya-kāṇḍa (33) contain disquisitions on politics and state administration. The Smṛticandrikā (I. p. 57) quotes the well-known verse of the Rāmāyaṇa (Sundara 59. 31) about cessation of study on the first day of a month.<sup>301</sup> The Smṛticandrikā (I. p. 193 and III. p. 416) quotes two verses on *tarpaṇa* and *braddha* from the Rāmāyaṇa.<sup>302</sup> The Hāratalā (pp. 64 and 152) quotes

301 सा प्रकृत्येव तन्वङ्गी तद्वियोगाच्च कर्षिता । प्रतिपत्पाठशीलस्य विद्येव तनुना गता ॥

302 पादशौचमनभ्यङ्गं तिलहीनं च तर्पणम् । सर्वं तत्र जले तुभ्यं यच्च आद्रुमदक्षिणम् ॥  
इन्द्रदेवदरोर्बिले रामस्तर्पयते पितृन् । यदन्नः पुरुषो भवति तदन्नास्तस्य देवताः ॥  
The second verse is almost the same as Ayodhyā 103. 30 and Ayodhyā 104. 15 calls it लोफिकी भृति.

verses from the Rāmāyaṇa. Apararka on Yāj. III. 8-10 quotes four verses from the Rāmāyaṇa on sorrow for the dead.

For considerations of space it is impossible to enter into any discussion as to the age of these two epics, as to the earlier and later strata in them and other allied questions. These questions are passed over here as more appropriate to separate treatises on the epics. The following works will give some idea of the problems connected with these two great heirlooms of Indian antiquity:—*Das Mahābhārata seine Entstehung, sein Inhalt, seine Form*, by Oldenberg (Göttingen, 1922); *Das Mahābhārata als Epos und Rechtsbuch*, by Dahlmann (Berlin 1895); *Zur Geschichte und Kritik des Mahābhārata* by Holtzmann (Kiel, 1892-94); *Mahābhārata*, a criticism by Mr. C. V. Vaidya (1903); *das Rāmāyaṇa, Geschichte und Inhalt*, by Dr. Jacobi (Bonn 1893); *The Riddle of the Rāmāyaṇa* by Mr. C. V. Vaidya (1906, Bombay).

In these pages the Bombay oblong edition of the Mahābhārata with the com. of Nilakaṇṭha has been used.

In the following table an attempt is made, though not exhaustive, to indicate where dharmaśāstra topics occur in the Mahābhārata.

<i>Abhiṣeka</i> (coronation)—Śānti 40.	<i>Dayabhaga</i> —Anu. 45 and 47.
<i>Arajaka</i> (evils of anarchy)—Śānti 67.	<i>Putras</i> (of several kinds)—Anu. 48-49.
<i>Ahiṃsā</i> —Śānti 264 and 266.	<i>Prayaścitta</i> —Śānti 34-35, 165 (33ff.).
<i>Āśrama-dharmas</i> —Śānti 61, 243-246.	Brāhmaṇa's means of subsistence—Śānti 76-78.
<i>Ācāra</i> —Anuśāsana 104.	<i>Bhakṣyabhakṣya</i> —Śānti 36, 78.
Āsvamedhika 45.	<i>Rajanīti</i> —Sabhā 5, Vana 150, Udyoga 33-34, Śānti 59-130 and 298, Āśramavāsika 5-7.
<i>Āpad-dharma</i> —Śānti 131 ff.	<i>Varṇadharma</i> —Śānti 60 and 297, mixed castes—Śānti 65, 297 and Anu. 48-49.
<i>Upavāsa</i> —Anu. 106-107.	<i>Vivaha</i> —Anu. 44-46.
<i>Gostuti</i> —Anu. 51 and 73.	<i>Śraddha</i> —Strīparva 26-27, Anu. 87-95.
<i>Tīrthas</i> —Vanaparva 82 ff, Anuśāsana 25-26, Śālya. 35-54.	
<i>Daṇḍastuti</i> —Śānti 15, 121, 268, 295.	
<i>Dana</i> —Vanaparva 186, Śānti 235, Anu. 57-99.	

The following table will give some idea of the topics of dharma-śāstra that are dwelt upon in the Rāmāyaṇa, though briefly. The Gujarati Press Edition (1915-20) is referred to—

<i>Ābhiṣeka</i> —Ayodhyā 15,	„ 40 (10-14)
Yuddha 128.	„ 41 (1-6)
<i>Araṇjaka</i> —Ayodhyā 67.	Yuddha 17-18 and
<i>Patakas</i> —Kiṣkindhā 17 (36-37),	„ 63.
18 (22-23) &c.	<i>Śrāddha</i> —Ayodhyā 77
<i>Rajadharma</i> —Bala 7,	„ 103
Ayodhyā 100,	„ 111 (104-120)
Āraṇya* 6 (11-14)	<i>Satyapraśamsā</i> —Ayodhyā 109.
„ 9 (2-9)	<i>Strīdharma</i> —Ayodhyā 24, 26-27,
33	29, 39, 117-18.

### 33. The Purāṇas.

The Purāṇas as a class of literature existed from very ancient times. Tai. Ār. (II. 10) speaks of “Brāhmaṇas, Itihāsas, Purāṇas, and Nārāsaṃsī gāthās.”<sup>303</sup> In the Chāndogya Upaniṣad (VII. 1. 2 and 4) “itihāsa-purāṇa” is spoken of as the fifth Veda and the Brhādaranyaka (IV. 1. 2) speaks of “Itihāsa and Purāṇa.” The Gautama Dh. S. (8. 6 and 11. 19) refers to “itihāsa” and “Purāṇa.” It is not unlikely that there was originally a single work called Purāṇa. The words of the Matsya that in former ages there was a single Purāṇa probably embody a tradition that has a substratum<sup>304</sup> of truth. The Mahābhāṣya of Patañjali (vol. I. page 9) speaks of Purāṇa in the singular. The Āp. Dh. S. quotes the views of a Purāṇa, twice cites two verses from a Purāṇa, and summarizes the view of a Bhaviṣyat-purāṇa.<sup>305</sup> The quotations show that the Purāṇa or

303 ब्राह्मणानीतिहासः च पुराणानि कल्पान्गाथा नाराजंसीः &c.

304 पुराणमेकमेवासीत् तदा कल्पान्तरेन च । मत्स्यपुराण chap. 53 (Ānandāśrama ed.).

305 यो हिंसार्थमभिक्रान्तं इति मन्वरेषु मन्वु स्मृशति न तस्मिन् दोष इति पुराणे । आप. ध. सू. I. 10. 29. 7; अथ पुराणे श्लोकाबुदाहरन्ति । उद्यतामाहुतां भिक्षां पुर-स्नादप्रवेदिताम् । भोज्यां मेने प्रजापतिरपि दुष्कृतकारिणः ॥ न तस्य पितरोऽश्नन्ति दश वर्षाणि पञ्च च । न च इत्थं बह्व्यभिर्यस्तामभ्यधिमन्यते ॥ इति । आप. ध. सू. I. 6. 19. 13; अथ पुराणे श्लोकाबुदाहरन्ति । अष्टाशीतिसङ्ख्याणि ये प्रजामीषिरर्षयः । दक्षिणेनार्यम्णः पन्थानं तेऽमृतत्वं हि कल्पते ॥ अष्टाशी... प्रजां नेषिरर्षयः । उत्तरे-नार्यम्णः पन्थानं तेऽमृतत्वं हि कल्पते ॥ आप. ध. सू. II. 9. 23. 3; पुनः सर्वे वीक्षार्था भवन्तीति भविष्यपुराणे । आप. ध. सू. II. 9. 24. 6.



Purāṇas contained verses and were composed in a somewhat archaic language. The extant Purāṇas are recasts made of the ancient Purāṇas during the first centuries of the Christian era, when there was a revival and restatement of the ancient Brahmanical religion, philosophy and literature after the onslaughts of Buddhism and Jainism had abated in their strength and fury. The Mahābhārata (Vana. 191. 16) speaks of the Purāṇa promulgated by Vāyu (i. e. the Vāyupurāṇa). Bāṇa in his Harṣacarita refers to the recitation of the Vāyupurāṇa. Kumārīlabhaṭṭa in his Tantravārtika (vide J. B. B. R. A. S. for 1925, p. 122) refers to the subjects dealt with by many of the extant purāṇas and quotes passages that occur in the Viṣṇu and Mārkaṇḍeya purāṇas. Thus it is clear that at any rate some of the extant purāṇas, if not all, are much earlier than the 6th century A. D.

The orthodox number of the principal purāṇas is 18 and there are 18 Upapurāṇas also. There is considerable divergence about the names of the 18 principal purāṇas. For example, the Matsya-purāṇa (chap. 53) enumerates them as follows :—Brāhma, Padma, Viṣṇu, Vāyu, Bhāgavata, Nāradiya, Mārkaṇḍeya, Āgneya, Bhaviṣya, Brahmavaivarta, Liṅga, Varāha, Skanda, Vāmana, Kūrma, Matsya, Garuḍa and Brahmāṇḍa. The Viṣṇu-purāṇa (3. 6) on the other hand omits Vāyu from the above list and adds Śaiva. The Sarasvatīvilāsa (p. 14) follows the Viṣṇu-purāṇa. Vide Bhāgavata-purāṇa XII. 13. 4-8 and commentary thereon for the Purāṇas and Upapurāṇas.

Among comparatively early commentators and writers of digests, it is Aparārka, Ballālasena and Hemādri that quote most profusely from the purāṇas as sources of dharma. We saw above (p. 146) that Kullūka describes passages of the Bhaviṣya-purāṇa as glosses on Manu. The Matsya-purāṇa is pre-eminently a work containing much dharmasāstra material. For example, chapters 16-22 deal with śrāddha, chapters 55-57 and 59-82 with vratas, chap. 54, 83, 278 with gifts, chap. 93 with śāntis, chap. 102 with tīrthas. Similarly in chapters 216-243 the Matsya speaks of rājadharmas. The Viṣṇupurāṇa (in III, chap. 8-16) contains a good deal of information on the duties of the varṇas and āśramas, nitya and naimittika acts, good manners for a householder, the five great yajñas, jātakarma and other saṁskāras, impu-  
on death, śrāddha &c. Viṣṇudharmottara (Venkateśvara Press)  
2nd khaṇḍa contains several chapters dealing with matters of  
H. D. 21.

dharmasāstra, e. g. chap. 24 gives the qualifications of state officers, chap. 65-72 speak of rājadharmas, expedients of policy, punishments, 73-74 deal with prāyaścittas, 75 with impurity on death and birth, 79 with purification of dravyas, 80-81 with the four varṇas and mixed castes, 60 with various purely legal matters. The Agnipurāṇa also in chapters 220-225, 227, 233-242 contains a disquisition on rājadharmas. Almost the whole of the vyavahāra section in the Yājñavalkyasmṛti occurs in chapters 253-258 of the Agnipurāṇa (Ānandāśrama edition) and many verses in chap. 253 are identical with verses of the Nārada-smṛti. The Garuḍapurāṇa (chap. 93-106) contains about 400 verses that are taken from the first and third sections of Yājñavalkya though not in the same order.

The chronology of the purāṇas is, like that of the epics, a subject full of perplexing problems and is hence passed over here.

The annexed table will give an idea as to what topics of dharmasāstra are dealt with in the principal purāṇas.

The constitution of the original text of the purāṇas is a Herculean task which has not yet been attempted. Not only is there difference of opinion among the purāṇas about the names of the 18 Mahā-Purāṇas, but there is divergence as regards the extent of the several purāṇas. For example, the commentator Viṣṇucitta of the Viṣṇu-purāṇa says (on III. 6. 20-22) that the extent of the Viṣṇupurāṇa is variously given at 8000, 9000, 10000, 22000, 24000, but that he comments on a text of 6000 ślokas only. The Agnipurāṇa (272. 10-11) says that it contains 12000 ślokas, while the Bhāgavata (XII. 13), the Brahmavaivarta, the Padma (ādi. 62) say that it contains 15400 ślokas and the Skanda (V. 3) and the Matsya 53 give the extent of the Agni as 16000. The Kūrma, according to the Bhāgavata contains 17000, according to the Matsya 18000 and only 8000 according to the Agni (272. 19). Though there is a remarkable continuity in India as to religious thoughts and practices, yet the popular religion of modern Hindus is pre-eminently paurāṇic. The purāṇas contain thousands of ślokas on dharmasāstra matters, they are a rich mine awaiting exploration by careful students of social and religious questions and shed a flood of light on the development of religious beliefs and practices in medieval and modern India. Therefore the re-constitution of the text of the purāṇas is a problem which will have to be tackled in the near future. Besides the several

purāṇas, eighteen Upapurāṇas also are enumerated in some of the Purāṇas. Vide Garuḍa (223. 17 ff), Skanda (V. 3. chap. I. 45-62 and VII. I. chap. 2), Padma (Pātāla-khaṇḍa chap. 111. 95-98) and Matsya (53. 59 ff) for Upapurāṇas.<sup>305a</sup> Besides the Mahāpurāṇas and Upapurāṇas, there are other works of the purāṇa class such as Gaṇeśa, Maudgala, Devī, Kalki &c. The Padmapurāṇa (Uttarakhaṇḍa chap. 263) divides the 18 purāṇas into three groups, *sattvika*, *rājasa* and *tāmasa*, and says that the Viṣṇu, Nāradiya, Bhāgavata, Garuḍa, Padma, and Varāha are *sattvika*. The Matsya (53) also speaks of this division. The Liṅgapurāṇa (39. 63-66) speaks of the twenty expounders of dharma just as Yājñavalkya does and quotes the two verses in the form in which the Mit. presents them (and not Viśvarūpa), while the Padma (Uttarakhaṇḍa 263. 86-89) divides the eighteen smṛtis into three groups of *sattvika*, *rājasa* and *tāmasa*.<sup>305b</sup> It would be quite clear to any reader of the purāṇas and the smṛtis that most of the former in their extant form are later than the smṛtis of Manu, Yājñavalkya, Parāśara, Nārada &c.

The following table will give some idea as to how the eighteen principal purāṇas are rich in dharmaśāstra material. Besides the eighteen principal purāṇas, the Kālikā-purāṇa (Venkateśvara press ed.) and the Saura-purāṇa (Ānandaśrama ed.) have been drawn upon. The Ānandaśrama edition of the Agni and Padma, the Nirṇayasāgara edition (1905) of the Bhāgavata, the Poona edition (1870 Jagaddhitecchu Press) of the Matsya have been referred to here and the Venkateśvara editions of all the other purāṇas.

305a अन्याम्युपपुराणानि मुनिभिः कथितानि तु । आद्यं सनत्कुमारोक्तं नारसिंहमथापरम् ॥  
तृतीयं स्कान्द- ( नान्द ! ) मुद्दिष्टं कुमारेण तु भाषितम् । चतुर्थं शिवधर्मार्थं स्यान्न-  
न्दीश्वरभाषितम् ॥ द्वादशसोक्तमाश्रयं नारदोक्तमतः परम् । कापिलं वामनं चैव  
तथैवोशनसेरितम् ॥ ब्रह्माण्डं वारुणं चाथ कालिकाह्वयमेव च । माहेश्वरं तथा साम्बं  
सौरं सर्वार्थसंचयम् । पराशरोक्तमपरं मारीचं भार्गवाह्वयम् ॥ गण्ड. 223. 17-20.

305b वासिष्ठं चैवं हरितं व्यासं पाराशरं तथा । भारद्वाजं काश्यपं च सात्त्विका मुक्तिदाः  
शुभाः ॥ याज्ञवल्क्यं तथात्रेयं तैत्तिरिं दाक्षमेव च । कात्यायनं वेष्णवं च राजसाः  
स्वर्गदाः शुभाः ॥ गौतमं बार्हस्पत्यं च सार्वर्तं च यमं स्मृतम् । शाङ्गं चोशनसं देवि  
तामसा निरयमदाः ॥

*Ācāra*—Brahma 113; Garuḍa 50; Kalikā 88; Kūrma (uttarārdha) 13; Liṅga (pūrvārdha) 89; Mārkaṇḍeya 31; Nārada (pūrvārdha) 26; Padma (Ādi 52-56, pātālakhaṇḍa 9, sṛṣṭikhaṇḍa 46); Skanda I (Kaumārīkā 41), III. (dharmāraṇya 6), IV. I (pūrvārdha 38, 40); Śiva (kailāsaśaṁhitā) chap. 18-20 (on ācāra of yati, making of a disciple; yogapatta); Vāyu 16; Viṣṇu III. 11-12.

*Āhnikā*—Agni 155; Brahmapavarta (Brahmakhaṇḍa) 26; Garuḍa 50 and 213-217; Kūrma (uttarārdha) 18-19; Liṅga 26; Mārkaṇḍeya 27; Nārada (pūrvārdha) 27; Padma (sṛṣṭi 46, uttara 233); Skanda IV. I (pūrvārdha) chap. 35 and III. 2 (dharmāraṇya-khaṇḍa) chap. 5.

*Āśauca*—Agni 157-158 (both kinds, on death and birth); Brahma 113 (on birth); Garuḍa (preta-khaṇḍa) chap. 5; Kūrma (uttarārdha chap. 23); Liṅga (pūrvārdha 89).

*Āśramadharmas*—Agni 160-161; Bhāgavata VII. 12 and 13, XI. 17; Brahma 114; Garuḍa 49; Kūrma (uttarārdha) 14-16 (brahmacārin and grhastha) and 27-28 (vānaprastha and yati); Mārkaṇḍeya 25-26; Nārada (pūrvārdha 27 and 43); Padma (ādikhaṇḍa 58-60

for vānaprastha and yati, bhūmikhāṇḍa 59 for grhastha, sṛṣṭikhaṇḍa 15); Saura 17, 20 (vānaprastha and saṁnyāsin); Skanda IV. I (pūrvārdha) chap. 41 (vānaprastha and yati); Viṣṇu III. 9.

*Bhakṣyabhakṣya*—Brahmapavarta (brahmakhaṇḍa 27, 4th khaṇḍa, uttarārdha chap. 85); Kūrma (uttarārdha chap. 17); Padma (ādikhaṇḍa 56).

*Brāhmaṇa*—vide under *vārṇadharmas*;

greatness of -Padma (brahmakhaṇḍa chap. 14 and sṛṣṭikhaṇḍa chap. 45); duties of -Kūrma (uttarārdha chap. 12 and 19); Saura 18; who is a worthy-Padma (sṛṣṭi 15); means of livelihood for -Kūrma (uttarārdha 25), Padma (sṛṣṭi 45).

*Dāna*—vide under *pratiṣṭhā* and *utsarga*.

Agni 209-213 (mahādānas); Bhaviṣya IV. 150 ff; Brahma 109 (specially annadāna); Brahmapavarta (prakṛtikhaṇḍa 27); Garuḍa 51; Kūrma, uttarārdha 26 (4 kinds, nitya, naimittika, kāmya, vimala); Liṅga, uttarārdha 28 (16 mahādānas); Matsya 81-91, 205-206, 274-289 (16 mahādānas); Nārada (pūrvārdha 13 and 31, uttarārdha 41-42); Padma (ādi 57, bhūmikhāṇḍa 39-40 and 94, brahmakhaṇḍa 58-60)

24, *sr̥ṣṭi* 45 on *godāna* and 75, *uttara* 27 on *annadāna*, 28 and 33 ); *Saura* 9-10; *Śiva* (*Umāsaṁhitā* chap. 11 and 14); *Skanda* I (*Kaumārikā-khaṇḍa* 2 for names of famous donors), III. 2 (*dharmāraṇya* 34 ), VII. I. 5 and 208; *Varāha* 99-111.

*Dravyasūddhi*—*Agni* 156; *Bhāgavata* XI. 21; *Brahma* 113; *Liṅga* (*pūrvārdha* 89); *Mārkaṇḍeya* 32.

*Gotra* and *Pravara*—*Matsya* 194-201; *Skanda* III. 2 (*dharmāraṇya-khaṇḍa*) 9.

*Kalīsvaraṇa*—*vide* under *Yuga-dharmas*.

*Brahma* 122-123; *Brahmaṇḍa* (*anuṣaṅgapāda* chap. 31 ); *Brahmavaivarta* (*prakṛtikhaṇḍa* 7 ); *Kūrma* 30; *Liṅga* 40; *Nāradya* (*pūrvārdha* 41 ); *Skanda* I (*Kaumārikā-khaṇḍa* chap. 40 and 218-248), II (*puruṣottamamahātmya* chap. 39 ), VI. 272; *Vāyu* I. 58.

*Kalivarjya*—*Nārada* (*pūrvārdha* chap. 24).

*Karmavipakā*—*Brahma* 108; *Brahmavaivarta* (*prakṛtikhaṇḍa* 26 and 28 and 4th *khaṇḍa* *uttarārdha* 85); *Mārkaṇḍeya* 15; *Padma* (*Brahma-khaṇḍa* 5, *pātālakhaṇḍa* 48); *Vāmana* 12. *akās*—*vide* under *pātakas*. *Agni* 203 and 371; *Brahma* 20

(25 names given), 105 (22 names); *Brahmavaivarta*, *prakṛtikhaṇḍa* 29 (for names of 86 *narakakuṇḍas*) and 33; *Padma* (*uttara*, chap. 227 for names of 140); *Śiva* (*umāsaṁhitā* chap. 8 for 28 *narakas* and chap. 16); *Skanda* I (*kaumārikā-khaṇḍa* 39 ), VI. 226-227, *Viṣṇu* I. 6. and II. 6.

*Nīti*—*vide* under *rajadharma*. *Garuḍa* 108-114 (summary of *Bṛhaspati-nīti* ) and 115 (summary of *Śaunaka*).

*Pātakas*—*vide* under *prāyaścitta* *Agni* 168 (*mahāpātakas* and lesser sins); *Brahma* 20 and 105-106; *Mārkaṇḍeya* 12-14; *Nārada* (*pūrvārdha* 15); *Śiva* (*umāsaṁhitā* 5 for *mahāpātakas* and 6 for *upapātakas*).

*Pratiṣṭha*—*Agni* 38-106 (building and consecration of temples, idols of *Viṣṇu* &c); *Garuḍa* 45-48, *Padma* (*uttarakhaṇḍa* chap. 122 and 127 for *Śālagrāma*); *Matsya* 258-270; *Śiva* I (*vidyeśvara-saṁhitā* chap. 11).

*Prāyaścitta*—*Agni* 170-174; *Brahmaṇḍa* (*upasaṁhārapāda* chap. 8); *Garuḍa* 52 (special-ly for *mahāpātakas*) and 222; *Kūrma*, *uttarārdha* 30-34; *Liṅga* 90 (for lapses of *yatis*); *Nārada*, *pūrvārdha* 14 and 30; *Padma* (*brahma-khaṇḍa* 18-19); *Saura* 52; *Varāha* 68

(for *agāmyāgamana*), 131-136 (for various lapses), 179; Vāyu (pūrvārdha 18 for lapses of *yati*).

*Rajadharma*—Agni 220-242; Kālikā 87; Mārkaṇḍeya 24; Matsya 216-227, 240

*Saṁskāra*—*vide* under *Vivaha* also.

Agni 153-154 and 166; Bhaviṣya I (Brāhmaparva chap. 3-4 and 7); Nārada, pūrvārdha 25-26; Skanda IV. I (pūrvārdha 36 and 38); Viṣṇu III. 10.

*Santi*—Agni 149, 164, 167, 259-268, 290-91, 320-324; Bhaviṣya IV chap. 141 ff; Brah-mavaivarta IV (uttarārdha chap. 82); Matsya 92-93 and 228-239

*Śrāddhas*—Agni 117 (according to Kātyāyana) and 163; Brahma 110-113, Brahmanḍa (upodghātapāda 9-20); Kūrma, uttarārdha 20-22; Mārkaṇḍeya 27-30; Liṅga, uttarārdha 45 (jīvat-śrāddha); Matsya 16-22; Nārada, pūrvārdha 128; Padma (pātālakhaṇḍa 101, sṛṣṭi 9-11 and 47); Śiva (kailāsa-saṁhita 21-23) (about after-death rites of *yati*); Saura 19; Skanda VI. 215-225 and VII. I. chap. 205-207; Varāha 13-14 and 187-188; Vāyu (uttarārdha chap. 10-21); Viṣṇu III. 13-16,

*Stridharma*—Bhāgavata VII. 11; Bhaviṣya I chap. 11-15; Brah-mavaivarta (brahma-khaṇḍa 9 about greatness of *pati*, 4th khaṇḍa, uttarārdha 83 (about *pati-vrata*); Padma (bhūmikhāṇḍa 41, pātāla 102, sṛṣṭi 47 and 49, utara 234 (duties of wife and co-wives); Śiva (rudrasaṁhita, Pārvatikhāṇḍa 54); Skanda III. 2. (dharmāranya-khaṇḍa 7).

*Tīrtha*—Agni 109-116; Bhāgavata VII. 14; Brahma 23, 26 (Koṇārka in Orissa), 39 (Ekāmra), 40-48 (Jagannātha), 54 (Mahakāla at Ujjayini); Garuḍa 81-86; Kūrma, pūrvārdha 31-35 (Benares), 36-38 (Prayāga), uttarārdha 35-44; Liṅga, pūrvārdha 92; Matsya 179-183 and 188-193; Nāradiya, uttarārdha 39-40 (Gaṅgāsnāna), 45-47 (Gayā), 48-49 (Benares), 50 (Śivaliṅgas), 52-61 (Jagannātha), 62-81 (numerous tīrthas); Padma I. 13-49, Padma, bhūmikhāṇḍa 90 and 92, sṛṣṭikhāṇḍa 14-15 and 18-19, 60, uttarākhaṇḍa 2, 20-25, 113, 129 (numerous tīrthas named), 130-169, 195; Saura 67; Śiva I. 12 (koṭirudra-saṁhita 1-2, 8-33); Skanda 42 I. (aruṇācala-māhātmya, rārdha 2), II (puruṣotta, ama-

māhātmya 1-49); II. Badarikā-māhātmya 1-8; III. 1; III 2. 31; V. 3 (Revākhaṇḍa is full of tīrthas in 232 chapters) and also VI and VII; Vāmana 33-42 and 50; Varāha 141-176; Vāyu, uttarārdha 43-50 (Gayā).

*Tithi*—*vide* under *vratas* also. Brahma 120 (ekādaśī); Nārada, pūrvārdha 29 (what tithi should be taken, *paraviddhā* or *pūrvaviddhā*); Nārada, uttarārdha 2; Padma, brahmakhaṇḍa 13 (janmāṣṭami), 15 (ekādaśī); Saura 51; Varāha 23-35 (all tithis from 1st to amāvāsyā).

*Utsarga*—(works of public utility such as tanks and wells, parks, prapās &c.)—*vide* under *dāna* and *pratiṣṭha*.

Bhaviṣya II; Nārada, pūrvārdha 13; Padma, sṛṣṭi 54-56, uttara 28; Śiva (Vidyēśvarasāmhita 11).

*Varṇadharmas* — Agni 151; Bhāgavata VII. 11. and XI. 17; Brahma 114-115; Garuḍa 49; Mārkaṇḍeya 25; Nārada, pūrvārdha 24, 43, 59, 70; Skanda VI. 242; Viṣṇu III. 8. mixed castes-Brahmavaivarta (Brahmakhaṇḍa 10).

*Vivaha*—*vide* under *samskāra*. Padma, uttara 223 and 232; Skanda IV, pūrvārdha 38.

*Vrata*—Agni 175-200, 204 (upavāsa); Bhaviṣya I. 17 ff, IV (several hundred vratas); Brahma 27 (upavāsa); Brahmavaivarta (4th khaṇḍa, pūrvārdha 8 and 26); Garuḍa 116-137, Liṅga, pūrvārdha 83-84; Nārada, pūrvārdha 17-22, 110-124; Matsya 54-80, 94-100; Padma (bhūmi 87, brahmakhaṇḍa 3-4, 7, 11, 13, 15-16, 21-23, pātālakhaṇḍa 86-96, 108, sṛṣṭi 20-24, 31, 76, 79-82, uttara 26, 31-32, 35-65, 66-71, 78, 85, 97, 125, 170, 240-41, 262; Skanda I. (kedāra 33), II. 4. 1-36, II. 5 and 7, V. I. 60-61, VI. 232-241; Śiva (Kotirudrasāmhita 38-40, Umāsāmhita 51); Varāha 39-65.

*Vyavahāra* — Agni 253-258; Skanda I. (Kāumārikākhaṇḍa) 44 (eight ordeals described).

*Yugadharmas*—*vide* also under *Kalīśvarāpa*.

Garuḍa 223; Liṅga 39; Matsya 141-143, 164; Nārada, pūrvārdha 41; Skanda VI. 272; Vāyu I. 32 and 58.

## 34. The Yājñavalkyasmṛti

This Smṛti has been published dozens of times. In the following the Nirṇayasāgara edition edited by Śāstri Moghe (1892 A. D.) has been used and the Trivandrum edition when speaking of Viśvarūpa.

The name of Yājñavalkya is one of the most illustrious among Vedic sages. He is credited with having promulgated the White Yajurveda. In the Śāntiparva (chap. 312) we are told that there was a rupture between Vaiśampāyana and his pupil Yājñavalkya and that by worshipping the Sun the latter received the revelation of the White Yajurveda, the Śatapatha &c. The accounts in the Viṣṇu (3. 5), the Bhāgavata (XII. 6. 61-74) and other purāṇas differ somewhat from the one in the Mahābhārata, but all agree on the fact of the strained relations between Yājñavalkya and his teacher. The Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa in several places alludes to the dialogues of Yājñavalkya and king Janaka of Videha on agnihotra (S. B. E. vol. 44 p. 46). Vide Śatapatha (ed. by Weber) XI. 6. 2. At the end of the Śatapatha we are told that Vājasaneyā Yājñavalkya promulgated the bright Yajus formulæ from the Sun.<sup>306</sup> In the Bṛhadāraṇyaka Upaniṣad Yājñavalkya appears as a great philosopher teaching the recondite doctrines of Brahma and immortality to one of his two wives, the philosophically minded Maitreyī (II. 4 and IV. 5). In the same Upaniṣad Yājñavalkya is represented as carrying away the one thousand cows set apart by Janaka for the most learned Brāhmaṇa (III. 1. 1-2) and Yājñavalkya is said to have imparted to Janaka the knowledge of the destiny of the soul after it is released from the bonds of flesh and worldly affections. Kātyāyana in his Vārtika on Pāṇini (IV. 3. 105)<sup>307</sup> speaks of the Brāhmaṇas of Yājñavalkya and very heated controversies have raged round the correct interpretation of the Vārtika and the Mahābhāṣya thereon (*vide* Max Müller's Ancient Sanskrit Literature p. 360, Goldstücker's Pāṇini, p. 132 ff and S. B. E. vol. 12 pp. xxxv-xxxviii). It is to be noted that in the Yājñavalkyasmṛti itself<sup>308</sup> (III. 110) the

306 आदित्यानीमानि शुक्लानि यजूंषि वाजसनेयेन याज्ञवल्क्येनाख्यायन्ते । शतपथ XIV. 9. 4. 33.

307 पुराणप्रोक्तेषु ब्राह्मणकल्पेषु । पा. III. 3. 105.

308 ज्ञेयं चारण्यकमहं यदादित्याद्वाप्तवान् । योगशास्त्रं च मत्प्रोक्तं ज्ञेयं योगमभीप्सु ।  
याज्ञ. III. 110.



author, whoever he may be, claims the authorship of the Āraṇyaka that he received from the Sun and the Yogaśāstra composed by him. This is simply put in to glorify the Yājñavalkya-smṛti as the work of a great and ancient sage, philosopher and yogin. From the style and the doctrines of the smṛti it is impossible to believe that it was the work of the same hand that gave to the world the Upaniṣad containing the boldest philosophical speculation couched in the simplest yet the most effective language. Even orthodox Indian opinion was not prepared to admit the unity of authorship in the case of the smṛti and the Āraṇyaka. The Mitākṣarā says at the beginning that a certain pupil of Yāj. abridged the dharmasāstra in the form of a dialogue.<sup>309</sup> It will be shown later on that, though the sage who promulgated the Āraṇyaka and the author of the smṛti cannot be identical, yet the Yājñavalkya-smṛti is much more closely connected with the White Yajurveda and the literature particularly belonging to it than with any other Veda.

The Yājñavalkya-smṛti contains (in the Nirṇayasāgara ed. of 1892) 1010 verses, while the Trivandrum edition with the commentary of Viśvarūpa contains 1003 verses and Aparārka gives 1006 (Ānandaśrama edition). The difference in the number is mostly due to the fact that Viśvarūpa in the first section on ācāra omits five verses that occur in the Mitākṣarā.<sup>310</sup> As regards one of them (the verse 'rathyākardamatoyāni' I. 197 according to the Mit.) Viśvarūpa notices it and says that some read it after the verse "mukhajā vipruṣā" and that it adds nothing to what precedes. Aparārka explains that verse. In the second section on vyavahāra Viśvarūpa reads verses<sup>311</sup> which do not exist in the Mitākṣarā nor in Aparārka. On the other hand Viśvarūpa seems to doubt the authenticity of the well-known verse on re-union and reads it also

309 याज्ञवल्क्यशिष्यः कश्चित्श्रोत्ररूपं याज्ञवल्क्यप्रणीतं धर्मशास्त्रं संक्षिप्य कथयामास ।

310 Viz. the verses आज्ञासंपादिनी (I. 76), रथ्याकर्दमतोयानि (I. 197), यावद्वत्सस्य पादौ (I. 207), two half verses तथाच्छादनदानं च (I. 232) and अपहृता इति तिलान् (I. 234), दध्यन्नं (I. 289).

311 For example, the verse आगमेन विशुद्धेन भोगो याति प्रमाणताम् । अविशुद्धागमो भोगः प्रामाण्यं नाधिगच्छति । (Tri. ed. II, 29) and कुलानि जातयः श्रेण्यो गणान् जनपदानपि । स्वधर्माच्छलितान् राजा विनीय स्थापयेत्पार्थि ॥ (Tri. ed. II. 24) do not occur in the Mit. The first is नारद (ऋणादान 85) and also occurs in the अग्निपुराण 253. 56-57.

differently<sup>312</sup> (anyodaryasya saṁsṛṣṭi). Not only this but in some cases the arrangement of verses is not the same in both Viśvarūpa and the Mit. For example, verses 14-29 of the prāyaścitta section present very different sequences in both. What is verse 29 in the Trivandrum edition is verse 19 in the Mit. Besides the Mit. reads one verse (III. 23 ā dantajanmanah &c.) which is wanting in Viśvarūpa and is also not commented upon by Aparārka. Viśvarūpa adds two half verses,<sup>313</sup> which do not occur in the Mit. and Aparārka. There is further a good deal of variance in the readings adopted by Viśvarūpa and the Mit., though the meaning is not often affected. For example, the two verses enumerating the names of writers on dharma are differently worded in both.<sup>314</sup> But Medhātithi favours the reading of Viśvarūpa.<sup>315</sup> Viśvarūpa reads "asvattaṁ lokavidviṣṭam" (I. 155) and notices a reading "asvantam", while the Mit. reads "asvargyam loka &c.". Both the Mit. and Aparārka read "pitā pitāmaho bhrātā &c." (I. 63), while Viśvarūpa reads "pitā mātāmaho bhrātā", remarks that "mātāmaha" is put in earlier as a guardian for marriage for metrical reasons and then notices "pitā pitāmaho bhrātā" as a various reading. Even in the days of Viśvarūpa there were various readings in Yāj. (Vide com. on I. 1, 2, 51, II. 119, 179 etc.).

The Agnipurāṇa affords an excellent check for the consideration of the text of the Yājñavalkyasmṛti. A good-sized monograph will be required to deal exhaustively with the questions raised by the comparison of the vyavahāra portion of the Agnipurāṇa with Yājñavalkya's vyavahāra-kāṇḍa. I shall only briefly examine the materials and state the conclusions at which I have arrived. We know that Viśvarūpa, the first extant commentator of Yāj., flourished about 800-825 A. D. The author of the Mitākṣarā flourished about 250 years later. Interesting results follow by a comparison of the text that these two commentators had before them with the

<sup>312</sup> अत्रापरे पूर्वश्लोकविवरणस्थानीयमिमं श्लोकं पठन्ति अन्योदर्यस्य संसृष्टी &c. (II. 143).

<sup>313</sup> The two half verses are ब्राह्मणस्य दशाहं तु भवति प्रेतसूतकम् । (19 a) and प्रायानाशकशस्त्रामिविषाद्यैरिच्छतां स्वयं (24 b) in Tri. ed.

<sup>314</sup> Vide note 258 above.

<sup>315</sup> अतः स्मृतपरिगणना मनुर्विष्णुर्यमोज्झिरा इति निर्मूला तथा हि पेठीनासि-बौधायन-प्रचेतःप्रभृतयः शिष्टैरेवैरूपाः स्मर्यन्ते । न च परिगणनायामन्तर्भाविताः । मेधा० on मनु II. 6.

**Agnipurāṇa.** I shall select chap. 256 of the Agnipurāṇa for a detailed examination. It contains 36 verses which all occur in Yāj. II. (verses 118-153 of Tri. ed. and verses 114-149 of the Mit. ). It is found that the Agnipurāṇa agrees with the text of 12 verses word for word as contained in Viśvarūpa and 19 verses as contained in the Mit. Viśvarūpa puts three verses between the two verses 'pitṛdravyāvināśena &c' and 'kramādabhyāgataṁ dravyaṁ', while the Mit. brings the two verses together. Agnipurāṇa agrees with Viś. In several cases the readings of the Agnipurāṇa agree with Viśvarūpa's text and not with that of the Mit. For example, Agni. reads 'kāryaṁ patnyaṁ samāṁśikāḥ' with Viś. (119), reads 'bhūryā . . . dravyam-eva vā . . . putrasya cobhayoh' with Viś. (124), reads 'pitṛdravyāvināśena' (and not 'vyāvirodhena' as Mit. does) with Viś. (122), reads 'dadyāt-cāpaharec-cāṁśaṁ' with Viś. (142 b), reads 'patitas-tatsutaḥ klībaḥ' with Viś. (144 a), reads 'aprajāyā-matītāyām' with Viś. (148). The Agnipurāṇa however in a far larger number of cases agrees with the readings of the Mit. Agni (256. 8) reads with the Mit. (122) 'vibhakteṣu sutojātaḥ savarṇāyāṁ vibhāgabhāk,' Agni. (256. 10) reads 'mātāpyaṁśaṁ samāṁ haret' with the Mit. (123), while Viś. (127) reads 'mātāpyaṁśaṁ samāpnuyāt.' Viśvarūpa's reading leaves it undecided as to what the share of the mother is to be, while the Mit. makes it definite by stating that it is equal (to that of a son). Agni (256. 12) reads 'catus-tri-dvyeka-bhāgaḥ syuḥ' and 'vidjāstu dvyekabhāginaḥ' with the Mit. (125); Agni. (256. 21) reads '-rdhabhāgikaṁ' with the Mit. (134). Agni. (256. 27) reads 'andho'cikitsyarogādyā' with the Mit. (140), while Viś. (144) reads 'rogī ca.' The reading of the Mit. makes provision by the word 'ādyā' for other persons like deaf-mutes mentioned in other smṛtis as not entitled to inherit, while Viś. has to put a forced interpretation on 'ca' as including such persons. The Agni (256. 33) reads 'vyayaṁ dadyāc-ca sodayam' with the Mit. (146), while Viś. (150) reads 'dāpyaś-ca sodayam'. Agni (256. 36) reads 'vibhāgabhāvanā jñeyā gr̥ha-kṣetraś-ca yautakaiḥ' with the Mit. (149), while Viś. (153) reads 'bhāvanādeyagr̥ha-kṣetrakayautakaiḥ'. Here the former reading is easy and gives a complete sentence. With Viś. we have to separate 'bhāvanā' and 'ādeya &c.'. Besides no predicate (like jñeyā or kāryā) is expressly mentioned in the verse if we take the reading of Viś. and the 'ka' in 'kṣetraka' is a redundancy. We find that the tendency of the readings of the Mit. is to smooth down

harsh or involved constructions and that the Agnipurāṇa presents most of the changes in the text found in the Mit. but not found in Viś. In the same direction points the fact that Agni (256. 35) reads 'na dattaṁ strīdhanam yasyai' with the Mit. ( 148 ) and not 'yasyā' as Viś. ( 152 ) does, as 'yasyai' is grammatically more regular than 'yasyāḥ' with the form 'dattaṁ'. But as against this we may note that both Viś. and Agni read 'aprajāyāmatitāyām', while the Mit. reads 'atitāyāmaprajasi'. The reading 'aprajasi' is correct according to Pāṇini ( V. 4. 122 ) and not 'aprajāyām'. Therefore the conclusion that follows is that the text of Yāj. preserved in the Agnipurāṇa is intermediate between the text of Viśvarūpa and that of the Mitākṣarā. As Viśvarūpa flourished about 800-825 A. D., the Agnipurāṇa represents a text of Yājñavalkya current somewhat later i. e. about 900 A. D. In my 'History of Sanskrit Poetics' ( pp. III-V ) I established, from the fact that the extant Agnipurāṇa quotes Daṇḍin and Bhāmaha and knew the theory of *dhvani*, that it was composed about 900 A. D. That date is strikingly corroborated by the evidence derived from the chapters on vyavahāra discussed above. It is no doubt true that the Agni presents some readings that are found neither in Viś. nor in the Mit. For example, it reads ( 256. 4 ) 'tābhya ṛte 'rpayet', while both Viś. and Mit. read 'tābhya ṛte'nvyaḥ'. It is probable that this is an error of the copyists or the reading may be due to the difficulty of understanding the meaning of 'anvayaḥ' there. Agni reads ( 256. 5 ) 'svayam - arjayet' for 'svayam - arjitam' ( of Viś. and Mit. ), and 'jātopi dāsyāṁ śūdrasya' ( 256. 20 ) for 'śūdreṇa' ( of Viś. and Mit. ). A detailed examination of the other chapters on vyavahāra will yield the same results. But it cannot be undertaken here. A few examples may however be cited. Viś. ( II. 167 ) reads 'pālo yeṣāṁ ca te mocyā daiva- rājapariplutaḥ', Agni ( 257. 14 ) 'pālo yeṣāṁ tu te mocyā daivarājapariplutaḥ', while Mit. ( 163 ) reads 'pālo yeṣāṁ na te . . . tāḥ'. Similarly Viś. ( II. 179 ) and Agni ( 257. 26 ) read 'svakuṭumbāvirodhena deyam' while the Mit. ( 175 ) reads 'svam kuṭumbāvirodhena'. Viś. ( II. 203 ) reads 'galat - sabhikavṛddhestu', while both Agni ( 257. 49 ) and Mit. ( 199 ) read 'glahe śatikavṛddhestu', which certainly is an easier reading. Agni 258. 45 occurs in Mit. ( 255 ), but is wanting in Viśvarūpa. Yāj. II. 228 in Viś. becomes in the Mit. verse 263, Agni. following the order of Viśvarūpa.

The total number of verses on vyavahāra in Agnipurāṇa, chap. 253-258, is 315. Out of this the first 31 are not taken from Yāj. All of them except the first half verse and verse 31 (chap. 253) occur in Nārada. Of the remaining 284 verses, only 4½ (Agni 253. 35, 255. 43a, 255. 49b and 50, 258. 83) do not occur in Yāj. (in both Viś. and Mit.). There are also a few verses that occur in the Agnipurāṇa and in Viśvarūpa, but not in the Mit. and also a few verses that are common to the Mit. and Agni but are not found in Viś. The first three verses of Yāj. II are compressed by the Agnipurāṇa into 1½ verses.

The Garuḍapurāṇa affords, like the Agnipurāṇa, material help towards examining the authoritativeness of the text of the first and third sections of Yāj. The Agnipurāṇa does not expressly say that it drew upon Yāj., but the Garuḍapurāṇa is explicit on the point. In chap. 93. 1. it is expressly said that the *dharma* formerly promulgated by Yājñavalkya is being narrated 'Yājñavalkyena yat (yaḥ ?) pūrvam dharmam (dharmaḥ ?) proktam (°taḥ ?) katham Hare | tan me kathaya keśighna yathā tattvena Mādhava ||'. Chapters 93-106 contain dharmasāstra material more or less taken from the Yājñavalkyasmṛti. There are 376 verses in these chapters. Considerations of space forbid any detailed examination of this material. A few salient facts only are brought out here. Chapters 93-102 deal with the several topics (prakaraṇas) of the first kāṇḍa in the same order, the only exception being the topic of rājadharmā (I. 309-368), which is omitted in the Garuḍapurāṇa. Chapters 102-106 treat of topics that occur in the third kāṇḍa of Yāj. and contain 121 verses only. In these chapters the order of the prakaraṇas in Yāj. is not observed at all, but Garuḍa speaks of them in the following order, vānaprastha-prakaraṇa, yati, karmavipāka, prāyaścitta, āśauca and āpaddharma (the last two being the first two prakaraṇas in Yāj.). A feature which strikes one as regards the Garuḍapurāṇa (particularly chap. 102-106) is that a few verses only of Yāj. are repeated word for word, that very often the Garuḍapurāṇa gives only a summary by omitting and transposing the words and phrases of the original and that sometimes it adds verses of its own. This may be illustrated by what the Garuḍa says on vānaprastha and yati (chap. 102-103, 12 verses in all). Chap. 102 begins 'vānaprasthāśramam vakṣye tac-chṛṇvantu maharṣayaḥ | putreṣu bhāryām nikṣipyā vanam gacchet sahaiva vā ||'. The latter

half is a paraphrase of Yāj. III. 45a. Then III. 45b-46 (Mit.) = Garuḍa 102. 2-3a (with slight variations), III. 47 = Garuḍa 102-4 b-5a ; III. 48 = 3b-4a ; III. 49-50 = Garuḍa 5b ( ' pakṣe māsetha vāśnīyād-dantolūkhaliko bhavet, which summarises and retains some words of the original ), III. 71 = Garuḍa 102. 6a (cāndrāyaṇī svapedbhumau karma kuryāt phalādina, which includes a few words of III. 49b also), III. 52 = Garuḍa 6b-7a (the last pāda in Garuḍa is 'yogābhyāsāt dinam nayet', while in Yāj. it is 'śaktyā vāpi tapaś caret'), III. 53 = Garuḍa 102. 7. Chap. 203 contains only five verses. III. 56, 58-59 = Garuḍa 103. 1b-4a (with variants) and then Garuḍa adds 1½ verses which are not found in Yāj. ( viz. 'bhavet-paramahamso vā ekadaṇḍī yamāditāḥ ॥ siddha-yogas-tyajan deham-amṛtatvam-ihāpnuyāt 1 dātātithipriyo jñānī grhī śrāddhepi mucyate ॥' ). The mere fact that a prakaraṇa is omitted in the Garuḍapurāṇa should cast no doubt on the existence of that prakaraṇa in the original Yāj. We do not know on what principles the borrowing took place. Besides we find that such prakaraṇas as Vināyakaśānti and grahaśānti are included in the Garuḍa ( chap. 100-101 ), while rājadharmā-prakaraṇa is omitted. We know that 'rājadharmā' figures in the sūtras and Manu, but none of the ancient dharmasūtras, nor the Manusmṛti speaks of Vināyaka. Hence conclusions must be drawn only from what positively occurs in the Garuḍapurāṇa and not from the absence of any topic in it. The Garuḍapurāṇa sometimes follows the arrangement and form of the verses presented in Viś., sometimes it agrees with the Mit. and sometimes it is independent. For example, the two verses enumerating the authors of dharmasāstras (Yāj. I. 4-5 = Garuḍa 93. 4-5) follow the readings of Viś., but not those of the Mit. In the 3rd kāṇḍa, verses 14-19 of the Mit. are differently arranged by Viś., and Viś. omits (as does Aparārka also) one verse found in the Mit. (III. 23) as said above, while the Mit. omits two half verses that are found in Viś. ( vide note 313 ). The verse 'ā danta &c.' occurs in the Garuḍapurāṇa and the two half verses in Viś. omitted by the Mit. are also omitted in Garuḍa. So far the Garuḍapurāṇa agrees with the arrangement preserved in the Mit. But it does not agree entirely with the Mit. The verse 'ādanta &c' is III. 23 in the Mit. and occurs before 'ahastvadatta°' but in the Garuḍa it occurs before 'trirātram daśarātram vā' (which is III. 18 in the Mit.). Besides verse 22 of the Mit. is read differently in the Garuḍa ( daśa dvādaśa varṇa-

nām tathā pañcadaśaiva ca | trimśad dināni ca tathā bhavati preta-sūtakam ). It must therefore be said that the Garuḍapurāṇa represents an intermediate stage of readings between Viś. and the Mit. As the Garuḍapurāṇa was a popular work read by and recited for the benefit of slightly educated or illiterate people, it often introduces changes to suit their understanding. For example, the Mit. ( I. 296 ) reads ( as also Viś. ) 'sūryaḥ somo mahīputraḥ somaputro brhaspatiḥ', while Garuḍa reads ( chap. 101. 2 ) 'sūryaḥ somo maṅgalaś ca budhaś caiva brhaspatiḥ,' thus substituting the well-known words Maṅgala and Budha for mahīputra and somaputra. The verse 'kṛtāgnikāryo bhuñjita' ( I. 31 in the Mit. ) is placed by Viś. after 'ekadeśam - upādhyāya,' while the Mit. places it three verses earlier. The Garuḍapurāṇa here agrees with the Mit. In some cases Garuḍa strikes an independent path. For example, in Yāj. I. 11 Viś. reads 'māse'to jātakarma ca,' the Mit. reads 'māsyete jātakarma ca' while Garuḍa ( chap. 93. 11 ) gives the easy reading 'prasave jātakarma ca'. Mit. reads ( Yāj. I. 76 b ) 'tyajan dāpyas-trītyāṁśam--dravyo bharaṇaṁ striyāḥ'; Viś. omits the whole verse, while Garuḍa omits I. 76a ( of Mit. ) and reads the other half as 'śuddhām tyajamstrītyāṁśam dadyādābharaṇaṁ striyāḥ' ( 95. 23b ). Verses I. 91-92 of the Mit. on the offspring of mixed marriages are differently read by Viś. ( I. 90-91 ), while the Garuḍa ( 96. 1b ) has the same half verse as the Mit. I. 91a and the same half verse ( 96. 3a ) as Viś. ( 91b ) and reads the two half verses between them as 'jāto'mbaṣṭhastu śūdrāyāṁ niśādaḥ parvatopi vā || māhiṣyaḥ kṣatriyājāto vaiśyāyāṁ mlecchasamjñitah'.

The foregoing makes it clear that the text that the Garuḍapurāṇa had before it could not have been older than that commented upon by Viśvarūpa and that it represents a stage intermediate between Viś. and the Mit.

The above gives rise to an important question whether one can detect several strata in the Yājñavalkya-smṛti. From the fact that the sūtra of Śaṅkha-Likhita cites Yājñavalkya among the promulgators of dharmāśāstras (vide note 137), while Yāj. himself includes Śaṅkha-Likhita among the propounders of dharma (note 258), it may be plausibly said that Śaṅkha-Likhita refer to an earlier Yājñavalkya-smṛti than the extant one. Beyond this there is no evidence to establish that there was an earlier version of the present smṛti. A comparison of the readings of Viśvarūpa and the Mit.

with those in the Agni and Garuḍa purāṇas has established that the text of the smṛti no doubt underwent slight verbal changes between 800 and 1100 A. D. and that a few verses were added and also omitted during these centuries. But the text remained in the main the same from 700 A. D. What the original smṛti contained, whether it was in prose or verse or both and whether it dealt with only ācāra and prāyaścitta sections are questions on which conjectures may be advanced, but there are no substantial materials for arriving at even tolerably certain conclusions.

Yājñavalkya's work is more systematic than that of Manu. He divides the work into three sections and relegates all topics to their proper positions and avoids repetition. He treats of almost all subjects that we find in Manu, but his treatment is always concise and he makes very great and successful efforts at brevity. The result is that for the 2700 verses of Manu, he requires only a little over a thousand. He often compresses two verses of Manu into one, e. g. Manu II. 243, 247-248 are equal to Yāj. I. 49, Manu III, 46-48 and 50 are concisely put in one verse by Yāj. (I. 79); vide also Manu IV. 7-8 and Yāj. I. 128 (contain almost same words also), Manu IV. 84-85 and Yāj. I. 141. In a few cases Manu and Yāj. convey the same meaning in one verse without compression, e. g. Manu III. 70 and Yāj. I. 102, Manu III. 119 and Yāj. I. 110, Manu VII. 171 and Yāj. I. 348, Manu VII. 205 and Yāj. I. 349. The correspondence of Yājñavalkya's words with the text of Manu is in most cases very close, so much so that one cannot help feeling that Yāj. had the Manusmṛti before him and purposely made an attempt to abridge the somewhat loose expressions of Manu. The passages set forth above as examples of compression will also serve as illustrations of this fact. The word Kāya (from Ka) is used by both in the sense of 'prājāpatya form of marriage' (Manu III. 38 and Yāj. I. 60); vide also Manu II. 109 and Yāj. I. 28, Manu III. 43-44 and Yāj. I. 62, Manu V. 26-27 and Yāj. I. 178-179, Manu VII. 56 and Yāj. I. 312 for further close agreement in phraseology. Yāj. adds some subjects which have either no counterpart in our Manu or which are only noticed in passing by Manu. The Manusmṛti contains nothing corresponding to the Vināyakaśānti and Grahaśānti of Yāj. (I. 271-308). Yāj. gives a detailed treatment of five kinds of ordeals (II. 95-113), while Manu makes only a cursory reference to the ordeals of fire and water (VIII. 114). Yāj.



contains considerable anatomical and medical matter ( III. 75-108 ), which is wanting in Manu. On the other hand there are some subjects on which Yāj. is silent though they are dealt with in detail by Manu. This is the case with the account of the origin of the world.

The whole of the Yājñavalkya-smṛti is written in the classical Anuṣṭubh metre. Though the author's great aim has been to be concise, his verses are hardly ever obscure. The style is flowing and direct. There are not many un-Pāṇinian expressions, though he employs 'pūjya' in I. 293 and 'dūṣya' in II. 296. In the latter case both Viśvarūpa and Aparārka avoid the fault by reading differently. The verse 'kulāni jātayaḥ śreṇyo' is ungrammatical ( Tri. ed. II. 34 ), as 'jāti', and 'śreṇi' must be in the accusative case. According to the Mit. Yājñavalkya addressed his words to Sāmaśravas and other sages ( vide com. on I. 1. 178 and 330-333 ). In this the Mit. is probably drawing upon the Br. Up. ( III. 1. 2 ) where Yāj. asks Sāmaśravas to take away the 1000 cows. The sages interpose ( vide III. 118, 129 ) as in Manu, while the great teacher is passing in review one topic after another. The teacher himself addresses his auditors ( as in I. 178 'śruṇudhvam' ).

It is said that the sages approached Yājñavalkya in Mithilā and requested him to impart to them the dharmas of the varṇas, āśramas and others. The contents of the work may be briefly summarised as follows :— Kāṇḍa I. fourteen *vidyās* ; twenty expounders of dharma, sources of dharma ; constitution of a *pariṣad*, the *samskāras* from Garbhādhāna to marriage, upanayana, its time and other details, every day duties of brahmacārī, persons fit to be taught, what things and actions a brahmacārī was to avoid, period of studenthood ; marriage, qualifications of girl to be married, limits of *sapinda* relationship, intercaste marriages ; the eight forms of marriage and the spiritual benefits therefrom, guardians for marriage, Kṣetraja son, grounds of supercession of wife, duties of wife ; principal and intermediate castes, duties of householder and keeping sacred domestic fire, the five great daily yajñas ; honouring a guest, madhuparka, grounds of precedence, rule of the road, privileges and duties of the four varṇas, ten principles of conduct common to all, means of subsistence of a householder, and solemn vedic sacrifices ; duties of *snātaka*, days of cessation from study ; rules

about prohibited and allowed food and drink ; rules about flesh-eating ; purifications of various materials, such as metal or wooden vessels ; gifts, who is fittest to accept them, who should accept gifts, rewards of gifts, gift of cow, rewards of other gifts, highest gift is knowledge ; śrāddha, proper time for it, proper persons to be invited at it, unfit persons, the number of Brāhmaṇas to be invited, procedure of śrāddha, various śrāddhas such as pārvaṇa, vṛddhi, ekoddiṣṭa ; sapṇḍikaraṇa ; what flesh to be offered at śrāddha, reward of offering śrāddhas ; propitiatory ceremonies as regards Vināyaka and the nine grahas ; rājadharmā, king's qualifications, ministers, *purohita*, royal edicts, king's duties of protection, administration of justice, taxation and expenditure, allotment of the day to various duties, constitution of maṇḍala, the four expedients, the six guṇas, fate and human effort, impartiality in punishment ; units of measure and weight, grades of fine ; Kāṇḍa II. members of hall of justice, judge, definition of vyavahārapada, rules of procedure, plaint, reply, taking security, indicia of a false party or witness, conflict of dharmasāstra and arthasāstra ; means of proof, documents, witnesses, possession ; title and possession, gradation of courts, force, fraud, minority and other grounds of invalidity, finding of goods ; treasure trove ; debts, rates of interest, debts of joint family, what debts of father son need not pay ; devolution of debts ; suretyship of three kinds, pledge ; deposit ; witnesses, their qualifications and disqualifications ; administering oaths, punishment for perjury ; documents ; ordeals of balance, water, fire, poison and holy water ; partition, time of it, wife's share on partition, partition after father's death, property not liable to partition, joint ownership of father and son ; twelve kinds of sons ; illegitimate son of śūdra, succession to a sonless man, re-union, exclusion ; husband's power over wife's *strīdhana* ; boundary disputes ; dispute between master and herdsman ; sale without ownership ; invalidity of gift, rescission of sale ; breach of contract of service ; slavery by force ; violation of conventions ; non-payment of wages ; gambling and prize fighting ; abuse, defamation and slander ; assault, hurt etc. ; sāhasa ; partnership ; theft ; adultery ; miscellaneous wrongs ; review of judgment ; Kāṇḍa III. cremation and burial ; offering of water to various deceased persons ; for whom no mourning was to be observed and no water to be offered ; periods of mourning for various persons ; rules for mourners ; impurity on birth ; instances of immediate purification on death or birth ; means of purification, such as time, fire, ritual,

mud etc ; rules of conduct and livelihood in distress ; rules for forest hermit ; rules for a *yati* ; how the individual soul is clothed in a body ; various stages of the foetus, number of bones in the body, the various organs such as liver, spleen etc. ; the number of arteries and veins ; reflection over ātman, use of music in the path of *mokṣa* ; how the originally pure ātman is born among impure surroundings ; how some sinners are born as various kinds of animals or inanimate things ; how *yogin* attains immortality ; three kinds of actions due to *sattva*, *rajas* and *tamas* ; means of *ātma-jñāna* ; the two paths, one to immortality and the other to heaven ; the various diseases from which sinners suffer ; purpose of *prāyaścittas* ; names of 21 hells ; the five mortal sins, and other acts similar to them ; *upapātakas* ; *prāyaścittas* for Brāhmaṇa murder or for killing other persons ; *prāyaścittas* for drinking wine, for other mortal and venial sins and for killing animals of various sorts ; greater or lesser expiation according to time, place, age, ability ; ostracising the non-conformist sinner ; secret expiations ; ten *yamas* and *niyamas* ; *Sāntapana*, *mahā-sāntapana*, *taptakṛcchra*, *parāka*, *cāndrāyaṇa* and other expiations ; rewards of reading this smṛti.

Besides the four vedas, Yāj. refers to the Vedāṅgas as six and enumerates fourteen vidyās ( four Vedas, six aṅgas, purāṇa, nyāya, Mīmāṃsā, dharmaśāstra ). He refers to the Āraṇyaka and Yoga-śāstra composed by himself. Āraṇyakas in general are spoken of in I. 145 and Śukriya Āraṇyaka in III. 309. The Upaniṣads are mentioned in III. 189, where purāṇas are mentioned in the plural. Itihāsas, Purāṇa, Vākavākya, and Nārāyaṇī gāthās are mentioned in I. 45 ( also I. 101 for purāṇa and itihāsa ). He enumerates at the commencement nineteen authors on *dharma* besides himself. But it is remarkable that in the body of the work not one individual author of a dharma-śāstra is mentioned by name. He speaks of *Ānvikṣikī* ( Metaphysics ) and *Daṇḍanīti* ( I. 311 ). He lays down the dictum that where dharmaśāstra and arthaśāstra conflict, the former shall prevail ( II. 21 ). He speaks of smṛtis in general ( II. 5 and I. 154 ). In III. 189 he speaks of sūtras and bhāṣyas. What works are intended it is most difficult to say ; the only extant bhāṣya which can be said with certainty to be older than the extant Yāj. smṛti is that of Patañjali. He refers to other writers on dharma in the word ' eke ' ( I. 36 ). The view referred to there occurs in Baud. Dh. S. 1. 2. 4.

Yājñavalkya agrees very closely with the Viṣṇudharmasūtra. What conclusions are to be drawn therefrom has been discussed above (see sec. 10). Similarly there is close correspondence between the Kauṭīliya and Yāj. If there is any borrowing at all, it must follow from the date above assigned to the Kauṭīliya that it is Yāj. who borrows. There are numerous passages in Yāj. that show remarkable agreement with the text of Manu. But there are several points on which Yāj. differs from Manu and shows in general a more advanced state of thought and feeling than the Manusmṛti. The following are the principal points wherein Yāj. differs from Manu. Manu seems to allow a Brāhmaṇa to marry a śūdra girl (III. 13), while Yāj. emphatically states it as his opinion that this is wrong (I. 59); Manu first describes the practice of *niyoga* and then severely condemns it (9. 59-68), while Yāj. does not condemn it (I. 68-69). Manu enumerates eighteen vyavahārapadas; Yāj. does not expressly enumerate them in one place, though he defines vyavahārapada and adds verses of a miscellaneous character (*prakīrṇaka*) in his section on vyavahāra. Manu is silent about the rights of inheritance of the widow of a sonless man and gives only a vaguely expressed order of succession, while Yāj. places the widow at the head of all heirs and enumerates several classes of heirs in a regular order. Manu condemns gambling outright (9. 224-226), while Yāj. brought it under state control and made it a source of revenue to the king (II. 200-203). There are several other matters which Yāj. treats at much greater length and more systematically than Manu, e. g. ordeals (as indicated above), means of proof in courts (Manu altogether ignoring documentary evidence, though he knew documents 8. 51-52), rules of procedure in courts (compare Manu 8. 53-56 with Yāj. II. 5-11 and 16-21), the doctrine of possession and prescription (Yāj. II. 24-29 and Manu 9. 44 and 54). All these points tend to show that the Yājñavalkya smṛti is much later than the extant Manusmṛti.

The Yājñavalkya-smṛti seems to have taken the section on Vināyakaśānti from the Mānavagr̥hya-sūtra (II. 14); verses 281-283 of Yāj. (I) occur in the Mānavagr̥hya II. 14, but in a different order.<sup>116</sup> The Mānavagr̥hya takes the Vināyakas to be four, while Yāj. says that there is a single Vināyaka, whose appellations are Mita. &c.

<sup>116</sup> अथातो विनायकान् व्याख्यास्यामः । शालकटकुटश्च कूष्माण्डराजपुत्रश्चोस्मितश्च (पुत्रश्च मितश्च १) देवयजनश्चेति । मानवगृह्य II. 14. 1-3; विनायकः कर्मविप्रसिद्धयर्थं विनियोजितः ।

The details of information about Vināyaka in Yāj. (I. 272-276) appear to be versified from the prose<sup>317</sup> of the M. Gr. S. The details of worship also and the *mantra* (Yāj. I. 291) are taken from the same work (*vide* M. Gr. S. II. 14. 30 for the *mantra*). At one time the section on Vināyakaśānti was thought to be a sure indication of the late date of Yāj. But since the discovery of the Mānavagr̥hya that position had to be given up. In the Baudhāyana-dharmasūtra (II. 5. 21) we have Vināyaka and his several appellations (in the *tarpaṇa*). Aparārka on Yāj. I. 275 quotes a long passage from the Baijavāpa gr̥hya which bears a very close correspondence in phraseology to the passage from the M. Gr. S. quoted above and which gives the names of the four Vināyakas as Mita, Saṁmita, Śalakaṭaṅkaṭa and Kūṣmāṇḍa-rājaputra.

The Yājñavalkya-smṛti stands in a very intimate relation to the white Yajurveda and the literature that clusters round it. Most of the *mantras* quoted (in part) or referred to by Yāj. occur in the Ṛgveda as well as in the Vājasaneyi-saṁhitā (e. g. in Yāj. I. 22, 24, 229, 230, 238, 239, 247). But there are a few *mantras* that do not occur in the Ṛgveda, but only in the Vājasaneyi-saṁhitā or other saṁhitās (e. g. 'yavosi' in Yāj. I. 230, which is Vāj. S. 5. 26, 'ye samānā in Yāj. I. 254 which is Vāj. S. 19. 45, 'imam deva' and 'udbudhyasva' in Yāj. I. 300 which are Vāj. S. 9. 40 and 15. 54, 'annāt pariśrutah' and 'kāṇḍāt' in Yāj. I. 301 which are Vāj. S. 19. 75 and 13. 20). Verses (Yāj. III. 191-197) are a paraphrase of certain passages of the Bṛhadāraṇyaka Upaniṣad, so much so that the very words of the latter are used throughout in the former, as the

---

...मितश्च संमितश्चैव तथा सालकटङ्कटौ । कूष्माण्डराजपुत्रश्च जपेत् स्वाहासमन्वितान् ।  
नामभिर्बलिमन्त्रैश्च नमस्कारसमन्वितैः ॥ याज्ञ. I. 267. 281-82 (Tri. ed.). The Mit.  
seems to have read; 'कटङ्कटौ । कूष्माण्डो राजपुत्रश्च.'

- 317 एतैरधिगतानामिमानि रूपाणि भवन्ति । लोष्टं मृद्राति । तृणानि छिनत्ति । अङ्गेषु लेखान् लिङ्गति । अपः स्वप्नं पश्यति । मुण्डान् पश्यति । जटिलान् पश्यति । काषायवाससः पश्यति । उग्रान् सुकरान् गर्दभान् दिवाकीर्त्यादीनन्याश्चाप्रयतान् स्वप्नान् पश्यति । अन्तरिक्षं क्रामति । अश्वानं व्रजन्मन्यते पृष्ठतो मे कश्चिदनुव्रजति । एतैः सलु विनायकै-राविष्टा राजपुत्रा लक्षणवन्तो राज्यं न लभन्ते । कन्याः पतिकामा लक्षणवत्यो भर्तृन् लभन्ते । ... रुषिकराणां रुषिरल्पफला भवति । मानवगृह II. 14. 3-21 (ed. by Knauer)

quotations given below will show.<sup>318</sup> Then again Yāj. very closely agrees with the Pāraskaragr̥hyasūtra as was pointed out by Dr. Stenzler in his introduction to the edition of Yāj. (1849, Berlin) and in the journal of the German Oriental Society (VII. 527). Viśvarūpa points out that Yāj. I. 142-143 are based upon Pāraskara. The *mantra* 'ayan̥ me vajrah' in Yāj. I. 135 (Trivandrum ed.) is given in Pāraskara-gr̥hya II. 7. 7. In the following also there is close verbal correspondence<sup>320</sup> between Yāj. and the P. Gr. S; Yāj. III. 1-2 and P. Gr. S. III. 10. 1, 5, 8-9 and 12; Yāj. III. 3 and P. Gr. S. III. 10. 16 and 19-20; Yāj. III. 4 and P. Gr. S. III. 10. 46-47; Yāj. III. 16 and P. Gr. S. III. 10. 26-27. Similarly the verses of Yāj. on śrāddha (I. 217-270) offer many points of contact with the śrāddha-kalpa of Kātyāyana edited by Dr. Caland (pp. 127-130 of his work 'Ahnencult &c.' From these facts Dr. Jolly concludes that Yājñavalkya's work goes back to a dharmasūtra of the White Yajurveda (R. u. S. p. 21). In another place Dr. Jolly hazards another conjecture based on the close correspondence between Yāj. and the Viṣṇudharmasūtra that he probably belonged to the Kāthaka school of the Black Yajurveda (Journal of Indian History, 1924, p. 7). Yāj. also shows great similarity to the Kauṭīliya and borrows the Vināyaka-śānti from

318 स ह्याश्रमेर्विजिज्ञास्यः समस्तैरेवमेव तु । द्रष्टव्यस्त्वथ मन्तव्यः श्रोतव्यश्च द्विजातिभिः ॥  
याज्ञ. III. 191; compare बृहदारण्यक II. 4. 5. and IV. 5. 6 'आत्मा वा अरे द्रष्टव्यः श्रोतव्यः &c.'; य एनमेवं विन्दन्ति ये चारण्यकमाश्रिताः । उपासते द्विजाः सत्यं श्रद्धया परया युताः ॥ क्रमात्ते संभवन्त्यर्चिरहः शुक्लं तथोत्तरम् । अयनं देवलोकं च सवितारं सवैद्युतम् ॥ ततस्तान् पुरुषोभ्येत्य मानसो ब्रह्मलौकिकात् । &c.  
याज्ञ. III. 192-194; compare बृहदारण्यक VI. 2. 15 ते य एवमेतद्विदुर्धे चामी अरण्ये श्रद्धा सत्यमुपासते तेर्चिरभिसंभवन्ति ... तान् वैद्युतान्पुरुषो मानस एत्य ब्रह्मलोकान् गमयति.' The next three verses of Yāj. summarise बृहदारण्यक VI. 2. 15 using the last words of the latter 'कीटाः पतङ्गा यदिदं दन्दथकम्'.

319 पौषमासस्य रोहिण्यामष्टकायामथापि वा । जलान्ते छन्दसां कुर्यादुत्सर्गं विधिवद् द्विजः ॥  
याज्ञ. I. 142; compare पारस्कर II. 12. 1-2. (Venkatesvara press ed.)  
'पौषस्य रोहिण्यां मध्यमायां वाष्टकायामध्यायानुत्सृजेरन् । उदकान्तं गत्वा &c.'

320 ०. ४-सप्तमाद् दशमाद्वापि ज्ञातयोभ्युपयन्त्यपः । अप नः शोशुचदधमनेन पितृदिद्वमुत्साः ॥  
याज्ञ. III. 3; 'सर्वे ज्ञातयोभ्यवयन्त्यासप्तमात्पुरुषाद्दशमाद्वा । ... सव्यस्यानामि-  
कषापनोत्थाप नः शोशुचदधमिति दक्षिणामुत्सा निमज्जन्ति ।' पारस्कर III. 10. 16  
and 19-20,

the Mānavagrhyasūtra. From these facts one may argue at least with as much logic and force as underlies Dr. Jolly's guess-work that Yāj. probably belonged to the Mānava school of the Black Yajurveda or to the school of Kauṭilya. If Yāj. knew his business as a writer on Dharmaśāstra, he must have consulted the works of his predecessors and his work is bound to show traces of that fact. One may conclude at the most that the author of the Yājñavalkya-smṛti may have possibly been a student of the White Yajurveda and so the *mantras* of the White Yajurveda and the Grhyasūtra of Pāraskara were far more familiar to him than the other Vedas, sūtras, smṛtis, and other works. No such conclusions that there was a dharmasūtra of the White Yajurveda and that the Yājñavalkya-smṛti was based thereon are warranted by the facts so far discovered.

For settling the date of Yāj. we need not consider the evidence after the 9th century. For in the first quarter of that century (as we shall see later on) Viśvarūpa wrote his extensive commentary on Yāj. That he was separated from Yāj. by many centuries follows from several considerations. Not only had numerous various readings arisen in the text of Yāj. when he wrote, but various interpretations of the same words and verses of Yāj. had arisen. For example, he gives several meanings of the words 'putronanyāśritadravyah' (in Yāj. II. 47), 'sāmudrāḥ' (II. 41); he gives different interpretations of I. 265, II. 160, II. 173 &c. He refers to the interpretations of his predecessors in several places by the word 'anye' (I. 3, 25, 155, 169; II. 21, 119, 121; III. 201, 209, 246 &c.). In several places he appears to be referring to two other interpretations than his own (vide on III. 250, the words 'kecittu' and 'anye tu' and the same words on III. 261 and 264). That Viśvarūpa had before him actual commentaries on Yāj. and was not merely giving scholastic interpretations started by himself is made very clear in several cases by his actually citing certain portions from those works. On I. 252 Viśvarūpa says 'others take from somewhere the following śloka (then the śloka is quoted), but this śloka is of no help, as its origin is not known'.<sup>321</sup> Similar words occur in the

<sup>321</sup> अन्ये तु कुतश्चिदागमस्येयं श्लोकं पठन्ति—'यः सपिण्डीकृतं प्रेतं पृथक्पिण्डेन योजयेत् । विधिघ्नस्तेन भवति पितृहा चोपजायते ॥ इति । अयं त्वस्पष्टमूलत्वादकिञ्चित्करः । विश्वरूप on या. I. 252.

comment<sup>322</sup> on Yāj. III. 222. On II. 193 he styles some predecessor as 'paṇḍitarmanya' and on III. 257 he ridicules a predecessor who regards the verse of Manu IV. 222 as an arthavāda by saying that that commentator wanted to show off that he knew the technical term arthavāda.<sup>323</sup> It is not unlikely that Viśvarūpa in this last passage refers to some ancient commentator of Manu such as Asahāya. In the *Prāyaścittamayūkha*,<sup>324</sup> Nilakaṇṭha (Benares edition of 1879) says that Śaṅkara in his *Bhāṣya* on *Brahmasūtra* (III. 4. 43) explained the application of Yāj. III. 226. Unfortunately in the printed editions of Śaṅkara I could not find this. But from the *Bhāmātī* where Yāj. III. 226 is explained, it is clear that the passage must have occurred in the text of Śaṅkara used by the *Bhāmātī*. Dr. Jolly lays great emphasis in assigning a late date to Yāj. on the fact that Kumārila, who cites Manu, Gautama, Āpastamba, Baudhāyana frequently, ignores the Yājñavalkya-smṛti altogether. But this silence of the great mīmāṃsaka can only mean that he did not assign the same pre-eminent and venerable position to Yāj. that he assigned to Manu, Gautama and others. Dr. Jolly himself is prepared to place Yāj. three or four centuries earlier than Kumārila. It will be shown hereafter that Nārada and Brhaspati cannot be placed later than 500 A. D. and may have flourished two or three centuries earlier still. On a comparison of their doctrines with those of Yāj. it will have to be conceded that they represent a far greater advance in juristic principles and exactitude than Yāj. So the latter cannot be placed later than the 3rd century A. D. As Yāj. is shown above to have followed the Manusmṛti and the Kauṭīliya his smṛti cannot be placed earlier than the first century B. C. We shall not be therefore far from the truth if we place his smṛti somewhere between the first century B. C. and the third century of the Christian era. In the *Laṅkāvatārasūtra* (ed. by B. Nanjio, 1923,

322 अन्ये तु कुतश्चिदागमस्येवं श्लोकं पठन्ति--रागाद् द्वेषात् प्रमादाद्वा स्वतः परत एव वा । यो हन्याद् ब्राह्मणं कश्चित् स सर्वो ब्रह्मज्ञा भवेत् ॥ इति । तस्माद्विज्ञातमूलत्वाद् विचार्यम् । विश्व० on या. III. 222,

323 अन्ये तु भुक्त्वातोऽन्यतमस्यान्नमित्येवमादीन्यर्थवादत्वेन व्याचक्षते । ... न चात्र किञ्चिदर्थवादसारूप्यमस्य स्यात् । अतोर्थवादो नाम वाक्यप्रकारोऽस्ति तमप्यहं जानामीत्येतावन्निमित्तमात्रायाः । इत्युपेक्षणीयम् । विश्व० on या. III. 257.

324 श्रीशङ्कराचार्यास्तु कामतोऽप्यवधार्यस्तु इत्यकारप्रश्लेषेणेदं याज्ञवल्क्यवचो बहिस्तुमवधार्यस्मृतेराचार्यावेति सूत्रे कृतमाश्रित्यनैष्ठिकब्रह्मचर्यादिपरम् ॥ प्रायश्चित्तम्, p. 7.



Kyoto) gāthas 814-816 are 'Kātyāyanah sūtrakartā yajñavalkastathaiva ca ... Valmiko Masurakṣaśca Kauṭilya Āśvalāyanah ! ... '. From the context it appears that the author of the smṛti is referred to as Yājñavalka.

Dr. Jolly ( R. u. S. p. 21 ) following Dr. Jacobi ( Z D M G 30, p. 306 ) thinks that Yāj. shows an acquaintance with Greek astrology. Dr. Jacobi's position amounts to this that the naming of the week days after the planets was established among the Greeks towards the end of the 2nd century A. D. and as the names of the week days and the arrangement of the planets in correspondence with them was borrowed by the Indians from the Greeks, no Indian work which enumerates the week days or arranges the planets in the well-known sequence ( of Sun, Moon, Mars &c. ) could have been composed before the third century after the Christ. As is very often the case with Western Sanskrit scholars in matters of Indian chronology, this grand generalisation is based upon very slender data. The premises are mere assumptions without hardly any evidence worth the name to support them. No one knows exactly when the week-days were named and who were the people that first employed the current names of the week-days. It is well-known that as far back as the days of Herodotus the Egyptians had a presiding deity for each day and that in the times of Julius Cæsar there were days of Saturn (*vide* I. A. vol. 14, p. 1, General Cunningham's article for the Indian origin of week-days ). At least from the third century B. C., as vouched for by the 13th edict of Aśoka, India was in close touch with Syria and Egypt, where Buddhist missionaries had been sent by Aśoka while Antiochus and Ptolemy ruled in the two countries respectively. Therefore, if Indians at all borrowed the week-days and the arrangement of planets from foreigners, there is nothing to prevent us from holding that they borrowed them from the Egyptians. The earliest dated Indian record wherein a week-day is mentioned is the Eran Inscription of 484 A. D. (Gupta Inscriptions p. 89) where we have " Suraguror divase. " It is to be noticed that Yāj. does not mention the week-days. In I. 296 he mentions the nine *grahas* in order as the Sun, the Moon, Mars ( the son of the earth ), Mercury ( the son of Soma ), Jupiter, Venus, Saturn, Rāhu, Ketu. No one can gainsay that at least the Sun, the Moon, Brhaspati and Venus were known to the R̥gvedic India. Brhaspati in the highest heaven is

spoken of in the R̥gveda<sup>325</sup> and the conjunction of Jupiter and Tīṣya ( constellation of Puṣya ) is spoken of in the Tai. Brāhmaṇa.<sup>326</sup> We know so very little of the ancient astronomical science in ancient India that one must think twice before dogmatising. Yāj. nowhere mentions the zodiacal signs ( rāsis ) and probably did not know them. Not only so, in his day the *nakṣatras* were still arranged from Kṛttikā to Bharanī as was the case in the Tai. S. IV. 4. 10. Vide Yāj. I. 268 ( Kṛttikādi bharanyantam ). We know from Varāhamihira that in the 5th century A. D. the signs of the zodiac and the arrangement of *Nakṣatras* from Aśvini to Revatī were established facts in all parts of India. Therefore Yāj. who uses the ancient arrangement of *Nakṣatras* cannot be placed so late as the 4th century A. D. When Yāj. ( I. 80 ) speaks of "susthe indau" we should not, following such commentaries as the Mit., connect the words with the signs of the zodiac or the houses of the horoscope. Viśvarūpa does not speak of *rāsis* in this connection, but of *Nakṣatras* only. From very ancient times certain *Nakṣatras* had come to be regarded as auspicious or suitable for particular acts. The Tai. <sup>327</sup>Br. directs that one should not finish a thing or begin to sacrifice on a *nakṣatra* with an evil name. The same Brāhmaṇa says that ploughing was to be begun on the Maitra asterism (Anurādhā) and consecration of fire on the Āditya *nakṣatra*. Even the R̥gveda speaks of auspicious days<sup>329</sup> and the Tai. Br. speaks of Deva-*nakṣatras* and Puṇyāhas, and says that a daughter should be given away in marriage on the Svāti *nakṣatra* if she was desired to be her husband's favourite.<sup>330</sup> Vide Baudhāyana Gṛhya ( I. 1 ) for the marriage *nakṣatras*; also Āp. Gr. S. II. 15. 12-14, Gobhila Gṛhya 4. 4. 28 and 2. 1. 1. Therefore, when Yāj. speaks of planets being badly placed ( I. 307 ), or of Vyatīpāta, Gajacchāyā and the passing

325 बृहस्पतिः प्रथमं जायेमानो मङ्गो ज्योतिषः परमे व्योमन् । ऋग्वेद 4. 50. 4.

326 बृहस्पतिः प्रथमं जायमानस्तिष्यं नक्षत्रमभिसंबभूव । तै. ब्रा. 3. 1. 1. 5.

327 तस्मादभ्यलीलनामश्चित्रे नावस्येन्न यजेत यथा पापाहे कुरुते तादृगेव तत् । तै. ब्रा. I. 5. 2. 6.

328 मैत्रेण रुचन्ते ... आदित्येन आदधते । तै. ब्रा. 1. 8. 4. 2.

329 स्तोतारं विप्रः सुदिनस्ये अह्नाम् । ऋग्वेद VII. 88. 4.

330 ग्राम्येष देवमक्षत्राणि तेषु कुर्वति यत्कारी स्यात् पुण्याह एव कुरुते । तै. ब्रा. I. 5. 2. 9;  
या कामयेत दुहितरं मिथा स्यादिति तां निष्ठायां दृष्यात् । तै. ब्रा. I. 5. 2. 3.

(saṅkrama) of the Sun (I. 218), we have no right to connect this with the *rāsis*. In III. 171 and 172 he speaks of only the conjunction of planets and of the passage (of them) through *tārās* and *nakṣatras*. The Baud. Dh. S. II. 5. 23 speaks of the nine *grahas* in the same order as that of Yāj. Therefore there is hardly any evidence to show that Yāj. knew more astrology than was current in the days of the Brāhmaṇas and the Gṛhyasūtras. Yāj. (in II. 240-241) speaks of the fine to be imposed on those who counterfeited “*nāṇakas*” (coins) and on those examiners of “*nāṇakas*” who falsely declared a good coin to be counterfeited and *vice versa*. Mr. Jayasval (Calcutta Weekly Notes, vol. 17, p. CLIX) says that *nāṇaka* is the gold coin of the Kushans bearing the picture of the Goddess Nanaia and that the Kushans did not rise to importance before 78 A. D. This would place Yāj. after 100 A. D. But it must be remembered that this connection between the Goddess Nanaia and the word “*nāṇaka*” is quite conjectural and that the chronology of the Kushans is far from being settled.

Yāj. speaks of the sight of yellow-robed people as an evil omen (I. 273), which is probably a reference to the Buddhists; though it has to be remembered that he prescribes old yellow (*kāṣāya*) robes for his seeker after *mokṣa* (III. 157). He speaks of the founding of monasteries of Brāhmaṇas learned in the Vedas (II. 185). The philosophical doctrines contained in the third section (verses 64-205) approach that phase of the Vedānta that was taught by Śaṅkara. *Vide* particularly III. 67, 69, 109, 119, 125, 140. He employs in elucidating the philosophy of ātman the well-known examples of *ghaṭākāśa* and of the reflection of the Sun in water (III. 144), of the various ornaments made from gold, of the spider spinning webs out of his own body (both in III. 147), of the actor representing various parts (III. 162). All these illustrations frequently occur in Śaṅkara's Śārīrakabhāṣya (e. g. *ghaṭākāśa* on II. 1. 14, spider on II. 1. 25). All these points, however, are of very little use in arriving at a definite age for the smṛti of Yāj. The foregoing discussion has established that Dr. Jolly's date (viz. 4th century A. D. in R. u. S., p. 21) is much later than the data warrant. There is nothing to prevent us from holding that the extant smṛti was composed during the first two centuries of the Christian era or even a little earlier.

Besides the Yājñavalkya-smṛti we have to reckon with three other works connected with the name of Yājñavalkya, viz. Vṛddha Yāj., Yoga-Yāj., and Bṛhad-Yāj. All these three works are comparatively ancient. Viśvarūpa quotes (vide note 219 above) two verses of Vṛddha-Yājñavalkya saying that many writers on dharma have been born and will be born and enumerating ten such writers. The Mit. and Aparārka quote Vṛddha-Yājñavalkya frequently. One quotation cited from Vṛddha-Yāj. by Mādhava refers to the means of proof in case of doubt whether there was a partition.<sup>331</sup> So Vṛddha-Yāj. wrote also on Vyavahāra. Most of the quotations occur in the prāyaścitta section. It is interesting to note that one of these quotations in Aparārka<sup>332</sup> regards the touch of Pārasikas as on the same level with that of Cāṇḍālas, Mlecchas and Bhīllas. The Dāyabhāga<sup>333</sup> says that Jitendriya cited the words of Bṛhad-Yājñavalkya (viz. "sodaro nānyamātṛjaḥ"). The Mit. cites Bṛhad-Yājñavalkya on prāyaścitta. So this also is a work that must be held to be earlier than 1000 A. D. Yāj. himself is styled Yogīśvara by the Mit. and other works, but Yoga-Yājñavalkya is a different work from the Yāj. smṛti and existed probably prior to the latter work. Yāj. (in III. 110) claims the Yogaśāstra to be his own work. So either Yāj. the author of the smṛti composed such a work or the author of the smṛti in order to glorify it claimed that he was the same as the author of a well-known Yogaśāstra ascribed to a Yājñavalkya. At all events Yoga-Yājñavalkya existed certainly much earlier than 800 A. D. Vācaspatimiśra in his commentary on the Yogasūtrabhāṣya quotes a half verse from Yogi-Yājñavalkya.<sup>334</sup> Vācaspati wrote his Nyāyasūcinibandha in 898 (of the Vikram era) i. e. 841-42 A. D. Aparārka quotes profusely from Yoga-Yājñavalkya. One of the quotations (on III. 198-201) is an Ārya

331 विभागधर्मसन्देहे बन्धुसाहच्यभिलेखितैः । विभागभाषना कार्या न भवेद् दैविकी क्रिया ॥  
पराशरमाधवीय III, part 2, p. 571; compare याज्ञ. II. 149.

332 चण्डालपुङ्गवसम्बन्धमिहपारसिकादिकम् । महापातकिनश्चैव स्पृष्ट्वा स्नायात्सचैलकम् ॥  
on याज्ञ. III. 29-30.

333 संसृष्टपदमेव वा सोदरमभिधत्ते । अत एव बृहयाज्ञवल्क्यवचनं सोदरो नाम्यमातृज इति  
जितेन्द्रियेण लिखितम् । दाधभाग p. 298 (ed. of 1829).

334 ननु हिरण्यगर्भो योगस्य वक्ता नान्यः पुरातनः — इति योगियाज्ञवल्क्यस्मृतेश्च कथं  
पतञ्जल्योगशास्त्रकर्तृत्वमित्याशङ्क्य &c. The words हिरण्यगर्भो &c. occur in  
the ms. of बृहद्योगियाज्ञवल्क्य XII. 5.

(on the duration of a mātrā<sup>335</sup>). The quotations refer to prāṇāyāma, Gāyatrī, bathing, tarpaṇa and jñāna. His position is that even a householder becomes *mukta* by performing his duties, by contemplating on *ātman* and by knowledge of the Vedānta, that the highest goal is reached by a combination of jñāna and *karma* and that the view that *mokṣa* results from knowledge alone is a sign of indolence.<sup>336</sup> The Parāśaramādhaviya quotes a verse from Yogi-Yāj. saying that only the Brāhmaṇas can pass through the four āśramas, the Kṣatriya through three (excluding the last), the Vaiśya through two and the Śūdra only through one (viz. that of householder).<sup>337</sup> Kullūka on Manu (3. 1) quotes the view of Yogi-Yāj. that Brahmacarya extended to twelve years or five for each of the four Vedas.<sup>338</sup>

In the Deccan College Collection there are two mss. of Yogi-Yājñavalkya (Nos. 91 and 388 of 1899-1915) in twelve chapters and about 495 verses. The colophon at the end of the first chapter in the latter ms. describes it in the style of the Bhagavadgītā.<sup>339</sup> Yājñavalkya is said to have learnt Yogaśāstra from Brahmā and expounds it to his wife Gārgī. The whole work deals with the eight āṅgas of *yoga*, their divisions and subdivisions. Out of the several quotations cited above from Yoga-Yāj. only one was found in this work. It contains a verse (I. 68 aṣṭau grāsā munḥ proktāḥ &c) which is practically the same as Baud. Dh. S. II. 7.

335 अङ्गुलिमोक्षत्रितयं जान्वोः परिमार्जनं वापि । तालत्रयमपि तज्ज्ञा मात्रासंज्ञं प्रशंसन्ति ॥

अपरार्क on याज्ञ. III. 198-201. This is उपगीति, a variety of आर्या. It occurs in the ms. of बृहयोगियाज्ञ. VIII. 12, where we read जान्वोः परिमार्जनमथापि । तत्कालत्रयमपि &c.

336 स्वकर्मणामनुष्ठानात्सम्यग्गात्मनिदर्शनात् । वेदान्तानां परिज्ञानाद् गृहस्थोपि विमुच्यते ॥  
quoted by अपरार्क on याज्ञ. III. 57. This occurs in बृहयोगियाज्ञ. (ms.) XI. 47; परिज्ञानाद्गृहेऽनुकृतेतदालस्यलक्षणम् । कायक्लेशभयाच्चैव कर्म नैच्छन्ति पण्डिताः । ज्ञानकर्मसमायोगात्परमाप्नोति पूरुषः । पृथग्भावो न सिद्ध्येत उभे तस्मात् समाश्रयेत् ॥  
quoted by अपरार्क on याज्ञ. III. 205; these two are बृहयोगि. IX. 34 and 28.

337 चत्वारो ब्राह्मणस्योक्तः आश्रमाः श्रुतिचोदिताः । क्षत्रियस्य त्रयः प्रोक्ता द्वावेको वैश्य-  
शूद्रयोः ॥ quoted in परा. मा. vol. I., part 2, p. 153. This is योगयाज्ञवल्क्य I. 30.

338 यदाह योगियाज्ञवल्क्यः 'प्रतिवेदं ब्रह्मचर्यं द्वादशाब्दानि पञ्च वा'.

339 इति श्रीयाज्ञवल्क्यगीतासूपनिषत्सु ब्रह्मविद्यायां योगशास्त्रे याज्ञवल्क्यगार्गीसंवादे प्रथमोऽध्यायः.

22 and another verse ( X. 19 ) which is a quotation from the Bhagavatgītā.<sup>340</sup> There is another ms. ( No. 354 of 1875-76 ) in the same collection called Brhad-Yogi-Yājñavalkya-smṛti in twelve chapters and about 930 verses. Yājñavalkya in Mithilā is asked by Janaka and the sages and then expounds the following subjects :— how *mantras* are to be studied in connection with metre, deity, sage and viniyoga, about *omkāra* or *praṇava* ; seven *Vyāhrtis* ; *Gāyatrī* ; *nyāsa* of *Gāyatrī* ; *sandhyopāsana* ; *snāna* ; *Japa* ; *prāṇāyāma* ; *dhyāna* ; *sūryopasthāna* ; eulogy of *yoga* ; eulogy of *Vedaśāstra*.

From the above it is clear that Yoga-Yājñavalkya and Brhad-yogi-Yājñavalkya are entirely different works and that the latter is comparatively an early work, as quotations from it are cited by Vācaspatimiśra (9th century) and Aparārka. The latter work contains numerous quotations from the Bhagavadgītā and the Manu-smṛti and a few from the Yājñavalkyasmṛti ( the verse about the 14 vidyāsthānas is the same in both ). So it must have been composed between 200 and 700 A. D.

There are many commentaries on the Yāj. smṛti. Out of these those of Viśvarūpa, Vijñāneśvara, Aparārka and Śūlapāṇi are the most famous. For these see sections 60, 70, 79 and 95 below. On account of the paramount importance of the Mit. in modern Hindu Law as administered by British Courts in the whole of India, the smṛti of Yāj. has indirectly become the guiding work for the whole of India and this position it richly deserves by its concise but clear statement of principles, its breadth of vision and its comparative impartiality towards the claims of both sexes and the different varṇas.

### 35. The Parāśara Smṛti

This work has been published several times, but the edition of Jivananda ( part II. pp. 1-52 ) and that in the Bombay Sanskrit Series with the voluminous gloss of the great Mādhava are the best known. In the following pages Jivananda's edition has been used.

The smṛti of Parāśara must have been an ancient one as Yāj. ( I. 4 ) mentions him among the ancient writers on dharma. But it is doubtful whether we possess the ancient smṛti of Parāśara. The extant smṛti is probably a recast of it as it mentions Yāj. in the first

---

<sup>340</sup> यं यं वापि स्मरन्मार्गं &c. योगशास्त्रवल्क्य X. 19.

chap. ( p. 2 ). The *Garuḍapurāṇa* in chap. 107 gives a summary in 39 verses of the *Parāśara-smṛti*. In doing so it takes parts of the latter and pieces them together. For example, verses 2-4 in the *Garuḍapurāṇa* ( chap. 107 ) are ‘śrutiḥ smṛtiḥ sadācāro yaḥ kaścīd vedakartṛkaḥ । vedāḥ smṛtāḥ brahmaṇādaḥ dharmā Manvadibhiḥ sadā ॥ dānam kaliyuge dharmāḥ kartāraṁ ca kalau tyajet । pāpa-kṛtyaṁ tu tatraiva śāpam phalati varṣataḥ ॥ ācārāt prāpnuyāt sarvaṁ ṣaṭ karmāṇi dine dine । sandhyā snānam japo homo devātithyādi-pūjanam ॥ ’. These are taken *verbatim* or with slight changes from the *Parāśara-smṛti* ; compare na kaścīd vedakartā ca vedasmartā caturmukhaḥ । śrutiḥ smṛtiḥ sadācārā nirṇetavyāś ca sarvadā । tathaiva dharmāṁ smarati Manuḥ kalpāntarāntare । tapaḥ paraṁ . . . dānam-ekaiḥ kalau yuge ॥ . . . tyajet-deśam kṛtayuge . . . kartāraṁ ca kalau yuge । . . . kṛte tū tatkaṣaṇāt śāpaḥ . . . kalau saṁvatsareṇa tu ॥ chap. I. verses 20-21, 23, 25, 27 and vide 39 for verse 4 of the *Garuḍa-purāṇa*. This establishes that the *Garuḍa* regarded the *Parāśara-smṛti* authoritative and ancient. There is another problem to be considered. *Kauṭilya* mentions six times the views of *Parāśara* or the *Parāśaras* on various aspects of politics and state administration. Therefore it appears that there was a work of *Parāśara* on politics, in which it is possible that *vyavahāra* also was dealt with.

The extant *Parāśarasmr̥ti* is divided into twelve chapters and contains according to the last verse but one 592 verses. It deals only with *ācāra* and *prāyaścitta*. *Mādhava* introduced his disquisition on *vyavahāra*, which forms about a fourth of his extensive gloss, in an indirect way by regarding *vyavahāra* as a part of the duties of *Kṣatriyas* on which the *Parāśarasmr̥ti* has something to say.<sup>341</sup>

The name *Parāśara* is an ancient one. In the *Tai. Āraṇyaka* ( I. 1. 3. 37 ) we have a *Vyāsa Parāśarya*. In the *Varṇśa* that occurs in the *Bṛhadāraṇyaka* we have a *Parāśarya*. The *Nirukta*

341 क्षत्रियो हि प्रजा रक्षन् शस्त्रपाणिः प्रचण्डवत् । विजित्य परसैन्यानि क्षितिं धर्मेण पालयेत् ॥ पराशर chap. I. p. 6. (B.S. Series); ‘अत एवाचारकाण्डे व्यवहाराणामन्तर्भावमभिप्रेत्य पराशरः पृथग्यवहारकाण्डमकृत्वा क्षितिं धर्मेण पालयेदिति सूचनमात्रं व्यवहारानां कृतवान् । परा. मा. p. 8.

gives an etymology of *Parāśara*.<sup>342</sup> Pāṇini attributes a *bhikṣusūtra* to *Parāśarya*.<sup>343</sup>

The introductory verses of the *smṛti* say that sages went to *Vyāsa* and requested him to instruct them in the *dharma*s and conduct beneficial to mankind in the *Kali* age and that the great *Vyāsa* took them to his father *Parāśara*, son of *Śakti*, in the *Badarikāśrama*, who then propounded the *dharma*s of the four *varṇas*. The first chapter recites the *smṛti*s then known (19 in all) and lays down that in the four ages of *Kṛta*, *Treta*, *Dvāpara*, and *Kali*, the *dharma*s proclaimed by *Manu*, *Gautama*, *Śaṅkha-Likhita* and *Parāśara* were respectively to be the guiding ones. The following are briefly the contents of the *Parāśara smṛti* :—

I. Introductory verses ; *Parāśara* imparts to the sages knowledge of *dharma* ; the *dharma*s of the four *yugas* ; differentiation of the four *yugas* from various points of view ; six daily duties, viz. *sandhyā*, bath, *japa*, *homa*, Vedic study, worship of gods, *Vaiśvadeva* and honouring guests, eulogy of honouring guests, the proper means of livelihood for *Kṣatriya*, *Vaiśya* and *Śūdra* ; II. duties of householder ; agriculture ; the five unconscious acts of injury to animal life ; III. purification from impurity due to birth and death ; IV. concerning suicide ; punishment for wife deserting her husband though poor, foolish or diseased ; definition and rules about *Kuṇḍa*, *Golaka*, *Parivitti*, and *Parivitta* ; remarriage of women ; rewards for chaste widows ; V. expiation for minor things (such as dog-bite) ; about a *Brāhmaṇa* who has consecrated fires dying on a journey or committing suicide ; VI. Expiation for killing various beasts and birds, for killing *Śūdras*, artisans, women, *Vaiśyas*, *Kṣatriyas*, sinful *Brāhmaṇas* ; eulogy of *Brāhmaṇas* ; VII. purifications of various articles (such as vessels of wood, metal &c) ; about a woman in her menses ; VIII. Expiations for killing cows and oxen unwittingly in various ways ; approaching a *pariṣad* for expiation, constitution of a *pariṣad* ; praise of learned *Brāhmaṇas* ; IX. proper thickness of sticks for beating cows and bulls ; expiations for using thicker sticks and injuries to them ; X. other expiations such as *cāndrāyaṇa* for intercourse with women with whom intercourse is forbidden ; the expiation called *Santapana* ; XI. expiation for partaking food from

<sup>342</sup> पराशीर्णस्य बसिष्ठस्य जज्ञे । निरुक्त VI. 30.

<sup>343</sup> पराशर्यशिलालिम्बा निक्षुण्टसूत्रयोः । पा. IV. 3. 110.



Cāṇḍālas &c. ; rules as to whose food may be taken and whose not ; purification of wells &c. when animals fall in them ; XII. bath prescribed after evil dreams, vomiting, shaving &c. ; expiations for drinking wine and nasty things through ignorance ; five kinds of bath ; when bath at night allowed ; what things should always be kept in the house or seen ; definition of the unit of ground called *gocarma* ; expiations for the deadly sins of *Brahmahatyā*, drinking liquor, theft of gold &c.

Parāśara contains several peculiar views. He speaks of only four sons (*aurasa*, *kṣetraja*, *datta* and *kṛtrima*) though he does not expressly negative a larger number (chap. 4 p. 14). He eulogises the practice of *Satī* (last two verses of chap. 4). The well-known verse of Nārada (*Strīpurīṣa-yoga* 97) “*naṣṭe mṛte &c.*” is read at the end as “*patir-anyo na vidyate*” (p. 15). There are a few verses in the *Indravajrā* metre (e. g. on pp. 11-12 and 36). The *Parāśarasmṛti* quotes the views of several writers on *dharma*. *Manu* is frequently cited in the words “*Manur-abravid.*” In the 7th chapter alone those words occur four times.<sup>344</sup> None of them corresponds exactly with any verse of the *Manusmṛti*. Yet *Manu* V. 133 may be compared with the first two. Besides these, in the 9th chapter *Manu*’s view is quoted that on killing an animal the guilty party should restore a similar one to the owner or its price.<sup>345</sup> In the 10th he says that according to *Manu* uncooked food, milk or oil brought from a *śūdra*’s house and used in cooking in a *Brāhmaṇa*’s house could be eaten by a *Brāhmaṇa*. This is similar to *Manu* IV. 223.<sup>346</sup> In the 12th chapter *Parāśara* cites the view of *Manu* that a *Brāhmaṇa* fed on food (cooked) from *śūdras* would become a vulture for twelve births, a pig for ten and a dog for seven.

<sup>344</sup> मार्जारमक्षिकाकीटमृदकृमिदुर्गुराः । मेध्यामेध्यं स्पृशन्त्येव नोच्छिष्टान्मनुरब्रवीत् ॥  
There are two more ending with नोच्छिष्टं ... ब्रवीत्. प्रभासादीनि तीर्थानि

गङ्गायाः सरितस्तथा । विप्रस्य दक्षिणे कर्णे सानिध्यं मनुरब्रवीत् ॥ पराशर chap. 7 ;  
compare बौ. ध. सू. I. 4. 2. for the last.

<sup>345</sup> प्रमापणे प्राणभृतां दद्यात्तत्प्रतिरूपकम् । तस्यानुरूपं मूल्यं वा दद्यादित्यब्रवीन्मनुः ॥  
पराशर 9th chap.

<sup>346</sup> शुष्कान्नं गोरसं लेहं शुद्धवेश्मन आगतम् । पक्वं विप्रगृहे पृतं भोज्यं तन्मनुरब्रवीत् ॥  
पराशर 10th chap. ; नायाच्छूद्रस्य पक्कान्नं विद्वानश्राद्धिनो द्विजः । आददीताममे-  
वास्माद्वुत्सावेकरात्रिकम् ॥ मनु. IV .223.

There is nothing corresponding to this in Manu. In the 9th Manu is spoken of as one who knows all śāstras.<sup>347</sup> The first verse of the 6th chapter says that Manu deals at length with expiation for killing animals.<sup>348</sup> This is probably a reference to Manu XI. 131-141. Numerous verses in the Parāśara-smṛti are word for word the same as those of the Manusmṛti. For example, Manu I. 85-86 occur in the first chapter of Parāśara, Manu V. 160 (about a widow remaining chaste) occurs with slight variations in the 4th; Manu XII. 114-115 (about *pariṣad*) occur in the 8th chap. (p. 29); Manu XI. 212 (about the definition of *Sāntapana*) is the same as Parāśara (10th chap. p. 40). Several verses are common to Baudhāyana and Parāśara, e. g. Baud. Dh. S. I. 1. 8, 11, 14 occur in the eighth chapter of Parāśara (pp. 29, 30). The verse “na nārikelair na ca śaṇabālair” occurring in Parāśara (9th chap. p. 35) is quoted as Vasiṣṭha’s by Haradatta on Gautama (22. 18). Parāśara is mentioned by name several times (chap. III. 2, p. 8, chap. VI. 1. p. 18 and p. 23, chap. VII. 1. p. 24, chap. X. 12. p. 38). Uśanas is cited on p. 49 (chap. 12), Prajāpati (in IV. 3. p. 13), Śaṅkha (chap. 4 p. 15). Veda, Vedāṅgas, dharmaśāstras and smṛtis are spoken of on p. 23 (6th chap.). In the 11th chap. Parāśara refers to several Vedic *mantras*, most of which occur in the Ṛgveda, but two of them, “tejosi śukram” and “devasya tvā” are not found in the Ṛgveda, but in the Vāj. S. (22. 1 and 1. 24 respectively). Parāśara appears to have been a practical man. He exhorts his readers to save their bodies first in invasions, journeys, diseases, calamities and then care for dharma. He recommends the non-observance of rules of purity in times of difficulty and adherence to the strict rules of dharma when one is at ease.<sup>349</sup>

The Mit., Aparārka, Smṛticandrikā, Hemādri and other later works quote Parāśara very frequently. Most of these are found in the extant Parāśarasamṛti. For example, vide pp. 1169, 1177, 1180, 1191 &c. of Aparārka, all of which are traced in Parāśara pp. 42, 43, 42 and 16 respectively. Viśvarūpa quotes Parāśara several times

347 मनुना चैवमंकेन सर्वशास्त्राणि जानता । पराशर 9th.

348 अतः परं प्रवक्ष्यामि प्राणिहत्यासु निष्कृतिम् । पराशरेण पूर्वोक्ता मन्वर्थेऽपि च विस्तृताम् ॥

349 देशभङ्गे प्रवासे वा व्याधिषु व्यसनेष्वपि । रक्षेदेव स्वदेहादि पश्चाद्धर्मं समाचरेत् ॥; आपत्काले तु संप्राप्ते शौचाचारं न चिन्तयेत् । स्वयं समुद्धरेत् पश्चात् स्वस्थो धर्मं समाचरेत् ॥ 7th chap., last three verses.

and these quotations can be verified ; e. g. on Yāj. III. 16 the verse “ anātham ” ascribed to Parāśara is found in Parāśara chap. III p. 10 ; on Yāj. III. 257 ten verses are cited by Viśvarūpa from Parāśara which occur in Parāśara with considerable variations (chap. VII. pp. 20-21) ; on Yāj. III. 262 the verse “ gavām bandhana ” is cited from Parāśara, which is the first verse of the 8th chapter. Therefore it is quite clear that in the first half of the 9th century the Parāśarasmr̥ti that we have now was considered to be authoritative and the work of an ancient sage. It seems to have known a work of Manu, as seen above. Therefore it must be assigned to some period between the first and the 5th century of our era. In the same direction points the fact that the Garuḍapurāṇa ( chap. 107 ) seems to have known the introductory verses of Parāśara and as shown above ( p. 191 ) combines passages of Parāśara in a summary of its teachings.<sup>350</sup> The Viṣṇu-dharmottara which is frequently quoted by Aparārka and other later works cites verses that are borrowed from Parāśara. For example, chap. 75. 1 of the former is the same as a verse of Parāśara.<sup>351</sup>

There is an extensive work called Bṛhat-Parāśara-saṁhitā (published by Jivananda, part II. pp. 53-309). It is divided into 12 chapters and the last verse says that it contains 3300 verses and that Suvrata proclaimed the śāstra imparted by Parāśara. The introductory verses contain the same story as that in the Parāśara-smṛti and many of the verses in the first chapter of the two works ( such as those about the 19 writers on dharma &c. ) are almost the same in both. The total of verses in the printed work comes to about 3000 and not 3300. It appears that the work is a recast of the Parāśarasmr̥ti made by Suvrata. The subjects of the twelve chapters are :—I. Introductory, the proper sphere of Āryas ; summary of contents ; II. Disquisition on the 6 daily *karmas*, sandhyā, bath, *japa*, worship of gods, Vaiśvadeva and honouring guests ; Gāyatrī ; the dharmas of the *Varṇas* ; III. duties and manners of a householder ; agriculture, honour to cows ; IV. forms of marriage ; duties of wives ; Jātakarma and other rites ; gifts ; proper persons to

<sup>350</sup> पराशरोक्तवीद् व्यासं धर्मं वर्णाश्रमादिकम् । कल्पे कल्पे क्षयोत्पत्त्या क्षयन्ते तु प्रजा-  
दयः ॥ गरुडपुराण 107. 1. ( Venkatesvar Press ed. ).

<sup>351</sup> अनार्थं ब्राह्मणं प्रेतं ये वहन्ति द्विजातयः । पदे पदे ब्रह्मफलमाप्तुर्ब्रह्मभक्तिं ते ॥  
पराशर chap. 3. p. 12.

receive gifts ; V. concerning śrāddhas ; VI. impurity on birth and death ; prāyaścittas for various acts ; VII. cāndrāyana and other penances ; VIII. gifts ; IX. rites for propitiating Gaṇeśa and the planets, Rudra &c ; X Rājadharmas ; dharmas of forest hermit and yāti ; XI. the different varieties of Brahmachārin, householder, forest hermit and yāti ; XII. prāṇayāma and other āṅgas of yoga.

This Bṛhat-Parāśara contains a considerable number of verses mostly in the Indravajrā metre and a few in the Vasantatilakā ( e. g. p. 134 ).

The Bṛhat-Parāśara appears to be a late work. It is a recast of the Parāśara-smṛti. It contains the Vināyakaśānti as elaborated by Yājñavalkya, since it speaks of only one Vināyaka (9th chap. p. 247) and not of four as in M. Gr. S. On p. 249 it quotes Yāj. I. 285 ( about the names of Vināyaka ) with the readings found in the Mit. It speaks of the rāsis ( p. 244 ). It is not quoted by Viśvarūpa, the Mit. or Aparārka. It is mentioned in Bhaṭṭoji's comment on the Caturvīṃśatimata ( p. 138 ) and by Nandapaṇḍita in the Dattakamīmāṃsā, which quotes a verse ( Bṛhat-Parāśara p. 153 ).<sup>352</sup>

A Vṛddha-Parāśara is quoted by Aparārka ( on Yāj. II. 318 ) immediately after Parāśara and as holding a different view. Mādhava also quotes a Vṛddha-Parāśara ( Parāśara-Mādhaviya vol. 1, part 1, p. 230 ). This seems to be a different work from the Parāśara-smṛti and the Bṛhat-Parāśara. Hemādri ( Carturvarga. vol. III, part 2, p. 48 ) and Bhaṭṭoji in his gloss on Caturvīṃśatimata ( p. 138 ) quote a Jyotiḥ-Parāśara.

### 36. The Nārada-smṛti

There are two versions of Nārada on Vyavahāra, a smaller and a larger one. The smaller version was translated by Dr. Jolly in 1876 ( Trübner & Co., London ). The text of the longer version was published by the same scholar in the Bibliotheca Indica series (1885) and was translated by him in the Sacred Books of the East Series ( vol. 33 ). The edition of the text is accompanied up to verse 21 of the 5th title ' abhyupetyāśusrūṣā ' by extracts from the commentary of Asahāya as revised by Kalyāṇabhaṭṭa, who was encouraged in the task of revision by Keśavabhaṭṭa.

<sup>352</sup> अपुत्रस्य पितृव्यस्य तत्पुत्रो भ्रातृजो भवेत् । स एव तस्य कुर्वीत श्राद्धं पिण्डोदक-  
क्रियाम् ॥ दत्तकमीमांसा p. 36.

From verse 22 of the same title the printed text is the same as the smaller version. A verse quoted as Nārada's by Kṣīrasvāmin is not found in the larger version but is found in the smaller version.<sup>353</sup> An ancient Ms. of Nārada from Nepal dated 1407 A. D. contains two additional chapters on theft and ordeals. Dr. Jolly includes the first as an appendix and omits that on ordeals on the ground that it is not authentic. One of the colophons of the Nepalese Ms. describes it as 'iti Mānava-dharmaśāstre Nāradaprokṭāyaṁ saṁhita-yām &c' This corroborates what was said above ( pp. 149, 156 ) as to the close connection between Manu and Nārada.

Nārada is not mentioned by Yājñavalkya in the list of ancient writers on dharma, nor does Parāśara mention him. Viśvarūpa however quotes a verse of Vṛddha-Yājñavalkya ( on Yāj. I. 4-5 ), where Nārada is the first among ten expounders of dharma enumerated therein ( vide note 219 ).

The printed Nārada contains three introductory chapters on the principles of judicial procedure ( Vyavahāra-māṛka ) and on the judicial assembly ( sabhā ). Then the following titles of law are dealt with one after another :—ṛṇādāna ( recovery of debts ), upanidhi ( deposit, lending, bailment ), saṁbhūya-samutthāna ( partnership ), dattāpradānika ( gifts and resumption thereof ), abhyupetya-aśusrūṣā ( breach of contract of service ), vetanasya-anapākarma ( non-payment of wages ), asvāmivikraya ( sale without ownership ), vikriyāsaṁpradāna ( non-delivery after sale ), kritānuśaya ( rescission of purchase ), samayasyānapākarma ( violation of conventions of corporations, guilds &c. ), sīmābandha ( settlement of boundaries ); strīpuṁsayoga ( marital relation ); dāyabhāga ( partition and inheritance ); sāhasa ( offences in which force is the principal element ) such as homicide, robbery, rape &c. ; vākpāruṣya ( defamation and abuse ) and daṇḍapāruṣya ( hurt of various kinds ); prakīṛṇaka ( miscellaneous wrongs ). The appendix deals with theft, though a few remarks are made on that topic under the title of ' sāhasa. '

It will be noticed that Nārada follows the Manusmṛiti to a considerable extent in the nomenclature and the arrangement of the

<sup>353</sup> क्षीरस्वामी on the word वृद्धल in अमरकोश quotes the verse वृद्धो हि मगधान्धर्म-  
स्तस्य यः कुरुते लब्धम् । which is मनु 8. 16 and श्रान्तिपर्व 9. 15.

eighteen titles. Some of the titles are differently named by Nārada, e. g. he speaks of upanidhi, while Manu employs the word *nikṣepa*. Nārada seems to have included the *svāmipālavivāda* of Manu in *vetanasya-anapākarma*. He makes one title of *dyūta* and *samāhvaya*. Nārada includes *strisaṃgrahaṇa* under *sāhasa* and adds three titles, viz. *abhyupetya-aśuśrūṣā*, *vikriyāsampradāna* and *prakīrṇaka*. The *smṛticandrikā* expressly<sup>354</sup> says that it follows the work of Nārada in preference to that of Manu as regards the nomenclature and sequence of the titles of law. Nārada follows Manu in speaking of witnesses in the section on *ṛṇādāna* and in treating of theft after the eighteen titles have been dealt with ( vide Manu IX. 256 ff. ).

The printed Nārada contains 1028 verses (including 61 on theft in the appendix). About seven hundred of these verses occur in various *nibandhas* as quotations. Up to the 21st verse of the section '*abhyupetyaśuśrūṣā*' the commentary of Asahāya furnishes a valuable check for the authenticity of the text. For the remaining portion, there are important data as to its authenticity, sequence and readings. Viśvarūpa, who belongs to the first half of the 9th century, quotes about fifty verses of Nārada (generally by name). The text that he had before him was essentially the same as that of the printed edition, except in a very few cases. Out of the seven verses of Nārada on '*samayasya-anapākarma*' Viśvarūpa quotes five (on Yāj. II. 190 and 196) and expressly states that Nārada wound up his chapter on that topic with the verse '*doṣavat karaṇam &c.*' as the printed text does. On Yāj. II. 226 Viśvarūpa distinctly says that the verse '*yameva hyativarteran*' &c. is followed immediately by '*malā hyete manuṣyeṣu*'. This is the case with the printed text also ( *dyūtasamāhvaya* verses 13-14). On Yāj. III. 252 Viśvarūpa quotes a verse of Nārada about the three kinds of wealth, *śukla*, *śabala* and *kṛṣṇa*, which does not occur in that form in Nārada, though the latter contains similar dicta.<sup>355</sup> Viśvarūpa contains no quotation from Nārada on the topics of *ācāra* or *prāyaścitta*. The same is the case with *Medhātithi* and the *Mitākṣarā*. *Medhātithi* somewhat inaccurately summarises the

354 नारदीयोद्वेशक्रमानुसारिणश्च वयमित्यनवद्यमिहाभिधानम् ।

355 शुक्लं च शबलं चैव कृष्णं च त्रिविधं धनम् । शुक्लं न्यायार्जितं धर्म्यमितरद् व्यावहारिकम् ॥ ; तत्पुनस्तत्रिविधं ज्ञेयं शुक्लं शबलमेव च । कृष्णं च तस्य विज्ञेयाः प्रभेदाः सप्तधा पृथक् ॥ ( नारदः, ऋणादान 44 ).

the introductory words (in prose) of Nārada (vide note 269 above). Medhātithi frequently quotes Nārada particularly from the sections on ṛṇādāna (vide on Manu 8. 47, 155, 149) and dāyabhāga (on Manu 8, 28, 29, and 207, 209, and 143). On Manu 8, 349 he quotes Nārada on partnership (verse 10), on 8. 216 he quotes Nārada (vetanasya-anapākarma verse 5). In some cases Medhātithi cites Nārada's verses without naming him e. g. on Manu 9. 76 he quotes the well-known verse 'nashte mṛte pravrajite &c.' (Nārada on marital relation, verse 97) as 'smṛtyantara'. It was shown above (p. 172) that the vyavahāra section of the Agnipurāṇa dates from about 900 A. D. Chap. 253 of the Agnipurāṇa contains thirty verses of the extant Nārada-smṛti, viz. Agni 253. 1b-9a = Nārada (vyavahāra-mātrkā chap. I. 8-15); Agni 253. 9b-12 = Nārada (vyavahāra-mātrkā chap. I. 26-29a); Agni 253. 13-30 are the verses defining the eighteen titles from ṛṇādāna to prakīrṇaha contained in Nārada and occur in the same order in both. The readings preserved in the Agnipurāṇa deserve some discussion. Agni (253. 3-4) reads 'dharmaś ca vyavahāraś ca ... uttaraḥ pūrva-sādhakaḥ', while Nārada has 'pūrvabādhakaḥ'. Agni reads 'caritraṁ saṁgrāhe pūṁsāṁ rājājñāyāṁ tu sādhanam' (253. 5), while Nārada has 'caritraṁ pustakaraṇe rājājñāyāṁ tu śāsanam'. Agni (253. 15) reads 'dattvādravyaṁ ca samyag-yah', while Nārada (dattāpradānika 1) reads 'dattvā dravyamasamyag-yah'. The Agni (253. 11) reads 'Śaṅkā sadbhistu saṁsargāt tattvaṁ ṣoḍhābhidasānāt' and avoids the rare word 'hoḍhābhi-' in Nārada 'Śaṅkāsatām tu saṁsargāt tattvaṁ hoḍhābhidasānāt' (Vyavahāramātrkā I. 27). For Nārada's 'akṣabradhnaśalākādyair &c.' (dyūtasamāhvaya I) Agni reads 'Akṣavajra &c.' (253. 29). The Mit. (on Yāj. II. 199) and Vir. (p. 718) follow printed Nārada in the last case and also in the other cases. In the Smṛti-candrikā, Hemādri, Parāśaramādhaviya and other later *nibandhas* numerous verses of Nārada are quoted on topics of ācāra, śrāddha, prāyaścitta. For example, Hemādri (caturvarga vol. III. part 2, pp. 159, 183, 185, 223, 235) quotes several verses of Nārada on Ekādaśī and a verse of Nārada about the astrological *yoga* called padmaka. The Smṛticandrikā (I. pp. 198-199) quotes 26 verses on the worship of Nārāyaṇa, the last of which is the well known verse 'dhyeyaḥ sadā savitrīmaṇḍala-madhyavartī &c.' and the same work (on śrāddha p. 354) quotes a verse of Nārada in which Sunday and Saṁkrānti are mentioned. The question arises whether

these quotations of Nārada on ācāra and prāyaścitta and allied topics are the work of the same Nārada that wrote on Vyavahāra. From the fact that early writers like Viśvarūpa, Medhātithi and Vijñāneśvara do not contain a single quotation of Nārada on topics other than that of vyavahāra, it appears probable that the quotations on ācāra and prāyaścitta belong to a later date than the Nārada-smṛti on vyavahāra and either did not exist in the days of Viśvarūpa and Medhātithi or had not attained canonical authority in those days. There is in the India Office Library a ms. of Nārada-smṛti in three chapters and 322 verses dealing exclusively with ācāra and prāyaścitta (vide Jolly's Introduction p. 5 to edition of text).

The Nārada-smṛti, excluding the introductory passage in prose about the successive abridgments of the original work of Manu by Nārada, Mārkaṇḍeya and Sumati Bhārgava, is written in the śloka metre except in the case of two verses (verse 38 of the 2nd chap. of vyavahāra-mātrkā and the last verse of the chapter on sabhā). Nārada himself is mentioned by name in connection with the ordeals (ṛṇādāna verse 253).<sup>355a</sup> The first person also occurs in 'ataḥ param pravakṣyāmi' (ṛṇādāna 343). Ācāryas are cited in 'dattāpradānika' (verse 5). Dharmasāstra and arthasāstra are mentioned (vyavahāramātrkā, chap. I, 37 and 39) and Nārada lays down the rule as in Yāj. (II. 21) that in a conflict between the two the former should furnish the rule of conduct.<sup>356</sup> Nārada refers to Vasiṣṭha's rule about interest (ṛṇādāna 99). Two verses are quoted from a Purāṇa.<sup>357</sup> Manu is named in several places (ṛṇādāna verses 250, 251, 326).<sup>358</sup> The first passage about Manu is quoted by Viśvarūpa on Yaj. (II. 98) and corresponds closely with the teaching of Manu (8. 113). But the other passages

355a सन्दिग्धेर्धेभियुक्तानां विशुद्ध्यर्थं दुरात्मनाम् । प्रोक्तानि नारदेनेह सत्यनृतविशुद्ध्ये ॥

356 यत्र विप्रतिपत्तिः स्याद्धर्मशास्त्रार्थशास्त्रयोः । अर्थशास्त्रोक्तमुत्सृज्य धर्मशास्त्रोक्तमाचरेत् ॥

357 पुराणोक्तौ द्वौ श्लोको भवतः । यः परार्थे ग्रहिणुयात्स्वां वाचं पुरुषाधमः । आत्मार्थे किं न कुर्यात्स पापो नरकनिर्भयः ॥ वाच्यार्था नियताः सर्वे बाहू मूला वाग्बिनिश्चिताः । यो हि तां स्तेनयेद्वाचं स सर्वरतेयकृन्त्ररः ॥ नारद ( ऋणादान 227-228 ).

358 सत्यं बाह्वनशास्त्राणि गोधीजकनकादि च । ...इत्येते शपथाः प्रोक्ता मनुना स्वल्प-कारणे । ऋणादान 248, 250; देवं पञ्चविधं ज्ञेयमित्याह भगवान्मनुः । ऋणादान 251, छायानिवेशितो रक्ष्यो दिनशेषमभोजनः । विषवेगङ्गमातीतः शुद्धोऽसौ मनुश्चपति ॥ ऋणादान 326.



crediting Manu with dividing ordeals into five kinds and giving his view about poison ordeal have no corresponding passage in the extant Manu. Therefore Nārada had a version of Manu before him that was somewhat different in certain respects from our Manu or Nārada may be referring to Vṛddha or Bṛhat Manu. Besides this there is one remarkable fact to be noted about the relation of Manu and Nārada. There are about 50 verses that are common to Manu and Nārada. Manu 8. 12-14 and 18-19 are Nārada (sabhā, verses 8-10 and 12-13 in a different order), Manu 8. 140-141 = N. (ṛṇādāna 99-100), Manu 8. 148-149 = N. (ṛṇādāna 80-81), M. 8. 143 = N. (r. 129, M. 8. 64 = N. (r. 177), M. 8. 72 = N. (r. 189), M. 8. 93 and 113 = N. (r. 199, 201), M. 98-99 = N. (r. 208, 209 and Udyogaparva 35.33-34), M. 8. 89 = N. (r. 225), M. 8. 186-187, 189, 191 = N. (upanidhi 10-13), M. 8. 232-233, 235 = N. (vetānasya-anapākarma 14-16 in a different order), M. 9. 47 = N. (marital relation, verse 28), M. 8. 224-225 = N. (marital relation, 33-34), M. 9. 357-358 = N. (marital relation, 65-66 in reverse order), M. 9. 3 = N. (dāyabhāga 31), M. 9. 216 = N. (dāyabhāga 44), M. 8. 267-269 = N. (vākpāruṣya 15-17), M. 9. 270-272 = N. (vākpāruṣya 22-24), M. 8. 281-284 = N. (daṇḍa-pāruṣya 26-29), M. 4. 87 = N. (prakīrṇaka 44).

Nārada (ṛṇādāna 158) 'śrotiṃyās-tāpasā vṛddhā ye ca pravrajitā narāḥ | asākṣinas-te vacanān nātra heturudāhṛtaḥ' has probably Manu 8. 65 in view where we read 'na sākṣī . . . na śrotiyo na līngastho na saṅgebhya vinirgataḥ'.

Besides these there are several cases where Nārada closely agrees with Manu though the verses are not identical, e. g. Nārada (sāhasa 19) may be compared with Manu 9. 271 and Nārada (appendix on theft, verses 1-4) may be compared with Manu (9. 256-260). These facts establish that Nārada is based on a version of Manu that was essentially the same as the extant text of Manu, though there was some difference here and there. Nārada contains several verses that occur in the Mahābhārata. For example, Śānti 111. 66 = N. (vyavahāra-mātrkā 72),<sup>359</sup> Udyoga 35. 58 = N. (sabhā, verse 18), Udyoga 35. 31-32 = N. (r. 202-203). There are several cases where the text of Kauṭilya agrees with

<sup>359</sup> तल्लब्ध इश्यते व्योम सद्योतो इव्यवाहिव । न तल्लं विद्यते व्योम्नि न सद्योते हुताशनः ॥

Nārada.<sup>360</sup> In some of these cases the agreement is almost word for word.<sup>361</sup>

Though Nārada is based on Manu, he differs in several essential matters from Manu. We have seen the difference between them in the nomenclature of the titles of law. Manu only casually mentions the ordeals of fire and water ( 8. 114 ), while Nārada enumerates five kinds of ordeals, describes them at length and adds two more viz. *tanḍula-bhākṣaṇa* and *taptamāṣa* ( ṛṇādāna, verses 259-348 ). He allows *Niyoga* ( marital relation, verses 80-88 ), while Manu strongly condemns it. He allows remarriage of women ( Nārada, marital relation, 97 ), while Manu is against it. Manu mentions seven kinds of slaves ( 8. 415 ), while Nārada raises their number to fifteen ( *abhupetyāśuśrūṣā*, verses 26-28 ); Manu condemns gambling outright ( 9. 221-228 ), while Nārada allows it under state control and as a source of revenue ; Nārada is further far more systematic than Manu and is full of divisions and subdivisions. For example, he divides property into three kinds, each of which is again subdivided into seven varieties ( ṛṇādāna 44-47 ); Nārada divides the law of gift into four sections, which are further subdivided into 32 ; he subdivides the eighteen titles into 132 ( *vyavahāra-mātrkā* I. 25 ).

There are a few points which are almost peculiar to Nārada, such as the fourteen kinds of impotent persons (*striṇṇasayoga* 11-13), the three kinds of *punarbbhas* and four kinds of *svairiṇis* ( *ibid.* verses 45-52 ).

Nārada is probably later than Yājñavalkya. Yāj. knows only five kinds of ordeals, while Nārada knows seven and the former's treatment of them is not so exhaustive as Nārada's. The rules of judicial procedure in Nārada are more systematic and exhaustive than those of Yāj. Nārada contains more definitions than Yāj. In some respects however Nārada is more conservative than Yāj. For example, Nārada nowhere recognises the rights of the widow to

---

<sup>360</sup> Compare कौटिल्य, धर्मस्थीय, chap. I, verses at the end with नारद, व्यवहार-मातृका 1st chap., verses 2, 10-11, 39-40.

<sup>361</sup> धर्मश्च व्यवहारश्च चरित्रं राजशासनम् । चतुष्पाद् व्यवहारोयमुत्तरः पूर्वबाधकः ॥ तत्र सत्ये स्थितो धर्मो व्यवहारस्तु साक्षिषु । चरित्रं पुस्तकरणे राजाज्ञायां तु शासनम् ॥ नारद, व्यवहारमातृका I. 10-11 ; the first half in each verse is the same in कौटिल्य.

succeed to her deceased husband as Yāj. does; Nārada gives no rules about the succession of *gotrajas* and *bandhus* as Yāj. does. In a few respects Nārada agrees with the views of Manu instead of with Yāj., such as allowing a Brāhmaṇa to marry a śūdra woman. Nārada regards sexual intercourse with a pravrajitā (female ascetic) as a mortal sin (*stripuṃsayoga* 74-75), while both Manu (8. 363) and Yāj. (II. 293) treat it lightly. Taking all these things into consideration it may be said that Nārada flourished nearly at the same time as or somewhat later than Yāj.

Nārada contains several rare words such as “hoḍha” (in *vyavahāramātrkā* I. 27, meaning ‘one’s property when lost or stolen’). He gives expression to certain principles of law and politics, such as that a man is master of his own house, in other words, a man’s house is his castle;<sup>362</sup> he highly eulogises the office of king, almost assigning it a divine origin and exhorts the people to obey and honour even a weak and undeserving king.<sup>363</sup> Mr. Jayasval sees in this and in the fact that Nārada speaks of *dīnāra* while the *Mṛcchakaṭika* speaks of *nāpaka* indications that Nārada belongs to the fourth century, is later than the drama, is propping up the authority of a new dynasty and flourished under the Imperial Guptas (C. W. N. vol. 17, p. CCLXXXV). He regards a person as minor till the sixteenth year.<sup>364</sup> This limit was probably first fixed by Nārada. Nārada further boldly says that in case of conflict between *dharmaśāstra* and usages, the latter have to be followed, as they are directly observed.<sup>365</sup>

As Nārada’s is regarded as an authoritative smṛti by Viśvarūpa, Medhātithi and other later writers and as Asahāya, who is mentioned by name in the commentary of Viśvarūpa, wrote a comment on

362 त्रयः स्वतन्त्रा लोकेस्मिन्नराजाचार्यस्तथैव च । प्रतिवर्णं च सर्वेषां वर्णानां स्वे गृहे गृही ॥  
कृणादान 32. This idea occurs in शान्तिपर्व 321. 147 ‘सर्वः स्वे स्वे गृही राजा’.

363 Vide प्रकीर्णक verses 20-22 राजेति संचरत्येष भूमौ साक्षात् सहस्रदक् । न तस्या-  
ज्ञामतिक्रम्य संतिष्ठेरन् प्रजाः क्वचित् ॥... निर्बलोपि यथा स्त्रीणां पूज्य एव पतिः सदा ।  
प्रजानां विगुणोप्येवं पूज्य एव प्रजापतिः ॥

364 बाल आ षोडशाद् वर्षात् पोगण्ड इति शस्यते । परतो व्यवहारः स्वतन्त्रः पिनरो  
विना ॥ कृणादान 25-36.

365 धर्मशास्त्रविरोधे तु युक्तियुक्तो विधिः स्मृतः । व्यवहारो हि बलवान्धर्मस्तेनावहीयते ॥  
व्यवहारमातुका 40.

Nārada, the Nāradaśmṛti must be older by some centuries than the 8th century, the latest date to which Asahāya can be assigned. Bāṇa in his Kādambarī compares the royal palace to Nāradiya.<sup>366</sup> Ordinarily Nāradiya standing by itself would denote the Nārada-purāṇa (compare Viṣṇu-purāṇa 3. 6. 21 where we have the form Nāradiya for the purāṇa). The Nārada-purāṇa (Venkateśvara Press edition, Bombay) contains, however, no treatment of rājadharmā. Bāṇa may have intended a violent pun, meaning 'the palace where the duties of kings were being expounded (āvarṇyamāna), like the Nāradiya in which rājadharmā has not been set forth (avarṇyamāna).' European scholars like Dr. Jolly and Bühler hold that Bāṇa refers to the extant Nāradaśmṛti. But on this explanation also the difficulty is not entirely got over. The extant Nārada can hardly be described as a treatise on rājadharmā. It deals only in an indirect way with one aspect of the king's duties and is rather concerned with vyavahāra and the duties of the subjects towards each other from the strictly legal point of view. If we turn to the Mahābhārata and other works, we shall find that rājadharmā meant something different from what is treated of in the Nāradaśmṛti. Therefore Bāṇa's reference to the Nāradiya is of a doubtful character. The Rājanīti-ratnākara of Caṇḍeśvara frequently quotes Nārada on politics (pp. 3, 13, 79). These quotations are not traced in the printed Nārada. Therefore it is highly probable that Bāṇa refers to a distinct work of Nārada on politics which has not yet been recovered.

The Vyavahāramātrkā of Jīmūtavāhana and the Parāśara-Mādha-vīya (vol. III, part I, p. 203) quote a verse from Nārada, the latter half of which is the same as the latter half of a verse in the Vikramorvaśīya.<sup>367</sup> The doctrine attributed to Nārada is found in Yāj. (II. 20) and the Viṣṇudharmasūtra, (6. 22) but not in the same words. Unfortunately the date of Kālidāsa is far from being universally accepted, but the fourth or first half of the 5th century is often accepted as the probable date. There is further diffi-

366 'नारदीयमिवावर्ण्यमानराजधर्मम्' (राजकुलं) p. 91 of Peterson's ed.

367 अनेकार्थाभियुक्तेन सर्वद्रव्यापलापिना । विभाषितैकदेशेन देयं यदभियुज्यते ॥ अपराकं (अथ याज्ञ. II. 20); व्यवहारमातृका of जी. pp. 310-11; इति प्रयच्छ मे कान्ता गतिरस्यास्त्वया हता । विभाषितै ... युज्यते ॥ विक्रमोर्वशीय IV. 17 (Pandit's ed).

culty in the fact that the text of the Vikramorvaśīya has been largely tampered with. If the verse is a genuine part of the drama, it seems natural to suppose that Kālidāsa turns a well-known legal maxim to a somewhat humorous use. It is hard to suppose that Nārada would borrow the words of a dramatist for setting forth a legal maxim. This would push back the date of Nārada far beyond the 5th century. Nārada in two places uses the word "dīnāra", once in the sense of a golden ornament and again as a coin or unit of value also called "suvarṇa." In this last case he says that "dīnāra is equal to 48 Kārṣāpaṇas or twelve dhānakas." Jolly ( R. u. S. p. 23 ) thinks that Indian *dīnāras* can scarcely be older than the 2nd century A. D., although in the times of the Indo-Scythian kings coins of the weight of dīnāra occur. Therefore Jolly is of opinion that Nārada is later than 300 A. D. Winternitz ( History of Indian Literature, vol. II. p. 216 n. 4 ) follows him in this assumption that all Sanskrit works in which the word *dīnāra* occurs must be later than the 2nd or 3rd century A. D. It may be that the golden dīnāras most numerous found in India belong to the 2nd and 3rd centuries A. D. But as Keith points out ( J. R. A. S. 1915 p. 504 ) Jolly's assumption is wrong and the introduction of *dīnāras* into India need not be later than the beginning of the Christian era. Golden *dīnāras* were first coined in Rome in 207 B.C. and the oldest Indian pieces corresponding in weight to the Roman Denarius were struck by Indo-Scythian kings who reigned from the first century B. C. ( W. B. p. 44 ). Therefore there is nothing to prevent us from holding that Nārada flourished in the first centuries of the Christian era, i. e. between 100 and 300 A. D. Mr. Jayasval assigns him to the 4th century A. D. and after the Mṛcchakaṭika. Most scholars would not be prepared to assign to the Mṛcchakaṭika so early a date as the 3rd century A. D. Besides Mr. Jayasval builds his theory on very slender foundations. Because the drama employs the word nāṇaka and Nārada speaks of dīnāra only, no chronological conclusion as to the priority of the one to the other can be drawn. After both words became current in the language, one author, though later, may employ one word, while another, though earlier, may employ the other.

368 मणयः पद्मरागाद्या दीनारादि हिरण्यस्य । मुकाविद्रुमशङ्कायाः प्रबुधः स्वामिगामिनः ॥  
नारद, व्यवहारमातृका II. 34; कार्षापणोष्ठिका गेया ताश्चतस्रस्तु धानकः । तद्-  
द्वादश सुवर्णस्तु दीनाराख्यः स एव च ॥ परिशिष्ट verse 60.

It is difficult to say anything as to the home of Nārada. In the appendix on theft Nārada in one place says that in the south a silver kārṣāpaṇa is current, that in the east it is equal to twenty paṇas and that he does not follow the standard of kārṣāpaṇa current in the land of the five rivers.<sup>369</sup> From these data and from the fact that the oldest mss. of Nārada come from Nepal and that an old commentary on Nārada in Newari was composed in Nepal, Dr. Jolly conjectures that Nārada's home was to be sought in Nepal. This is all pure guess-work. There is no reason why Nārada could not have hailed from central India. The places where the oldest and best mss. of a work are found can hardly ever be indications of the original home of an ancient author. Bhāmaha is by common consent a Kashmirian writer on Poetics, but the only mss. of his work so far found come from southern India.

Prof. Dr. Bhandarkar (Carmichael Lectures 1918, p. 90), probably following the Nayaṇḍrikā, hazards the conjecture that the writer called Piśuna cited in the Kauṭīliya is another name of Nārada. Beyond the bare fact that Nārada is often credited in the purāṇas with the role of instigating feuds and quarrels and that the word piśuna means "wicked, back-biter", there is nothing to support this identification.

A Jyotir-Nārada is quoted by Bhaṭṭoji in his commentary on the Caturvīmśatimata ( p. 11 ). A Brhan-Nārada is quoted by Raghunandana and a Laghu-Nārada in the Nirṇayasindhu and the Saṁskāra-Kaustubha.

In the Mahābhārata several opinions are attributed to Nārada. One of them condemns the eating of flesh.<sup>370</sup> The first half of the last verse is the same as Manu 5. 52. Nārada is credited with having divided utpātas (portents) into three varieties.<sup>371</sup> Nārada is said to have held the view that one must always be active.<sup>372</sup> It appears that all these views are taken from some work or works of a Nārada.

369 कर्षापणो दक्षिणस्यां दिशि रोप्यः प्रवर्तते । पणैर्निबद्धः पूर्वस्यां विंशतिस्तु पणाः स तु ॥... पाश्चान्नयाः प्रदेशे तु संज्ञा या व्यावहारिकी । कर्षापणप्रमाणं तु निबद्धमिह नेतया ॥ चौर्यप्रतिषेधप्रकरणे 57 and 59.

370 स्वमांसं परमासेन यो वर्धयितुमिच्छति । नारदः प्राह धर्मात्मा नियतं सोपसीदति ॥ अनुशासन 115. 14.

371 उत्पानास्त्रिविधान् प्राह नारदो भगवानुषिः । दिव्याश्चैवान्तरिक्षाश्च पार्थिवाश्च पितामह ॥ सभा 46. 8-9

372 तद्वत्कर्तव्यं कर्तव्यमिति होवाच नारदः । उद्योगपर्व 49.

The first is probably taken from Nārada's version of the Manusmṛti of which the purāṇas speak as stated above ( note 270 ).

For Asahāya the commentator of Nārada vide section 58 below.

### 37. *Bṛhaspati*

Bṛhaspati as a sūtra writer on politics has been dealt with above (section 26 ). In this section Bṛhaspati the jurist will be spoken of. The complete smṛti of Bṛhaspati on law has not yet been discovered. It will be, when discovered, a very precious monument of ancient India, exhibiting the high-water mark of Indian acumen in strictly legal principles and definitions. Dr. Führer collected together 84 verses ascribed to Bṛhaspati in the legal treatises of Aparārka and others with German translation and notes ( Leipzig, 1879 ) and Dr. Jolly collected about 711 verses of Bṛhaspati on law and translated them in the Sacred Books of the East ( vol. 33 ).

Yāj. ( I. 4-5 ) enumerates Bṛhaspati among the writers on dharma, but he is probably referring to Bṛhaspati's work on politics. The com. on the Nītivākyaṃṛta ( p. 7 ) quotes the first verse of Bṛhaspati's Nītiśāstra.

We saw above how Bṛhaspati closely follows the extant Manusmṛti, how he pointedly refers to the text of Manu ( notes 282-286 ) and therefore might by analogy be styled a vārtikakāra of Manu. In many places Bṛhaspati explains and illustrates the laconic treatment of Manu. Manu ( 8. 153 ) speaks of four varieties of interest ( Cakra, Kāla, Kārita, and Kāyika ), but does not explain these terms. Bṛhaspati explains them clearly.<sup>373</sup> Manu ( 8. 49 ) enumerates five modes of recovering a debt ( dharma, vyavahāra, chala, ācarita, bala ) but leaves them unexplained ; Bṛhaspati devotes several verses to the explanation of these terms ( vide Kullūka on Manu 8. 49 ). Bṛhaspati gives elaborate rules regarding partnership. Bṛhaspati enumerates nine ordeals ( of fire, water, poison, balance, kośa, taptamaśa, taṇḍulas, dharmādharma, phāla ); while Manu barely alludes to two. Manu devotes only three verses to saṁvidvyatikrama ( 8. 219-221 ), but Bṛhaspati must have devoted at least a score of verses to this topic, as Aparārka alone quotes 17 verses of Bṛhaspati on this title.

373 Vide कृष्णक on मनु 8. 153: तासां स्वरूपमाह बृहस्पतिः । कायिका कायसंयुक्ता मास-  
मासा च कालिका । बृहदेवृद्धिश्चक्रवृद्धिः कारिता कणिना कृता ॥

The order in which the topics of law appeared in Brhaspati can be settled with tolerable certainty from the quotations in Aparārka, Vivādaratnākara, Vīramitrodaya and others works. It was as follows :—the four stages of a law-suit, proof (kriyā, human of three sorts and divine ), witnesses ( of 12 kinds ), documents (ten kinds), bhukti ( possession ), ordeals ( nine ), 18 titles, ṛṇādāna, nikṣepa, asvāmivikraya, saṁbhūya-samutthāna, dattāpradānika, abhyupetyā-śuśrūṣā, vetanasya-anapākarma, svāmipālavivāda, saṁvid-vyatikrama, vikriyāsampradāna, simāvivāda, pāruṣya ( of two kinds ), sāhasa ( of three kinds ), strisaṁgrahaṇa, strīpuṁdharma, vibhāga, dyūta, samāhvaya, prakīrṇaka ( otherwise called ' nṛpāśraya vyavahāra, ' wrongs for which proceedings are set on foot by the king ).

Brhaspati was probably the first jurist to make a clear distinction between civil and criminal justice.<sup>374</sup> He divided the eighteen titles into two groups, those springing from wealth ( 14 titles ) and those springing from injury to beings ( 4 titles ). This distinction was probably dimly perceived by even Gautama, when he says that in disputes based on injury there is no hard and fast rule about witnesses ( i. e. about their interest in the subject of dispute ).<sup>375</sup> Brhaspati like Nārada lays down the rule that a legal decision should not be arrived at merely on the basis of śāstra and that when a decision is devoid of reasoning, there is loss of dharma, for even a good man may be held to be a bad one or what is good may be held to be sinful in a judicial proceeding, just as Māṇḍavya was held to be a thief on a decision without thoughtful reasoning.<sup>376</sup> Brhaspati gives such elaborate definitions and rules about procedure from the filing of the plaint to the passing of the decree that he can very well stand comparison with modern legislators on the same subjects.

374 तदाह बृहस्पतिः । द्विपदो व्यवहारश्च धनहिंसासमुद्भवः । द्विसप्तमार्थमूलश्च हिंसामूल-  
श्चतुर्विधः ॥ व्यवहारमातृका of जीमूत० p. 277 ; vide also स्मृतिच० ( व्य. p. 9 )  
' पारुष्ये द्वे वधश्चैव परस्मात्संग्रहस्तथा । हिंसोद्भवानि चत्वारि पदान्याह बृहस्पतिः '.

375 न पीडाकृते निबन्धः । गौ. ध. सू. 13. 9 on which हरदत्त says ' पीडाकरणे हिंसा-  
विषये । साक्षिणा निबन्धो न निरूप्यः । अर्थसंबन्धादि न किञ्चिदपि दूषणं भवति । '

376 केवलं शास्त्रमाश्रित्य न कर्तव्यो हि निर्णयः । युक्तिहीने विचारे तु धर्महानिः प्रजायते ॥  
चौरोऽचोरो साम्बसाधु जायेत व्यवहारतः । युक्तिं विना विचारेण माण्डव्यश्चोरतां गतः ॥  
quoted by अपरार्क० on याज्ञ. II. 1 ; compare नारद ( व्यवहारमातृका chap. I.  
42 ) : यात्यचौरोपि चोरत्वं चोरश्चायात्यचोरताम् । अचोरश्चोरतां प्राप्नो माण्डव्यो  
व्यवहारतः ॥ For the story of माण्डव्य, who kept silent, vide Ādiparva 107.



Nārada and Bṛhaspati agree very closely in several respects. For example, both speak of three kinds of proof, four parts of a judicial proceeding, almost the same defects of complaints, four kinds of answer, four divisions of the law of gift and their subdivisions, five modes of recovering debts, four kinds of sāhasa.

We have seen that Nārada departs from Manu in several essential matters. On the other hand Bṛhaspati follows Manu very closely. But he too differs on some points from Manu, for example, we saw above how Bṛhaspati dissents from Manu on the question of the divisibility of clothes &c. (note 285). He appears to differ from Manu as to the maximum interest allowed on corn, fruit, wool and beasts of burden.<sup>377</sup> Manu and Nārada are both silent as to the widow's right to succeed to her deceased husband's estate. But Bṛhaspati agreeing with Yājñavalkya makes her the first heir of her sonless husband.<sup>378</sup>

These considerations make it clear that Bṛhaspati is certainly later than Manu and Yāj. It is difficult to state his exact relationship to Nārada. He agrees more closely with Manu than Nārada does, but in some respects such as definitions and the rights of women he shows great advance over Nārada. So he is probably a contemporary of or not much later than Nārada. He employs the word *nāṇaka*.<sup>379</sup> He defines a *dināra*, also called "suvarṇa", as equal to twelve *dhānakas* and says that a *dhānaka* was equal to four *aṇḍikas*, an *aṇḍika* being a copper *paṇa* weighing a *karṣa* and bearing a stamp.<sup>380</sup> This agrees with what Nārada says about *dināra*.

377 हिरण्ये द्विगुणा वृद्धिस्त्रिगुणा वस्त्रकुप्यके । धान्ये चतुर्गुणा प्रोक्ता शदे वासे लवेषु च ॥

बृहस्पति quoted by अपरार्क on याज्ञ. II. 39 ; compare मनु 8. 151.

378 आम्नाये स्मृतितन्त्रे च लोकाचारे च स्मरिभिः । शरीरार्थे स्मृता भार्या पुण्यापुण्यकले समा ॥ यस्य नोपरता भार्या देहार्थं तस्य जीवति । जीवत्यर्थशरीरार्थं कथमन्यः समामुयात् ॥ सकुल्यैर्विद्यमानैस्तु पितृभ्रातृसनाभिभिः । असुतस्य प्रमीतस्य पत्नी तद्भागहारिणी ॥ बृहस्पति quoted by अपरार्क on याज्ञ. II. 135. The Mit. has the last verse.

379 कुलीनदक्षानलसैः प्राज्ञैर्नाणकवेदिभिः । अपरार्क on याज्ञ. II. 259 ; वि. र. p. 711 and वीर. p. 383.

380 Vide note 268 above. ताक्षकर्मरुता मुद्रा विज्ञेयः कार्षिकः पणः । स एव चाण्डिका प्रोक्ता ताभ्यतस्तु धानका ॥ ता द्वादश सुवर्णस्तु दीनाराख्यः स एव तु । बृह. quoted in स्मृतिच. p. 99, वि. र. p. 667. कात्यायन is quoted on same page by the स्मृतिच. for a similar definition.

Dr. Jolly ( S. B. E. vol. 33 p. 276 ) assigns Br̥haspati to the 6th or 7th century A. D. But this is much later by several centuries than the evidence warrants. Kātyāyana was looked upon as an authoritative writer along with Nārada and Br̥haspati by Viśvarūpa and Medhatithi. This position he could not have attained in a century or two. So he cannot be placed later than the 6th century. Kātyāyana in several places quotes Br̥haspati as an authority. Aparārka quotes Kātyāyana as saying that according to Br̥haspati pastures, ways, clothes that are worn on the body, debts ( or books for use according to others ) and what is set apart for religious purposes should not be partitioned.<sup>381</sup> Kātyāyana says that according to Br̥haspati, that wealth which a man acquires by means of his learning after refuting an opponent in a contest with a stake for the winner is styled “ vidyādhana ” and is not liable to partition<sup>382</sup>; and what is acquired through valour &c. by persons that were taught in the family or learnt under their father should be partitioned among the brothers, according to Br̥haspati. If a man falsely denies his liability and if only a part of the claim is brought home to him, then he should be made to pay the whole.<sup>383</sup> That the statement of a witness may be relied upon on a matter under his direct perception owing to his being near the plaintiff and the defendant and not otherwise; so says Br̥haspati.<sup>384</sup> The foregoing examples show that Kātyāyana looked upon Br̥haspati as an authority who must therefore have flourished several centuries before. Therefore Br̥haspati cannot be placed later than the 4th century A. D. As he knew the extant Manusmṛti, was later than Yāj. and probably than Nārada, Br̥haspati must have flourished between 200 and 400 A. D. This conclusion is strengthened by the fact that Viśvarūpa quotes, without making any difference, prose and verse passages of Br̥haspati and thereby shows that in his opinion the jurist Br̥haspati

381 गोप्रचारश्च रथ्या च वस्त्रं यंत्राङ्गयोजितम् । प्रयोज्यं न विभज्येत धर्मार्थं च बृहस्पतिः ॥  
वि. र. p. 505 and अपरार्क on याज्ञ. II. 119.

382 परं निरस्य यल्लब्धं विद्यातो ब्रूतपूर्वकम् । विद्याधनं तु तद्विद्यान् विभाज्यं बृहस्पतिः ॥  
quoted by अपरार्क on या. II. 119; परा. मा. III. 2. p. 559.

383 सर्वापलापं यः कृत्वा मिथ्याल्पमपि संवदेत् । सर्वमेव तु दाप्यं स्यादिति युक्तो बृहस्पतिः ॥  
बृहस्पतिमातृका of जीमूत. p. 311.

384 अर्थिप्रत्यर्थिसानिभ्यादनुभूतं तु यद्वदेत् । तद्व्याप्तं साक्षिणो वाक्यमन्यथाह बृहस्पतिः ॥  
quoted in the बृहस्पतिमातृका of जीमूत. p. 317.

(in verse) was identical with the political writer Bṛhaspati and was a very ancient writer in his day. Medhātithi (on Manu 9. 153) quotes the verse “na pratigrahabhūr” (ascribed to Bṛhaspati by others) as Smṛtyantara. Bṛhaspati is cited in a few cases as referring to his own views in the third person<sup>385</sup>; sometimes he uses the first person also.<sup>386</sup> Nothing can be said about his country at present. In a well-known passage Bṛhaspati refers to the usages of the southern people, of the people in the Madhyadeśa, of the eastern and northern people.<sup>387</sup> In a striking and beautiful passage Bṛhaspati compares vyavahāra with yajña,<sup>388</sup> the king with Viṣṇu, the successful party with the sacrificer and the defeated party with the victim, the plaint and the reply to food and the *pratiñā* to the sacrificial offering (prepared from food), the śāstras to the three Vedas and the *sabhyas* to the priests in a sacrifice. Bṛhaspati seems to have been very fond of such long-drawn metaphors.<sup>389</sup>

The Smṛticandrikā quotes about seventy verses of Bṛhaspati in the Āhnika portion and about forty on Śrāddha. In the later works like the Parāśara-Mādhaviyā, the Nirṇayasindhu and Saṁskāra-Kaustubha, the number of verses quoted from Bṛhaspati is much larger than even those quoted by the Smṛticandrikā. Those verses are quoted on such saṁskāras as puṁsavana, nāmakaraṇa, caula, upanayana, vivāha and also on āśauca and purification of dravyas. Even the Mitākṣarā quotes several verses of Bṛhaspati on matters

385 तादृशं बन्धनं चैव तथैव च विद्वन्मम । एष दण्डो हि शूद्रस्य नार्थदण्डो बृहस्पतिः ॥  
परा. मा. III. 1. p. 212; स्मृतिच०

386 एष दण्डः समाख्यातः पुरुषापेक्षया मया । quoted by अपरार्क on याज्ञ. II. 211.

387 उबुधते दाक्षिणात्यैर्मातुलस्य सुता द्विजैः । मध्यदेशे कर्मकराः शिल्पिनश्च गवाक्षिनः ॥  
मत्स्यादाश्च नराः पूर्वे व्यभिचाररताः स्त्रियः । उत्तरे मयपा नार्यः स्पृश्या नृणां रजस्वलाः ॥  
वीर. p. 29, व्य. म. &c.

388 यज्ञे संपूज्यते विष्णुर्व्यवहारे महीपतिः । जयी तु यजमानोऽत्र जितः पशुवदाहतः ॥  
पूर्वपक्षोत्तराचार्यं प्रतिज्ञा च इविः स्मृता । त्रयी शास्त्राणि सभ्यास्तु ऋत्विजो दक्षिणा-  
दने ॥ quoted in व्य. मा. p. 284.

389 ०. ४. विप्रो धर्मद्रुमस्यादिः स्कन्दशास्त्रे महीपतिः । सचिवाः पञ्चपुष्पाणि कलं न्यायेन  
पालनम् ॥ यशो विसं फलरसो भोगोपग्रहपूजनम् । अजेयत्वं लोकपङ्क्तिः स्वर्गे स्थानं  
च शाश्वतम् ॥ वीर० p. 14. Compare नारद (व्य. मा. I. 33 for the second  
verse),

other than vyavahāra. For example the Mit. on Yāj. I. 210 quotes a verse of Bṛhaspati that a nivartana ( of land ) is equal to 30 daṇḍas in area ( daṇḍa being seven cubits in length ) and ten nivartanas are equal to a gocarma.<sup>390</sup> On Yāj. III. 17 the Mit. quotes two verses of Bṛhaspati about impurity on birth or death &c. On Yāj. III. 21 the Mit. cites the definition of deśāntara given by Bṛhaspati.<sup>391</sup> On Yāj. III. 24 the Mit. quotes Bṛhaspati's opinion that the period of mourning on the death of one's maternal grandfather, ācārya or śrotṛiya is three days. On Yāj. III. 253 the Mit. quotes Bṛhaspati's rule as to prāyaścitta for consciously drinking wine.<sup>392</sup> Vide also Mit. on Yāj. III. 30, 250, 254, 260, 290 for other quotations from Bṛhaspati.

The foregoing therefore establishes that Bṛhaspati was known at least to the Mit. and later writers as an expounder in verse not only of vyavahāra but also of other topics of dharma as well. As over a thousand verses of Bṛhaspati ( including about 800 on vyavahāra ) are quoted it appears that his work must have been an extensive one comprising several thousand verses. Such a work of Bṛhaspati has yet to be recovered.

The Mit. on Yāj. III. 261 quotes a Vṛddha-Bṛhaspati on the nine varieties of saṁkara.<sup>393</sup> Kullūka on Manu ( 9. 181 ) cites a verse of Vṛddha-Bṛhaspati about the eleven subsidiary sons ( vide note 283 above, where the verse is ascribed to Bṛhaspati ). Hemādri ( Caturvarga vol. III, part 2, p. 472 ) quotes a Jyotir-Bṛhaspati on the prohibition of a śrāddha on the thirteenth tithi of the dark half. Aparārka on Yāj. II. 3-4 quotes three verses from Vṛddha-Bṛhaspati

<sup>390</sup> सप्तहस्तेन दण्डेन त्रिंशद् दण्डा निवर्तनम् । दश तान्येव गोचर्म दत्त्वा स्वर्गे महीयते ॥  
A similar verse occurs in the बृहस्पतिस्मृति ( Jīvananda part I. p. 645 ) where the reading is दशहस्तेन.

<sup>391</sup> महानयन्तरं यत्र गिरिर्वा व्यवधायकः । बाधो यत्र विनियन्ते तद् देशान्तरमुच्यते ॥  
देशान्तरं वदन्त्येके षष्टियोजनमायतम् । अत्वारिंशद्वदन्त्ये त्रिंशद्वये तथैव च ॥

<sup>392</sup> सुरापाने कामरुते ज्वलन्तीं तां विनिक्षिपेत् । मुञ्चे तथा विनिर्दग्धे मृतः शुद्धिमवाप्नुयात् ॥

<sup>393</sup> यथाह बृहस्पतिः । एकशय्यासनं पक्षिर्माण्डपकथन्नाभिभणम् । याजुष्यमग्ने योनिस्तथा च सह भोजनम् । नवधा संकरः प्रोक्तो न कर्तव्योऽयम् । सह ॥  
ascribed to बृहस्पति by the गृह्यसूत्रकार ( folio 130a of P. O. of A 1883-84 ).

about the derivation of the word “*prāḍ-vivāka*” and one on the punishment for *sabhyas* who take bribes. Three of these verses are ascribed to *Bṛhaspati* in the *Parāśara-Mādhaviya* and other works and one of them to *Kātyāyana* in the *Vyavahāra-mātrkā*.

### 38. *Kātyāyana*

*Nārada*, *Bṛhaspati* and *Kātyāyana* form a triumvirate in the realm of the ancient Hindu Law and procedure. The work of *Kātyāyana* on *vyavahāra*, like that of *Bṛhaspati*, has yet to be recovered. The following account is based on the quotations from *Kātyāyana* contained in about a dozen works from *Viśvarūpa* to the *Vīramitrodaya*.

*Kātyāyana* is enumerated as one of the expounders of *dharma* by *Śaṅkha-Likhita*, *Yājñavalkya* (I. 4-5) and *Parāśara*. A *Kātya* is quoted as an authority in the *Baudhāyanadharmasūtra* (I. 2. 47). A *Śrautasūtra* and *Śrāddhakalpa* of the white *Yajurveda* are ascribed to *Kātyāyana*.

*Kātyāyana* appears to have taken *Nārada* and *Bṛhaspati* as his models in the order and treatment of the subjects to be dealt with in *vyavahāra*. He closely follows both the writers in terminology and technique. On several points he presupposes *Nārada* and expounds and elucidates the latter's dicta. For example, *Nārada* (Intro. chap. I. 10-11) lays down that *vyavahāra* has four *pādas*, each later one prevailing over the preceding, viz. *dharma*, *vyavahāra*, *caritra*, *rājaśāsana* (note 361) and then *Nārada* very briefly in one verse explains these four terms. *Kātyāyana* on the other hand devotes at least nine verses to the elucidation of the rule as to each succeeding one prevailing over its predecessor.<sup>394</sup> *Nārada* contains very little on the topic of *stridhana* (*dāyabhāga* chap. verses 8-9). He merely enumerates the six kinds of *stridhana* and then lays down the rule of succession. *Kātyāyana*'s treatment of *stridhana* has attained classical rank. It appears that he was probably the first to carefully define the several kinds of *stridhana* (such as *adhyagni*, *adhyāvahanika*, *prītidatta*, *śulka*, *anvādheya*, *saudāyika*), to lay down woman's power of disposal over the several varieties of *stridhana* and to prescribe lines of devolution as to *stridhana*. The verses on this topic occurring in the *nibandhas* number about thirty.

<sup>394</sup> Vide *दृष्टा, मा*, vol. III, part I, pp. 16-17, and *गी०* p. 9-10, 120-121.

The leading nibandhas contain only a few quotations from Br̥haspati on stridhana. Hence it may be surmised that Kātyāyana probably was the first smṛti writer to give elaborate rules on this topic.

It has been already shown (notes 381-384) how Kātyāyana often quotes the views of Br̥haspati. A few more examples may be added here. According to Br̥haspati, says Kātyāyana, when a man who stands surety with others on a joint liability goes abroad, his son would have to pay the whole debt, but if the man dies then the son would be liable for his father's share only.<sup>395</sup> When cattle stray into fields, gardens, houses or cowpens, they may be, according to Br̥haspati, caught hold of (by the ear &c.) or beaten.<sup>396</sup> According to Br̥haspati, a man of the kṣatriya, vaiśya or śūdra caste may employ one of his own caste to do the work of a dāsa (slave or serf), but even a Brāhmaṇa could never employ another Brāhmaṇa in the same way.<sup>397</sup>

About a dozen nibandhas on vyavahāra quote about 900 verses of Kātyāyana on vyavahāra, the Smṛticandrikā alone citing about 600 of them. In these verses Kātyāyana refers at least a score of times to the views of Bhṛgu. It is remarkable that only a few of the views ascribed to Bhṛgu are found in the extant Manusmṛti. Kātyāyana says, according to Bhṛgu, whatever (ancestral) wealth was concealed by one coparcener from others, whatever was badly divided should be divided in equal shares when afterwards discovered (Parāśara-Mādhaviya III, p. 566). This may well be compared with Manu 9. 215. Kātyāyana says according to Bhṛgu, it is not Brāhmaṇa-murder to kill an ātāyīn who is foremost by his austerities, learning and caste. This has in view Manu 8. 360. Kullūka distinctly says that Kātyāyana simply explains the verse of Manu by referring to it as Bhṛgu's. On the other hand there are several places where the views ascribed to Bhṛgu find no counterpart in the extant Manu. According to

395 एकच्छायाश्रिते सर्वं दद्यात् प्रोषिते सुतः । मृते पितरि पित्रंशं परणं न बृहस्पतिः ॥  
परा. मा. III, p. 251.

396 क्षेत्रारामविहीनेषु गृहेषु पशुपादिषु । ग्रहणं तत्प्रविष्टानां ताडनं वा बृहस्पतिः ॥  
वि. र. p. 241.

397 क्षत्रविद्भ्यश्च दधर्मस्तु समवर्णे कदाचन । कारयेद् दासकर्मणि ब्राह्मणं न बृहस्पतिः ॥  
वि. र. p. 152.

Bhṛgu in all *śābasas* of the worst type the truth should be found out by means of divine proof ( ordeals &c. ) even though there may be witnesses.<sup>398</sup> There is nothing in the Manusmṛti corresponding with this. According to Bhṛgu the ordeals of balance &c. are prescribed for those who are suspected to be in league with marauders and who have incurred popular censure, but in such cases there is no undertaking ( by the complainant to pay fine ).<sup>399</sup> The Manusmṛti has not a word on this point. Household paraphernalia, beasts of burden, cattle, ornaments, slaves should be divided when discovered ; if they are ( alleged to be ) concealed, the ordeal of *kośa* should be resorted to ; so says Bhṛgu.<sup>400</sup> Another important circumstance deserves to be noted. Kātyāyana several times refers to the views of Manu. Kātyāyana says that the view of Manu was that in certain charges ( such as the commission of *mahāpātakas* ) the ordeals for the accused were to be performed by good men.<sup>401</sup> According to Manu if a woman deserted her son, though he may be able ( to pay ), her *stridhana* should be seized and the paternal debt should be paid thereout.<sup>402</sup> Manu declared, says Kātyāyana, that if animals be killed, the offender should offer ( to the owner ) another similar animal or its proper price ( note 345 above where Parāśara also quotes it as Manu's view ). All these views attributed to Manu by Kātyāyana are not found in the extant Manusmṛti. In certain places Kātyāyana refers to the views of the *Mānavas* ; e. g. according to the *Gārgiyas* and *Mānavas* if a bribe had already been paid, the person receiving it should be made to repay it and should be fined eleven times as much ;<sup>403</sup> according to

398 उत्तमेषु च सर्वेषु साहसेषु विचारयेत् । सद्भावं दिव्यदृष्टेन सन्तु साक्षिषु वै भृगुः ॥

परा. मा. III. p. 90.

399 लोकापवादबुद्धानां शङ्कितानां च दस्युभिः । तुलादीनि नियोज्यानि न शिरस्तत्र वै भृगुः ॥  
अपरार्क, स्मृतिच०.

400 गृहोपस्करवासाश्च दोषाभरणकर्मिणः । दृश्यमाना विभज्यन्ते कोशं गूढेऽव्ययम् ॥  
अपरार्क p. 723 and परा. मा. III, p. 557.

401 एषु वादेषु दिव्यानि प्रतिषिद्धानि यन्तः । कारयेत्सज्जनैस्तानि नाभिश्चतुर्त्यजेन्मनुः ॥  
अपरार्क p. 696 who ascribes it to भृगु. The टोडरानन्द reads त्यजेन्नरः.

402 या स्वपुत्रं तु जयात्स्नी समर्थमपि पुत्रिणी । आहृत्य स्त्रीधनं तत्र पित्र्यर्णं शोधयेन्मनुः ॥  
वि. र. p. 65.

403 अथ प्रागेव दत्ता स्यात्प्रतिद्वयस्तथा बलात् । दण्डं चेकादशगुणमाहुर्गार्गीयमानवाः ॥  
अपरार्क p. 782 ; वि. र. 652 ( which reads आम्भीयमानवाः ).

the Mānavas thieves caught red-handed with their booty should be at once banished.<sup>404</sup> As regards both these references, the teaching of the Manusmṛti seems to be different ; vide Manu 9. 231 and 270 respectively. These facts about Kātyāyana's references to Bhṛgu and Manu raise several difficult questions, whether Bhṛgu and Manu stand for two entirely different works or for the same work and whether he refers to some other version of the Manusmṛti ascribed to Bhṛgu. In my opinion he is not referring to two separate works, and that he had before him a version of the Manusmṛti promulgated by Bhṛgu but somewhat different from and probably larger than the present Manusmṛti.

In the *nibandhas* several verses are ascribed to Kātyāyana along with Manu, Yājñavalkya and Bṛhaspati. For example, the well-known verse about the sixfold division of stridhana ( *adhyagnya-dhyāvahanikam &c.* ) is ascribed by the Dāyabhāga to Manu and Kātyāyana. The half-verse “*varṇānāmānulomyena dāsyam na pratilomataḥ*” is the same in both Yājñavalkya ( II. 183 ) and Kātyāyana. The Viramitrodaya ( p. 140 ) ascribes a verse to Bṛhaspati and Kātyāyana, in which the opinion of Bṛhaspati is cited. There is very close agreement between the definitions proposed by the two last writers of dharma, vyavahāra, caritra, and rājasāsana. Besides Manu (or Mānavas), Bṛhaspati and Bhṛgu, Kātyāyana cites the views of several other writers on dharma. For Gārgyas and Gautama vide notes 403 and 404 above. He says, according to Kauśika, powerful robbers were to be guarded by chains of iron, were to be low-fed and were to undergo hard labour for the state till death ( Aparārka p. 849 ). He quotes the view of Likhita that where a woman is deprived of food, raiment and dwelling ( by her husband's coparceners ) she would be entitled to demand her own ( stridhana ) and a share from the coparceners. In one case ( Aparārka p. 755 ). a verse is cited as Kātyāyana's in which Kātyāyana himself is named ( Parāśaramādhaviya III. p. 235 ).

Kātyāyana contains the same advanced views about law and rules of procedure as are found in Nārada and Bṛhaspati. He is even in

<sup>404</sup> मलवाः सद्य एबाहुः सहोढानां प्रवासनम् । गौतमानामनिष्टं यत्प्राप्युच्छेदाद्विगर्हितम् ॥  
वि. र. 332. It is not unlikely that the correct reading is प्रमापणं for प्रवासनं, as the immediately following view of गौतम suggests. The words of मनु are सहोढं सोपकरणं जातयेद्विचारयद्.



advance of these two writers in certain matters, such as definitions in general and the elaboration of rules about stridhana. He gives numerous definitions, such as those of vyavahāra, prādvivāka, stobhaka, dharmādhikaraṇa, tīrita and anuṣiṣṭa, sāmanā &c. He seems to have been the first to invent some new terms. For example, he defines paścātkāra as a judgment given in favour of the plaintiff after a hot contest between the plaintiff and the defendant, while the term *jayapatra* is restricted by him to the judgment given on admission by the defendant or a judgment dismissing the suit on various grounds.<sup>405</sup> He lays down a stringent rule that if a man abandons a ground of defence or attack and puts forward a less cogent one, he would not be allowed to put forward again the stronger ground after a decisive judgment of the court.<sup>406</sup> This resembles the 4th explanation to section 11 of the Indian Civil Procedure Code (1908) about *res judicata*. The verses about kārṣaṇa and dīnāra quoted above (note 368) from Nārada (pariṣiṣṭa verses 58-60) are ascribed to Kātyāyana by the Smṛticandrikā.

The date of Kātyāyana can be settled only approximately. He is certainly much later than Manu and Yājñavalkya. As shown above he presupposes Nārada and regarded Brhaspati as a very leading authority on vyavahāra. Hence his upper limit is the 3rd or 4th century A. D. Viśvarūpa quotes eight verses as Kātyāyana's by name (vide on Yāj. II. 5, 6, 47, 63, 281) on such topics of Vyavahāra as the defects of the plaint, the contents of the plaint, the liability for the debts of a deceased person, payments of debts or honour (satyamkāra), punishment for abortion, grievous hurt and homicide of a Brāhmaṇa woman. Medhātithi (on Manu 7. 1) ascribes to Kātyāyana the rule that in case of conflict between the dictates of dharmaśāstra and arthaśāstra the king should prefer the former. Medhātithi on Manu (VIII. 216) speaks of Kātyāyana-sūtra, appears to quote a portion of it in prose and explains it.<sup>407</sup> Medhātithi

405 निरस्तास्तु क्रिया यत्र प्रमाणेनैव वादिना । पश्चात्कारो भवेत्तत्र न सर्वासु विधीयते ॥  
अन्यवाद्यादिहीनेभ्य इतरेषां मदीयते । वृत्तानुवादसंसिद्धं तच्च स्याज्जयपत्रकम् ॥  
स्मृतिच०, दोहरानन्द, वीर०

406 क्रिया बलवती मुक्त्वा दुर्बलां योबलम्बते । स जयेद्युते सभ्यैः पुनस्तां नाप्रुयात्  
क्रियाम् ॥ मिता० on याज्ञ. II. 80, व्य. मा. p. 281, वीर० p. 108.

407 ' यो वाच्यः कस्यचित्कर्मणि धनमावश्य्य अर्धतो निवर्तेतेति कात्यायनीये सूत्रे धनमावश्य्य  
आसज्य धनव्ययं कारयित्वा यदि अर्धरुते निवर्तेत सोपि तद्वदेदित्यनुवृत्तः ॥'

says that Kātyāyana extended the maxim of the trader carrying merchandise ( bhāṇḍavāha-vaṇik maxim ) to all similar transactions. All known quotations of Kātyāyana are in verse. When Medhātithi speaks of a sūtra and quotes a portion of it ( as “vā” and “iti” after “nivarteta” indicate ) in prose, we must either suppose that he is referring to some other work of Kātyāyana than the one in verse from which hundreds of verses are cited by other writers or that Kātyāyana’s work on vyavahāra also contains some prose passages. As hardly any other writer quotes a prose passage of Kātyāyana on vyavahāra, the second alternative appears somewhat unlikely. Viśvarūpa and Medhātithi regarded Kātyāyana as an authoritative *smṛtikāra* along with Nārada and Bṛhaspati. This position he could not have attained in less than a few hundred years. Therefore the lowest limit to which Kātyāyana can be assigned is the 6th century. Hence it may be said that Kātyāyana flourished between the 4th and 6th century A. D.

The Vyavahāramātrkā ( p. 307 ) quotes a Bṛhat-Kātyāyana on the question of proof. The Dāyabhāga mentions a Vṛddha-Kātyāyana. The Sarasvativilāsa also quotes verses of Vṛddha-Kātyāyana on rescission of purchase and other topics ( p. 320 ). In the present state of our knowledge it is very difficult to say whether these two are different works. The Caturvarga-cintāmaṇi ( vol. III, part 2, p. 657 ) speaks of Upakātyāyana. Aparārka quotes a verse from śloka-Kātyāyana which is not found in the Karmaṇpradīpa ( Jivananda’s ed. ), but appears to be a summary of a prose passage quoted as Kātyāyana’s immediately before by Aparārka.

In Jivananda’s collection of smṛtis ( part I, pp. 603-644 ) there is one of Kātyāyana in three prapāṭhakas and 29 khaṇḍas and about five hundred verses. The same work is printed as Gobhila-smṛiti in the Ānandaśrama collection ( pp. 49-71 ). It contains also a few prose passages in the 12th, 13th and 14th khaṇḍas. The prevailing metre is Anuṣṭubh, a few verses being in the Indravajra and other metres. The work is styled the Karmaṇpradīpa of Kātyāyana. The opening verse justifies this name when it states that like a lamp the work will clearly show the mode of performing certain rites treated by Gobhila and other rites which are not clearly elucidated.<sup>408</sup> The contents of this work are briefly as follows :— how

408 अध्यातो गोभिलोक्तानामन्येषां चैव कर्मणाम् । अस्पृष्टानां विधिं सम्यग्दर्शयिष्ये प्रदीपवत् ॥

to wear the sacred thread; sipping water and touching various limbs with water; the worship of Gaṇeśa and fourteen mātṛs in every rite; kuśas; śrāddha details; consecration of sacred fires; details about araṇīs, sruc, sruva; rules about cleansing the teeth and bathing; saṁdhyā; prāṇāyāma, muttering of Vedic *mantras*; tarpaṇa of gods and manes; the great daily *yajñas*; who is to offer śrāddha; rules about periods of impurity due to death; duties of wife; śrāddhas of various kinds.

The Karmapradīpa mentions by name several authors. It very frequently cites the views of Gobhila ( pp. 603, 626, 638 ) and Gautama ( pp. 619, 620, 626, 630, 636, 639 ). The Karmapradīpa as the opening verse says is intimately related to the Gobhila Grhya-sūtra. It distinctly says that as Gobhila did not dilate upon the details as to time and procedure of goyajña and vājijajña, Kātyāyana dilates upon them. This is borne out by the Gobhila grhya-sūtra.<sup>409</sup> Another<sup>410</sup> passage of Kātyāyana about the Aṣṭakas is based upon the very words of the Gobhila grhya. Frequent reference is made to the views of Vasiṣṭha on the worship of Mātṛs ( p. 605 ), on śrāddha ( pp. 608, 625 ). Vide also p. 642 ( 28. 16 ). Among the other authors named are Nārada on the sticks for dantadhavana ( p. 615 ), Bhārgava ( probably Uśanas ) on p. 640, Śaṇḍilya and Śaṇḍilyāyana on p. 626. Kātyāyana is named in several places ( pp. 624, 627, 638 ) and once the first person is used ( as in “ mamāpyetad hr̥di sthitam ” p. 643 ). The Kātyāyanasmṛti quotes the verse of Manu ( III. 70 ) on the five great *yajñas*. On p. 633 four verses forming the consolation to be offered to the relatives of a person departed are the same as Yaj. ( III. 8-11 ) and one verse in the same context occurs in the Mahābhārata ( Śāntiparva

409 Vide p. 638 verses 1-11 of 26th khaṇḍa and compare with Gobhilagrhyasūtra III. 6. 10-15 ( गोयज्ञे पायसश्चरुः । अग्निं यजेत पूषणमिन्द्रमश्वरम् । ऋषभपूजा । गोयज्ञेनैवाश्वयज्ञो व्याख्यातः । यमवरुणौ देवतानामग्राधिकौ । गन्धैरभ्युक्ष्णं गवाम् । ).

410 यस्तु शाकादिको होमः कार्योपूषाष्टकावृतः । अन्वष्टक्यं मय्यमायामिति गोभिलगौतमो । वार्कसण्डिश्च सर्वासु कौत्सो मेनेष्टकासुच ॥ कात्यायन० 17. 24 ( p. 626 ); compare गोभिलगृह्य III. 10. 4-7 ‘चतुरष्टको हेमन्तः ताः सर्वाः समासाभ्यर्कीर्षेदिति कौत्सः । अष्टकं हव्योद्गाहमानिः । तथा गौतमवार्कसण्डि । योर्धमायज्ञायण्यास्तामिस्त्राष्टमी तामपूषाष्टकेत्याचक्षते ।’

27. 31 and other places ).<sup>411</sup> On p. 631 Kātyāyana speaks of Rāma having performed yajñas taking as his spouse the golden image of Sita.

The question is:—what is the date of this Kātyāyanasmṛti (Karmapradīpa) and whether it is the work of Kātyāyana the great jurist. The Mit. (on Yāj. I. 254) quotes a verse as Kātyāyana's which occurs in Jivananda's text (p. 624 verse 20); similarly the Mit. quotes two verses as Kātyāyana's (on Yāj. III. 247) which have a place in the Karmapradīpa (Jivananda p. 634 verses 4-5). Scores of verses cited as Kātyāyana's by Aparārka (on ācāra and prāyaścitta) are found in the Karmapradīpa. For example, vide Aparārka p. 43 (three verses) and Karmapradīpa (p. 605, 1110-12), Aparārka p. 51 (three verses about samidh) and Karmapr. (p. 613, 8. 17-19), Aparārka p. 135 (four verses about bathing in rivers) and Karma. (p. 615, 10. 5-7 and 14), Aparārka p. 532 (four verses on śrāddha in which Kātyāyana himself is cited as an authority) and Karma. (p. 624, 16. 16-19), Aparārka p. 872 (six verses) and Karma. (21. 2-7 p. 632), Aparārka p. 1066 (three verses about an *agnibotrin* being guilty of mahāpātaka) and Karma. (23. 4-6 p. 634). The Smṛticandrikā also quotes profusely from Kātyāyana on ācāra, śrāddha etc. and cites from the Karmapradīpa by name passages which occur in Jivananda's edition. The above references show that in the eyes of the Mitākṣarā and Aparārka the Karmapradīpa was an authoritative work. Therefore it follows that it must have been composed centuries before the 11th century A. D. It is however remarkable that several quotations ascribed to Kātyāyana in the Mitākṣarā, Aparārka and other works are not found in the Karmapradīpa. For example, the Mitākṣarā (on Yāj. III. 242) cites Kātyāyana's verse about five varieties of lapses in conduct viz. mahāpātaka, atipātaka, pātaka, prasaṅgika, upapātaka and on Yāj. III. 260 quotes a verse of Kātyāyana about what are atipātakas. These are not to be traced in the Karmapradīpa printed by Jivananda. Similarly Aparārka (pp. 94-95) quotes three verses of Kātyāyana that are very interesting but are not found in

<sup>411</sup> सर्वे क्षयान्ता निषयाः पतनान्ताः समुच्छ्रयाः । संयोगा विप्रयोगान्ता मरणान्तं हि जीवितम् ॥

Jivananda's edition.<sup>412</sup> Later works like the Nirṇayasindhu, the Saṁskāramayūkha, the Madanapārijāta quote numerous verses of Kātyāyana on upanayana, marriage and other saṁskāras which we vainly seek to find in the Karmapradīpa. Hence it follows that there was some large work of Kātyāyana of which the Karmapradīpa is either an abridgment or only a portion.

The next question is whether Kātyāyana the jurist and the author of the Karmapradīpa are identical. There are not sufficient data to identify the two. The only fact that points to the identity is that such eminent and early writers as Vijñāneśvara and Aparārka appear to make no distinction between the two. Besides the Karmapradīpa is also an early work. Against this it has to be remembered that Viśvarūpa, probably the most ancient of all extant commentators, nowhere quotes Kātyāyana on ācāra and prāyaścitta. This absence of quotations is not a very cogent argument; still it raises a doubt in one's mind whether a work of Kātyāyana on ācāra and other non-jural topics was known to Viśvarūpa.

The other principal versified smṛtis will now be described in ( Sanskrit ) alphabetical order.

### 39. Aṅgiras

From Viśvarūpa downwards Aṅgiras is quoted very frequently on all topics except that of civil law ( vyavahāra ). Aṅgiras is one of the writers on dharma enumerated by Yāj. Viśvarūpa<sup>2</sup> ( on Yāj. I. 9 ) states that according to Aṅgiras a *pariṣad* may comprise 121 Brāhmaṇas. On Yāj. I. 50 Viśvarūpa quotes a verse of Aṅgiras that what is done according to one's own will without following the dictates of śāstra is fruitless.<sup>413</sup> On Yāj. III. 248 Viśvarūpa says that the *vrata* called Vajra was prescribed by Aṅgiras for Brāhmaṇas guilty of deadly sins. Viśvarūpa ( on Yāj. III. 265 ) quotes two verses of Aṅgiras on the prāyaścitta for killing the wife of a Brāhmaṇa who has kindled the sacred fires, for killing wives of

412 वरयित्वा तु यः कश्चिच्छणश्चेत्पुरुषो यदा । रक्षागमांस्तीनतीत्य कन्यान्वं वरयेद्द्वयम् ॥  
प्रदाय गच्छेच्छुल्कं यः कन्यायाः स्त्रीधनं तथा । धार्या सा वर्षमेकं तु देयान्यस्मै विधानतः ॥ पूर्वदत्ता तु या कन्या अन्येनोडा यदा भवेत् । संस्क्रतापि प्रदेया स्यादस्मै पूर्वं प्रतिश्रुता ॥

413 स्वस्वामिप्रायकृतं कर्म यत्तु धर्मविपरिजितम् । क्रीडाकर्मैव बालानां तत्सर्वं निष्प्रयोजनम् ॥

other Brāhmaṇas and Kṣatriyas and Vaiśyas. On Yāj. III. 266 he quotes two verses of Aṅgiras laying down prāyaścitta for killing certain beasts and birds, wherein Aṅgiras himself is mentioned with honour (bhagavān). Aparārka (pp. 22-23) quotes thirteen verses from Aṅgiras on the constitution of *pariṣad*, wherein such terms as *chāturvidya*, *vitarkī*, *aṅgavid*, *dharmapāṭhaka* are explained and the last of which says that a *pariṣad* sitting in judgment over those who are guilty of mahāpātakas may consist of hundreds. The Mitākṣarā (on Yāj. I. 86) quotes several verses on the practice of *satī* and ascribes them to both Śaṅkha and Aṅgiras.<sup>414</sup> Aparārka (pp. 109, 112) quotes four other verses on the same practice, one of which is in the Indravajrā metre and another prohibits a Brāhmaṇa wife from following that practice. Medhātithi (on Manu. V. 157) quotes the view of Aṅgiras on *satī* and disapproves of it. The Mitākṣarā, Haradatta and others quote numerous verses of Aṅgiras on āsauca and prāyaścitta. Haradatta on Gautama (20. 1) quotes a verse of Aṅgiras about the seven *antyaajas*.<sup>415</sup> Viśvarūpa (on Yāj. III. 237) quotes a sūtra of Sumantu in which Aṅgiraśa is cited as an authority. The Śuddhi-mayūkha quotes a verse of Aṅgiras which relies upon Śātātapa.<sup>416</sup> The Smṛticandrikā quotes Aṅgiras on the enumeration of Upasmṛtis (vide note 260 above). The Smṛticandrikā also contains a few prose quotations from Aṅgiras; the same work cites a verse of Aṅgiras holding the dharmasāstra of Manu as the supreme guide.<sup>417</sup>

The Aṅgiras-smṛti (in Jivananda part I, pp. 554-560) in 72 verses is probably an abridgment. It lays down prāyaścittas for various occasions, such as taking food and drink from antyaajas, for cruelly beating or causing various injuries to cows. It also lays down various rules for the wearing of the dark cloth (*nīlivastra*) by women. It cites Aṅgiras and Āpastamba by name. The penultimate verse condemns those who rob women of their wealth.

414 One of them is the well known verse तिस्रः कोट्योर्ध्वकोटी च यानि लोमानि मानुषे । तावत्कालं वसेत्स्वर्गे भर्तारं यानुगच्छति ॥

415 चण्डालः श्वपचः क्षत्ता सुतो वेदेहिकस्तथा । मागधायोगवो चैव सप्तेत्येवावसायिनः ॥

416 सर्वेषामेव वर्णानां सूतके मृतके तथा । दशाह्वाच्छुद्धिरतेषामिति शातातपोब्रवीत् ॥

417 यत्पूर्वं मनुना प्रोक्तं धर्मशास्त्रमनुत्तमम् । नहि तत्समतिक्रम्य वचनं हितमात्मनः ॥  
स्मृतिच० (आह्निक).

There are several mss. in the Deccan College Collection which contain a varying number of verses on *prāyaścitta* agreeing more or less with Jivananda's text. For example, No. 53 of 1879-81, contains about one hundred verses, No. 205 of 1882-83 contains 54 verses, while No. 65 of *Viśrāmbāg* collection and No. 83 of 1895-1902 contain only 32 ; No. 81 of 1884-86 is styled *Brhad-Āṅgiras* and contains 151 verses, many of which are identical with those in the Calcutta text.

The *Mitākṣarā* (on *Yāj.* III. 277) and the *Smṛtiratnāvalī* of *Vedācārya* (I. O. cat. No. 1552 p. 475) quote a *Brhad-Āṅgiras* and the *Mitākṣarā* also quotes a *Madhyama-Āṅgiras* several times (on *Yāj.* III. 243, 241, 258, and 260).

#### 40. *Rṣyaśṛṅga*

This is a writer who is frequently quoted on *ācāra*, *āśauca*, *śrāddha*, and *prāyaścitta* by the *Mit.*, *Aparārka*, *Smṛticandrikā* and other works. *Aparārka* (p. 724) quotes as *Rṣyaśṛṅga*'s a verse ascribed to *Śaṅkha* in the *Mitākṣarā* (on *Yāj.* II. 119) and other works, which states that when one coparcener recovers with his own efforts family property that was lost to the family, he gets a fourth share of it and the others become sharers in the rest.<sup>418</sup> The *Smṛticandrikā* (I. p. 32) quotes 'api vāsasā yajñopavitārthān kuryāt tadabhāve trivṛtā sūtreṇa', which is in prose.

#### 41. *Kārśnājini*

This writer is quoted by the *Mit.* (*Yāj.* III. 265 three verses), *Aparārka*, *Smṛticandrikā* and other works mostly on *śrāddha*. *Aparārka* (p. 138) quotes a verse from him which enumerates the seven sons of *Brahmā*, *Sanaka*, *Sanandana*, *Sanātana*, *Kapila*, *Āsuri*, *Voḍha* (?) and *Pañcaśikha*. *Aparārka* (p. 424) quotes a verse which refers to the two signs of the Zodiac, *Kanyā*, and *Vṛścika*.

#### 42. *Carurvimsatimata*

There are two Mss. of this work in the Deccan College Collection (No 244 of A. 1881-1882 and 111 of 1895-1902). It contains 525 verses. The work is so called because it embodies the essence of the teachings of 24 sages, *Manu*, *Yājñavalkya*, *Atri*, *Viṣṇu*,

<sup>418</sup> पूर्वपक्षा तु यो भूमिमेकश्वेदुद्धरेत् क्रमात् । यथुांशं तु लभन्तेन्ये दत्त्वांशं तु तुरीयकम् ॥

## *History of Dharmatātra*

oth/asiṣṭha, Vyāsa, Uśanas, Āpastamba, Vatsa, Hārīta, Guru  
qu(Bṛhaspati), Nārada, Parāśara, Gārgya, Gautama, Yama, Baudhāyana,  
cē Dakṣa, Śaṅkha, Āngīras, Sātātapa, Sāṅkhya (Sāṅkhyāyana?),  
f Sāṃvarta. The subjects treated of are :—The usages of the varṇas and  
āśramas, śauca, *ācamana*, cleansing the teeth, bath, prāṇāyāma,  
repeating the Gāyatrī, study of the Vedas, marriage, agnihotra, five  
great daily yājñas, means of livelihood, forest hermits, saṃnyāsins,  
duties of Kṣatriyas and the other two varṇas, prāyaścittas for the  
deadly sins and other lesser misdeeds, means of livelihood, śrāddha,  
āśauca (on birth and death).

The work often quotes the views of Uśanas, Manu, Parāśarya, Āngīras, Yama, Hārīta. It quotes Manu III. 5 (asapīṇḍa ca yā etc.) and Manu 12. 95 (yā vedabāhyāḥ smṛtayaḥ.). Two other verses which it contains are indicated as interpolated in several editions of Manu.<sup>419</sup> It says that the teachings of Arhat, Cārvāka and Buddhas delude people.<sup>420</sup> Its position is that whatever is not found in the Veda or the Purāṇas, the Rāmāyaṇa, or Mahābhārata or in the śāstras of Manu and others is as good as non-existent.<sup>421</sup>

The Caturviṃśatimata is frequently quoted by the Mit., Aparārka and later works, but not by Viśvarūpa and Medhātithi. It was probably compiled about the time when the latter two writers flourished. Aparārka (p. 1121) quotes a prose passage from the work on the prāyaścitta for a dvijāti procreating children on a Śūdra wife. This passage could not be traced in the two mss. referred to above.

The portions of the work on saṃskāra and śrāddha together with the commentary of Bhaṭṭoji, son of Lakṣmīdhara, have been

---

419 बृद्धो च मातापितरो साध्वी भार्या शिशुः सुतः । अप्यकार्यशतं कृत्वा भर्तव्या मनु-  
रवधीत् ॥ ( after मनु. XI. 10 ), पुराणं मानवो धर्मः साङ्गो वेदश्चिकित्सितम् ।  
आज्ञासिद्धानि चत्वारि न हन्तव्यानि हेतुभिः ॥ ( after मनु XII. 110. ). This  
occurs in यशस्तिलक, 4th आम्बास p. 117 and the first half of it occurs in  
the तन्त्रवार्तिक.

420 अहंकारार्कवाच्यानि बोद्धादिपठितानि च । विप्रलम्भकवाच्यानि तानि सर्वाणि वर्जयेत् ॥  
This occurs in the स्मृतिच० I. p. 5. ( Gbarpure ) and परा. मा. vol. I,  
part I, p. 10.

421 यन्नास्ति वेदे न च यत्पुराणे रामायणे भारतसंगरे वा । मन्वादिशास्त्रेषु च यन्न वोकं  
तन्नास्ति नास्तीति न तेन कार्यम् ॥



published in the Benares Sanskrit Series (Nos. 137 and 139). The commentary is a very learned one and refers to a host of writers. This commentary is in some mss. ascribed to Rāmacandra (vide I. O. cat. No. 1554, p. 475).

### 43. Dakṣa

Dakṣa is one of the writers on dharma enumerated by Yāj. Viśvarūpa quotes verses of Dakṣa several times, viz. on Yāj. I. 17 (on clods of earth for purifying the body), on Yāj. III. 30 (two verses on āśauca), on Yāj. III. 66 (about a parivrājaka), on Yāj. III. 191 (about padmāsana). The Mit. (on Yāj. I. 89) quotes a half verse of Dakṣa to the effect that a dvija should not remain unattached to an āśrama (i. e. without a wife in the context) even for a moment; on Yāj. III. 58 two verses about bhikṣus; on Yāj. III. 243 (one verse). Aparārka cites numerous verses of Dakṣa on ācāra, āśauca, śrāddha and similar topics. In one case (p. 368) he attributes a prose passage to Dakṣa about the gift of gold.<sup>422</sup> Two of Dakṣa's verses most frequently quoted by writers on vyavahāra are those that lay down what nine things cannot be the subjects of gift.<sup>423</sup>

In Jivananda's collection there is a Dakṣasmṛti [(part II, pp. 383-402) in seven chapters and 220 verses (vide also Ānandaśrama collection pp. 72-84)]. The principal subjects treated of are:—Four āśramas, two kinds of brahmacārins; the daily round of duties for dvijas; various subdivisions of actions, nine karmans, nine vikarmans, nine actions that should be concealed, nine acts that should be made public, nine things that should not be gifted; gifts; eulogy of a good housewife; śauca of two kinds; impurity due to birth and death; Yoga and its six aṅgas viz. prāṇāyāma, dhyāna, pratyāhāra, dhāraṇā, tarka and samādhi, maithuna of eight kinds to be avoided by ascetics, duties of bhikṣu, dvaita, and advaita.

This smṛti is certainly a very old one. All the quotations from Dakṣa cited by Viśvarūpa occur in the printed Dakṣa (vide pp. 395,

<sup>422</sup> सुवर्णमेव स्वर्णमस्य च देशकालपात्रसुवर्णपरिमाणान्च कलविशेषः । अपरार्कः.

<sup>423</sup> सामान्यं वाचितं न्यस्तमाभिर्द्वाराभ्य तद्वनम् । अन्वाहितं च निक्षेपः सर्वस्वं चान्यथे सति ॥ आपत्स्यपि न देयानि न च वस्तूनि पण्डितैः । यो ददाति स मूढात्मा प्रायश्चित्तीयते नरः ॥ अपरार्कः p. 404. These occur in the दक्षस्मृति (Jivananda part II, p. 391).

396, 384, 397 which reads 'na pathyāsanād yogo'). Similarly all the quotations in the Mit. from Dakṣa are found in the Calcutta text. Aparārka contains over forty verses from the printed Dakṣa, though there are a few verses cited by him as Dakṣa's which are not found therein. The Smṛticandrikā quotes about ten verses of Dakṣa on woman which are all found in the 4th chap. of the Calcutta text.

In the Deccan College collection there is a ms. of Dakṣa (No. 120 of 1895-1902) which contains 197 verses on the same topics as above, many of which are identical with the Calcutta text. The Bombay University has also a similar ms. Vide I. O. cat. No. 1320 p. 385 for a similar ms. in 197 verses.

#### 44. Pitāmaha

Pitāmaha is enumerated among writers on dharma in a verse of Vṛddha-Yājñvalkyā quoted by Viśvarūpa. The Smṛti of Pitāmaha is drawn upon mostly on vyavahāra. Viśvarūpa cites (on Yāj. I. 17) a verse from him on śauca.<sup>424</sup> Mit. and Aparārka quote verses from Pitāmaha only on vyavahāra and specially on ordeals. The Smṛticandrikā quotes about ten verses on āhnikā, 130 on vyavahāra and only a few on śrāddha. Pitāmaha regards the Vedas with the aṅgas, Mīmāṃsā, the smṛtis, Purāṇa and Nyāya system as dharmaśāstras.<sup>425</sup> Pitāmaha like Brhaspati enumerates nine kinds of ordeals,<sup>426</sup> while Yāj. and Nārada name only five, though the latter seems to have known two more, viz. taṇḍula and taptamāṣa. The Smṛticandrikā quotes a dozen verses about 50 *chālas* on which a king took action without any complaint.<sup>427</sup> Pitāmaha seems to have followed Vyāsa in defining documents called krayapatra, sthitipatra, saṁdhipatra, viśuddhipatra.<sup>428</sup> The Smṛticandrikā cites

424 त्रिषु ये नोपनीयन्ते शुद्धाः सौधन्वनाः स्त्रियः । गन्धलेपापक ( र्वणं ! ) तेषां शौचं मृदाम्भसा ॥

425 वेदाः साङ्गान्स्तु चत्वारो मीमांसा स्मृतयस्तथा । एतानि धर्मशास्त्राणि पुराणं न्यायदर्शनम् ॥  
अपरार्क p. 601 ; compare याज्ञ. I. 3.

426 अष्टमं फालमित्युक्तं नवमं धर्मजं भवेत् । दिव्यान्येतानि सर्वाणि निर्दिष्टानि स्वयंभुवा ॥  
quoted by अपरार्क p. 694.

427 छलानि चापराधाश्च पदानि नृपतेस्तथा । स्वयमेतानि गृह्णीयान्पुस्तकावेदकेर्विना ॥  
स्मृतिच.

428 Vide परा. मा. vol. III. p. 128 and स्मृतिच.

*Pitāmaha* for an enumeration of the 18 prakrtis viz. washerman, leather worker, etc.<sup>429</sup> The same work states that according to *Pitāmaha* the titles of law to be taken cognisance by the king himself were twenty-two. In the hall of justice, he says, there should be eight constituents viz. the scribe, the accountant, śāstra, the sādhyapāla, the assessors, gold, fire and water.<sup>430</sup> Some of the other noteworthy dicta of *Pitāmaha* are:—a suit should be<sup>431</sup> first tried before the village (*pañcāyat*), then before the town (court of appeal), then before the king; between litigants of the same country, town, societies, cities and villages, the decision should be arrived at according to their own peculiar conventions and usages, but when there is a dispute between these and strangers, the decision must be according to the śāstra; possession<sup>432</sup> in order to be recognised by the courts as decisive must have five characteristics, it must have title, long duration, it must be uninterrupted, it must not have been impeached and it must be before the eyes of the opponent; a private document<sup>433</sup> under one's own hand is inferior to a *jānapada* (a publicly written and attested) deed, the latter is inferior to a royal edict, this last is inferior to possession continued for three generations.

*Pitāmaha* is later than *Brharpati*,<sup>434</sup> as he cites the latter's view that a litigation between members of the same village, society, town, guild, caravan or army must be decided according to their peculiar usages. Therefore *Pitāmaha* must be assigned to some date between the 4th and 7th century A. D.

429 रजकश्चर्मकारश्च नटो बुरुड एव च । कैवर्तकश्च विज्ञेया म्लेच्छभिर्ह्येतथैव च ॥  
वेमरस्थिरविव्याधहस्तलाक्षदुष्टदृकाः । कोसेदकाभरिपदमातङ्गाण्डापगोपकाः ॥ एताः  
प्रकृतयः प्रोक्ता अष्टादश मनीषिभिः । वर्णानामाश्रमाणां च सर्वदा तु बहिः स्थिताः ॥  
स्मृतिच०.

430 लेखको गणकः शास्त्रं साध्यपालः सभासदः । हिरण्यमभिरुदकमशङ्ककरणं स्मृतम् ॥  
स्मृतिच० (व्य.); compare नारद (Intro. chap. verse 15).

431 ग्रामे दृष्टः पुरे वायात्पुरे दृष्टस्तु राजनि । राज्ञा दृष्टः कुदृष्टो वा नास्ति तस्य पुनर्भवः ॥  
स्मृतिच०; देशपत्तनगोष्ठेषु पुरग्रामेषु वासिनाम् । तेषां स्वसमयैर्धर्मशास्त्रतोऽन्येषु तैः सह ॥  
स्मृतिच०.

432 सागमा दीर्घकाला चाविच्छिन्नापरवोञ्जिता । प्रत्यर्थिसंनिधाना च भुक्तिः पञ्चविधा स्मृता ॥

433 स्वद्वस्तकाज्जानपदं तस्मात् नृपशासनम् । तत्तत्पुरुषो भोगः प्रमाणतरमिष्यते ॥

434 ग्रामगोष्ठपुरश्रेणिसार्धसेनानिवासिनाम् । व्यवहारश्चरित्रेण निर्णेतव्यो बृहस्पतिः ॥

## 45. Pulastya

Pulastya is one of the expounders of dharma enumerated by Yrddha-Yājñavalkya. Viśvarūpa quotes a verse from him on śārīra-śauca.<sup>435</sup> The Mit. ( on Yāj. I. 261 ) cites a verse from Pulastya that a Brāhmaṇa should principally use ascetic's food ( i. e. vegetable food ) in śrāddha, that kṣatriyas and vaiśyas should use meat and śūdras honey.<sup>436</sup> The Mit. ( Yāj. III 253 ) quotes two verses of Pulastya who enumerates eleven intoxicating drinks together with *surā* as the twelfth.<sup>437</sup> Aparārka quotes several verses from Pulastya on sarīdhya, śrāddha, āśauca, duties of yatis, prāyaścitta. Aparārka quotes two verses from Pulastya propounding the view that a combination of jñāna and karma is the correct view.<sup>438</sup> The first of these verses is ascribed by him to Yoga-Yājñavalkya elsewhere ( note 336 ). The Smṛticandrikā quotes about forty verses from Pulastya on āhnikā and śrāddha. In one place it quotes Pulastya on the efficacy of bathing on Sunday, Tuesday, and Saturday.<sup>439</sup> In another place it refers to the *japa* of Rāma, Paraśurāma, Nṛsimha, Trivikrama.

The Dānaratnākara of Caṇḍeśvara cites a prose text from Pulastya on the gift of deer-skin.<sup>440</sup>

The Pulastya-smṛti must have been composed between 4th and 7th century A. D.

435 स्नातकस्य त्रयोपाने पञ्चापानेभिहोत्रिणः । सर्वानेवं गृहस्थेषु शौचकल्पान्नियोजयेत् ॥  
विश्वरूप on या. I. 17.

436 मुन्यन्त्रं ब्राह्मणस्योक्तं मांसं क्षत्रियवैश्ययोः । मधुप्रदानं शुद्धस्य सर्वेषां चाविरोधि यत् ॥

437 पानसं द्वाक्षमाधूकं सार्जूरं तालमैक्षवम् । मधूत्थं सैरमारिष्टं मेरेयं नारिकेलजम् ॥  
समानानि विजानीयान्मद्यान्येकादशैव तु । द्वादशं तु सुरामयं सर्वेषामधमं स्मृतम् ॥

438 ज्ञानकर्मसमायोगात्परं प्राप्नोति पूरुषः । पृथग्भावान्न सिद्ध्यन्ति उभे तस्मात्समाश्रेयेत् ॥  
ज्ञानं प्रधानं न तु कर्महीनं कर्म प्रधानं न तु बुद्धिहीनम् । तस्माद्बुद्ध्युत्थं न तु भवेत्प्रसिद्धिर्न ऐकपक्षो विहगः प्रयाति ॥ अपराक on या. III. 57, p. 911.

439 रव्यङ्गारशनेर्वारैः स्नानं कुर्वन्ति ये नराः । व्याधिभिस्ते न पीडयन्ते मृगैः केसरिणो  
यथा ॥ स्मृतिच०.

440 अथातः रुष्णाजिनविधिं व्याख्यास्यामः । कार्तिच्यां पोर्णमास्यां वेशास्यां च चन्द्र-  
सूर्ययज्ञे विषुवयोर्वा रुष्णाजिनं सकुरं सशक्कमन्नं मनोहरम् । ms. No. 114 of 1884-86  
from Deccan College ( folio 51 a ),

46. *Pracetas*

*Pracetas* finds a place among the sages enumerated by *Parāśara* though not in *Yājñavalkya*. In both *Mit.* and *Aparārka* there are passages in prose and verse ascribed to *Pracetas* on daily duties, *śrāddha*, *āśauca*, *prāyaścitta*. The *Mit.* ( on *Yāj.* III. 27 ) quotes a verse from *Pracetas* saying that workmen, artisans, physicians, male and female slaves, kings, royal officers have not to observe periods of impurity<sup>441</sup> ( on death ). This verse is cited as a *smṛti* by *Medhātithi* on *Manu* V. 60 without ascribing it to *Pracetas*. So *Medhātithi* looked upon *Pracetas* as equally authoritative with *Manu*, *Viṣṇu* and others.

The *Mit.* ( on *Yāj.* III 20, 263-64 ), *Haradatta* ( on *Gautama* 22. 18 ) and *Aparārka* frequently cite verses from *Bṛhat-Pracetas* on *āśauca* and *prāyaścitta*. The *Mit.* and *Aparārka* also quote verses on the same topics from *Vṛddha-Pracetas*.

A few prose quotations from *Pracetas* are noted in the *Smṛti-candrikā* and by *Haradatta* ( on *Gautama* 23. 1 ).

47. *Prajāpati*

*Prajāpati* is cited as an authority by the *Baudhāyanadharmaśūtra* ( II. 4. 15 and II. 10. 71 ). *Vasiṣṭha* several times quotes *Prajāpatya śloka*s ( viz. III. 47, XIV 16-19, 24-27, 30-32 ). It has been shown above that most of these verses are found in the *Manusmṛti* or have close correspondence with verses of *Manu*. So it is not unlikely that both the writers of *dharmaśūtras* mean *Manu* by *Prajāpati*.

In the *Ānandaśrama* collection ( p. 90-98 ) there is a *smṛti* of *Prajāpati* in 198 verses on the various details of *śrāddha*, such as the time, place, the persons authorised to perform, proper food, *Brāhmaṇas* to be invited etc. The prevailing metre is *Anuṣṭubh*, but there are nine verses in the *Indravajrā*, *Upajāti*, *Vasantatilakā* ( verse 137 ) and *Sragdharā* ( verse 96 ). It speaks of *Kalpaśāstra*, *smṛtis*, *dharmaśāstra*, *purāṇas*. It contains a verse referring to the *Kanyā* and *Vṛścika* ( scorpion ) signs of the zodiac, which is almost the same as a verse of *Kārṣṇājini*.

<sup>441</sup> कारवः शिल्पिनो वेश्या दासीदासा तथैव च । राजानो राजभृत्याश्च सद्यःशोभाः प्रकीर्तिताः ॥

The Mit. ( on Yāj. III. 25 and 260 ) quotes verses of Prajāpati on āsauca and prayaścitta. Aparārka cites verses of Prajāpati on purification of various substances, śrāddha, witnesses, ordeals and āsauca. None of these is traced to the printed text of Prajāpati. Aparārka ( p. 952 ) gives a long prose text of Prajāpati on the four orders of parivrājakas, viz. kuṭicaka, bahūdaka, haṁsa, paramahaṁsa. Aparārka ( p. 542 ) cites a verse of Laugākṣi which refers to the view of Prajāpati that the son of a putrikā was to offer piṇḍas to his mother by the gotra of his maternal grand-father.<sup>442</sup> Aparārka, Smṛticandrikā, Parāśara-Mādhaviya and other works quote several verses of Prajāpati on vyavahāra. Witnesses are of two kinds, kṛta and akṛta. In this he seems to have followed Nārada ( ṛṇādāna, verse 149 ). Prajāpati lays down the characteristics of valid reply ( uttara ) of the defendant and defines<sup>444</sup> the four varieties of uttara. The Parāśara-Mādhaviya cites several verses of Prajāpati on ordeals. Prajāpati recognised the right of the sonless widow to succeed to her husband's wealth<sup>445</sup> and enjoined on her the duty of offering śrāddha every month and year to her husband's manes and to honour his relatives.<sup>446</sup>

#### 48. Marīci

This sage is relied upon as an authority by the Mit., Aparārka, Smṛticandrikā on Āhnika, Āsauca, Śrāddha, Prayaścitta and Vyavahāra. Aparārka quotes several verses on *tarpaṇa* one of which speaks of Sunday.<sup>447</sup> Marīci disallows bathing in the rivers in the months of Śrāvaṇa

442 मातामहस्य गोत्रेण मातुः पिण्डोदकक्रियाम् । कुर्वीत पुत्रिकापुत्र एवमाह प्रजापतिः ॥  
अपरार्क.

443 साक्षी द्विभेदो विज्ञेयः कृत एकोऽपरोऽकृतः । लेख्याकृतः कृतो ज्ञेयः मुक्तकोऽकृत उच्यते ॥ अपरार्क p. 666, स्मृतिच० ( ज्य. p. 80 reads उत्तरोऽकृत ).

444 स्मृतिच० ( ज्य. p. 42-43 ), परा. मा. vol. III. p. 69-73.

445 पूर्वं प्रणीताभिहोत्रं मृते भर्तारि तद्धनम् । लभेत् पतिव्रता नारी धर्म एष सनातनः ॥

446 जङ्गमं स्थावरं हेम कुप्यं धान्यरसाम्बरम् । आदाय दापयेच्छ्राद्धं माससंवत्सरादिकम् ॥  
पितृव्यगुरुदोहितान् भर्तृस्वस्त्रीयमातुलान् । पूजयेत्कव्यपूर्ताभ्यां वृद्धानायातिथीस्तथा ॥  
स्मृतिच० ( p. 291 ), परा. मा. vol. III. p. 536.

447 सप्तम्यां रविवारे च गृही जन्मदिने तथा । मृत्युपुत्रकलत्रार्थी न कुर्यात्तिलतर्पणम् ॥  
अपरार्क p. 132; स्मृतिच० ( आह्निक p. 123 ),

and Bhādrapada.<sup>448</sup> Marici made a very near approach to the modern conceptions underlying the Transfer of Property Act. 'Completeness is not attained without writing in the transactions of sale, mortgage, partition and gift of immoveable property'.<sup>449</sup> If a buyer purchases a chattel before a row of merchants and to the knowledge of the king's officers and in broad daylight, he is free from blame and gets back his money ( if the thing turns out to be another's property ), while if the price (paid by a buyer for a chattel) cannot be recovered ( from the vendor who sells without title ) owing to the vendor's address being not known, the loss should be apportioned between the buyer and the original owner of the chattel.<sup>450</sup> Marici divides *adhi* into four varieties, *bhogya*, *gopya*, *pratyaya*, *ājñādhi*.

It is to be noted that *Aparārka* ( p. 908 ) quotes a prose passage of Marici on *āśauca*.

#### 49. Yama

The *Vasiṣṭha-dharmasūtra* ( 18. 13-15 and 19. 48 ) cites four ślokas of Yama and quotes ( 11. 20 ) one verse in which Yama is spoken of as an authority. All the ślokas except one are found in *Manu*.<sup>451</sup> *Vasiṣṭha* quotes a śloka of *Prajāpati* wherein Yama's view

448 नभोनभस्त्रयोर्भष्ये सर्वा नद्यो रजस्वलाः । तासु स्नानं न कुर्वति देवर्षिपितृतर्पणम् ॥  
अपरार्क p. 235.

449 स्थावरे विक्रयाधने विभागे दान एव च । प्रतिग्रहे च क्रीते च नालेख्या सिष्यति  
क्रिया ॥ परा. मा. vol. III. p. 128 ; स्मृतिच० ( व्य. p. 60 reads लिखितेनापुयात्  
सिद्धिमविसंवादमेव च ).

450 अविज्ञातनिवेशत्वाद्यत्र मूल्यं न लभ्यते । हानिस्तत्र समा कल्प्या क्रेतृनाष्टिकयोर्द्वयोः ॥  
अपरार्क p. 775.

451 अथापि यमगीताञ्छ्लोकानुदाहरन्ति । श्मशानमेतत्तत्त्यक्षं ये शूद्राः पापचारिणः । तस्मा-  
च्छूद्रसमीपे तु नाभ्येतव्यं कदाचन ॥ न शूद्राय मतिं दयान्नोच्छिष्टं न इविष्कृतम् ।  
न चास्योपदिशेद्धर्मं न चास्य व्रतमादिशेत् ॥ यश्चास्योपदिशेद्धर्मं यश्चास्य व्रतमादिशेत् ।  
सोसंवृत्तं तमो घोरं सङ्घं तेन प्रपद्यते ॥ वसिष्ठ 13. 13-15. The last two are almost  
the same as मनु IV. 80-81 and the first is a paraphrase of आप. श्रौ.  
'पयु इ वा एतच्छूदानं यच्छूद्रः । तस्माच्छूद्रसमीपे नाभ्येतव्यम्'. नाघदोषोस्ति  
राज्ञा वै व्रतिनां न च सन्निधाम् । ऐन्द्रस्थानमुपासीना ब्रह्मभूता हि ते सदा ॥ वसिष्ठ  
19. 48 and मनु V. 93. 'अथाप्युदाहरन्ति । अथ चेन्मन्त्रवियुक्तः शारीरैः पङ्क्तिदूषणैः ।  
अदुष्यं तं यमः प्राह पङ्क्तिपावन एव सः ॥ वसिष्ठ ॥ 11. 20; vide बृहस्प 3. 41. घृतं वा  
पादि वा तैले विभो नाथान्नञ्जपुतम् । यमस्तदशुचि प्राह तुल्यं गोमांसमक्षणेः ॥  
वसिष्ठ. 14. 30.

is set forth. Yama is one of the sages enumerated in the list of Yājñavalkya. Govindarāja (on Manu 5. 16) and Aparārka quote a verse of Śaṅkha wherein Yamas' view that the flesh of certain birds could be eaten is referred to.<sup>452</sup> Aparārka (p. 1231) also cites a verse of Śaṅkha in which the view of Bhagavān Yama that one should save one's life in all ways (even by incurring sin) is relied upon.

In Jivananda's collection (part I. pp. 560-568) there is a *smṛti* of Yama in seventy-eight verses on *prāyaścitta* and purification (*śuddhi*). In this *smṛti* Yama himself is cited in the third person (verse 65). One verse (33) refers to the view of Bhāsvati (son of the sun, by which may be meant either Manu or Yama himself).<sup>453</sup> Some of the verses are identical with those of Manu (e. g. verses 26, 28 are the same as Manu 11. 178 and 3. 19). Verse 44 is in the *Upajāti* metre. In the Ānandaśrama collection there is a *Yamasmṛti* in 99 verses on *prāyaścitta*, *śrāddha*, and purification. Most of the topics of this *smṛti* are the same as those of the Calcutta text, but most of the verses are not identical. A few verses are found in both, e. g. the verses about the seven lowest castes<sup>454</sup> (*antyajas*). Verse 11 quotes the view of Śātātapa. This *smṛti* contains the well-known text that a woman passes on marriage into the gotra of her husband, which is cited by the Mit. (on Yaj. I. 254).<sup>455</sup> In the same collection there is a *smṛti* of Bṛhad-Yama (pp. 99-107). It is divided into five chapters and contains 182 verses. It deals with *prāyaścittas* for various lapses, purification from various kinds of contacts (*śuddhi*), *śrāddha*, partition and a few matters of medical procedure. In this *smṛti* Yama is frequently cited by name. Śātātapa is cited on partition (V. 20). Many of the verses of this text are identical with those of Yama in Jivananda's text. For example, Jivananda (p. 561) verses 15-17 are the same

452 नित्तिरिं च मयूरं च लावकं च कपिजलम् । वाघ्रीणसं वर्तकं च भक्ष्यानाह यमः  
सताम् ॥ ( सदा v. l. ) अपरार्क p. 1167.

453 ततो देवलकश्चैव भूतको वेदविक्रयी । एते वज्र्याः प्रयत्नेन एतद्वास्वतिरमवीत् ॥  
Compare मनु §. 180.

454 रजकश्रमकारश्च नटो बुद्ध एव च । कैवर्तमेदमिच्छाश्च क्षीते अन्यजाः स्मृताः ॥  
Jivananda verse 54, Ānandaśrama verse 33.

455 स्वगोत्रादुद्भूयते नारी विवाहात्सममे पदे । स्वामिगोत्रेण कर्तव्यास्तस्याः पिण्डोदक-  
क्रियाः ॥ verse 78.



as Br̥had-Yama III. 1-3, Jivananda p. 563 verses 29-33 are the same as Br̥had-Yama III. 34-38, Jivananda verses 35-36 are the same as Br̥had-Yama III. 16-17. The verse in the Upajāti metre (Jivananda 44) is Br̥had-Yama III. 61. Two of the verses at the end of chap. V. are the same as Yāj. II. 17 and 23.

The numerous mss. of Yama contain either one or other of the above three texts or different texts bearing on the same topics. For example, Deccan College collection Nos. 209-211 of A 1881-82 and No. 153 of 1895-1902 are the same as the Yamasmṛti in the Ānandaśrama collection, No. 401 of 1891-95 seems to be the same as Br̥had-Yama in the Ānandaśrama collection. But the I. O. Cat. No. 1334 p. 390 contains 57 ślokas, the last 20 of which are in the Indravajrā metre.

Viśvarūpa, Vijñāneśvara, Aparārka, the Smṛticandrikā and other later works quote over three hundred verses of Yama on all topics of dharmaśāstra including vyavahāra. This establishes that they had an extensive work of Yama before them from which it is probable various abridgments corresponding with the printed works were made. Viśvarūpa quotes about ten verses of Yama on water as purifier (on Yāj. I. 187), on śrāddha (on Yāj. I. 225 and 252) and on prāyaścitta for killing a cow (on Yāj. III. 262). The identical verses are not found in the printed texts. Some of the verses quoted from Yama in Aparārka and the Smṛticandrikā can be traced in the printed text. For example, Aparārka (p. 42) quotes a verse of Yama in which Yama himself is referred to as an authority.<sup>456</sup> It occurs in Jivananda's text (verse 65). The two verses in Jivananda's text (verses 26, 28) that are identical with Manu are cited in the Smṛticandrikā as Yama's. Two verses of Br̥had-Yama (III. 20-21) about the proper age of marriage in the case of girls are quoted as Yama's in the Smṛticandrikā.<sup>457</sup> In some of the verses quoted by Aparārka from Yama, the opinions of Manu are cited which can be identified with the views of the Manu-

<sup>456</sup> अपः करनक्षत्पृष्टा य आचामति वै द्विजः । सुरा पिबति स व्यक्तं यमस्य वचनं यथा ॥ This is attributed to यम in the स्मृतिच० also.

<sup>457</sup> अष्टवर्षा भवेद्गौरी नववर्षा च रोहिणी । दशवर्षा भवेत्कन्या अत ऊर्ध्वं रजस्वला ॥ मास द्वादशने वर्षे कन्या यो न प्रयच्छति । मासि मासि रजस्तस्याः पिता पिबति शोणितम् ॥ स्मृतिच० (आह्निक p. 79. ).

smṛti. For example, according to Yama food polluted by the touch of hair, moths and insects, or seen by sinners and women in their courses is purified by water, holy ashes etc.<sup>458</sup> This refers to Manu V. 125. Similarly the Smṛticandrikā quotes a verse of Yama which says that according to Manu those who administer poison, who are incendiaries and robbers and those guilty of homicide and abetment thereof should pay the extreme penalty of death.<sup>459</sup> Aparārka (p. 988 on Yaj. III. 109) quotes five verses of Yama which refer to the 26th *tattvas* well known in the Sāṅkhya system, regard Puruṣottama as a 26 *tattva* and propound that he who correctly understands the 25 *tattvas*, in whatever āsrama he may be, reaches the highest abode of Viṣṇu. Aparārka quotes a few prose passages from Yama on the garments to be worn by brahmacārins,<sup>460</sup> on *prāyaścitta* for killing various kinds of birds and insects, for cutting trees and bushes, for drinking wine, for stealing gold and for the other deadly sins etc.<sup>461</sup>

The Mahābhārata (Anuśāsana 104. 72-74) quotes *gāthas* of Yama.

The Smṛticandrikā quotes a verse of Yama which speaks of the sun being in the zodiacal sign Virgo.<sup>462</sup>

Yama required the king to look into the disputes of litigants carefully and impartially.<sup>463</sup> Yama cites the authority of Manu for the proposition that everything brought about by coercion such as a gift or a deed was liable to be set aside. This is almost identical with Manu 8. 168. Yama lays down that a Brāhmaṇa was never to be awarded corporal punishment, but that a Brāhmaṇa guilty of

458 अवक्षुतं केशपतङ्गकीटैरुदक्यया वा पतितैश्च दुष्टम् । अलातभस्मान्बुद्भिरण्यभागैः  
संपृष्टमन्नं मनुराह भोज्यम् ॥ अपरार्क p. 267.

459 विषाग्निदायकाश्चोरा घातकाश्चोपघातकाः । स्वशरीरेण दण्डयाः स्युर्मनुराह प्रजापतिः ॥  
स्मृतिच०, vide मनु. 9. 278.

460 सर्वेषां रौरवशाणक्षौमाविकानि सामर्थ्याद्धोषस्त्राणीतराणि न । अपरार्क p. 58.

461 Vide pp. 1130, 1135, 1218, 1222.

462 इंसे वर्षासु कन्यास्थे &c. स्मृतिच० ( भ्रा. p. 366 Gharpure. ).

463 राजा मन्त्रिसहायस्तु द्वयोर्विदमानयोः । सम्यक्कार्याण्यवेक्षेत रागद्वेषविवर्जितः ॥  
अपरार्क p. 596.

464 बलादुक्तं बलादुक्तं बलाद्यस्त्राणि लेखितम् । सर्वान् बलकृतानर्थान् निर्वर्त्यानाह वे  
मनुः ॥ स्मृतिच० ( व्य. p. 130 ).

crimes was to be imprisoned and made<sup>465</sup> to work. Yama, like Yāj. ( II. 145 ), prescribed that the strīdhana of a woman married in the Āsura form went to her father,<sup>466</sup> if she died childless. Aparārka ( p. 822 ) quotes two verses of Yama that prescribed the first ammercement for him who, though forbidden, wrongfully takes the water of a lake or disturbs a water-course and the highest ammercement for him who breaks a lake. Aparārka ( p. 860 ) also cites Yama for the fine of five kṣṇālas in the case of adultery with another's wife of the same caste as that of the paramour and twelve paṇas in case the wife is of a lower caste. The Smṛticandrikā and the Vyavahāramayūkha on the other hand direct that the king should punish the Brāhmaṇa woman guilty of adultery with a Śūdra by throwing her to dogs and by forcible tonsure and riding on an ass in case of adultery with a Kṣatriya or Vaiśya. The Smṛticandrikā, Parāśara-Mādhavīya and Vyavahāramayūkha quote a verse of Yama about a debtor, who, being able to pay, does not wantonly pay, being punished by taking twice the amount. Yama remarks that the order of saṁnyāsa is not allowed to women in the Vedas or in the śāstra<sup>467</sup> ( dharmaśāstra ) and that her real dharma is to be the mother of children from one of her own caste. A Bṛhad-Yama is cited by the Mit. ( on Yāj. III. 255 and 290 ), Haradatta and by Aparārka on prāyaścitta. Similarly a Laghu-Yama is cited by Haradatta and Aparārka and a Svalpa-Yama ( probably same as Laghu-Yama ) by the Smṛtiratnākara of Vedācārya.

### 50. Laugākṣi

The Mit. ( on Yāj III. 1-2, 260, 289 ) quotes verses of Laugākṣi on āsauca and prāyaścitta. Aparārka quotes prose passages and verses of Laugākṣi on the saṁskāras, vaiśvadeva, cāturmāsya, purification

<sup>465</sup> न शारिरो ब्राह्मणस्य दण्डो भवति कर्हिचित् । गुप्ते तु बन्धने बद्ध्वा राजा भक्तं प्रदापयेत् ॥ ... यथापराधं विप्रं तु विकर्माण्यपि कारयेत् । अवध्या ब्राह्मणा गावो लोकेस्मिन् वैदिकी श्रुतिः ॥ स्मृतिच० ( व्य. p. 316 ).

<sup>466</sup> आसुरादिषु यद् द्रव्यं विवाहेषु प्रदीयते । अप्रजायामतीतायां पितृवै तु धनं हरेत् ॥ स्मृतिच० ( व्य. p. 286. ). Note अप्रजायामतीतायां, which is the reading in विष्णुरूप ( p. 172 above ).

<sup>467</sup> स्त्रियाः श्रुतौ वा शास्त्रे वा प्रव्रज्या न विधीयते । प्रजाः हि तस्याः स्वो धर्मः सवर्णादिति धारणा ॥ स्मृतिच० ( व्य. p. 254 ).

of substances, śrāddha, āśauca and prāyaścitta. Aparārka cites ( p. 512 ) a verse of Laugākṣi which regards Prajāpati as an authority. The Mit. and almost all works on vyavahāra cite a verse of Laugākṣi defining yoga and kṣema and prescribing that they are impartible.

### 51. Viśvāmītra

Viśvāmītra is one of the writers on dharma enumerated by Vṛddha-Yājñavalkya as quoted by Viśvarūpa. Aparārka, the Smṛti-candrikā, the Kālaviveka of Jīmūtavāhana and other works quote verses of Viśvāmītra on almost all topics of dharma except vyavahāra, such as on the five deadly sins, on śrāddhas, prāyaścitta etc. Viśvāmītra defines dharma as that which is esteemed by Āryas ( respectable people ) who know the Vedas.<sup>468</sup> His verses on the mahāpātakas are frequently quoted.<sup>469</sup> The Madras ( Govt. ) Mss. cat. ( p. 1985 No. 2717 ) notices a smṛti of Viśvāmītra in verse in nine chapters.

### 52. Vyāsa

In Jivananda ( part II pp. 321-342 ) and in the Ānandāśrama collection of smṛtis there is a smṛti ascribed to Vyāsa. The two texts are the same with a few variations. It is in four chapters and contains about 250 verses. Vyāsa is said to have declared the smṛti in Benares. The contents briefly are :— the dharmas herein laid down prevail only in that region where the black deer roam about ; the authoritativeness of śruti, smṛti and purānas ; mixed castes ; sixteen saṁskāras ; duties of Brahmacārī ; marriage ; Brāhmaṇa may marry Kṣatriya or Vaiśya girl but not Śūdra ; duties of a wife ; the nitya, naimittika and kāmya acts of householders, eulogy of the householder stage and of gifts.

Viśvarūpa quotes a few verses of Vyāsa. They are mostly taken from the Mahābhārata and are concerned with topics of marriage, daily duties ( such as washing the teeth and bathing ), śrāddha and prāyaścitta. Similarly Medhātithi quotes several verses from the

468 यमार्थोः क्रियमाणं तु शंसन्त्यागमवेदिनः । स धर्मो यं विगर्हन्ति तमधर्मं प्रचक्षते ॥  
स्मृतिच० ( आह्निक प. 6 ).

469 ब्राह्मणो न च हन्तव्यः सुरा पेया न च द्विजैः । ब्राह्मणस्वर्णहरणं न कर्तव्यं कदाचन ॥  
गुरुपत्नीं न गच्छेच्च संसर्गं नैश्च नाचरेत् । महापातकिसंज्ञा तु निर्दिष्टेषा मनीषिभिः ॥  
अपराकं p. 1044.

Mahābhārata as Vyāsa's. In Aparārka, the Smṛticandrikā and other works about two hundred verses of Vyāsa are cited on vyavahāra. From these it appears that Vyāsa dealt with rules of procedure and the several titles of law (vyavahāra-padas) and that his doctrines closely agreed in most respects with those of Nārada, Kātyāyana and Bṛhaspati. He gives rules on the four kinds of uttara (mithyā, sarṁpratipatti, kāraṇa and prāñ-nyāya), divides documents in three varieties (svahasta, jānapada, rājaśāsana), divides laukika documents into eight sub-varieties (just as Kātyāyana seems to have done); he closely follows Bṛhaspati in his requirements about royal grants and two of his verses about grants (ṣaṣṭim varṣa &c. and sāmānyoyaṁ dharmasetur nṛpāṇām) occur very frequently in inscriptions (vide Aparārka on Yāj. I. 318). Vyāsa lays down that if a stranger enjoy a person's land for twenty years when the king is there (i. e. when there is no revolution or anarchy) and when the owner is able (to resist) the latter loses his property.<sup>470</sup> He speaks of adverse possession as having five characteristics.<sup>471</sup> He mentions seven kinds of sureties, while Hārta and Kātyāyana speak of only five and Bṛhaspati of four. He speaks of only five kinds of ordeals. He defines a *niṣka* as equal to 14 suvarṇas, a suvarṇa being equal to eight palas.<sup>472</sup> Vyāsa seems to represent a middle stage in the evolution of the rights of the widow to succeed to her deceased husband. He says that a woman was to get a maximum of two thousand (kāṛṣāpaṇas) from the estate of her deceased husband<sup>473</sup> (besides what he gave her when living). Vyāsa gave to the father and sons equal shares in ancestral property and allowed partition even against the wish of the father.<sup>474</sup> From these important charac-

<sup>470</sup> वर्षाणि विंशतिर्यस्य भूभुक्ताथ परैरिह । सति राज्ञि समर्थस्य तस्य सेह न सिध्यति ॥  
अपरार्क p. 632.

<sup>471</sup> सागमो दीर्घकालश्च छेदोपाधिविवर्जितः । प्रत्यर्थिसंनिधानश्च पञ्चक्रो भोग उच्यते ॥  
अपरार्क p. 635.

<sup>472</sup> पलान्यष्टौ सुवर्णस्य सुवर्णाश्च चतुर्दश । एतन्निष्कप्रमाणं तु व्यासेन परिकीर्तितम् ॥  
स्मृतिच०.

<sup>473</sup> द्विसाहस्रः परो दायः स्त्रियै देव्यो धनस्य च । यच्च भर्त्रा धनं दत्तं सा यथाकाममाप्नुयात् ॥ अपरार्क p. 752.

<sup>474</sup> क्रमागते गृहे क्षेत्रे पितृपुत्राः समाशिनः । पेतृकेण विभागार्हाः पुत्राः पितुरनिच्छतः ॥  
अपरार्क p. 728.

teristics of Vyāsa it may safely be concluded that Vyāsa flourished about the same time as Yājñavalkya and Bṛhaspati, i. e. between the second and the fifth century.

In Aparārka and other works there are numerous verses attributed to Vyāsa which are certainly not taken from the Mahābhārata or from the Vyāsa-smṛti in the Ānandāśrama collection (pp. 357-371). For example, on Yāj. I. 12 he cites a verse of Vyāsa in the Vasantatilakā metre about the auspicious asterism for *caula* and another verse laying down Saturday, Sunday and Friday as unsuitable for *caula*. Similarly Vyāsa's verses dealing with the merit of bathing on Sunday, Monday, Tuesday and Wednesday in conjunction with certain *tithis* are cited by Aparārka (p. 213). Vyāsa speaks of śrāddhas when the Sun is in the sign of Virgo (Aparārka p. 424). These indications are sufficient to assign Vyāsa to a comparatively later date. But as Aparārka evidently makes no distinction between Vyāsa the jurist, Vyāsa the reputed compiler of the Mahābhārata (e. g. he quotes on p. 961 six verses of the Bhagavatgītā as Vyāsa's) and Vyāsa who wrote on the saṁskāras, śrāddha and other topics, it appears that the jurist and the writer on other topics of dharma were separated from him by several centuries. Whether the jurist and the writer on other topics of dharma are identical is a difficult problem. All that can be said is that the two may probably be identical. The Smṛticandrikā quotes a Gadya-Vyāsa and about 450 verses of Vyāsa on āhnikā, vyavahāra and prāyaścitta.

Aparārka quotes a verse of Vṛddha-Vyāsa on Saudāyika, a kind of strīdhana. The Mit., the Prāyaścitta-mayūkha and other works cite verses of a Bṛhad-Vyāsa. Ballālasena in his Dānasāgara quotes Mahā-Vyāsa and Laghu-Vyāsa as authorities and also Dāna-Vyāsa, which probably means the dāna-dharma portions of the Mahābhārata.

### 53. Śaṭ-triṁśan-mata

This appears to have been a work like the Caturviṁśatimata described above. Quotations from it are cited in the Kalpataru, the Mitākṣarā, the Smṛticandrikā, Aparārka, Haradatta and a host of writers and works. Mitramiśra<sup>475</sup> says that though the Śaṭ-triṁśan-

<sup>475</sup> षट्त्रिंशन्मतादिकं तु कैश्चिदेव परिगृहीतत्वाद्विगीतत्वाद्प्रमाणमित्युक्तम् । कल्पतरुणा विज्ञानेश्वरापरिकशूलपाणिप्रभृतिभिस्तु प्रमाणत्वेन परिगृहीतम् । परिभाषाऽकाश p. 17.

mata has been accepted as an authority by the above-mentioned writers, yet certain other writers did not hold the work authoritative. The fact that Viśvarūpa and Medhātithi do not mention this work, taken along with the above statement of Mitramiśra, may be relied upon for holding that this compilation must have been among the latest products of the age of smṛtis and was probably compiled some time between 700-900 A. D. Almost all the quotations from this compilation are concerned with the topics of purification of substances (śuddhi), śrāddha and prāyaścittas for sins and pollutions of various sorts. No verse of this compilation dealing with vyavahāra could be discovered. One verse quoted from it prescribes a bath on touching Bauddhas, Pāsupatas, Jainas, atheists and followers of Kapila.<sup>476</sup> Another verse quoted by Aparārka cites the view of Br̥haspati.<sup>477</sup> In another verse the view of Vaivasvata is referred to.<sup>478</sup> Aparārka quotes a prose passage from this compilation prescribing the prāyaścittas for touching the corpse of a cāṇḍāla etc. As no ms. was available, it is difficult to say what 36 sages are relied upon as authorities.

#### 54. Saṃgraha or Smṛtisamgraha

This work is frequently cited by the Mitākṣarā, Aparārka, the Smṛticandrikā and other works on all topics of dharma. The quotations on vyavahāra are copious and are very important for the history of Hindu Law. A few of the important views of the Saṃgrahakāra are set out below. He gives the requisite characteristics of a plaint in five verses.<sup>479</sup> According to him documents are of two kinds, rājakiya and jānapada. The ordeals from dhāta (balance) to poison (i. e. four) are prescribed in cases where the subject matter is of great value (i. e. above 500 paṇas), while kośa and the (other)

<sup>476</sup> बौद्धान् पाशुपताञ्जैनान् लोकायतिककापिलान् । विकर्मस्थान् द्विजान् स्पृष्ट्वा सचैलो जलमाविशेत् ॥ स्मृतिच० 1. p. 118, अपरार्क p. 923 omits जैनान् and reads लोकायतिकनास्तिकान्.

<sup>477</sup> तिलहोमायुतं चैव पराकद्वयमेव च । गायत्र्या लक्षमेकं च समान्याह बृहस्पतिः ॥ अपरार्क p. 1249.

<sup>478</sup> समुच्छिष्टस्तु यो भुङ्क्ते भुङ्क्ते वा मुक्तभोजनः । एवं वैवस्वतः प्राह मुक्त्वा सान्तपनं चरेत् ॥ अपरार्क p. 1174.

<sup>479</sup> Vide मिता० on याज्ञ. II. 6, स्मृतिच० ( द्य. p. 36 ), व्यवहारमयूख ( p. 12 ), वीर० ( p. 63 ).

ordeals (in all three) are prescribed in disputes for lesser sums.<sup>480</sup> This is slightly opposed to Nārada (ṛṇādāna verse 336) according to whom the five ordeals from tulā to kośa were prescribed in substantial disputes.<sup>481</sup> The Saṁgrahakāra has in view the seven ordeals spoken of by Nārada (ṛṇādāna verses 252, 337, 343), while Bṛhaspati and Pitāmaha enumerate nine. He defines dāya as the wealth that is handed down through father and mother.<sup>482</sup> He held that ownership arose from the dictates of śāstra and was not an affair of the world (laukika) and puts forward two reasons in support of his theory, viz. if ownership were laukika, then it would not be possible to make such assertions as 'his wealth has been wrongfully seized by another' and the texts (vide Gautama X. 39) laying down the means of acquisition of wealth for the several varṇas would be meaningless.<sup>483</sup> Dhāreśvara held the same view. These views were elaborately criticized by the Mit. According to the Saṁgrahakāra,<sup>484</sup> partition creates ownership in the son as regards paternal wealth (in which he has no rights by birth). Dhāreśvara entertained the same opinion, which was vehemently controverted by the Mit., holding that partition takes place of that in which one has already ownership. According to the Saṁgraha,<sup>485</sup> ownership does not consist in being able to dispose of a thing at one's sweet will, since it is the śāstra that prescribes the proper disposal or application of all things. The Saṁgraha<sup>486</sup> laid down that the special share given to the eldest son, the practice of niyoga and the offering of a cow are all forbidden in the present age. Dhāreśvara also held the same

480 धटादीनि विषान्तानि गुर्वथेषु दापयेत् । कोशादीनि पुनर्हीणि लघ्वर्थेषु यथाक्रमम् ॥  
स्मृतिच० ( व्य. 98 ); परा. मा. III. p. 153.

481 कोशान्तानि तुलादीनि गुरुवर्थेषु दापयेत् ।

482 पितृद्वारागतं द्रव्यं मातृद्वारागतं च यत् । कथितं दायशब्देन तद्विभागोऽधुनोच्यते ॥  
परा. मा. III. p. 478.

483 अस्यापद्धतमेतेन न युक्तं वक्तुमन्यथा । विहितोऽर्थगमः शास्त्रे यथावर्णं पृथक् पृथक् ॥  
प्रतिग्रहजिवाणिज्यशुभ्रषाख्या यथाक्रमम् । स्मृतिच० ( व्य. p. 257 ).

484 क्रियते स्वं विभागेन पुत्राणां पैतृकं धनम् । स्वत्वे सति प्रवर्तन्ते तस्माद्दुर्म्याः पृथक्  
क्रियाः ॥ स्मृतिच० ( व्य. p. 259 ).

485 न च स्वमुच्यते तद्यत्स्वेच्छया विनियुज्यते । विनियोगोऽत्र सर्वस्य शास्त्रेणैव नियम्यते ॥

486 यथा नियोगधर्मो नो नानुषङ्ग्यावधोपि वा । तथोद्धारविभागोऽपि नैव संप्रति वर्तते ॥  
स्मृतिच० ( व्य. p. 266 ); परा. मा. III. p. 492.



view about the eldest son's rights and the Mit. also approves of it and quotes anonymously the same verse (on Yaj. II. 117). The Saṁgraha in two verses, apparently following Manu 9. 182-183, lays down that, if of several full brothers one has a son, all thereby have issue and that, if one out of the several wives of a person has a son, all the co-wives may be regarded as putravatī. The Smṛticandrikā says that Devasvāmī explained this dictum of the Saṁgrahakāra. The Saṁgraha says that the widow of a separated coparcener dying childless would inherit his whole estate if she submitted to *Niyoga* at the behests of her elders.<sup>487</sup> This was also the opinion of Dhāreśvara and was refuted according to the Smṛticandrikā by Viśvarūpa. The Mir. also criticizes this view. He names Manu in connection with the succession of a person dying without leaving any one out of the twelve kinds of sons.<sup>488</sup> He has in view Manu 9. 185. According to the Saṁgrahakāra the order of succession to a sonless man is :— widow, the daughter who is a putrikā, mother, paternal grandmother, father, full brothers, half-brothers, the line of the father (pitṛsantati), the grand-father's line, the great-grand-father's line, other sapinḍas, sakulyas, the preceptor, the pupil, a fellow-student, a learned Brāhmaṇa. The Mit. notes that relying on Manu (9. 217) Dhāreśvara placed the paternal grandmother after the mother and before the father (thus agreeing with the Saṁgraha). [The Saṁgraha says that homicide and other offences when committed with force are called *sāhasa*.<sup>489</sup>

It will be seen from the above that the views of the Saṁgrahakāra closely agreed with those of Dhāreśvara in many respects and were not approved of by the Mit. and other later writers. In vyavahāra the Saṁgraha certainly marks a far more advanced stage than Yājñavalkya and Nārada, whose works do not contain the controvertial questions about ownership, partition etc. As Dhāreśvara agrees very closely with the Smṛtisaṁgraha it may be argued that they were not separated by a long interval of time. It has to be

487 भ्रातृषु प्रविभक्तेषु संकृष्टेभ्यस्तस्य च । गुर्वादेशान्नियोगस्था पत्नी धनमवाप्नुयात् ॥ परा. मा. III. p. 593.

488 अरोषात्मजङ्गिनस्य मृतस्य धनिनो धनम् । केनेदानीं महीतव्यमित्येतन्मनुजोच्यते ॥ स्मृतिच. ( व्यव. p. 390. ).

489 मानुष्यमारणाधीनि कृतानि प्रसन्नं यदि । साहसानीति कथ्यन्ते यथाह्वाभ्यन्धवा पुनः ॥ स्मृतिच. ( व्यव. p. 7 ).

also noted that Viśvarūpa and Medhātithi do not refer to the Saṁgraha. It is not unlikely that the Saṁgraha was in vogue in the territory ruled over by Bhoja of Dhārā and was therefore followed by Bhoja Dhāreśvara. Taking all things into consideration the Saṁgraha was probably compiled between the 8th and 10th centuries of the Christian era. The Smṛticandrikā no doubt says in one place that the Saṁgrahakāra follows the views of Dhāreśvara.<sup>490</sup> But this statement should not be emphasized and interpreted too literally. All that it means is that both held the same opinion. There is no intention to state that Dhāreśvara preceded the Saṁgrahakāra. Chronology was never the strong point of Indian commentators, particularly when the writers whose opinions were referred to flourished several centuries earlier. We know that Bhāruci and Dhāreśvara preceded the Mitākṣarā which names both; but the Sarasvativilāsa in several places (e. g. pp. 347, 361, 383) says that Bhāruci cannot tolerate the view of Vijñāneśvara and also says that Dhāreśvara and Devaśvāmī follow the view of Vijñānayogin (p. 395).

The Smṛticandrikā quotes several verses from the Saṁgraha on topics of śrāddha in which Gautama, Kātyāyana, Parāśara, Manu, Yājñavalkya, Yama and Śaunaka are cited by name.<sup>491</sup>

### 55. Saṁvarta

Saṁvarta occurs as a Smṛtikāra in the list of Yājñavalkya. He is cited on all topics of dharma by Viśvarūpa, Medhātithi, the Mit., Haradatta, Aparārka, the Smṛticandrikā and a host of other writers. Viśvarūpa quotes either wholly or in part about twenty verses of Saṁvarta on evening *sandhya-vandana*, on the duties of a yati and on the prāyaścittas for theft, adultery of various kinds, deadly sins. Medhātithi quotes verses of Saṁvarta on Manu V. 88 and XI. 116. The Mit. quotes him on prāyaścitta and āśauca (Yāj. III. 6, 17, 19 etc.). Aparārka had a large work before him and quotes about 200 verses.

<sup>490</sup> संग्रहकारस्य धारेश्वरमतानुसरित्वात् ।

<sup>491</sup> For example : याज्ञवल्क्यो विसर्गात्माह पाप्मनुत्तानमिच्छति । वमो विसर्जने कृत्वा गृह्यकर्तापि शौनकः ॥ प्रीतिप्रश्नादि देवानां पूर्वं कात्यायनादयः । स्मृतिच० (II. p. 484); compare या. I. 248. 'यस्मिन्ने संस्तवाः पूर्वमर्घ्यपात्रे निवेशिताः । पितृपात्रं तदुत्तानं कृत्वा विमान् विसर्जयेत् ॥'.

A few of the views of Sāhivarta on topics of vyavahāra may be noted here. According to him oral testimony when in opposition to writing was to be discarded.<sup>492</sup> This is in striking agreement with section 92 of the Indian Evidence Act. He says that if houses and fields are being enjoyed (by one person as against another) when the king is there (i. e. when the central government is strong and there is no anarchy), then it is possession that counts and not mere writing (i. e. possession will be protected and not mere paper title without possession).<sup>493</sup> He lays down that no interest was to be allowed if not stipulated for in certain cases, viz., on stridhana (when used by the husband), on interest, on deposit (as long as it is not lost or deteriorated) and in suretyship.<sup>494</sup> He enumerates ten wrongs (*aparadhas*) of which the king was to take cognisance  *suo motu* without any private person's complaint, viz., restraint of the defendant (before judgment), obstruction of the public road, women conceiving in adultery, becoming rich without any ostensible means, destruction of a meeting-hall and of trees and crops, kidnapping of maidens, sinning Brāhmaṇas, champerty and maintenance, destruction of the roads where tolls are to be paid, the danger of robbers, rape, injury to cows and Brāhmaṇas.<sup>495</sup> He prescribed that disputes were not be investigated on the full moon and new moon day, and on the 14th and 8th *tithis*.

492 लेख्ये लेख्यक्रिया प्रोक्ता वाचिके वाचिकी मता । वाचिके तु न सिध्येत्सा लेख्यस्यो-  
परि या क्रिया ॥ लेख्यस्योपरि यत्साक्ष्यं कृतं तदभिधीयते । ऊर्ध्वस्य हि तद् द्वार-  
मतो राजा विवर्जयेत् । वाचिकं चापि सामर्थ्यमक्षराणां विहन्यते । क्रियाणां सदनः शः  
स्यादनवस्था च जायते ॥ अपरार्क pp. 691-92.

493 भुज्यमाने गृहक्षेत्रे विद्यमाने तु राजनि । मुक्तिर्यस्य भवेत्तस्य न लेख्यं तत्र कारणम् ॥  
परा. मा. III. p. 146.

494 न वृद्धिः स्त्रीधने लाभे विक्षेपे च यथास्थिते । संदिग्धे प्रतिभाष्ये च यदि न स्यात्स्वयं-  
कृता ॥ स्मृतिच० ( व्य. p. 57 ).

495 आसेधं पथि भङ्गं च यथा गर्भः पतिं विना । स्वयमन्वेषयेद्वाजा विना चैव विवादिना ॥  
यस्य दृश्यस्य (?) संपात्तिर्न दृश्येतागमः कश्चित् । स्वय ... दिना ॥ सभाभङ्गं  
तरुच्छेदं सत्यव्याघातमेव च । स्व... ॥ कन्यापहारकं पापं विप्रं च पतितं तथा । परार्थ-  
वादसंयुक्तं स्वयं राजा विचारयेत् ॥ षड्भागकरशुल्कार्थं मार्गभेदकमेव च । स्वराष्ट्र-  
चौकर्मिणि च परद्वाराभिमुखीनम् ॥ गोमार्गजनिहस्तारं सत्यानां चैव घातकम् । दशेतान-  
पराधाश्च स्वयं राजा विचारयेत् ॥ स्मृतिच० , परा. मा. III. 44-45.

In Jivananda's collection (part I, pp. 584-603) and in the Ānandaśrama collection (pp. 411-424) there is a *smṛti* of *Saṁvarta* in 227 and 230 verses respectively. It purports to have been declared to Vāmadeva and other sages by *Saṁvarta*. Its main contents are :— that is the religious country where the black deer roam about, rules of conduct for a *Brahmacārin*, *prāyaścittas* for various lapses on the part of a student, duties of householder, eulogy of liberality, duties of forest hermit and *saṁnyāsin*, *prāyaścittas* for various sins and actions. *Saṁvarta* is sometimes cited as an authority (verses 38, 123). He recommends the marriages of girls at the age of eight (verse 67) and condemns marriage with a maternal uncle's daughter (verse 157).

In a few Mss. (e. g. I. O. cat. No. 1367) the *Saṁvartasmṛti* comprised is different from the printed *Saṁvarta*.

The printed *smṛti* appears to be an epitome of a portion of the original *smṛti* of *saṁvarta*. Many of the verses in the printed texts are found in *Aparārka*. For example *Aparārka* p. 49 = *Saṁvarta* verse 6; *Aparārka* p. 693 = *Saṁvarta* verses 107-108; *Aparārka* p. 1053 = *Saṁvarta* verses 111-113; *Aparārka* p. 1094 (eight verses out of which five) = *Saṁvarta* verses 130-134. The *pāda* of *Saṁvarta* which *Viśvarūpa* quotes (*ardhastamitabhāskaram*) on *Yāj. I. 25* occurs in verse 6 of the printed text. This shows that the printed *smṛti* preserves very ancient material, the authenticity of which is vouched for by so early a writer as *Viśvarūpa*.

The *Mit.* quotes a *Br̥hat-Saṁvarta* (on *Yāj. III. 265, 288*).

A *Svalpa-Saṁvarta* is quoted in *Harinātha's Smṛtisāra*.

## 56. Hārīta

The verse quotations from *Hārīta* on topics of *vyavahāra* deserve some treatment. He defines *vyavahāra* as that whereby the recovery of one's own wealth and the avoidance of (doing) the duties peculiar to another (caste or class) are effected in due course of law.<sup>496</sup> He further says that that judicial proceeding is proper which is based on the dictates of *dharmaśāstra* and *arthaśāstra*, which is in conformity with the usages of respectable people and which is free from

496 स्वधनस्य यथा प्राप्तिः परधर्मस्य वर्जनम् । न्यायेन यत्र क्रियते व्यवहारः स उच्यते ॥  
स्मृतिच०.

fraud.<sup>497</sup> Hārīta calls upon the king to know the śāstras, the duties of the varṇas and of the lowest castes.<sup>498</sup> He like Nārada said that vyavahāra had four aspects, each succeeding one prevailing against the preceding one<sup>499</sup>, viz., dharma, vyavahāra, caritra, nṛpājñā. He attached the greatest importance to writing and said that a transaction consigned to writing is effective even after great lapse of time and that he who has a writing in his hands is entitled to possession (probably in cases of mortgages and pledges).<sup>500</sup> He lays down very elaborate rules about the requisites and defects of plaints, about summoning the defendant, about the contents, faults and kinds of the defendant's reply, and about the burden of proof.<sup>501</sup> He protects long possession of property even if it originated without title provided it had lasted for three generations.<sup>502</sup> He says that title is the decisive factor as to various kinds of possession, viz., when possession is forcibly taken by soldiers and freebooters, when a thing is stolen or kept concealed, when it was delivered through affection and friendship or when it was lent on hire, or when it was handed over for wearing or safe custody or was borrowed through friendship.<sup>503</sup> To illustrate the relation of title and possession he uses a very apt figure, viz. just as a branch cannot be seen expanding in the sky unless it is supported by the roots, so title is the root and possession

497 धर्मशास्त्रार्थशास्त्रोक्तः शिष्टाचारादिलक्षणः । ह लेन च व्यपेतो यः व्यवहारः स धार्मिकः ॥ स्मृतिच०.

498 शास्त्राणि सर्वधर्मास्तु प्रकृतीनां च भूपतिः । व्यवहारस्वरूपं च ज्ञात्वा तत्सर्वमाचरेत् ॥ स्मृतिच०.

499 धर्मेण व्यवहारेण चरित्रेण नृपाज्ञया । चतुष्पाद् व्यवहारोयमुत्तरः पूर्वबाधकः ॥ सरस्वतीधिलास p. 58 (Mysore ed.). Vide नारद (Intro. chap. verse 10).

500 सुदीर्घेणापि कालेन लिखितः सिद्धिमाप्नुयात् । स्मृतिच०, लेख्यं यस्य भवेद्भस्ते भोगं तस्य विनिर्दिशेत् । अपरार्क on या. II. 90.

501 Vide मिता. on या. II. 6 and 7.

502 अन्यायेनापि बहुकं पित्रा भ्रात्राथवापि च । न तच्छक्यं पराहर्तुं तृतीयं समुपागतम् ॥ स्मृतिच०, 'यद्विनागममत्यन्तं भुक्तं पूर्वोक्तिभिर्भवेत् । न तच्छक्यमपाहर्तुं क्रमाक्षिपुरुषागतम्' ॥ मिता. on या. II. 27.

503 भट्टचाट्यल्लुक्तं हृतं गुप्तमथापि वा । जेहप्रणयदत्तं च प्रदत्तं भाटकेन वा ॥ तथा वसनरक्षार्थं याचितं प्रणयेन वा । एवं बहुविधे भोगे आगमो निर्णयः स्मृतः ॥ न मूलेन विना शास्त्रा अन्तरिक्षे परोहति । आगमस्तु भवेन्मूलं भुक्तिः शास्त्रा प्रकीर्तिता ॥ स्मृतिच०.

is its offshoot. According to him sureties are of five kinds,<sup>504</sup> *abhaya* (for keeping the peace), *pratyaya* (for confidence), *dāna* (return of money or carrying out one's obligations), *upasthāna* (return of money lent on pledge) and *darśana* (for appearance). He prescribed an absolute tutelage for women as regards the giving away of the husband's wealth and allowed only maintenance to a young widow of improper conduct.<sup>505</sup> But *Hārīta* was humane in his treatment of even erring wives. He does not allow a husband to cast adrift an adulterous wife and prescribes that she should be given food to keep body and soul together and bare clothes.<sup>506</sup>

It appears from the above that *Hārīta* the jurist must have flourished nearly at the same time as *Bṛhaspati* and *Kātyāyana*, i. e. between 400 and 700 A. D.

### 57. Commentaries and Nibandhas (digests)

The literature on *Dharmaśāstra* falls into three well-marked but somewhat over-lapping periods. The first period is that of the ancient *dharmasūtras* and of the *Manusmṛti*. It is a period dating from at least the 6th century B. C. to the beginnings of the Christian era. Next comes the period when most of the versified *smṛtis* were composed and it ranges from the first centuries of the Christian era to about 800 A. D. The third period is that of the commentators and the writers of digests. This covers over a thousand years from about the 7th century to 1800 A. D. The first part of this last period was the golden era of famous commentators. Commentaries on *smṛti* works continued to be written almost to the end of this period, e. g. *Nandapaṇḍita* wrote the commentary called *Vaijayanti* on the *Viṣṇudharmasūtra* in the 17th century. But the general tendency from the 12th century onwards was to write works not professing to be commentaries on a particular *smṛti*, but works that were in the nature of digests containing a synthesis of all the dicta of *smṛti* writers on topics of *dharma*. Examples of this class

504 अश्वये प्रत्यये दाने उपस्थाने च दर्शने । पंचस्यैव प्रकारेषु ग्राह्योपि प्रतिमूर्ध्वैः ॥ स्मृतिच ०.

505 दानार्थे वा धनार्थे वा धर्मार्थे वा विशेषतः । आदाने वा विसर्गे वा न स्त्री स्वातन्त्र्यमर्हति ॥ स्मृतिच ०; विधवा यौवनस्था चेज्जारी भवति कर्कशा । आयुषः क्षयणार्थं तु दातव्यं जीवनं तदा ॥ मिता० on या. II. 135.

506 भार्याया व्यभिचारिण्या परित्वागो न विद्यते । दद्यात्पिण्डं कुचेलं च अथःशय्यां च क्षुब्धयेत् ॥ स्मृतिच ०.

of works are the Kalpātaru, the Smṛticandrikā, the Caturvargacintāmaṇi, the Ratnākaraś of Caṇḍeśvara. Even when in the earlier part of this period writers professed to compose only commentaries on particular works, they adopted the style of digests trying to introduce order out of a chaotic mass of Smṛti dicta and explaining away apparent contradictions. For example, Viśvarūpa's commentary (in the ācāra and prāyaścitta sections), the Mitākṣarā and Aparārka's work, though professing to be commentaries on Yājñavalkya, are really in the nature of digests. In fact there is no hard and fast line of demarcation between a *ṭīka* and a *nibandha* (digest). Vijñāneśvara is described by the Dvaitanirṇaya of Śaṅkara-bhaṭṭa as the most eminent of all writers of *nibandhas*. Therefore, though it is usual to speak of the third period as one of commentators and nibandhakāras, there is no necessity in this work to observe any sharp line of distinction between the two. In the following pages a few prominent and typical commentators and nibandhakāras who have written on all or most of the branches of dharmaśāstra and whose works have attained classical rank will be dealt with in chronological order as far as that can be done with any accuracy.

### 58. Asahāya

Dr. Jolly in his edition of the Nārada-smṛti (B. I. series) has incorporated a portion of the bhāṣya of Asahāya as revised by Kalyāṇabhaṭṭa. Even this revised version comes up to only verse 21 of the fifth title *abhynūṇṇya-asusrūṣā*. The exact relation of Kalyāṇabhaṭṭa's labours to the original *bhāṣya* cannot be accurately gauged from the opening<sup>507</sup> words 'finding that the *Nārada-bhāṣya* composed by Asahāya was spoilt (*bhraṣṭa*) by bad scribes, Kalyāṇa composes this after revising the ancient one'. The colophon at the end of the first chapter of the Vyavahāramātrkā says that Kalyāṇabhaṭṭa revised the bhāṣya of Asahāya at the encouragement of Keśavabhaṭṭa.<sup>508</sup> Kalyāṇabhaṭṭa seems to have taken great liberties with the text of the original bhāṣya. On p. 9 verse 15 (rāja satpuruṣaḥ sabhyaḥ śāstram gaṇakalekhakau), the comment on śāstra is 'Manu-Nārada-

<sup>507</sup> दृष्ट्वा सहायरचितं नारदभाष्यं कुलेसकेर्भष्टम् । कल्याणेन क्रियते प्राकनमेतद् विशोष्य पुनः । (first-verse).

<sup>508</sup> इति असहायनारदभाष्ये केशवभट्टप्रोत्साहित-कल्याणभट्टपरिशोधित-व्यवहारमातृकायां प्रथमोऽध्यायः ।

Viśvarūpātmakam'. If Viśvarūpa named here be identical with the the Viśvarūpa who commented on Yāj. (as is almost certain), this passage could not have occurred in Asahāya's bhāṣya. Viśvarūpa, in commenting on Yāj. III. 263-64, mentions Asahāya by name and cites his explanation of a sūtra of Gautama (22. 13). The name Kalyāṇabhaṭṭa frequently occurs in the printed commentary itself (p. 81, 86, 89).<sup>509</sup>

In the I. O. ms. there is a salutation to Śivā and Gaṇeśa at the beginning. There is a ms. of the Nāradyabhāṣya as printed by Dr. Jolly in the Deccan College collection (No. 27 of 1874-75). It does not contain the first folio and curiously enough it ends just where the printed text stops. Dr. Jolly omits a few lengthy passages occurring in the ms. and generally indicates such omissions by dots. In a few cases Dr. Jolly omits only a word or two for no apparent reason, e. g. on p. 8 (folio 7b of No. 27 of 1874-75) he omits the word 'paramasamṛddhyā' after 'vyavahārah' and before 'caturṇām-api varṇānām'.

The Hāralatā of Aniruddha who was the guru of king Ballāsa of Bengal the author of Adbhutasāgara (about 1168 A. D.) tells us that Asahāya composed a bhāṣya on the Gautamadharmasūtra.<sup>510</sup> Viśvarūpa also cites, as said above, Asahāya's explanation of a sūtra of Gautama.

It appears that Asahāya probably wrote a commentary on the Manusmṛti also. A passage of the Sarasvativilāsa<sup>511</sup> says that partition of dharma was approved of by smṛtikāras like Manu,

509 तथा चोक्तमेव सामान्यग्राह्यप्रलक्षणविचारप्रकरणे कल्याणभट्टेन । P. 81 ; यथोक्तं त्रिषष्टि-  
लेख्यप्रकरणकारकल्याणभट्टेन । P. 86 ; कल्याणरुतं श्लोकत्रयमस्ति । P. 89.

510 हारलता (B. I. series) p. 35. 'गौतमः । बालदेशान्तरितप्रजितानां सद्यःशौचम् ।  
( गौ. ध. सू. 14. 44 ) यत्र मृतोऽशौचाभ्यन्तरे न श्रूयते तद्देशान्तरं तत्र मृतो देश-  
न्तरित इति गौतमभाष्यकृतसहायेन व्याख्यातम् ।' ; हारलता p. 97 'गौतमः ।  
पिण्डनिवृत्तिः सप्तमे पञ्चमे वा । ( गौ. ध. सू. 14. 12 ) । अत्रासहायव्याख्या । यदा  
पितृपितामहप्रपितामहास्तयो जीवन्ति तदा प्रपितामहादूर्ध्वं त्रिभ्यः पिण्डदानम् । ...  
इदं तु व्याख्यानं न शोभनं प्रतिभाति ।'

511 धर्मविभागो मनुयाज्ञवल्क्यादिस्मृतिकाराणां तत्स्मृतिव्याख्यातृणामसहायमेधातिथिविज्ञा-  
नेभ्यः परापरार्काणां निबन्धूणां चम्पिकाकारादीनां च संमत एव । सरस्वतीविलास para. 83  
and p. 348 ( Mysore ed.).



Yājñavalkya, by their commentators, viz. Asahāya, Medhātithi, Vijñāneśvara and Aparārka and by writers of *nibandhas*, viz. the author of the Candrikā and others. Here the order in which the commentators are named requires that Asahāya like Medhātithi was known to be a commentator of Manu. This conclusion is to some extent corroborated by the fact that the Vivādaratnākara<sup>512</sup> quotes with reference to Manu 9. 182 the words of Asahāya thereon. On Manu 8. 156 Medhātithi quotes the opinion of Asahāya.<sup>513</sup>

The foregoing establishes that Asahāya composed bhāṣyas on the Gautamadharmasūtra, on the Manusmṛti and on Nārada. When the Smṛticandrikā<sup>514</sup> refers to a bhāṣya of Nārada it is most probably referring to Asahāya. In the Mit. (on Yāj. II. 124) the opinion of Asahāya and Medhātithi on the right of an unmarried sister to receive one-fourth as provision for her marriage from her brothers is preferred to that of Bhāruci.<sup>515</sup> This seems to be rather a reference to Asahāya's commentary on Manu (9. 118) which contains a rule similar to Yāj. (II. 124), while Nārada contains no such rule about a fourth share. It is a strange irony of fate that the

---

The सरस्वतीविलास often refers to a writer called निबन्धनकार. He is likely to be असहाय. Vide सरस्वतीविलास p. 457 'अत्र (मनुस्मृतौ) वाक्पाठ्य-दण्डपाठ्यस्त्रीसंग्रहणानन्तरं दायविभागः क्रमिकः । निबन्धनकारेण तु त्रयोदशविवाद-पदं दाय इत्युक्तम् । उभयोर्महान् विरोधः । स परिह्रियते । तथोक्तं नारदेन । . . . नारदवचनानुसारि निबन्धनकारवचनम् । अतश्च तद्व्याख्येयस्यापि गौतमसूत्रस्य नारदवचनानुसारित्वमेव ।' ; तथा च गौतमः । प्रतिषेधे पुमान्दण्ड्यस्तद्वं स्त्री इति । अस्यार्थो विवृतो निबन्धनकारेण ' p. 468.

512 The verse of मनु is भ्रातृणामेकजातानामेकश्वेतुत्रवान् भवेत् । The words of असहाय are 'अत्रासहायेनोक्तं पुंसां सति भ्रातृजे स्त्रीणां सपत्नीपुत्रे क्षेत्रजादयः प्रतिनिधयो न कर्तव्या इति ।' वि. र. p. 583.

513 यज्जासहायनारदानां तु मते काकिणीमात्रमपि शक्तः कारणपरिवृत्तिकाले दापयितव्यः । on the verse अदर्शयित्वा तत्रैव.

514 स्मृतिच० (व्य. p. 36) on दर्शनाविधि says 'एवं तदीयभाष्ये व्याख्यातम् ।'; तथा च नारदः । स्त्रीरुतान्यप्रमाणानि कार्याण्याहुरनापदि । . . . अत्रापवादप्रदर्शनार्थमाह स एव । विशेषतो गृहक्षेत्रदानाधमनविक्रयाः । इति । गृहक्षेत्रयोर्दानाधमनविक्रयास्त्वापयज्यस्व-तन्मकृता न सिध्यन्तीत्यर्थः । एवं तद्भाष्ये व्याख्यातम् ।

515 अतोसहायमेधातिथिमभृतीनां व्याख्यानमेव चतुरस्रं न भाव्येः । मिताक्षरा.

very name of Asahāya who is profusely quoted by the Sarasvativilāsa in the first half of the sixteenth century was forgotten by later writers, so much so that the Bālaṁbhaṭṭi understands the word Asahāya ( in note 515 above ) as an attribute of Medhātithi in the sense of ' peerless '.

As Viśvarūpa and Medhātithi both name Asahāya, his lowest limit is about 750 A. D. How much earlier he flourished it is difficult to say. He can hardly be earlier than the 6th century. In the com. on Nārada ( p. 48 ) there is a story from Pāṭaliputra about the repayment of a debt by sons, grandsons and great-grandsons. It has been argued ( Calcutta Law Journal, vol. 17 p. 59 ) that, as Pāṭaliputra was a deserted city in the middle of the 7th century and as the reference shows that Pāṭaliputra was a living and flourishing city, Asahāya must have lived long before the 7th century. But as the very authenticity of the text of the bhāṣya is doubtful owing to the drastic 'revision' of Kalyāṇabhaṭṭa, such a conclusion is extremely hazardous. In the ms. of the bhāṣya other places such as Vaṭapadraka (probably modern Baroda), Avāvadu and Sarināduka are mentioned. There is nothing to show that the author was either a native of or had a first-hand knowledge of Pāṭaliputra. He might have been relying on traditions when he gave the story. Dr. Jolly not being aware of the express mention of Asahāya by Medhātithi argued that he flourished earlier than Medhātithi (Tagore Law Lectures p. 5 ; S. B. E. vol. 25 p. VII) on the ground that the Mit. and the Sarasvativilāsa always place Asahāya before Medhātithi whenever authorities on vyavahāra are enumerated. Dr. Jolly's conclusion is right as shown above, but his reasoning is faulty. There is hardly anything of chronology in the order in which authors are named, since we find that the Sarasvativilāsa<sup>516</sup> names Vijñāneśvara even before Asahāya, though the former flourished centuries after the latter.

Some of the views attributed to Asahāya may be quoted here. The definition of *daya* ( heritage ) given by the Mit. was identical with Asahāya's.<sup>517</sup> Asahāya explained the dictum of Uśanas that

516 स. वि. ( para 195 ) ' विज्ञानेश्वरासहायमेधातिथीनामिथं व्याख्या ' ( p. 371 of Mysore ed. ).

517 असहायविज्ञानयोगिप्रभृतीनां तु यस्त्वामिसंबन्धादेव निमित्तादग्न्यस्य स्वं भवति तद् दायशब्देनोच्यते इति । स. वि. ( para 19 ) .

fields were impartible by taking it to refer to the son of a Brāhmaṇa from a Kṣatriya wife, who does not participate in land gifted to a Brāhmaṇa.<sup>518</sup> The Mit. on Yāj. II. 119 takes the same view. Asahāya held that as regards succession to the *Śulka* of a woman even step-brothers should be given something, though the major portion would go to the full brothers.<sup>519</sup> According to Asahāya, the wealth of a childless Brāhmaṇa went to the teacher, then to the teacher's son, then to the teacher's widow, the pupil, pupil's son, pupil's widow (one after another) and then to the fellow-student.<sup>520</sup> The Vivādaratnākara<sup>521</sup> (p. 578) quotes the Prakāśa as referring to the views of Asahāya and Medhātithi on Manu IX. 198 that the special rule of Manu applies to all the *stridhana* belonging to a Kṣatriya woman who has a brāhmaṇī co-wife. The Vivādaratnākara<sup>522</sup> quotes a verse of Nārada about *māṣa* and a verse of the bhāṣyakāra thereon. It probably refers to Asahāya's bhāṣya.

### 59. Bharṭṛyajña

This seems to have been a very ancient commentator. Medhātithi<sup>523</sup> in his bhāṣya on Manu 8. 3 says 'other explanations have been well brought out by Bharṭṛyajña and they should be understood from his work'. Trikaṇḍa-Manḍana (who flourished before 1100 A.D.) in his Āpastambasūtradhvanitārtha-kārikā<sup>524</sup> (I. 41) refers to the views of Bharṭṛyajña that one who had committed to

518 स. वि. para 195 ( or p. 371 ).

519 अतश्च कन्याशुल्कविषये सोदरासोदराविभागेऽसोदराणामपि किञ्चिद् देयमित्यसहायव्याख्यानमसहायम् । स. वि. para 314 ( or p. 384 ). Here there is a play on the word असहाय which means 'unsupported, baseless.'

520 स. वि. para 608.

521 चित्रा दत्तमिति स्त्रीधनमात्रोपलक्षणमित्यसहायमेधातिथिरिति (थी इति ! ) प्रकाशकारः ।

522 तथा चोक्तं नारदेन—माषो विंशतिभागस्तु ज्ञेयः कार्पापणस्य च । स च राजतो विवक्षितः । तथा च भाष्यकारः । सौवर्णैर्माषकैः संख्या दण्डकर्मसु शस्यते । पशूनां शस्यचरणे माषैरन्यैश्च राजते ॥ वि. र. p. 234.

523 व्याख्यानान्तराणि भर्तृयज्ञेनैव सम्यक्कृतानि इति तत एवावगन्तव्यानि सर्वथा प्रमाणमूलानि ।

524 यद्वाध्ययनसंसिद्धविज्ञानराहितोपि सन् । नातीवाधिक्रियाशून्यो भर्तृयज्ञादिदर्शनात् ॥ त्रिकाण्डमण्डन ( B. I. series ),

memory the text of the Veda had the privilege (the *adhikāra*) of consecrating the sacred fires, though he may be innocent of the meaning of the Vedic texts. From Ananta's bhāṣya it appears that Bharṭṛyajña composed a bhāṣya on the Kātyāyanaśrautasūtra which had been lost (utsanna) in the former's day. From Gadādhara's comments on the Pāraskara grhyasūtra it appears that Bharṭṛyajña commented on Pāraskara.<sup>525</sup> The Gṛhastharatnākara of Caṇdeśvara quotes Bharṭṛyajña's explanation of the word *saṁvibhāga* occurring in Gautamadharmasūtra ( 10. 39 'svāmī riktha-kṛaya-saṁvibhāga-parigrahādhighameṣu').<sup>526</sup> The Nityācārapradīpa (B. I. series) after quoting Gautamadharmasūtra ( 11. 29 varṇāśramāḥ svadharmaniṣṭhāḥ &c. ) cites the comment of Bharṭṛyajña<sup>527</sup> on the word *tac-cheṣeṇa* occurring in that sūtra. Therefore it appears probable that Bharṭṛyajña like Asahāya was an ancient commentator of the Gautamadharmasūtra. The Gṛhastharatnākara, after quoting from Vasiṣṭha ( 17. 1 ) and Viṣṇu the well-known verse of the Aitareya-brāhmaṇa (ṛnam-asmin saṁ-nayati) cites the explanation of Bharṭṛyajña as to the word 'jātasya' occurring therein.<sup>528</sup>

Since Bharṭṛyajña is quoted by Medhātithi who also mentions Asahāya but not Viśvarūpa, it follows that Bharṭṛyajña must have flourished before 800 A. D. and was probably a contemporary of or slightly later than Asahāya.

### 60. Viśvarūpa

The commentary of Viśvarūpa called Bālakriḍā on the Yājñavalkya-smṛti has been recently published in two parts by M. M. T. Gaṇapati Śāstri in the Trivandrum Sanskrit Series. The Mit. states in the introductory verses that the dicta of Yāj. were expanded by

525 on पारस्करगृह्य I. 1. 2. ' एते पञ्च भूस्संस्कारा इति भर्तृयज्ञभाष्ये अभ्यर्थो इति कर्कोपाध्यायाः ' ; on पारस्कर I. 2. 1. the भाष्य of भर्तृयज्ञ on the word दार-काले is quoted ; on the सूत्र ' केशसंमितो ब्राह्मणस्य &c. ' ( पारस्कर II. 5. 28 ) गदाधर says ' इदं च सूत्रं सूत्रत्वेन हरिहरभाष्ये तिष्ठति भर्तृयज्ञकर्कादियन्त्रेषु नोपलभ्यते '.

526 संविभागो भर्तृदाय इति भर्तृयज्ञः । गृहस्थरत्नाकर folio 78a of D. O. ms. No 44 of 1883-84.

527 अत्र तच्छेषेण इति तस्यैव नित्याचारकर्मणः शेषेणेति भर्तृयज्ञः । नित्याचारप्रदीप p. 12.

528 अत्र जातस्येति ऋणपाकरणयोग्यस्येति भर्तृयज्ञः । गृहस्थरत्नाकर folio 133a.

the voluminous or ample ( *vikaṭa* ) explanations of Viśvarūpa. In commenting on Yāj. I. 81 the Mit. tells us that Viśvarūpa looked upon the words of Yāj. I. 79 ( *tasmin yugmāsu saṁviśet* ) as a *niyama*. In Viśvarūpa's commentary on Yāj. I. 80 ( *evam gacchan &c.* ) we do find that the verse of Yāj. and similar passages of Manu ( 3. 45 ), Vasiṣṭha and Gautama ( 5. 1 ) are understood to contain a *niyama* and not a *parisaṁkhyā*.<sup>529</sup> On Yāj. III. 24 the Mit. informs us that Viśvarūpa, Medhātithi and Dhāreśvara looked upon certain texts of Ṛṣyasṛṅga on *aśauca* as in conflict with well-known *smṛtis* and discarded them. Mr. S. Sitaram Śāstri published ( in 1900 at Madras ) the text and translation of Viśvarūpa's comment on inheritance and Mr. Setlur also published the *vyavahāra* section. In the following pages the Trivandrum edition is relied on.

The printed com. of Viśvarūpa on the *vyavahāra* section is extremely meagre and scarcely merits the epithet *vikaṭa* applied to it by the Mit. But the comment of Viśvarūpa on the *ācāra* and *prāyaścitta* sections is truly voluminous and compares favourably with the Mit. The style of Viśvarūpa is simple and forcible and resembles that of the great Śaṅkarācārya. He quotes profusely from Vedic works, mentions the Carakas and Vājasaneyins ( on Yāj. I. 32 ), the Kāthaka ( on Yāj. III. 237 and 243 ) and very often supports his position by quotations from the R̥gveda ( e. g. on Yāj. II. 121 and 206 ), the Brāhmaṇas ( e. g. the Śatapatha on Yāj. I. 53 and III. 257 ) and from the Upaniṣads ( e. g. on Yāj. II. 117, the well-known Chāndogya passage about the ordeal for theft and on Yāj. I. 50 Chāndogya II. 23. 10 about the three branches of *dharma* ). He speaks of the *pada-pāṭha* and the *kramapāṭha* as due to human agency ( on Yāj. III. 242 ). He frequently quotes the Gr̥hyasūtras of Pāraskara and less frequently those of Bhāradvāja and Āśvalāyana. He cites a host of *smṛtikāras*.<sup>530</sup> Most of the quotations attributed to

529 मानवं तु ' ऋतुकालाभिगामी स्यात् ' इति ... नियमपरतयेव व्याख्येयम् । एतेनैव... वासिष्ठं व्याख्यातम् । ... गौतमीयं त्वनृतुपरिसंख्यार्थं ' ऋतावुपेयात् ' इति केचित् । ... तस्मात्तदपि नियमार्थमेव व्याख्येयम् ।

530 The *स्मृतिकार*s mentioned by name are : अङ्गिरस्, अत्रि, आपस्तम्ब, उशनस्, कात्यायन, काश्यप, गार्ग्य, वृद्धगार्ग्य, गौतम, जातुकर्ण ( or-र्णि ), दक्ष, नारद, पराशर, पारस्कर, पितामह, पुलस्त्य, पैठीनसि, वृद्धस्पति, बोधायन, भारद्वाज, भृगु, मनु, वृद्धमनु, यम, याज्ञवल्क्य, वृद्धयाज्ञवल्क्य, वासिष्ठ, विष्णु, व्यास, शङ्ख, शातातप, शौनक, संवर्त, सुमन्तु, स्वयम् ( i. e. मनु ), हारीत,

Svayambhū are found in the extant Manusmṛti, but this is not the case with the quotations ascribed to Bhṛgu ( vide p. 138 above ). Most of the quotations from Bṛhaspati ( even on such topics as repayment of debts, sureties, the rights of śūdrāputra ) are in prose, only a few being in verse ( e. g. a verse about ordeals on Yāj. II. 117, a verse about the method of partition on Yāj. II. 153 ). It appears therefore that Viśvarūpa either knew a work of Bṛhaspati in prose on arthaśāstra in which occurred a few verses or he had before him a prose work of Bṛhaspati and a versified smṛti of Bṛhaspati, both of which he regarded as the compositions of the same author. He quotes a verse ( on Yāj. I. 328 ) from Viśālākṣa, a well-known writer on politics quoted even by Kauṭilya. He refers to the arthaśāstra of Uśanas along with that of Bṛhaspati. Kauṭilya is nowhere quoted by name. The learned editor of Viśvarūpa thinks ( Intro. p. V ) that Viśvarūpa took Bṛhaspati and Viśālākṣa as *ārṣa* writers long anterior to Yāj. and therefore used their *dicta* to elucidate and support Yāj., while he omits Kauṭilya because he thought Kauṭilya to be posterior to Yāj. This argument contains several fallacies. In the first place it is wrong because Viśvarūpa quotes verses from Nārada and Kātyāyana to supplement Yāj. There is nothing to show that Viśvarūpa regarded Nārada and Kātyāyana also as anterior to Yāj. and we have seen above that they are several centuries later than the smṛti of Yāj. Moreover Kauṭilya himself looked upon both Bṛhaspati and Viśālākṣa as high authorities and so Viśvarūpa might have quoted them rather than Kauṭilya. Even taking the latest date assigned to Kauṭilya ( about 3rd century A. D. ), he flourished several centuries before Viśvarūpa. It is impossible to believe that Viśvarūpa was in possession of the exact chronological relation of Yāj. and Kauṭilya. Many scholars, besides, place Kauṭilya's work centuries before Yāj. It appears, however, that Viśvarūpa had the work of Kauṭilya before him. On Yāj. I. 307 he speaks of ministers tested by the four allurements ( *upadha* ) of *dharma*, *artha*, *kāma* and *bhaya*. This is an echo of Kauṭilya ( I. 10 ). On Yāj. I. 343 Viś. refers to the view of some that a march should be made when neighbouring chiefs are overwhelmed in calamities.<sup>531</sup> This is the view of Kauṭilya almost in

531 तथा चाहुः-सामन्तव्योर्व्यसनसाम्येन यातव्यं तममित्रमेव बांधात्-इति । विष्णुप;  
compare 'तुल्यसामन्तव्यसने यातव्यममित्रं वा इत्यमित्रमभियायात् । कौटिल्य  
VII. 5; किं पुनस्तन्मन्त्रणीयम् । उक्तं च दिक्प्रचारदूतसंश्लेषण-कायटिकोदाहरित-

the same words. On Yāj. I. 341 Viś. speaks of the manifold aspects of the work of a minister, some words of his comment being almost identical with Kauṭilya's.

Viśvarūpa's work is thoroughly saturated with the lore of the Pūrvamīmāṃsā. He quotes Jaimini by name (on Yāj. I. 225 where Jaimini VI. 8. 15 is quoted). Curiously enough he applies the term *nyāya* to Mīmāṃsā. He takes 'nyāya-mīmāṃsā' in Yāj. I. 3 as one *vidyā*, while he notes that others explain *nyāya* as the system of logic propounded by Akṣapāda. He quotes the sūtras of Jaimini as those of Yājñikas who know *nyāya* (e. g. on Yāj. I. 53 he quotes Jaimini I. 3. 16 and on Yāj. I. 87 he quotes Jaimini VI. 8. 17). He applies the epithet *naiyāyika* to a mīmāṃsaka like Śābara and speaks of the mīmāṃsakas as *nyāyavidah*.<sup>532</sup> He mentions the Śābarbhāṣya by name (on Yāj. III. 243) and in several places quotes the very words of Śābara (e. g. on Yāj. III. 181).<sup>533</sup> He quotes the śloka-vārtika of Kumārila (I. 12 the verse 'sarvasyaiva hi &c.') in his introductory remarks. In his comment on Yāj. I. 7 he cites over fifty verses in the nature of *karikas* dealing with the relation of śruti and smṛti and kindred topics. These verses are his own composition, as in one of them he assures us that a certain point will be dealt with by him in detail in the section on śrāddha.<sup>534</sup> In interspersing his commentary with *karikas* of his own and in their style and pithiness he greatly resembles Kumārila. Throughout his work he relies upon mīmāṃsā maxims and methods of

गृहपतिकेवैदेहकृतापसव्यअनावस्थितचारप्रपञ्चनिरूपणपरप्रयुक्तकापटिकायुच्छेददुर्गादिकरणकन्यासंप्रदानकुमारचिन्ता-अन्तःपुरप्रचाराद्यनेकविधं च । विश्वरूप. The words कापटिको ... व्यञ्जन occur in कौटिल्य (I. 11) and कौटिल्य has chapters on राजपुत्ररक्षण (i. e. कुमारचिन्ता), अवद्वद्वत् (i. e. अन्तःपुरप्रचार), दुर्गविधान and दूतप्रणिधि.

<sup>532</sup> न्यायविदश्च धार्मिकाः 'अपि वा सर्वधर्मः स्यात्'; न्यायविदश्च याज्ञिकाः सर्वार्थत्वात्सु-  
त्रार्थे न प्रयोजयेदित्याहुः (this is जैमिनि VI. 8. 17); न च लक्ष्यमाणस्य  
विशेषणं विवक्ष्यत इति न्य.यविदः (on याज्ञ. III. 250). The last is a well-  
known मीमांसाभ्याय. "तथा च नैयायिकाः 'नहि वचनस्यातिभारोस्ति' इत्याहुः."  
These words occur in शाबरभाष्य on जैमिनि III. 2. 3.

<sup>533</sup> तथा चोक्तं 'चोदना भूतं भवन्तं भविष्यन्तमित्याद्येवंजातीयकमर्थं शक्नोत्यवगमयितुम्'  
इति । This is शाबरभाष्य p. 4 (B. I. edition).

<sup>534</sup> सर्वं चैतत्प्रपञ्चेन वक्ष्यामः आहुस्तंमहे । विश्वरूप part I.-p. 16.

discussion. For example, on Yāj. I. 4-5 he discusses the rule of Jaimini II. 4. 8 ff (about 'sarvaśākhāpratyayam ekaṁ karma') in its application to smṛtis; on Yāj. I. 225 he relies upon the position that words like *yava* and *varāha* are to be taken as employed in the Vedas in the same sense in which *śiṣyas* use them (vide Jaimini I. 3. 9); on Yāj. II. 144 he speaks of wealth (*dravya*) being *puruṣārtha*, where he alludes to the well-known distinction between *kratvartha* and *puruṣārtha*, the subject of Jaimini's 4th chap. His commentary on Yāj. III. 212, 237, 262 are fine examples of his superb skill in the interpretation and reconciliation of apparently conflicting texts.

Though Viśvarūpa was a past master in Purvamīmāṃsā lore, his philosophical views seem to have been identical with those of the great Śaṅkara. According to him, *mokṣa* results from correct knowledge alone and the whole saṁsāra is due to *avidyā*.<sup>535</sup> He quotes anonymously one of Gauḍapāda's *kārikās*<sup>536</sup> (III. 5) on Yāj. III. 134.

He speaks on Yāj. III. 103 of Nārada who knew the Veda of music (*gītivedavid*), of purāṇa (on III. 175), and quotes verses (on Yāj. III. 85) from an *abhidhāna-kośa* (lexicon) and from a *Nāmaratnamālā* (on III. 266). He speaks of the śloka of Bhikṣā-tana (on III. 66). He is in this probably referring to the *Bhikṣā-tanakāvya*,<sup>537</sup> which is mentioned by the *Sahityadarpaṇa*. Among commentators he mentions Asahāya's *bhāṣya* on Gautama by name (on Yāj. III. 263). On Yāj. III. 256 he explains *Mleccha* as *pulindas* and *Tājikas* (i. e. Arabs).

535 In his com. on याज्ञवल्क्य III. 66 he says 'अपवर्गार्थं हि पारिव्राज्यं ज्ञानैक-साधनं न तत्र कर्मणा प्रयोजनमित्युक्तमेव ।', 'तत्त्वाग्रहणात्मकेनान्वितोत्थत्वात्पञ्च-स्यैवमादिचोद्यानवकाश एव । ... तत्त्वेन ब्रह्मणो नान्यद्वस्त्वन्तरमस्तीति ब्रह्मविदां स्थितिः ।'.

536 तथा चाह-यथैकस्मिन्घटाकाशे रजोधूमादिभिर्युते । न सर्वे संप्रयुज्यन्ते सुगन्धं दुःसं-तथात्मनः ॥ इति । तथान्यैरपि-धूमपूर्णघटानां च यस्यैकस्यैव रेचनम् । उत्पाद्य क्रियते तत्र जायते व्योम निर्मलम् ॥ इति. In the Ānandāśrama edition of गोडपाद the fourth *pāda* is तद्वज्जीवांशुंसादिभिः. I could not trace the *kārikā* धूमपूर्णः.

537 Vide I. O. cat. p. 1448 for the भिक्षाटनकाव्य of शिवभक्तदास alias उत्प्रेक्षा-वह्नुभ who names वाल्मीकि, कालिदास and the कदम्बरी of बाण.



It has been shown above (§34 pp. 169-170) how Viśvarūpa's text of Yāj. varied in some respects from that of the Mit. ; how he frequently refers to the views of commentators of Yāj. earlier than himself ( in the words ' apare, ' ' anye ' ), how he proposes several explanations of the same words in several cases.

Dr. Jolly (Journal of Indian History 1924, pp. 7-8) says that the citations of Viś. in the Smṛticandrikā about his having refuted the views of Dhāreśvara cannot be traced in the printed Bālakrīḍā, as also the reference to Viś. in the Mit. on Yāj. I. 81 and II. 135. It has been shown above (note 529) that the printed Viś on Yāj. I. 80 *does* contain the view attributed to it by the Mit. As regards the Mit. on Yāj. II. 135 it has to be noted that the Mit. does not mention Viś. by name there, but only speaks of ' bhagavān ācārya,<sup>538</sup> ' which words are interpreted by the Subodhinī and the Bālabhāṭṭī as referring to Viśvarūpa. It is true that the printed Viś. does not contain in so many words the explanation attributed by the Mit. to ' bhagavān ācārya. ' But it is worth considering that in the printed Viś. the two quotations from Manu and Śaṅkha do occur and are put in the mouth of an objector and are explained away in a way somewhat similar to that put forth in the Mit.<sup>539</sup> As regards the passages of the Smṛticandrikā, the matter requires careful examination. The Smṛticandrikā ( II. p. 294 Gharpure's ed. ) says that according to the Saṁgrahakāra a widow was allowed to succeed to her sonless husband's wealth if she submitted to *niyoga*, that the

538 The words of the Mit. are : यदपि मतं पिता हरेदपुत्रस्य रिक्तं भ्रातर एव वा ( मनु 9. 185 ) इति मनुस्मरणात्, तथा—स्वर्थात्तस्य ह्यपुत्रस्य भ्रातृगामि द्रव्यं तदभावे पितरो हरेयातां ज्येष्ठा वा पत्नीति शङ्कस्मरणाच्च अपुत्रस्य धनं भ्रातृगामीति प्राप्तं भरणं चास्य कुर्वीरन् स्त्रीणामाजीवनक्षयादित्यादिष्वचनाच्च भरणोपयुक्तं धनं पत्नी लभत इत्यपि स्थितम् । एवं स्थिते बहुधने अपुत्रे स्वर्थात् भरणोपयुक्तं पत्नी गृह्णाति शेषं च भ्रातरो यदा तु पत्नीभरणमात्रोपयुक्तमेव द्रव्यमस्ति ततो न्यूनं वा तदा किं पत्न्येव गृह्णाति उत भ्रातरोपीति विरोधे पूर्वबलीयस्त्वज्ञापनार्थं पत्नी बुद्धिर इत्यारब्धमिति । तदप्यत्र भगवानाचार्यो न मूष्यति । यतः । पिता हरेदपुत्रस्य ... इति विकल्पस्मरणात्नेदं क्रमपरमपि तु धनग्रहणेधिकारप्रदर्शनमात्रपरम् । तच्चास्त्यपि पत्न्यादिगणे घटते इति व्याचक्षते ।

539 ननु एतदप्यस्ति । ' पिता हरे ... वा ' इति । मातृव्यसत्यामेतद् द्रष्टव्यम् । कथं शङ्क-वचनं ' स्वर्थात्तस्य ... पत्नी ' इति । उक्तलक्षणपत्नीबुद्धिभावे सोदर्यभ्रात्रभिप्रायं तत् । विश्वरूपः ।

same was the view of Dhāreśvara and that Viśvarūpa refuted the view of Dhāreśvara. In no place does the printed Viś. name Dhāreśvara. The words of the Smṛticandrikā are not to be taken literally. It will be shown below that the author, Devaṇṇa-bhaṭṭa, flourished about 1200 A. D., while Dhāreśvara flourished between 1000-1050 A. D. Devaṇṇa had no correct idea of their relative chronological position. It has been shown above (p. 249) how though Asahāya is named by the Mit., the Sarasvativilāsa very often says that Asahāya does not like (or tolerate) the views of Vijñāneśvara. Similarly the same work (para 392) says that Dhāreśvara and Devasvāmin do not tolerate the view of Vijñāneśvara, but Dhāreśvara is one of the predecessors of Vij. actually named by him. So all that the Smṛticandrikā means is that Dhāreśvara and Viśvarūpa differed in their views on the particular points mentioned by it. The word *patni* is taken by Viś. to mean a widow who is pregnant at the time of her husband's death and quotes the sūtras of Vasiṣṭha and Gautama in support of his view as *jñāpakaṣ*. So this view entirely differs from the view of Dhāreśvara that the widow of a sonless person succeeds if she submits to *niyoga*. The Smṛticandrikā ( II. p. 300 ) says that the Saṁgrahakāra placed the father's mother immediately after the mother and before the father, that the Saṁgrahakāra relied on the same arguments that were employed by Dhāreśvara and that Viśvarūpa and others refuted those arguments. The passage in the printed Viś. is somewhat corrupt in this place. Viś. *does place* the mother before the father on the ground of the word *mātā* occurring first when the word 'pitarau' or the compound '*mātāpitarau*' is expanded. The comment does mention the verse of Manu ( 9. 217 ) about the grandmother, but it makes no clear sense, as it stands.<sup>540</sup> For the reason given above Rai Bahadur M. M. Chakravarti ( JASB for 1912, p. 345 and for 1915, p. 322 ) is not right when he places Viśvarūpa later than Bhojadeva because of the remarks of the Smṛticandrikā.

In the works of Jīmūtavāhana ( viz. the Dāyabhāga and the Vyavahāramātṛkā ), in the Smṛticandrikā, the Hāralatā, and other later works like the Sarasvativilāsa, the views of Viśvarūpa are frequently cited and discussed. Several such citations have been

540 क्षत्रियादिषु पुत्राणां तु पितरि मातुरभावे 'पितुर्माता हरेद् धनम्' इत्यस्य विषयः ।

already examined by me ( JBBRAS for 1926, pp. 200-204 ). From considerations of space I do not repeat here the discussion of those passages. In the *Gṛhastharatnākara*<sup>541</sup> of Caṇḍeśvara (D.C. No. 44 of 1883-4, folio 133a) the explanation of Viśvarūpācārya on Yāj. I. 135 is cited, which does not exactly tally with the printed Viś. Hemādri<sup>542</sup> refers to Viśvarūpa's explanation given in his section on partition which does not occur in the printed text. The result of the examination of these citations is that the printed text of Viś. is in the main genuine, but that in a few cases ( particularly in the *vyavahāra* section ) it is corrupt or deficient.

Though Viś. holds the same view as the Mit. that ownership does not for the first time arise on partition but that partition takes place of what is already ( jointly ) owned, yet on numerous points the two disagree. A few of them may be set out here.

( 1 ) Viś. allows ( on Yāj. II. 118 ) the father unrestricted freedom of distribution of property among his sons during his lifetime, while the Mit. expressly says that this power of unequal distribution is restricted to self-acquired property.

( 2 ) Viś. ( on Yāj. II. 119 ) allows a share of property to the widows of predeceased sons and grandsons of a man when a partition takes place during his lifetime. The Mit. restricts the words ' *patnyah* ' to the father's own wives when he effects a partition during his lifetime.

( 3 ) Viś. connects the words ' without detriment to the paternal estate ' ( in Yāj. II. 122 ) with the words ' whatever else is acquired by himself ' and not with ' *maitra* ' ( gifts from a friend ) and ' *audvāhika* ' ( gifts on marriage ), while the Mit. connects the half verse ' whatever else is acquired by the man himself without

541 विश्वरूप on याज्ञ. I. 135 is तथा चान्नायः । तस्माद्वर्षत्यप्रावृतो न व्रजेत्—इति । अयं मे वज्रः पाप्मानमहतात्—इत्येतदेव मन्त्रस्य कात्स्न्यम् । यदा वर्षति गच्छेत् तदैवमिति व्याख्येयम् ।, while the गृहस्थरत्नाकर says ' अयं मे वज्रः सर्वं पाप्मानमहन्ति—इति सर्वं मन्त्रं पठन् वर्षत्यप्रावृतो ( 1 प्रावृतो ) गच्छेद् यावन्मन्त्र-समाप्तिः ऊर्ध्वमनियमः । तावतेवातिपाप्मनोपहतत्वादिति विश्वरूपाचार्यः ।

542 भ्राता वा भ्रातृपुत्रो वा सपिण्डः शिष्य एव च । सपिण्डकक्रियां कृत्वा कुर्यादाभ्युदयिकं ततः ॥ इत्यत्र वचने अभ्युदयशब्देन आभ्युदयिकं श्राद्धं विभागप्रकरणे विश्वरूपा-चार्येण व्याख्यातम् । चतुर्वर्गः ( कालनिर्णय p. 43 ).

detriment to the paternal estate ' as a qualifying clause to the next half verse and to another verse ' *kramād abhyāgatam &c.* ' In the Mit. the two verses ' *pitṛdravyāvirodhena &c.* ' and ' *kramād &c.* ' occur consecutively, while in Viś. they are separated by three verses and Viś. takes the verse ' *kramād* ' &c. as referring to the re-opening of a partition for a son born after partition.

( 4 ) Viś. allows *niyoga* only to *śūdras* in general and to *kṣatriya* kings in case of danger of extinction of line ( vide com. on Yāj. I. 69 and II. 131 ), while Mit. forbids *niyoga* in general and holds the texts speaking of it as applicable to a girl who is only betrothed and not married.

( 5 ) Viś. appears to allow one share out of ten to the son of a *sūdra* wife from a *brāhmaṇa* without restriction of any kind, while Mit. restricts the share to estates other than land acquired by gift.

( 6 ) Viś. interprets the expression ' half share ' ( in Yāj. II. 138 ) with reference to the illegitimate son of a *śūdra* as meaning ' some portion, not necessarily exactly half, ' while Mit. interprets it literally.

( 7 ) Viś. allows a widow to succeed to her husband if she is pregnant at his death, while Mit. allows a widow to succeed without any restriction except that of chastity.

( 8 ) Viś. restricts the word ' *duhitarah* ' in ' *patnī duhitarāś-caiva* ' ( Yāj. II. 138 ) to *putrika* only and so does not allow all daughters whatever to succeed, while Mit. does not introduce any such qualification.

( 9 ) Viś. reads ' *anyodaryasya saṁśrṣṭi* ' for *anyodaryastu &c.* ' and ' *sodaro* ' for ' *saṁśrṣṭo* ' in Yāj. II. 143 and his interpretation of the verse is entirely different from that of the Mit.

( 10 ) Viś. reads ' *ādhivedanikaṁ caiva* ' for ' *ādhivedanikādyam ca* ' of Mit. and holds that *bādhudatta*, *śulka* and *anvādhayaka stridhana* of a childless woman goes on her death to her full brother; while Mit. connects these three with the preceding verse and takes the half verse ' *atitāyām* ' as laying down a general rule of succession to *stridhana* of all kinds and interprets ' *bāndhavaḥ* ' as meaning ' husband and the rest '.

( 11 ) Viś. takes the verse ' *adhivinna-striyai* ' &c. ( on Yāj. II. 152 ) as applicable to a wife superseded without any ground of

supercession allowed by the texts ; while Mit. does not introduce any such qualification.

As Viśvarūpa quotes Kumārila's Śloka-vārtika and is mentioned by the Mit. as an authoritative commentator it follows that he flourished between 750 A. D. and 1000 A. D. A greater approximation as to the date of Viśvarūpa can be made, if the identity of Viśvarūpa with Sureśvara be held established. Sureśvara, as he himself tells us in the Naiṣkarmyasiddhi, the Taittiriyaopaniṣadbhāṣya-vārtika and other works, was a pupil of the great Śaṅkarācārya whose generally accepted period is 788-820 A. D. Mādhavācārya in several works of his quotes as Viśvarūpa's passages from the well-known works of Sureśvara. For example, the Parāśara-Mādhaviya ( vol. I, part I, p. 57 ) quotes a kārīkā of Sureśvara as that of Viśvarūpācārya.<sup>543</sup> In the Vivaraṇaprameyasamgraha (Vizianagaram series p. 92 ) also Mādhava quotes a verse from the Brhadāranyakopaniṣadbhāṣya-vārtika as Viśvarūpa's.<sup>544</sup> In the Puruṣārthaprabodha<sup>545</sup> of Brahmananda-bhārati ( ms. in Bhau Daji collection, Bombay ) composed in 1476 ( probably of the Śaka era ) the author speaks of the Naiṣkarmyasiddhi as a work of Viśvarūpa. In the Saṅkṣepa-Śaṅkara-jaya Viśvarūpa is said to be the author of the two vārtikas on Śaṅkara's bhāṣya.<sup>546</sup> According to tradition embodied in the various lives of Śaṅkara, the latter had four pupils, Sureśvara, Padmapāda, Totaka and Hastāmalaka. Several works mention Viśvarūpa as one of the four pupils and omit the name Sureśvara. For example, in the Dvādaśa-vākya-vivaraṇa of Gopāla ( Aufrecht's Oxf. cat. No. 557, p. 227 b ) the four pupils of Śaṅkara are named as Viśvarūpa, Padmanābha, Totaka and Hastāmalaka. In the Mānasollāsa-vṛttānta-vilāsa of Rāmātīrtha we are expressly told that Sure-

543 इदं च वाक्यं नित्यकर्मविषयत्वेन वार्तिके विश्वरूपाचार्य उदाजहार—आग्ने कलाथं  
इत्यादि स्थापस्तम्बस्मृतेर्वचः । फलवत्त्वं समाचष्टे नित्यानामपि कर्मणाम् ॥. The  
sūtra of आपस्तम्ब is आप. ध. सू. I. 7. 20. 3 and the कारिका occurs in the  
बृहदारण्यकोपनिषद्भाष्यवार्तिक ( I. 1. 97 ).

544 The verse is on p. 640 of the बृहदारण्यकोपनिषद्भाष्यवार्तिक.

545 इत्येवं नेष्कर्म्यसिद्धौ ब्रह्मशैब्यसमैः । श्रीमद्विश्वरूपार्यैराचार्यैः करुणार्णवैः ॥  
( folio 6 ).

546 इत्थं स उक्तो भगवत्पदेन श्रीविश्वरूपो विदुषां वरिष्ठः । चकार भाष्यद्वयवार्तिके  
(ते)आज्ञा गुरुणां स्वाधिचारणीया ॥ संक्षेपशङ्करजय 13.68 (Aufrecht's Oxford Cat  
p. 257 ).

śvara is another name of Viśvarūpa, a pupil of Śaṅkara ( vide Mitra's Notices vol. V, No. 1763, p. 82). In the Saptasūtra-saṁnyāsapaddhati ( Mitra's Notices, vol. VI, p. 296 ) the four pupils are said to be Svarūpācārya, Padmācārya, Toṭaka and Prthvidhara. The Guru-vaṁśakāvya (Vanivilas ed.) identifies Sureśvara and Viśvarūpa (II.59) and makes him a pupil of Kumārila and Śaṅkara. It may therefore be held as fairly established that Viśvarūpa and Sureśvara are identical. Some corroboration is afforded by the fact that Viśvarūpa quotes Gauḍapāda the ' paramaguru ' of Śaṅkara and holds the same philosophical views as those of Śaṅkara. Just as Viśvarūpa quotes Kumārila's Śloka-vārtika, Sureśvara also in his Taittiriyaopaniṣad-bhāṣya-vārtika quotes a *karika* of Kumārila and styles the latter *Mīmāṃsaka*-manya.<sup>547</sup> This shows that Sureśvara treated Kumārila with scant respect, which seems unlikely if he was at any time Kumārila's pupil. Viśvarūpa in his introduction<sup>548</sup> performs an obeisance to the Sun, the great serpent ( Śeṣa ), Tilaksvāmin and Vināyaka. The Bhāmatī of Vācaspati-miśra has a similar salutation. Vācaspati-miśra wrote his Nyāyasūci-nibandha in 841-42 A. D. i. e. he was almost a contemporary of Śaṅkara and his pupils. The learned editor of Viś. tells us that in a commentary on Viś. called Vacanamālā Sureśvara is bracketed with Manu and Yogiśvara ( Yājñavalkya ) as an expounder of Śāstra ( i. e. dharmaśāstra ).<sup>549</sup> Therefore that commentator looked upon Viś. and Sureśvara as identical. From all these several considerations it follows that

547 मोक्षार्थं न प्रवर्तेत तत्र काम्यनिषिद्धयोः । नित्यनेमित्तिके कुर्यात्प्रत्यवायजिह्वासया ॥  
इति मीमांसकमन्यैः कर्मोक्तं मोक्षसाधनम् । ते. उ. भाष्यवार्तिक I. 9-10. The verse  
मोक्षार्थं &c. is श्लोकवार्तिक ( संबन्धाक्षेपपरिहार verse 110 ).

548 प्रणम्यार्कं महानागं तिलकस्वामिनं तथा । विनायकं च सद्गोभिः स्मृतिरुद्ध्योत्पत्ते मया ॥  
विश्वरूप ; vide याज्ञ. I. 289 आदित्यस्य सदा पूजां तिलकस्वामिनस्तथा । महागण-  
पतेभ्यैव कुर्वन् सिद्धिमवाप्नुयात् ॥. The भाष्यमी has मार्तण्डतिलकस्वामिमहागण-  
पतीन् वयम् । विश्ववन्द्यान्ममस्यामः सर्वसिद्धिविधायिनः ॥. तिलकस्वामी would mean  
तिलकप्रियः स्वामी. The मिताक्षरा reads तिलकं स्वामिनस्तथा.

549 अवनम्य मनुसुरेश्वरयोगीश्वरतीर्थाकिरणगुरुचरणान् । शास्त्राणां व्याकर्तृन् कर्तृन्पि  
देवता निस्तिलाः ॥ One of the verses at the end of the वचनमाला is  
भवभूतिनिबन्धनोद्धो तिभिर्भीमप्रतिवादिभ्यो गुरोः । सकटाक्षनिरीक्षणपूर्वं ( वः ! )  
पतितं मामयमुद्धरिष्यति ॥. Vide Tri. Cat. of Madras Govt. mss. for 1919-22,  
pp. 4458-4460 for वचनमाला.

*Viśvarūpa* flourished about 800-825 A. D. But this problem presents further difficulties. The mutual relations of *Sureśvara*, *Bhavabhūti*, *Umbeka* and *Maṇḍana* are a great puzzle. I have dealt with this question in *JBBRAS* for 1928, pp. 289-293. The conclusions arrived at there are that *Maṇḍana*'s literary activity lies between 690-710, that of *Umbeka* between 700-730 and *Sureśvara*'s between 810-840 A. D. and that *Umbeka* and *Bhavabhūti* are identical, but that *Maṇḍana* and *Sureśvara* are separated by about 100 years.

Dr. Jolly has brought together in the *Journal of Indian History* (vol. III. pp. 1-27) some valuable information about *Viśvarūpa*.

In several later works a digest called *Viśvarūpa-nibandha* is frequently cited. That appears to be the composition of another *Viśvarūpa* altogether. For example, the *ṣaṇ-ṇavati-śrāddha-nirṇaya* of *Śivabhaṭṭa* (which is later than 1650 A. D.) tells us that *Viśvarūpācārya* composed a *vivaraṇa* (commentary) on the *Śrāddha-kalikā*.<sup>550</sup> The *Kṛtyacintāmaṇi* of *Śivarāma* (D. C. No. 221 of 1879) quotes several<sup>551</sup> verses from *Viśvarūpanibandha* on *Sapiṇḍa* relationship in marriage, which are not found in the *Bālakrīḍā*, but which agree remarkably with the words of the *Mit.* on *Yāj.* I. 53. The *Varṣakriyākaumudī* (pp. 378, 380) mentions *Viśvarūpa-nibandha* and quotes two verses cited therein. The *Tithi-nirṇaya-sarvasamuccaya* (later than 1450 A. D.) quotes certain *kārikas* of *Viśvarūpa* on the 18 varieties of *Ekādaśī*.<sup>552</sup> The *Kalanirṇayasiddhāntavyākhyā* (composed in 1653 A. D.) quotes certain verses of *Viśvarūpa* on the question of the disposal of food prepared for a marriage when a period of impurity or death supervenes.<sup>553</sup> The

<sup>550</sup> अत एवोक्तं भ्रातृकलिकायां--मासिकानि सपिण्डं च अमावास्या तथाब्दिकम् । अन्ने-  
नैव तु कर्तव्यं यस्य भार्या रजस्वला ॥ इति । अन्नैर्नैव कर्तव्यं न त्वामान्नादिनेति च  
कलिकाविवरणेपि श्रीमद्विश्वरूपाचार्यव्याख्यानम् । Ms. in the Bhadkamkar  
Collection, folio 7 b.

<sup>551</sup> विश्वरूपनिबन्धे । एवमुक्तप्रकारेण पितृबन्धुषु सप्तमात् । ऊर्ध्वमेव विवाहस्य पञ्च-  
माम्नातृबन्धुतः ॥ सन्तानो भिद्यते यस्मात्पूर्वजादुभयत्र च । तमादाय गणे ( गणेश् )  
धीमान्वरं यावच्च कर्म्यकाम् ॥ इति । कृत्याचिन्तामणि folio 150. The *Mit.* says  
' सन्तानभेदेपि यतः सन्तानभेदस्तमादाय गणयेद्यावत्सप्तम इति सर्वत्र योजनीयम्'.

<sup>552</sup> एवं स्मार्ताभिप्रायेण विश्वरूपेणापि अष्टादश भेदा उक्ताः । Ms. in Bhadkamkar  
collection folio 19 a.

<sup>553</sup> Ms. in Bhadkamkar collection folio 137 b on verse 82.

Nirṇayasindhu also quotes verses of Viśvarūpa. From these data it follows that a Viśvarūpa composed a commentary on Srāddha-kalikā and also wrote a digest on matters of ācāra and other topics of dharma in prose and verse. Raghunandana in his Udvāhatattva (ed. by Jivananda, p. 116) names a Viśvarūpa-samuccaya. It is likely that it is the same as Viśvarūpa-nibandha.

### 61. Bhāruci.

The Mit. on Yāj. ( I. 81 ) says that Bhāruci like Viśvarūpa held the view that the rule ' ṛtau bhāryāṁ gacchet ' was a *niyama* and not a *parisamkhyā*. On Yāj. II 124 the Mit. says that the explanation of ' the fourth share ' to be given to unmarried sisters offered by Asahāya and Medhātithi was the proper one and not that of Bhāruci. The Parāśaramādhaviya<sup>554</sup> and the Sarasvativilāsa ( para 133 ) inform us that Bhāruci was of opinion that unmarried sisters were only entitled to a provision for their marriage and were not entitled to a fourth share.

Bhāruci, being mentioned by the Mit., is certainly older than 1050 A. D. Rāmānujācārya in his Vedārthasaṁgraha (reprint from the *Pandit*, ed. of 1924, p. 154) mentions six *acaryas* that preceded him as expounders of the Viśiṣṭādvaita system, viz. Bodhāyana, Ṭaṅka, Dramiḍa, Guhadeva, Kapardin and Bhāruci. Similarly the Yatīndramatadīpikā<sup>555</sup> of Śrinivāsadaśa (Ānandaśrama ed.) enumerates ( p. 2 ) a host of teachers as the predecessors of Rāmānujācārya in propounding the Viśiṣṭādvaita system. Vyāsa is the reputed author of the Vedāntasūtras, Bodhāyana is said to have composed a *vytti* on the Vedānta-sūtras, called Kṛtakoti according to the Prapañca-hṛdaya (p. 39, Trivandrum ed.). Ṭaṅka and Brahmanandin are identical. Dramiḍa is credited with the authorship of a *bhāṣya* on the Vedānta-sūtras ( which is quoted by Rāmānuja in his *bhāṣya* on II. 2. 3 ). Nāthamuni is said to have been the grand-father of Yāmuna-muni, who was born about 916 A. D. Rāmānuja refers to him with great reverence as his teacher's teacher ( *parama-guru*, vide Vedārtha-saṁgraha, p. 149 ) and is said to have been young

554 भारुचिस्तु चतुर्थभागपदेन विवाहसंस्कारमात्रोपयोगिं ब्रह्मं विवक्षितं, अतो दासभावरवम-  
संस्कृतकन्यानां नास्तीति मन्यते । परा. मा. vol. III, 2. p. 510.

555 ' व्यास-बोधायन-गुहदेव-भारुचि-ब्रह्मनन्दि-द्रमिडाचार्य-श्रीपराङ्मुखा-नाथमुनि-वतीश्वर-  
प्रभृतीनां मतानुसारेण &c. '



when Yāmuna died ( vide J R A S for 1915, p. 147 and I. A. for 1909, p. 129 ). It is therefore obvious that the teachers are arranged by the Yatindramatadīpikā in chronological order. Hence Bhāruci, being placed earlier than even Dramiḍa and Nāthamuni, was comparatively an ancient author and could not have flourished later than the first half of the 9th century. Bhāruci the jurist also flourished before 1050. It is difficult to believe that there were two famous writers of the same name nearly about the same time. Hence it may provisionally be held that Bhāruci the writer on dharmaśāstra and Bhāruci the Viśiṣṭādvaita philosopher are identical. If this identity be accepted, then Bhāruci the writer on dharmaśāstra becomes comparatively an early writer, being at least as old as Viśvarūpa. His views agree on several points with those of Viśvarūpa, which is a circumstance that lends some corroboration to the date proposed for him.

One interesting point about Bhāruci deserves mention here. From numerous notices contained in the Sarasvatīvilāsa it appears that Bhāruci either commented upon the Viṣṇudharmasūtra or wrote some work in which he took great pains to incorporate explanations of several sūtras of Viṣṇu. For example, para 637 tells us that Bhāruci explained the word 'bija' occurring in a sūtra of Viṣṇu as 'piṇḍa'.<sup>556</sup> In para 674 we are told that Bhāruci explained the word 'niṣkāraṇa' in a sūtra of Viṣṇu and that he held that a daughter's son has not to perform the śrāddha of his maternal grandfather if the latter has a son. Sudarśanācārya in his comment upon Āpastambagrhya ( 8. 21. 2 ) ascribes the same view to Bhāruci and quotes the very words of Bhāruci.<sup>557</sup> Vide J B B R A S for 1925 pp. 210-211 for further examples. There is nothing unnatural in Bhāruci, the Viśiṣṭādvaita philosopher, having composed a commen-

<sup>556</sup> यथाह भारुचिरेतद्विष्णुवचनव्याख्यानावसरे बीजशब्दः पिण्डवाचीति । स. वि. para 637 ( pp. 422-23 of Mysore ed. ). The sūtra of विष्णु is ' बीजग्रहणानु-विधायमंशं गृह्णीयात् ' स. वि. para 636.

<sup>557</sup> अत्र भारुचिः । निष्कारणमिति वदता विष्णुना समनन्तरकर्तृणां पुत्रादीनां विद्यमानत्वे दौहित्रस्य न कर्तृत्वसंक्रान्तिरिति । स. वि. para 674 ( p. 427 ). The sūtra of विष्णु is दौहित्रस्य मातामहश्चाङ्गं निष्कारणम्. The words of मुद्दर्शनाचार्य are इममेवार्थं भारुचिरप्याह यस्मिन्पक्षे अपुत्रो मातामहः पुत्रिकासुतश्चासितद्रव्यहारी तस्मिन्पक्षे तस्य पिण्डदाननियमः इत्यादिना मन्वेन ।

tary on the Viṣṇudharmasūtra. The extant Viṣṇudharmasūtra contains doctrines peculiar to the Viśiṣṭādvaita system such as the worship of Nārāyaṇa or Vāsudeva, the four Vyūhas of Vāsudeva &c. If Bhāruci was a Viśiṣṭādvaitin he would naturally turn to the sūtra of Viṣṇu as having the greatest claim on his attention. Many of the sūtras of Viṣṇu quoted in the Sarasvatīvilāsa with the explanations of Bhāruci are not found in the printed text of Viṣṇu, on which Nandapaṇḍita commented in the first half of the 17th century. It appears that the Sarasvatīvilāsa had before it a larger version of Viṣṇu current in the south ( vide note 118, p. 70 above ).

On scores of points there is divergence between the views of Bhāruci and those of the Mit. Bhāruci differed from the Mit. as to the definition of *dāya* and *vibhaga*, he allowed *niyoga* to childless widows, while the Mit. condemned it in the case of all widows; Bhāruci, like Viśvarūpa, did not mention *sapratibandha* and *apratibandha dāya*; Bhāruci, like Viśvarūpa, held that a coparcener who concealed some joint property was not guilty of theft, while the Mit. held that he was. Vide J B B R A S for 1925 pp. 211-13 for more examples and details.

## 62. Śrīkara

The Mit. on Yāj. II. 135 alludes to the view of Śrīkara and others that the widow succeeded as heir to her deceased husband's estate if it was small.<sup>558</sup> The Smṛtisāra<sup>559</sup> of Harinātha attributes the same view to Śrīkara and disapproves of it. On Yāj. II. 169 the Mit.<sup>560</sup> cites the view of Śrīkara about that topic and disapproves of it. Viśvarūpa also gives two explanations of that verse of Yāj., the first of which agrees with that of the Mit. and the second is akin to Śrīkara's.

558 एतेनाल्पधनविषयत्वं श्रीकरादिभिरुक्तं निरस्तं वेदितव्यम् ।

559 न च स्वल्पबलत्वे ( धनत्वे ! ) पत्नी बुद्धितर इति बहुधनत्वे भ्रातृणामप्रजा इति वचनमिति श्रीकरमतमुचितम् । स्मृतिसार I. O. cat. No. 301, folio 138a.

560 अथाविदितदेशान्तरे गतः कालान्तरे वा विपन्नस्तदा मूलसमाहरणाशकेर्विक्रितारमदर्शयित्वैव स्वयमेव तद्धनं नाष्टिकस्य समर्पयेत् । तावत्तैवासौ बुद्धो भवतीति श्रीकराचार्येण व्याख्यातं तदिदमनुपपन्नम् । मिताक्षरा, the s. vi. p. 367 ( Mysore ed. ) quotes these very words ' अथाविदित ... समर्पयेदिति श्रीकररचिकादय आहुः । विज्ञानेश्वरस्तु &c. '

The works of Jīmūtavāhana ( viz. the Dāyabhāga and the Vyavahāramātrkā ), the Smṛticandrikā and the Sarasvativilāsa contain very interesting notices of Śrīkara's views. Many of them were brought together by me in J B B R A S for 1925, pp. 213-215. Śrīkara like Viśvarūpa held the view that 'duhitarah' in Yāj. refers to the *putrika*, he allowed the parents of a childless person to succeed together at the same time. The Dāyabhāga very severely criticizes the views of Śrīkara on the succession to re-united members, on *vidyādhana* and on Yāj. II. 24 ( about enjoyment for 20 years ).<sup>561</sup> Most of the views attributed to Śrīkara were also entertained by Viśvarūpa or are more antiquated than Viśvarūpa's.

Śrīkara was probably a writer from Mithilā and seems to have propounded the view of spiritual benefit as the criterion for judging superior rights of succession. The Smṛtisāra<sup>562</sup> of Harinātha ascribes such a view to a Śrīkara-nibandha.

Whether Śrīkara wrote a commentary on a smṛti or a general digest ( nibandha ) it is difficult to say. The Smṛticandrikā<sup>563</sup> says that Śambhu, Śrīkara and Devasvāmin compiled digests of smṛtis and added their own explanations of them. The Smṛtyarthasāra<sup>564</sup> of Śrīdhara asserts in the introductory verses that Śrīkaṇṭha and Śrīkarācārya filled up the gaps in the smṛtis that were scattered about ( by introducing order out of chaos ). Śrīkara's explanations of Yājñavalkya are frequently cited by the Mit., the Dāyabhāga and

561 Vide व्यवहारतत्त्व p. 47 where श्रीकर is the first of a host of writers who held, following Yāj. II. 24, that adverse possession for twenty and ten years in the case of immoveable and moveable property respectively conferred ownership.

562 Vide स्मृतिसार ( I. O. cat. No. 301, folio 147 a ) मृतसन्तानाभावे तत्पितृसन्तते-स्तद्वत्तत्तदभावे च तत्पितृतामहसन्तते: ... इति त्रयाणामुदकं कार्यमित्यादिना दर्शितम् । एतदुक्तं त्रयाणामपि जन्मजनकक्रमेणैव पूर्ववत्संनिधानादर्थ्यादितेति सपिण्डभावे सकुल्यानां धनभागितेति अनन्तरः सपिण्डव्ययः इत्यादिना दर्शितम् ।

563 ये पुनः स्मृतिसमुच्चयकाराः शम्भुश्रीकरदेवस्वाम्यादयः संन्युद्धरविषमविषमगयः शिष्टाचारं मम्यमाना उद्धरादिविषयाणि स्मृतिवाक्यानि विचारयन्तु ग्रन्थवितरकैरे । स्मृतिच. ( व्य. section p. 266 ).

564 श्रीकाण्डश्रीकराचार्यैः स्मृतिस्मृतिपुराणगैः । स्मृतिशास्त्रेष्वनेकेषु विप्रकीर्णेष्वनेकधा । अनु-ष्टुप्कारार्थं स्मृतिच्छिद्रं प्रयत्नतः । पुराणम्यावमीमांसासाङ्ख्येदेः प्रपूरितम् ॥ स्मृत्यर्थ-सार ( D. C. ms. No. 44 of 1870-71 copied in सप्त 1495 has these verses ).

others. But the Mit. does not connect Śrīkara's name with Yājñavalkya as a commentator, though Viśvarūpa is expressly so connected. It appears therefore more likely that Śrīkara wrote a digest of smṛtis in which he paid particular attention to the explanation of the words of Yājñavalkya. The Rājanītiratnākara<sup>565</sup> of Caṇḍeśvara quotes the views of Śrīkara on rājanīti, one of which is that the poor and helpless are entitled to a share of the royal wealth.

Hemādri<sup>566</sup> quotes the view of Śrīkara on Viṣṇu and disapproves of the faults found therein by the author of the Paṇḍita-paritoṣa.

As Śrīkara is quoted by the Mit., he is certainly earlier than 1050 A. D. As his views agree largely with Viśvarūpa's, he may provisionally be regarded as nearly of the same period as Viśvarūpa's. He cannot be earlier than Asahāya who is named both by Viśvarūpa and Medhātithi, though both of them are silent about Śrīkara. Hence Śrīkara must be placed somewhere between 800 and 1050 A. D. and probably flourished in the 9th century.

This Śrīkara must be distinguished from another Śrīkara, the father of Śrīnātha.

### 63. Medhātithi.

Medhātithi is the author of an extensive and erudite commentary (*bhāṣya*) on the Manusmṛti. It is the oldest extant commentary on that smṛti. The *bhāṣya* of Medhātithi was first published about forty years ago by Rao Saheb V. N. Mandlik in Bombay and recently Mr. J. R. Gharpure of Bombay brought out an edition of Medhātithi which closely follows Mandlik's edition. A critical edition of the *bhāṣya* based upon all the available Mss. 'is a great desideratum'. An English translation of the *bhāṣya* by M. M. Dr. Ganganath Jha is in progress and several parts have been published so far. In the following Mr. Gharpure's edition has been used. The *bhāṣya* as printed is corrupt in many places, particularly in the 8th, 9th and

565 'राजधने दीनानाथादिसकलप्राणिनामंशित्वं बहुनायकत्वाद्वाज्याविनाशश्चेति युक्तिरिति गोपाललक्ष्मणधिरश्रीकरादयः ।' राजनीतिरत्नाकर pp. 40-41 (ed. by Jayasval).

566 अत्र श्रीकरः प्राह । यदा गतकाले अमावास्याद्वयं भवति तदा मिथुनादितरेष्वाषाढी-  
भावात् । . . . अत्र च पण्डितपरितोषरुता दूषणमभिहितम् । अनुपपन्नमेतत् । . . .  
तेन श्रीकराणां मतमेव साधु । चतुर्वर्ग. III. 2, pp. 900-903,

12th *adhyāyas* In Mr. Gharpure's edition there is no *bhāṣya* on verses 182-202 of the 9th chapter.

Bühler in his learned and exhaustive Introduction to the *Manu-smṛti* ( S. B. E. vol. 25 ) brings together a good deal of information about Medhātithi ( pp. cxviii-cxxvi ). In J B B R A S for 1925 pp. 217-221 I have offered criticisms on some of Bühler's views and have given certain additional information.

In several Mss. of the *bhāṣya* at the end of several *adhyāyas* occurs a verse<sup>567</sup> which says that a king named Madana, son of Sahāraṇa, brought copies of Medhātithi's commentary from another country and effected a restoration (*jirṇoddhāra*). This does not refer to the restoration of the text of Medhātithi, but to the completion of the library of the king, who was Madanapāla, son of Sādhāraṇa and flourished, as we shall see later on, in the latter half of the 14th century.

Dr. Jolly ( Tagore Law Lectures p. 6 ) holds Medhātithi to be a southerner on account of the fact that his father's name was Virasvāmin and on account of the attention paid to his *bhāṣya* by southern writers. It cannot be said that names ending in 'svāmin' were a monopoly of the south. The *Rājatarāṅginī* gives several literary celebrities whose names ended in 'svāmin' ( e. g. V. 34 mentions a Śivasvāmī ). Kṣīrasvāmin was a Kāshmirian. The south has always been famed for preserving Mss. of valuable works from the north. Mss. of the *Kāvya-lamkāra* of Bhāmaha, a Kāshmirian, are very rare and have been found only in the south. Bühler ( p. cxxiii ) seems to be right in holding that Medhātithi was a Kāshmirian ( or at least an inhabitant of Northern India ). In explaining such words as 'svaraṣṭre' and 'janapadaḥ' ( Manu VII. 32 and VIII. 42 ) Medhātithi introduces Kashmir. He gives ( on Manu VIII. 400 ) the monopoly of the sale of elephants as a privilege of the kings of Kashmir where saffron abounds.<sup>568</sup> He says

<sup>567</sup> मान्या कापि मनुस्मृतिस्तदुचिता व्याख्या हि मेधातिथेः सा लुप्तेव विधेर्वशात् कचिदपि प्राप्यं न यत्पुस्तकम् । क्षोणीन्द्रो मदनः सङ्गारणसुतो देशान्तरादाहूतेर्जीर्णोद्धारमचीकरत्त इतस्तत्पुस्तकेल्लेखितैः ॥ सङ्गारण is a *Prākṛit* form of साधारण.

<sup>568</sup> यानि भाण्डानि राजोपयोगितया यथा इस्तिनः काश्मीरेषु कुङ्कुमप्रायेषु पट्टोर्णादीनि प्रतीच्येष्वश्वा दाक्षिणात्येषु मणिमुक्तादीनि &c. Should we not read यथा इस्तिनः काश्मीरेषु कुङ्कुमं प्राच्येषु पट्टोर्णादीनि ? The meaning then would be elephants are the monopoly of kings everywhere, saffron in Kashmir &c.

that the rainbow is called 'vijñāna-chāyā' in Kashmir (on Manu IV. 59). He very frequently refers to northerners e. g. on Manu III. 234 he says 'kutapa' is the word for what is well-known as 'kambala' among northern people and on III. 238 he says 'northern people wrap their heads with *śaṭakas*' (garments). He says on Manu II. 24 that in the Himalayas in Kashmir it is not possible to perform the daily *sandhya* in the open nor is it possible to bathe every day in a river in 'Hemanta' and 'Śiśira'. On Manu II. 18 he says 'in other countries, some say, people marry one's maternal uncle's daughter; but that is opposed to the words of Gautama' (4. 3) and proceeds 'even in that country taking food in the same plate with (or in the company of) one whose thread ceremony is not performed is not at all regarded as dharma (but as improper conduct)'. This is clearly a reference to Baudhāyana Dh. S. (I. 1. 19) according to which 'mātulasutā-pariṇayana' and taking food in the same plate with one whose *upanayana* is not performed are two of the five usages peculiar to the south. It is fair to add that later writers like Kamalākara-bhaṭṭa (Nirṇayasindhu, 3rd pariccheda on sāpiṇḍya) regard Medhātithi as a southerner.

Medhātithi quotes from or names numerous *smṛti* writers, such as Gautama, Baudhāyana, Āpastamba, Vasiṣṭha, Viṣṇu, Śaṅkha, Manu, Yāj., Nārada, Parāśara, Bṛhaspati, Kātyāyana and others. He refers to Bṛhaspati as a writer on 'vārtā' (Manu VII. 43 and IX. 326) and to Bṛhaspati and Uśanas as writers on politics and government (Manu VIII 285, VII. 2 and 155). On Manu VII. 43 he refers to *Caṇakya* as a writer on 'daṇḍanīti'. In numerous places he seems to have drawn upon Kauṭilya's work. For example, on Manu VII. 155 in interpreting 'pañcavarga' as 'kāpatika, udāsthita, gr̥hapatika, vaidehika and tāpasavyaṅjana' he explains them almost in the words of Kauṭilya (I. 2). On VII. 148 he quotes the five *aṅgas* of *mantra* in the very words of Kauṭilya.<sup>569</sup> Vide also his remarks on Manu VII. 54 (testing of ministers by *upadhas*). He names Asahāya (on 8. 156) and certain writers as *Smṛtivilāsa-kāraḥ* (on II. 25). Bühler is not quite accurate (p. cxx, n. 1) when he states that 'Medhātithi gives only once the name of an

569 इमान्यङ्गानि कर्मणामारम्भोपायः पुरुषद्वयसंपत् देशकालविभागः विनिपातप्रतीकारः कार्य-  
सिद्धिरिति । मेधातिथि , compare कौटिल्य I. 15 'कर्मणामारम्भोपायः ... कार्य-  
सिद्धिरिति पञ्चाङ्गे मन्त्रः' ।,

early commentator'. On VIII. 3 he refers to the interpretations of Bharṭṛyajña. He refers to the interpretations of Yajvan (on VIII. 151 and 156). Yajvan is only the last part of a name (as in Deva-rajayajvan). He quotes the interpretation of Manu by Upādhyāya (on II. 109, IV. 162, V. 43, IX. 141 and 147). Bühler holds that Medhātithi refers to his own teacher. It is more likely that Upādhyāya, like Yajvan, is the name or part of the name of a previous commentator of Manu. On VIII. 152 the explanations of Ṛju are twice cited. On IX. 253 Medhātithi cites the view of one Viṣṇusvāmin.<sup>570</sup> From the tenor of the quotation it appears that Viṣṇusvāmin was a writer on Mīmāṃsā and not a commentator of Manu as Bühler thought (p. cxx, n. 1). Some Mss. read the word preceding Viṣṇusvāmi as 'kovara', others as 'kāvara'. It is probably 'kāvera' (residing on the Kāverī river).

He quotes (on Manu I. 19) a verse from the Sāṅkhyakārikā ('prakṛter mahān &c). He speaks of Vindhyavāsa<sup>571</sup> as a Sāṅkhya and says that he does not admit a subtle interim body (antarābhava-deha). This is probably taken from Kumārila's words.<sup>572</sup> He repeatedly refers to the *purāṇas*, tells us (on III. 232) that they were composed by Vyāsa and contained accounts of creation. He quotes (on XII. 118) a verse from the Vākyapradīpa.<sup>573</sup>

He tells us (on II. 6) that the Pāñcarātras, Nirgranthas (Jains) and Pāsupatas were outside the pale of Vedic orthodoxy.<sup>574</sup>

Medhātithi had drunk deep at the fountain of the Pūrva-mīmāṃsā. His bhāṣya is full of the terms *vidhi* and *arthavada*. He quotes Jaimini's sūtras frequently and applies them to the interpretation of smṛti texts at every step. Vide J B B R A S for 1925 p. 219 for examples. He cites passages from Śabara's *bhāṣya* (e. g. on III. 1). He mentions Kumārila by name (on I. 3) and as Bhaṭṭapāda (on Manu II. 18).

<sup>570</sup> अतो यावती काचित्कलभ्रुतिः सा सर्वार्थवाद इति कोवरविष्णुस्वामी ।

<sup>571</sup> सांख्या द्वि केचिन्नाम्तरामवामिच्छन्ति विन्यवासप्रभृतयः । मेधातिथि on मनु I. 55.

<sup>572</sup> अन्तरामवदेहस्तु निषिद्धो विन्यवासिना । श्लोकवार्तिक p. 704.

<sup>573</sup> उक्तं च वाक्यप्रदीपे—न तदस्ति च तन्नाम्नि इत्यादि । Dr. Kielhorn told Dr.

Bühler that the verse is not found in the वाक्यप्रदीप of हरि (S. B. E. vol. 25, CXXIII. n. 1)

<sup>574</sup> एवं सर्व एव बाह्या भोजकपात्ररात्रिकनिग्रन्थानार्थवादपाशुपतप्रभृतयः ।

Bühler at first took the remark (on Manu XII. 19) about 'Śārīraka' as<sup>575</sup> referring to Śaṅkara's bhāṣya on the Vedāntasūtra, but later on changed his opinion (SBE vol. 25, p. cxxii) and held that it probably implies a reference to the Śārīraka sūtras. Bühler's considered opinion does not seem to be right. The words 'yatheha rāja . . . apaiti' are a summary of Śaṅkara's bhāṣya on Vedāntasūtra II. 1. 34 and II. 3. 42. and I. 2. 11-12. On Manu II. 83 he refers to the Upaniṣad-bhāṣya<sup>576</sup> on Chāndogya II. 23. 4 and says that that passage has been differently explained in the bhāṣya. Śaṅkara does explain that passage of the Chāndogya differently. But this is not all. In various other places Medhātithi seems to have in view the Śārīraka-bhāṣya of Śaṅkara. For example, on I. 80 he has<sup>577</sup> before him Śaṅkara's bhāṣya on the sūtra 'lokavatu lilākaivalyam' (Vedāntasūtra II. 1. 33). He, however, seems to have favoured the position that the attainment of mokṣa is due<sup>578</sup> not to mere correct knowledge but to the combination (*samuccaya*) of knowledge and karma (vide remark on Manu VI. 32, 74-75,

575 ननु च धर्माधर्मयोरिच्छां प्रति नियन्तृत्वे ऐश्वर्यं हीयते । तथा शारीरके दर्शितं यथेह राजा सेवानुरूपं ददानि न च तस्यैश्वरत्वमपीति अतो महत्परमात्मानो पश्यत इति व्यपदिश्यते ।

576 उपनिषद्भाष्ये चैतदन्यथा व्याख्यातं तत्त्विहानुपयोगान्न प्रदर्शितम् । मेधातिथिः. The उपनिषद् passage is 'तद्यथा शङ्कुना सर्वाणि पत्राणि संतृण्णानि एवमोङ्कारेण सर्वा वाक् संतृण्णा' . मेधातिथि explains 'सर्वो ह्यर्थो वाग्व्यवहारानतीतो वाचश्च सर्वस्या ओङ्कारो मूलम् । तथा च श्रुतिः । तद्यथा शङ्कुना &c. ... अन्तर्धानमनुस्मृतिराश्रय-भावापत्तिर्वा । कथं पुनः सर्वा वागोङ्कारेण संतृण्णा । वेदिक्यास्तावदोङ्कारपूर्वकत्वमुक्तम् । लौकिक्या अपि तदादीनि वाक्यानि स्युरित्यापस्तम्बवचनात् ।' . ओङ्काराचार्य explains 'यथा शङ्कुना पर्णानलेन सर्वाणि पर्णानि पर्णावयवजातानि संतृण्णानि विद्धानि व्याप्ता-नीत्यर्थः । एवमोङ्कारेण ब्रह्मणा परमात्मनः प्रतीकभूतेन सर्वा वाक् शब्दजातं संतृण्णा । अकारो वा सर्वा वागित्यादिभूतेः ।' .

577 लीलायापि कौतुकेनापि लोके राजादीनां प्रवृत्तिर्दृश्यत इति ब्रह्मविदः । मेधा०; 'यथा लोके कस्यचिदाज्ञेयस्य राज्ञो ... लीलारूपाः प्रवृत्तयो भवन्ति' शाङ्करभाष्य.

578 On I. 50 he says 'परब्रह्मावाप्तिस्तु मोक्षलक्षणा केवलानन्दरूपा ज्ञानात् ज्ञानकर्म-समुच्चयाद्वेति वक्ष्यामः ।', on मनु VI. 74-75 'इदं तु ज्ञानकर्मणोः समुच्चयान्मोक्ष इति' श्लोकद्वयं ज्ञापकम् ।', on XII. 87 अतश्च ब्रह्मनिष्ठापरेणापि वेदाभ्यासा-दग्न्यनुष्ठेयानि ।



and XII. 87-90 ). This was probably due, as Kullūka remarks<sup>579</sup> ( on I. 3 ), to his being a profound student of Mimāṃsā.

From Medhātithi's bhāṣya it is perfectly clear that the text of Manu on which he commented was practically the same that we have now. He refers to ancient ( *ciraṇitana* ) expositors of Manu ( on V. 127 ) and to former ( *parva* ) expositors ( IV. 176, II. 134, X. 21 ). He discusses various readings in several places ( vide III. 119, IV. 99, 185, 229, VIII. 53 ). On VIII. 182-183 he notes<sup>580</sup> that the order of the verses was traditionally different. Kullūka also notices that those two verses and the next two were read in one order by Medhātithi and Bhojadeva and in another by Govindarāja. On 9. 93 he notes that according to some that verse is not Manu's.<sup>581</sup>

Medhātithi's bhāṣya is full of very interesting information. But for want of space it cannot be analysed in detail. The Mit. ( on Yāj. II. 124 ) refers to the view of Asahāya and Medhātithi ( on Manu 9. 118 ) about the fourth share to be given to an unmarried sister at a partition between brothers and follows it in preference to Bhārucci's. On Yāj. III. 24 the Mit. tells us that certain texts of Ṛṣyaśṛṅga about varying periods of impurity for Brāhmaṇas and others were not accepted as authoritative by Dhāreśvara, Viśvarūpa and Medhātithi. According to him<sup>582</sup> *śaṇḍyāsa* does not mean the giving up of all the obligatory duties laid down by *śāstra*, but the giving of *ahamkāra*. He<sup>583</sup> allowed a brāhmaṇa to adopt even a kṣatriya boy. He explains away the well-known verse 'naṣṭe mrte... patiranyo vidhiyate' by

579 मेधातिथिस्तु कर्ममीमांसावासनया वेदस्य कार्यमेव तत्त्वरूपोर्थस्तं वेत्तीति कार्यतत्त्वार्थविदिति व्याचष्टे ।.

580 The verses are यो निक्षेपं याच्यमानः &c. and साक्ष्यभावे &c. मेधातिथि says on the first व्यत्यस्तक्रमेण श्लोकः समाम्नाये पठ्यते । प्रथमस्यार्थश्लोकं पठित्वा साक्ष्यभाव इति पठितव्यम् । ततः स याच्य इति । एवं पाठो युक्तः ।

581 केचिदाहुरमानवायं श्लोकः .

582 अथाप्युच्येत कर्मसंन्यासिनो निवृत्तिमार्गावस्थायिनो नैव केचिच्छास्त्रार्थविधयः सन्ति । नायं शास्त्रार्थः । अहंकारममकारत्याग एव संन्यासो वक्ष्यते नाशेषशास्त्रार्थत्यागः । मेधा० on मनु VI. 32.

583 सदृशं न ज्ञातितः किं तर्हि कुलानुरूपेणैः क्षत्रियादिरपि ब्राह्मणस्य दत्तको युज्यते । मेधा० on मनु 9. 168.

taking the word 'pati' in its etymological sense and says<sup>584</sup> that the verse suggests that in order to maintain herself in such calamities the woman may take service with another person as her protector.

Medhātithi quotes several verses from his own work called *Smṛtīviveka* on Manu II. 6 ( in all 24 verses ) and on X. 5. he says that he has dealt with the topic of mixed castes in *Smṛtīviveka*. That work therefore was either entirely in verse or contained numerous verses. The *Parāśara-Mādhaviya* (vol. I, part 2, pp. 183-186 ) has a long quotation in verse on the duties of *yatis* from a work called *Smṛtīviveka* and the same work several times quotes verses attributed to Medhātithi ( vol. I. part I p. 276 and part 2 p. 172 ). Hence the *Smṛtīviveka* cited by the *Parāśara-Mādhaviya* most probably is Medhātithi's work. Lollaṭa<sup>585</sup> an early writer quotes several verses of Medhātithi in his work on *śrāddha*. In the *Tithinirṇaya-sarvasamuccaya* ( Bhadkamkar collection ) several verses of Medhātithi on obstacles to marriage such as death are quoted.<sup>586</sup> In the *Yatidharmasaṃgraha* of Viśveśvara-sarasvatī ( Ānandaśrama ed. p. 27 ) two well-known verses about ' *aṣṭaṅga-maithuna* ' ( viz. *smaraṇam kīrtanam keliḥ* &c. ) are ascribed to Medhātithi and another verse<sup>587</sup> is cited ( on the same page ) about the six duties of *yatis*. These quotations show that Medhātithi

584 तत्र पालनात्पतिमन्यमाश्रयेत् सैरन्ध्रकर्मादिनात्मवृत्त्यर्थम् । मेधा० on मनु. 5. 156.

585 पुत्राभावे सपिण्डा मानृसपिण्डाः शिष्याश्च दयुः, तदभावे कविगाचार्याविति मेधातिथि-स्मरणम् । ( folio 4b of the ms. of *आह्निकप्रकरण* by लोल्लटाचार्य in the आबन्दाश्रम library at Poona ); जाताशौचमृताशौचविषये त्वाह मेधातिथिः । पादप्रक्षालने आह्ने स्नानलस्थापनं कर्तौ । मधुपर्कं विवाहे वै आशौचेऽप्यूर्ध्वमाचरेत् । ( *ibid.* folio 10a ).

586 बधूवरार्थं घटिते सुनिश्चिते वरस्य गेहेष्वथ कन्यकायाः । मृत्युर्यदि स्यान्मनुजस्य चित्त-  
( चित्त ! ) दानं कुर्यात्सलु जातमङ्गलम् ॥ ( folio 45 b ); बान्दानानन्तरं यत्र कुलयोः  
कस्यचिन्मृतिः । तदा संवत्सरादूर्ध्वं विवाहः शुभदो भवेत् ॥ ( folio 46 a ); चौले च  
व्रतबन्धे च विवाहे व्रतकर्मणि । भार्या रजस्वला यस्य प्रायस्तस्य च ( न ! ) शोभनम् ॥  
( folio 47 a ); पृथग्मानृजयोः कार्यो विवाहस्त्वेकवासरे । एकस्मिन्मण्डपे चैव पृथग्ये-  
दिकयोस्तथा ॥ ( folio 51 a ). The first two verses occur in नृदाधर's com-  
mentary on the *पारस्करगृह्य* and the last three are cited in the *ह्रदयचिन्ता-*  
*मणि* of शिवराम ( D. C. ms No. 221 of 1179-80, folios 54 b, 55a, 56 b. )

587 निष्ठाटनं जपो ध्यानं स्नानं शौचं सुराचनम् । कर्तव्यानि षडेतानि यतिना नृपदण्डवत् ॥  
यतिधर्मसंग्रहः.

wrote an extensive work in verse on several topics of dharma. It is to be fervently hoped that this work of Medhātithi would be brought to light some day or other. Coming as it does from such an erudite and ancient writer, it would throw a flood of light on the development of dharmaśāstra.

As Medhātithi names Asahāya and Kumārila and most probably quotes the views of Śaṅkarācārya, he is later than 820 A. D. As the Mit. looked upon him as an authoritative writer, he must be earlier than 1050 A. D. Most probably he flourished between 825 and 900 A. D. Kullūka<sup>588</sup> on Manu III. 127 says that Medhātithi is much earlier than Govindarāja (1050-1100 A. D.). Lollaṭa is mentioned as a predecessor in the Smṛtyartha-sāra of Śrīdhara, which was composed between 1150-1200 A. D. So Lollaṭa is much earlier than 1150 A. D. He looked upon Medhātithi as a writer whose work was as authoritative as a smṛti. A work called Prakāśa<sup>589</sup> which is quoted in the Kalpataru appears to have mentioned Medhātithi. Hemādri quotes at great length Medhātithi's comments in several places.<sup>590</sup> Hence the above date is amply corroborated. This conclusion is further strengthened by the fact that, though he names Asahāya, he does not mention Viśvarūpa, Bhāruci or Śrīkara. If by Miśra<sup>591</sup> in his comment on Manu XII. 118 he refers to Vācaspati-miśra, the author of the Bhāmatī and other works, then he will have to be placed after 850 A. D.

#### 64. Dhāreśvara Bhojadeva.

The Mit. (on Yāj. II. 135) says that Dhāreśvara tries to reconcile the conflicting texts about the right of the widow to succeed to her husband's estate by saying that she succeeded if her husband was separate and if she was willing to submit to *niyoga*. On the same verse the Mit. says that following Manu 9. 217 Dhāreśvara placed the paternal grand-mother immediately after the mother as an heir and even before the father. On Yāj. III. 24 the Mit. says that certain texts of Ṛṣyaśṛṅga about impurity on death were not

588 मेधातिथिप्रभृतिभिर्गोविन्दराजादपि वृद्धतरैरन्युपेतत्वात् ।

589 Vide note 185.

590 Vide चतुर्वर्ग. III. 1. 1062-63 where मेधातिथि's comment on मनु III. 265 is cited.

591 यमजान्तराणामपि एकत्वप्रतिपादनपरत्वादेव आहिणः प्रत्यक्षस्य मित्रैः कृत एव क्लेशः

accepted as authoritative by Dhāreśvara, Viśvarūpa and Medhātithi. Vide (sec. 60 on Viśvarūpa) about the remarks of the Smṛticandrikā on Dhāreśvara and Viśvarūpa. The Hāralatā<sup>592</sup> (p. 117) remarks (as does the Mit. on Yāj. III. 24) that Bhojadeva, Viśvarūpa, Govindarāja, and the Kāmadhenu did not cite certain texts as Jātūkarṇa's and that therefore they were not authoritative.

That Dhāreśvara is to be identified with Bhojadeva of Dhārā, perhaps the most famous Indian prince as a patron of learned men, follows from several considerations. The Dāyabhāga<sup>593</sup> cites Bhojadeva and Dhāreśvara without making any distinction between the two. Some views that are ascribed to Dhāreśvara in one work are ascribed to Bhojadeva in another. The Vivādatāṇḍava of Kamalākara ascribes to Bhojadeva the same views as to the widow's rights as are ascribed to Dhāreśvara by the Mit. Mss. of the Rājamārtaṇḍa (commentary on the Yogasūtras) have colophons saying that the work was composed by Dhāreśvara Bhojarāja. Dhāreśvara is styled *acārya* by the Mit. (on Yāj. III. 24) and *sarī* by the Smṛticandrikā (II p. 257). Works on numerous branches of knowledge were composed by (or in the name of) Bhoja of Dhārā. On poetics we have two extensive works of his, viz. the Sarasvatikanṭhābharana and the Sṛṅgāraprakāśa. A verse at the<sup>594</sup> beginning of the Rājamārtaṇḍa tells us that Bhoja composed a work on grammar, a commentary on the Yogasūtra and a work on medicine called Rājamrgāṅka just as Patañjali wrote on these three subjects (vide Mitra's Notices of Mss, vol. I, p. 115 for the medical work of Bhoja called Rājamārtaṇḍa alias Yogasāra). He composed a work on astronomy called Rājamrgāṅka. A work of his on the Śaiva āgama called Tattva-prakāśa has been published in the Trivandrum Sanskrit Series. There are several other works ascribed to him, which need not be

592 यानि जातूकर्णनाम्ना वचनानि लिखितानि तानि भोजदेव-विश्वरूप-गोविन्दराज-काम-धेनुकृद्भिरलिखितस्वान्मत्स्यपुराणविरोधाच्च निर्मूलाऽथेव ।

593 दायभाग (p. 53, ed. of 1829) 'अयं वा धारेस्वरपुरस्कृतो वचनार्थः । इच्छया विभाग-दानप्रवृत्तस्य पितुः पेंतामहधने सहशं स्वाम्यं पुत्रैः सह न तत्र स्वोपार्जितधन इव न्यूना-धिकविभागमिच्छातः कर्तुंमर्हतीति ।', दायभाग (p. 280) 'अत एव भोजदेवेनापि कृताकृतदुहित्रधिकारे बृहस्पतिरित्यभिधाय यथा पितृधने स्वाम्यामिति वचनं लिखितम् ।'.

594 शब्दानामनुशासनं विदधता पातञ्जले कुर्वता वृत्तिं राजमृगाङ्कसंज्ञकमपि व्यातन्वता वैयके । वाक्चेतोवपुषां मलः फणभृतां भर्त्रेव येनोद्धृतस्तस्य श्रीरणरङ्गमल्लनृपतेर्वाचो जयन्त्युज्ज्वलाः ॥ Intro. 4th verse.

set out here. That he composed an extensive work on the principal subjects of dharmaśāstra follows from the numerous references to him contained in the Mit., the Dāyabhāga, the Hāralatā and other works. The Śuddhi-kaumudī<sup>595</sup> ( B. I. edition ) of Govindānanda frequently speaks of a work called Rājamartanḍa of Bhoja on śrāddha. The Jayasirṅha-kalpadruma ( p. 26 ) quotes Rājmārtanḍa and Bhojarājiya on the same page. Whether Bhoja composed on Dharmaśāstra one work or two ( as he composed two on poetics ), and whether his work was a commentary or an independent digest it is difficult to say. M. M. Haraprasādaśāstri in one of his reports threw out the suggestion that the Kāmadhenu was the work of Bhoja, but this is entirely wrong, as the words of Śrīdatta in his Piṭr̥bhakti<sup>596</sup> will show.

Besides the two points noted above (about widow's rights and about the grandmother), there are others on which the Mit. and Dhāreśvara disagreed : viz. Dhāreśvara held ownership to be known only from śāstra, while the Mit. held it to be *laukika* ( vide Viramitrodaya pp. 528, 536 ); Dhāreśvara held that the word 'duhitarah' in Yāj. stands for *putrikā* in the order of succession ( Smṛti-candrikā II. p. 295-96 ). On other points the views of Dhāreśvara coincide with those of the Mit., viz. on the usage of giving a special share to the eldest son having fallen into desuetude, on the daughter's son's right to succession, on the father's inability to give a greater or smaller share to his sons in ancestral property on a partition during his life-time. Vide my article on Bhojadeva in JBBRAS for 1925 pp. 223-224 for details of these and other views ascribed to Bhojadeva. A few other references may be noted here. The Nirṇayāmr̥ta<sup>597</sup> ( p. 68 ) quotes a Bhojarājiya text. In the Kālaviveka of

<sup>595</sup> अत एव राजमार्तण्डे भोजराजः-श्राद्धविघ्ने समुत्पन्ने मृतस्याविदिते दिने । अमावास्यां प्रकुर्वीत वदन्त्येके मनीषिणः ॥ p. 18. Vide also the श्राद्धक्रियाकौमुदी p. 480 for the same verse from the राजमार्तण्ड, which is perhaps more frequently quoted by गोविन्दानन्द than any other *nibandha*.

<sup>596</sup> तदेतानि वाक्यानि राजालिखितत्वान्नादेयानीति केचित् । तदयुक्तं कामधेनावपि राजनिबन्धवच्छिष्टपरिग्रहात्संशयं नाहन्तीति चेत्, न राजालिखितत्वस्यादर्शनेनाप्युपपत्तेः । न हि यावन्ति स्मृतिवाक्यानि तावन्ति सर्वाण्येव राजा हृष्टानीति प्रमाणमस्ति । पितृमार्क ( folio 38 of the D. C. ms No. 153 of 1892-95 ).

<sup>597</sup> यत्तु भोजराजीयं- न दिवा न निशासु च विष्टिता न च सप्तमीशल्यसमोपहृतेति । इदं सप्तमीशल्यनिषेधपरम् । निर्णयामृत.

Jimūtavāhana two verses about taking food at the time of eclipses are cited from Bhojadeva (p. 539). In several works certain views are stated to be those of a Bhūpālapaddhati or of Bhūpāla or of Rāja. The reference seems to be to a work of king Bhoja. For example, in the Dānaratnākara a Bhūpāla-paddhati and Bhūpāla are frequently quoted.<sup>598</sup> The Samayapradīpa<sup>599</sup> and Ācārādarsa of Śrīdatta speak of both Bhūpāla and Rāja. In other works also the views of Bhoja are often referred to as those of Rāja (the king *par excellence*). For example, the Ekāvali<sup>600</sup> (a work on Poetics) says that in the Śrngāra-prakāśa the king accepted only one *rasa*. The Varṣakau-mudī (p. 107) says that a certain verse is cited by the Gaṅgāvākya-vali without naming the author, but as it is not cited by the Rāja and the rest, it is unauthoritative.

The several *tattvas* of Raghunandana mention two works of Bhojadeva or Bhojarāja. For example, the Tīthitattva (Jivananda vol. I, p. 17) cites a text as quoted in the Bhujabalabhīma by Bhojarāja; similarly in the Śrāddhatattva, (Jivananda vol. I, p. 266) two texts are cited as quoted by Bhojadeva in Bhujabalabhīma. Raghunandana also mentions Rājamārtanḍa of Bhojarāja (vide Ahnikatattva, vol. I, p. 451). He often cites the Rājamārtanḍa and the Bhujabalabhīma on the same page without the author's name (e. g. vide Udvāhatattva, vol. II, p. 124). Raghunandana often speaks of a Bṛhad-Rājamārtanḍa along with the Rājamārtanḍa on the same or the next page (vide Tīthitattva, vol. I, pp. 25-26 and Jyotistattva pp. 605 and p. 655). That the Bhujabalabhīma and the Rājamārtanḍa are two different works appears to be clear. Whether the Bṛhad-Rājamārtanḍa and the Rājamārtanḍa are distinct works is not quite clear. (Vide Tri. Cat. of Madras Govt. mss. for

598. पद्मासनगतास्तद्वद् ब्रह्मविष्णुमहेश्वरान् । लोकपालान्सहेतांश्च स्वबाहुनसमभिव्रतान् ॥  
इति श्लोकार्धपादौ भूपालपद्धतियोगिभिरयोर्हृष्टः । दानरत्नाकर (D. C. ms. No. 114 of 1884-86) folio 34 b; vide folios 19a, 28a, 29a, 50 b for भूपाल.

599 तदेवं गौडीयवचनानि प्रमाणयतां तदनुसारेण व्यवस्थोक्ता । भूपालादिमते तु समन्वे-  
कादर्थयोर्वाचनिकी व्यवस्था तिथ्यन्तरेषु प्रधानकालानुरूपन्यायादुदयकालव्यापिन्याद  
इति । समयप्रदीप (D. C. ms. No. 371 of 1875-76) folio 8 b; केचिच्च राजाय-  
लिसितवाक्यबलात् युगाद्येषु युगान्तेषु संक्रान्तिषु पिण्डं न मन्यन्ते । समयप्रदीप  
folio 54 a; इदं च बोधायनवाक्यं राजायलिसितमपि बहुजनसंमतत्वाल्लिखितम् ।  
आचारादर्श (D. C. ms. No. 342 of 1875-76) folio 29 a.

600 राजा तु शृङ्गारमेकमेव शृङ्गारप्रकाशे रसमुरीचकार । एकावलि p. 98 (B. S. series).

1919-22, p. 4562, No. 3079 for Bhujabalanibandha of Bhojarāja in 18 adhyāyas on astrological matters in relation to dharmaśāstra such as *strijātaka*, *karnādivedha*, *vrata*, *vivāhamelaka-dāśaka*, *grha-karma-praveśa*, *saṁkrāntisnāna*, *dvādaśamāsakṛtya*). The Bhujabalabhīma is also mentioned by Śūlapāṇi and by Rudradhara in his *Śrāddhāviveka*.

Bhoja of Dhāra, according to the Bhojaprabandha, had a long reign of 55 years. There are three certain dates of his. A grant of Bhoja is dated *samvat* 1078 (i. e. 1021-22 A. D.). *Vide* I. A. vol. VI, p. 53; *vide* also I. A. vol. 41, p. 201 for Bhoja's grant dated *samvat* 1076 Māgha (Jan. 1020) and E. I. vol. XVIII, p. 320 for Betma plate of Bhoja dated 1076 Bhādrapada (September 1020 A. D.). His astronomical work, the Rājamrgaṅka, takes *śaka* 964 (1042-43 A. D.) as its initial date.<sup>601</sup> Bhoja's uncle Muñja was slain by Tailapa between 994-997 A. D. and Muñja was succeeded by Sindhurāja or Sindhula also styled Navasāhasaṅka. An inscription of Jayasinha, the successor of Bhoja, is dated *samvat* 1112, i. e. 1055-56 A. D. (*vide* E. I. vol. III, pp. 46-50). Therefore Bhoja must have reigned between 1000 and 1055 A. D.

There is a work named Dharma-pradīpa by Bhoja (Deccan College No. 26 of 1874-75). It is a work by another Bhoja later than 1400 A. D., as it quotes Vijñāneśvara and the Madanapārijāta. It was composed by an assembly of *pandits* at the bidding of king Bhoja of Āśāpura, son of Bhāramalla. The ms. was copied in *samvat* 1695 (i. e. 1638-39 A. D.).

### 65. Devasvāmin

The Smṛticandrikā tells us that Devasvāmin composed like Śrīkara and Śambhu a work in the nature of a digest of *smṛtis* (*smṛti-samuccaya*). *Vide* note 563 above. The commentary of Nārāyaṇa of the Naidhruva gotra, son of Divākara, on the Āśvalāyana-grhyasūtra<sup>602</sup> says that it relies upon the bhāṣya of Devasvāmin on the same work. Gārgya Nārāyaṇa, son of Narasinha, in his commentary on the Āśvalāyana-śrautasūtra, tells us that he follows the bhāṣya of Devasvāmin thereon. It is hardly

<sup>601</sup> शाको वेदुर्नन्दोनो रविमो माससंयुतः । अथो देवान्वितो द्विस्थश्चिवेदघ्नस्तयोर्हृतः ॥  
राजमृगाङ्ग ( D. C. ms. No. 105 of 1873-74 ).

<sup>602</sup> आश्वलायनगृह्यस्य भाष्यं भगवता कृतम् । देवस्वामिसमाख्येन विस्तीर्णं तत्प्रसादतः ॥

likely that two writers of the same name flourished about the same time. Hence it may be assumed that Devasvāmin wrote bhāṣyas on the Āśvalāyana Śrauta and Gṛhya sūtras and a digest of smṛtis, where he discussed all topics of dharma, such as ācāra, vyavahāra, āśauca &c. The commentry of Bhaṭṭoji<sup>603</sup> on the Caturviṃśatimata refers to the view of Devasvāmin on śraddha and āśauca. Hemādri<sup>604</sup> (vol. III, part 2, p. 324) and Mādhava (on Parāśara, vol. I, part 2, p. 328) also quote Devasvāmin. The Smṛticandrikā quotes the views of Devasvāmin on vyavahāra and āśauca several times. For example, Devasvāmin<sup>605</sup> explained the word Yautaka differently from the Nighaṇṭu (which explained it as the wealth that was given to a woman when she was seated on the same seat with her husband at the time of marriage). Devasvāmin explained that the words of the Saṃgraha<sup>606</sup> that, when a son was born to one of several full brothers, he stood as a son to all and that the same rule applied to several co-wives when one of them had a son, meant that in both cases another son should not be adopted. Devasvāmin held the view (like Bhojadeva) that the word 'duhitṛ' in Yājñavalkya's verses on succession meant *putrikā*.<sup>607</sup> Devasvāmin explained

603 देवस्वामिमाधवपारिजातकारप्रभृतयस्तु मासिके आशौचेनोपहृते सूतकानन्तरशुद्धिदिन एव कर्तव्यं पुरस्तद्वरेव वेति । चतुर्विंशतिमतव्याख्यान p. 135 (Benares ed.).

604 यदि पूर्वाह्णे पर्वसान्धिः समाप्येत तदा नितरामेव च शोभनं यदि पुनरपरात्रे रात्रौ वा तद्वृद्धपोष्य श्वोभूते याग इति । हेमाद्री (कालनिर्णय) III, 2, p. 324; vide pp. 496 and 565 of the same volume for mention of देवस्वामी.

605 देवस्वामी तु पितृगृहलब्धं भर्तृगृहलब्धपेक्षया पृथग्धनतया मातुर्यौतकं मातृधनं मातुरे-वेत्याह तच्चिन्त्यम् । स्मृतिच० II, p. 285; vide वीर० p. 696 'भर्तृगृहलब्धपृथग्धनतया पितृगृहलब्धं मातृधनं यौतुकम् । यौतकशब्दस्याभिभ्रणमप्यर्थः । यु मिश्रणा-भिभ्रणयोरिति धातुपाठान् । युतसिद्धाविति प्रयोगाच्चेति देवस्वाम्याह तदसत् ।'.

606 The verses of the संग्रह are : यदेकजाता बहवो भ्रातरस्तु सङ्गोदराः । एकस्यापि सुते जाते सर्वे ते पुत्रिणः स्मृताः ॥ बह्वीनामेकपत्नीनामेष एव विधिः स्मृतः । एका चेत्पुत्रिणी तासां पिण्डस्तु स हृष्यते ॥. The स्मृतिच० ( II, p. 289 ) says 'तस्य पूर्वोक्तेन सहाविरोधाय देवस्वामिना तात्पर्यार्थ उक्तः उभयत्र नान्यः प्रतिनिधिः कार्य इति मन्येन '. The same words occur in the स. वि. ( para 392 and p. 305 ) and in the दत्तकमीमांसा ( p. 42 ).

607 एवं सोपपत्तिकीं पत्न्यभावे दुहितृगामितां भुवता बृहस्पतिनैव यद् दुहितृगामि धन-मिति विधायकं वचनजातं तत्पुत्रिकाविषयमेव न पुनरपुत्रिकादुहितृविषयमिति धारेश्वर-देवस्वामिदेवरातमतं स्मृतितन्त्रत्वाभिज्ञत्वाभिमानोन्मादकल्पितं निरस्तं वेदितव्यम् । स्मृतिच० II. 295.



Manu<sup>608</sup> 9. 141 as saying that the adopted son (in the particular case mentioned by Manu) took all the wealth and the *gotra* of his adoptive father. Vide *Smṛticandrikā* (Mysore ed.) on *āśauca* p. 22. The *Vaijayanti* or *Nandapaṇḍita* (on *Viṣṇu* 22. 32) quotes the view of *Devasvāmin* that on the death of unmarried daughters mourning was to be observed for ten days.<sup>609</sup> The *Smṛticandrikā* quotes a verse from *Devasvāmin*<sup>610</sup> on *śrāddha* also.

In the *Prapañcahṛdaya* (Tri. S. series, p. 39) we are told that *Devasvāmin* composed a brief gloss on the 12 *adhyāyas* of the *Pūrvamīmāṃsāsūtra* and the four *adhyāyas* of the *Saṃkarṣakāṇḍa*, seeing that the *bhāṣyas* of *Bodhāyana* and *Upavarṣa* were vast. The Govt. collection of Mss. at Madras has *Devasvāmin*'s *bhāṣya* on the *Saṃkarṣakāṇḍa* (*vide* Tri. Cat. vol. III, part I, Sanskrit C, p. 3841). There are not sufficient data available to establish the identity of this writer with *Devasvāmin*, the writer on *dharmaśāstra*.

As the *Smṛticandrikā* quotes *Devasvāmin* so profusely, he cannot be later than 1150 A. D. His earlier limit can be determined in several ways. *Gārgya Nārāyaṇa*'s comment on *Āśvalāyanaśrauta* (II. 1. 14) is quoted by *Trikaṇḍamaṇḍana*, who is himself quoted by *Hemādri*. Therefore *Gārgya Nārāyaṇa* could not have flourished later than 1100 A. D. (*vide* Bhandarkar's Report on search for mss., 1883-84, pp. 30-31). Therefore *Devasvāmin* probably flourished about 1000-1050 A. D., if not earlier. The fact that *Devasvāmin* held certain views similar to *Bhojadeva*'s also corroborates the chronological position thus assigned to him.

### 66. *Jitendriya*

*Jitendriya* is one of those writers who at one time held an eminent position but in course of time sank into unmerited oblivion. The works of *Jimūtavāhana* bear abundant testimony to the fact that *Jitendriya* wrote an extensive work on *dharmaśāstra*. In his *Kāla-viveka* (p. 380) *Jimūtavāhana* says that *Jitendriya*<sup>611</sup> wrote on the

608 अत्र तृतीयपादार्थो देवस्वामिना विवृतः तदीयं सर्वं रिक्तं गोत्रं च हरेतेवेति ।

609 देवस्वामी त्वप्रस्तास्वपि दशाहमाह.

610 आद्याधिघ्ने समुत्पन्ने अन्तरा मृतसूतके । अमावास्यां प्रकुर्वीत शुद्धिमेके मनीषिणः ।  
स्मृतिच. II. p. 385.

611 जितेन्द्रियशङ्खधरान्धुकसंभ्रमहरिवंशधवलयोग्लोकेः । कृतमपि कालनिरूपणमधुना  
निःसारतां याति ॥

topic of *kāla* (i. e. on determining doubtful points about the months, the tithis, *saṃkrāntis*, &c. and the religious rites to be performed on them). In several passages of the *Kālaviveka* the very words of Jitendriya are quoted. Jitendriya said that a rite that occupies in performance only a short time must be performed at the principal time indicated for it<sup>612</sup> (and not at a *gauṇa* time). From another quotation it appears that Jitendriya controverted the views of a predecessor Sambhramabhaṭṭa.<sup>613</sup> Jitendriya is said to have enumerated the names of the fifteen *muhūrtas* of the day from the *Matsyapurāṇa*<sup>614</sup>; vide pp. 257, 367 of the *Kālaviveka* for other places where the views of Jitendriya on *kāla* occur. In the *Dayabhāga* of Jimūtavāhana also Jitendriya is frequently mentioned. The *Dayabhāga* says that, if a man takes another's gold believing it to be iron or takes what is another's believing (in good faith) that it is his own, Jitendriya held in his remarks on the section of *prāyaścitta* that he is not guilty of theft.<sup>615</sup> The peculiar doctrine of the *Dayabhāga* that the widow of a person, whether he was separate or a member of a joint family, succeeded to her deceased husband's estate had been already expounded by Jitendriya.<sup>616</sup> The view of Jitendriya was that whatever is acquired by a person without using means or materials jointly owned by all members of a family is his exclusive property and that *maitra* (gifts of a friend) and *audvāhika* are

612 तथा जितेन्द्रियेणाप्युक्तं यत्पुनरल्पकालीनमेव कृत्यं स्वकाले समापयितुं शक्यते तत्रोत्कर्षहेतोः कर्मवेतत्यस्यासामर्थ्यस्याभावात्पुनरल्पकाल एव कर्मानुष्ठानमित्यन्तम् । कालविवेक p. 489.

613 अग्याम्यापि एवंविधानि संभ्रमभट्टकल्पितान्युपेक्षणीयानि इत्येदन्तं, तद्व्यमतिमन्दतमो वादः कथं सुन्दरमतिना जितेन्द्रियेणाभिनिन्दितः । कालविवेक p. 255.

614 अत एव जितेन्द्रियेण 'रौद्रश्रेष्ठश्च मैत्रश्च ... भटः पञ्चदश स्मृताः ॥' एताम्भस्थ-पुराणोक्तानेकेषु कर्तव्यपरिमितान् यावन्नियतक्रमसंज्ञानभिधाय दर्शितम् । कालविवेक p. 370.

615 अत एव प्रायश्चित्तकाण्डे जितेन्द्रियेण भणितं यदि स्वर्णमेव परकीयं लोहविबुद्ध्या गृह्णाति अनुवर्णं सुवर्णबुद्ध्या आत्मीयसदृशं परकीयमेवात्मीयबुद्ध्या गृह्णाति सर्वत्र नापहारनिष्पातिः सर्वत्र यथावस्तु परकीयबुद्धेरभावात् । दायभाग p. 350 (ed. of 1829, p. 224 of Jīvananda).

616 अतोऽविशेषेणैव विभक्तत्वाद्यनपेक्षयेवापुत्रस्य भर्तुः कृत्स्नधने पत्न्यधिकारो जितेन्द्रियोक्त आदरणीयः । दायभाग p. 256.

only cited ( by Yaj. ) as examples of this proposition.<sup>617</sup> Jitendriya held the daughter's son entitled to succeed after the daughter, just as Viśvarūpa, Bhoja and Govindarāja did. In the Vyavahāramātrkā of Jimūtavāhana also Jitendriya's views are cited ( on pp. 302, 334 ). This shows that he wrote also on procedure in law courts. Jitendriya is also referred to in the Dayatattva of Raghannandana.<sup>618</sup> But no other early writer quotes Jitendriya. Therefore it appears that Jitendriya was probably a Bengal writer and flourished about 1000-1050 A. D. and that he was completely eclipsed by the brilliant Jimūtavāhana.

### 67. Bālaka.

Bālaka like Jitendriya is no more than a name to us. Jimūtavāhana's works make frequent reference to him. He held the view that the daughter's son, not being expressly mentioned as an heir by Yaj., came in after those expressly mentioned from the widow to the brother.<sup>619</sup> The Dayabhāga notices that Bālaka read a text of Āpastamba in a wrong way.<sup>620</sup> Bālaka said that the words of Śaṅkha 'svaryātasya-aputrasya bhrātrgāmi dravyam. . . jyeṣṭhā vā patni' apply either to a widow belonging to a caste other than her husband's or to a very young widow or in case her husband was undivided or re-united.<sup>621</sup> Bālaka says that when some property is acquired by one brother by means of learning, other brothers are not entitled

- 617 जितेन्द्रियेणापि बहुप्रकारं विमृश्योक्तं तदस्य यः वदुक्तप्रपञ्चस्य संक्षेपेणायमर्थः प्रत्येतव्यः यत्किञ्चिद्वनमसाधारणोपायार्जितं तदसाधारणं प्रदर्शितमित्यन्तेन । दायभाग P. 189.
- 618 अत एव परकीयत्वेन विशेषतो जानतस्तदपहारे स्तैन्यं न तु स्वद्रव्यभ्रमेण परद्रव्यव्यवहर्तुरपीति जितेन्द्र- ( जितेन्द्रिय ! ) दायभागप्रायश्चित्तविवेककृन्मतम् । दायतत्त्व P. 182 ( vol. II of Jivananda's ed. ) ; compare the view of बालक set out below from the दायभाग ( note 623. ).
- 619 यस्तु बालकवचनं पत्नी दुहितरश्वैव पितरौ भ्रातरस्तथा इत्यादि नियतकमादधस्तन एव दौहित्रस्याधिकार इति तद् बृहस्पतिविरोधाद् बालवचनमेव । दायभाग P. 282.
- 620 इदं बालकेनाकुलीकृत्य पठितं यस्तु धर्मेण द्रव्याणि प्रतिपादयति ज्येष्ठस्तं पितृसमभागं कुर्वीतीति तदनाकरम् । दायभाग P. 161. The sūtra is Āp. Dh. S. II. 6. 14. 15 ' यस्त्वधर्मेण द्रव्याणि प्रतिपादयति ज्येष्ठोऽपि तमभागं कुर्वीति. '
- 621 यच्च बालकेनोक्तं— अस्त्वर्णाविषयं वा युवत्यभिप्रायं वा अविभक्तसंसृष्टविषयं वा ऋद्धाविषयं इति तेनाभ्यवस्थितशास्त्रार्थकथनेनात्मनो बालरूपत्वमेव प्रकटीकृतं सत्येहादेकतरानुष्ठानानुपपत्तेः । दायभाग P. 262. Here there is a play on the word बालक.

to that wealth.<sup>623</sup> The *Dayabhāga* refers to a passage from *Bālaka* in which the latter relies on the *Pūrvamīmāṃsā* example of *mudga* and *māṣa*.<sup>623</sup> In the *Vyavahāramātrkā* of *Jimūtavāhana* ( p. 346 ) it is stated that *Bāla* held the same views as those of *Śrikara-miśra* on a certain point. In the *Prāyaścitta-nirūpaṇa* of *Bhavadeva* a writer named *Vāloka* is mentioned ( vide *JASB* 1912 at p. 336 ). This seems to be a Bengali scribe's way of pronouncing the name *Bālaka*. *Bālaka* is mentioned in *Raghunandana's Vyavahāratattva* ( p. 47 ) also as holding the view with *Śrikara* and others that adverse possession for twenty years conferred ownership in the case of immovable property.<sup>624</sup> *Śūlapāṇi* in his *Durgotsaviveka* twice quotes the views of *Bālaka* and once refutes the latter.<sup>625</sup> Hence it appears that *Bālaka* was an eastern or Bengal writer, composed a work on several branches of *dharmaśāstra* ( such as *vyavahāra* and *prāyaścitta* ) and flourished before 1100 A. D.

### 68. Bālārūpa.

In the *Smṛtisāra* of *Harinātha* ( I. O. cat. No. 301, folio 128a ff ) there is a long passage setting out the views of *Bālārūpa* on the question of the succession to a childless man. In the *Vivāda-candra*<sup>626</sup> of *Misaru-miśra* the opinions of *Bālārūpa* ( *Bālārūpamata* )

623 बालकेनाप्युक्तं न ह्येकेन धात्रा विद्यादिना लब्धेऽपरेषामधिकारसंभवः प्रमाणाभावादित्यन्तेन । दायभाग p. 190.

623 अतो यद्बालकवचनं यथा मुद्रापचारे माषप्रतिनिधौ मुद्रानां माषाणां च यज्ञसंबन्धे—अयस्त्रिया वै माषा—इति माषा निषिद्धाः, तथात्मीयानात्मीयहरणेऽपि अनात्मीयापहारो निषिद्धः, तद्बालवचनमेव पूर्वव्याहृतस्य रतेयपदार्थस्येवाभावात् । दायभाग p. 356.

624 तस्माद्याज्ञवल्क्यादिवचनाद्विंशतिवर्षदशवर्षादिकालेभ्यो एव स्वत्वं जनयति तथा कालप्राप्तिबलेन बीजमकुं जनयति तरवश्च कुसुममिति स्वामिना चापरित्यक्तोऽपि शास्त्रोक्तकालीनभोगोत्सवमन्यस्य भवति यथा जघेन राक्षः परराष्ट्रघने इति । एवमेव श्रीकरबालकजोग्लोकभवदेवभट्टशूलपाणिकुल्लुकभट्टचण्डेश्वरमन्त्रिनव्यवर्धमानोपाध्यायप्रभृतयः । व्यवहारोऽपि तादृगेव । व्यवहारतत्त्व p. 223 ( *Jivananda* vol. II ).

625 इति आर्षिनाधिकारीयविष्णुधर्मोत्तरवचनमात्रदर्शिना बालकेनात्र विषये पूर्वदिने नवमीकृत्यं युग्मादिति यदुक्तं ' भगवत्याः प्रवेशादिविसर्गान्ताश्च याः क्रियाः ' इत्यादिवचनेन विरोधात्तद्वेयम् । दुर्गोत्सवविवेक p. 16 ( *Sanskrit Śāhityapariśad* ed. ).  
Vide p. 9 also for reference to *Bālaka's* view on *devīpūja*.

626 बुद्धितृणामभावे तदन्वयस्तत्पुत्रादिर्विभजेदित्यर्थः । मानुरन्वय इति बालरूपकृतः । विवादचन्द्र ( D. C. ms. No. 57 of 1883-84 ) folio 33a ; बालरूपमते तु संसृष्टसहोदरत्वमपि संसृष्टविभागग्रहणे हेतुः । *ibid.* folio 35a.

that the words of Yāj. ( II. 117 tābhya rte'nvayaḥ ) mean the offspring of the mother and on the succession to reunited coparceners are cited. In the Vivādacintāmaṇi of Vācaspati<sup>627</sup> the views of Bālarūpa are frequently cited. Relying on the words of Parāśara, Bālarūpa held that an unmarried daughter was entitled to preference over a married one as an heir to a sonless man. As regards the verse of Hārita that if a young widow was *karkaṣa* ( quarrelsome, 'suspected of unchastity' according to others ), then she was to be given maintenance alone ( out of her husband's estate ), Bālarūpa's view was that it refers to the widow of a re-united coparcener.<sup>628</sup> Bālarūpa was of opinion that *ātmabandhus*, *pitṛbandhus* and *mātṛbandhus* succeeded in the order stated.<sup>629</sup> The Kālādarśa of Ādityabhāṭṭa names Bālarūpa among the authorities on which it relies. This shows that Bālarūpa wrote not only on *vyavahāra* but also on *kāla*.

As Harinātha and the Vivādacandra mention Bālarūpa he is certainly earlier than about 1250 A. D. The important question is whether Bālaka and Bālarūpa are identical. I think, though with some hesitation, that they are identical. The difficulty is caused by the fact that Harinātha speaks of 'the author of Bālarūpa,' which implies that Bālarūpa is a *work* and *not* an *author*, while the others speak of Bālarūpa as an *author*. The Dāyabhāga always speaks of Bālaka and never of Bālarūpa, while the Mithilā writers, Misaru-miśra, Vācaspati and Harinātha, speak of Bālarūpa and not of Bālaka. Bālaka is not mentioned by any writer belonging to a province other than Bengal. It is not likely that there were two early authors belonging to the same locality on *vyavahāra* bearing two names so nearly the same as Bālaka ( or Bāla ) and Bālarūpa. Moreover if we read one quotation from the Dāyabhāga between the lines ( vide note 621 ) where Jimūtavāhana makes fun of Bālaka by charging him with having exposed his *Balarūpatva* ( being Bālarūpa, being childish ) it appears that the Dāyabhāga looked upon Bālaka and Bālarūpa as identical. If so Bālaka or Bālarūpa

627 अपुत्रस्य कुमारी रिक्थं गृह्णीयात्तदभावे चोडा चेति पराशरवचनात्तथैवान्न क्रम इति बालरूपः । विवादचिन्तामणि p. 153.

628 संसृष्टिभार्यापरमिति बालरूपः । विवादचिन्तामणि p. 153.

629 एतेषां क्रमेणाधिकारः । बालरूपोप्येवम् । विवादचिन्तामणि p. 155.

becomes an ancient writer, who flourished certainly before 1100 A. D. As he held the same views as Śrīkara and an antiquated view about the rights of the daughter's son he must not be later than 1050 A. D.

### 69. Yogloka

Yogloka like Jitendriya and Bālaka is a writer about whom we know only from the works of Jimūtavāhana and Raghunandana. He is the last of the series of writers enumerated in one place by the Kālaviveka as having dealt with the subject of *kāla* (vide note 611 above). The Vyavahāra-mātrkā of Jimūtavāhana very frequently<sup>630</sup> cites the views of Yogloka and generally twits him with thinking himself as being a logician or a new-fangled (*nava-tārkikam-manya*) logician. Both in the Kālaviveka and the Vyavahāramātrkā Yogloka is generally cited for being refuted (e. g. pp. 457-58, 465, 483 of the Kālaviveka). It is only very rarely that Jimūtavāhana agrees with Yogloka (as on p. 369 of the Kālaviveka). From certain passages of the Kālaviveka it follows that Yogloka composed two works, one called Brhad-Yogloka (larger work) and the other styled Svalpa-Yogloka (a smaller-work).<sup>631</sup> It appears that Yogloka was later than Śrīkara and accepted certain illustrations given by the latter.<sup>632</sup> The Vyavahāratattva of Raghunandana informs us that like Śrīkara and Bālaka, Yogloka held the view that twenty years' adverse possession of immoveables conferred ownership (vide note 624 above). The same work tells us that the Maithilas followed the view of Yogloka that the verse of Kātyāyana (*yadyekadeśa-vyāptāpi... nṛṇām*) was intended to apply to a case where a litigant threw down the challenge that if even one out of several

630 Vide pp. 291, 293, 295, 310, 312, 313, 347.

631 योग्लोकेन तु स्वस्य बृहद्ग्रन्थभेदेन द्वयमेवोक्तं बलाबलनिरूपणाक्षमत्वात् । कालविवेक p. 365 ; तस्मान्मूर्खार्थान्तरिककल्पितं योग्लोकस्य बृहद्ग्रन्थे प्रसिद्धम् । अस्त्यैव स्वस्य-ग्रन्थे अन्येषु च निबन्धेषु दर्शनाद् योग्लोकीयबृहद्ग्रन्थपुरातनपुस्तकविभाषात् । तस्मात्स्वयमेवैतद् योग्लोकेनापि बृहद्ग्रन्थे लिखितम् । कालविवेक p. 273 ; vide also pp. 177, 221 490 for references to योग्लोक.

632 यत्तु दुर्बलोदाहरणं तार्किकमन्यस्य योग्लोकस्य मदीयेषु कमागता भूरिति भाषायां मदीयेषु दशवर्षमुच्यमानत्वात् इति श्रीकरोदाहरणस्वीकरणं तद्वर्तमानम् । व्यवहारमायुक्ता p. 302,

items of property charged were brought home to him as having been stolen by him, he would restore all the items claimed.<sup>633</sup>

The foregoing establishes that Yogloka wrote at least on *kāla* and *vyavahāra* and composed two treatises on *kāla*.

Jimūtavāhana<sup>634</sup> says that a predecessor of his styled Dikṣita criticized a certain reading of Yogloka's, i. e. Yogloka preceded Dikṣita, who was a predecessor of Jimūtavāhana. Jimūtavāhana further refers to ancient (*purātana*) mss. of Yogloka's work. Hence Yogloka must have preceded Jimūtavāhana by at least a hundred years. He is later than Śrīkara (note 632 above). Therefore he must have flourished between 950-1050 A. D.

### 70. Vijñāneśvara

The Mitākṣarā of Vijñāneśvara occupies a unique place in the Dharmaśāstra literature. Its position is analogous to that of the Mahābhāṣya of Patañjali in grammar or to that of the Kāvya-prakāśa of Mammaṭa in Poetics. It represents the essence of dharmaśāstra speculation that preceded it for about two thousand years and it became the fountain head from which flowed fresh streams of exegesis and developments. Under the decisions of the Courts in British India, the Mitākṣarā is of paramount authority in several matters of Hindu Law (such as adoption, inheritance, partition etc.) throughout India except where, as in Bengal, the Dayabhāga prevails.

The Mit. professes to be a commentary on the Yājñavalkya-smṛti. In the colophons of several mss. it is described as Rju-mitākṣara, Pramitākṣarā or simply Mitākṣarā. These names are probably due to some of the verses appended at the end of the commentary.<sup>635</sup> The Mit. is not only a commentary explanatory

633 अथकारतत्त्व p. 217 (Jīvananda vol. II) 'न च वदेषां मध्ये एकमपि मया गृहीतं विभावयसि तदा सर्वमेव दातव्यमिति प्रतिज्ञाविषयत्वमेकदेशविभाषितत्वं वचनस्येति जोग्लोकमतानुसारिभैथिलमतं युक्तमिति वाच्यम् ।'.

634 श्रावण इति तु पठितं जोग्लोकेन तद्गुणवर्धनं भवतीति दीक्षितेजोकम् । कालविवेक p. 280.

635 इति याज्ञवल्क्यमुनिशास्त्रगता विवृतिर्न कस्य विहिता विदुषः । प्रमिताक्षरापि विपु-  
लार्थवती परिबिम्बति श्रावणधोरमृतम् ॥ गम्भीरानिः प्रसन्नानिर्वाग्भिर्ब्रह्मा मिताक्षरा ।  
अनल्पार्थामिरत्यामिर्विवृतिर्विहिता मया ॥

of the verses of Yājñavalkya, but it is in the nature of a digest of *smṛti* material. It brings together numerous *smṛti* passages, explains away contradictions among them by following the rules of interpretation laid down in the *Pūrvamīmāṃsā* system, brings about order by assigning to various dicta their proper scope and province (*viśayavyavastha*) and effects a synthesis of apparently disconnected *smṛti* injunctions.

The Mit. quotes a host of *smṛti* writers<sup>636</sup> and six predecessors, who were commentators and authors of digests on *dharmasāstra*, viz. Asahāya, Viśvarūpa, Medhātithi, Śrīkara, Bhāruci and Bhojadeva. Besides it quotes Vedic works (like the *Kāthaka*), the *Bṛhadāraṇyaka*, the *Garbhopaniṣad*, the *Jābālopaniṣad*, the *Nirukta*, *Bharata* (author of *Nāṭyaśāstra*), *Yogasūtra*, *Pāṇini*, *Suśruta*, the *Skandapūrāṇa*, the *Viṣṇupurāṇa*, *Amara*, *Guru* (i.e. *Prabhākara*).

The author styles himself *Vijñānayogin* in the concluding verses of his commentary and later writers frequently refer to him in that way. He belonged to the *Bhāradvāja gotra* and was son of *Padmanābhabhaṭṭa*. He was a *paramahansa* (i.e. an ascetic) and was the pupil of *Uttama*. He tells us that when he wrote the *Mitākṣarā*, king *Vikramārka* or *Vikramādityadeva* was ruling in the city called *Kalyāṇa*<sup>637</sup> (now in the *Nizam's* dominion). The verses at the

636 The *स्मृति*s and *स्मृति*कारs quoted by name are: अङ्गिरस्, बृहदङ्गिरस्, मध्य-  
माङ्गिरस्, अत्रि, आपस्तम्ब, आश्वलायन, उपमन्यु, उशनस्, ऋष्यशृङ्ग, कश्यप,  
काण्व, कात्यायन, काष्ठाजिनि, कुमार, कुण्डेपायन, क्रतु, गार्ग्य, गृध्रपरिशिष्ट,  
गोभिल, गौतम, चतुर्विंशतिमत, च्यवन, छागल (or छागलेय), जमदग्नि, जातू-  
कर्ण्य, जाबाल, (or-लि), जैमिनि, दक्ष, दीर्घतमस्, देवल, धौम्य, नारद, पराशर,  
पारस्कर, पितामह, पुलस्त्य, पैङ्गव, पैठीनसि, प्रचेतस्, बृहस्पतेतस्, बृहस्पतेतस्, भजापति,  
वाष्कल, बृहस्पति, बृहबृहस्पति, बोधायन, ब्रह्मगर्भ, ब्राह्मवध, भारद्वाज, भृगु, मनु,  
बृहम्मनु, बृहमनु, मरीचि, मार्कण्डेय, यम, बृहयम, याज्ञवल्क्य, बृहद्याज्ञवल्क्य,  
बृहद्याज्ञवल्क्य, लिखित, लोणाक्षि, वसिष्ठ, बृहद्वसिष्ठ, बृहद्वसिष्ठ, विष्णु, बृहद्विष्णु,  
बृहद्विष्णु, वैद्याघ्रपाद, वैशाखायन, व्याघ्र (or व्याघ्रपाद), व्यास, बृहद्व्यास, शङ्ख,  
शङ्खलिखित, शाण्डिल्य, शातातप, बृहच्छातातप, बृहशातातप, शुनःपुच्छ, शौनक,  
बृहद्विश्वामित्र, संवर्त, बृहत्संवर्त, सुमन्तु, हारीत, बृहद्वहारीत, बृहद्वहारीत.

637 नासीदस्ति भविष्यति क्षितितले कल्याणकल्पं पुरं नो वृष्टः भुत एव वा क्षितिपतिः  
श्रीदिकमाकर्षणमः । विज्ञानेऽरपाण्डितो न भजते किञ्चा-यदन्वेषमश्राकल्पं स्थिरमस्तु  
कल्पलतिकाकल्पं तदेतन्नयम् ॥ 4th verse at the end.



end containing the personal history appear to be genuine. They occur in the oldest Mss. of the Mit. such as the Government of Bombay Ms. dated *śakasamvat* 1389.

The author of the Mit. was a profound student of the *Pūrva-mīmāṃsā* system. Throughout the Mit. discussion of *Pūrva-mīmāṃsā nyāyas* and their application to *dharmaśāstra* are sown broadcast. For example, the Mit. on Yaj. I. 81 (whether it is a *niyama* or *parisamkhyā*), I. 86, II. 114, II. 126, II. 265 &c., may be consulted. The Mit., as the very name implies, is generally concise and to the point. But in his desire to make his work a repository and synthesis of varied *smṛti dicta* the author does not mind if he has occasionally to expand his commentary to enormous lengths. For example, the Mit. on Yaj. III. 265 and 290 occupies several pages of closely printed text.

As the *Mitākṣarā* names *Viśvarūpa*, *Medhātithi* and *Dhāreśvara*, it must have been composed after 1050 A. D. The *Smṛticandrikā*<sup>638</sup> of *Devanṇabhaṭṭa* (which as will be seen later on was composed about 1200 A. D.) several times criticizes the views of the Mit., viz. the latter's remarks that the giving of an additional share to the eldest son is disapproved of by the people, the reasons given for preferring the mother to the father and the definition of *daya*. *Vijñāneśvara* is named in the *Kalpataru* of *Lakṣmīdhara*<sup>639</sup> (composed in the 2nd quarter of the 12th century). This shows that the Mit. was composed before 1120 A. D. A greater approximation can be arrived at in several ways. The *Kalpataru* mentions

638 यत्पुनर्विज्ञानेश्वरेणोक्तं सत्यमयं विषमो विभागः ... हेयः । एतदपि वाङ्मात्रेणैतदु-  
द्धारविषयविभागादौ लोकविद्वेषोस्ति प्रत्युत विद्यागुणपुण्यकर्मसंपन्नज्येष्ठादौ भागा-  
धिक्ये लोकानुरागो दृश्यत इति यत्किञ्चिदेतत् । स्मृतिच. II. p. 266 ; ' न च दाय-  
शब्देन यद्धनं स्वामिसंयन्त्रादेव ... तदुच्यत इति दायदिशब्दनिरूपणार्थं मिता-  
क्षरायाः भुक्तं युक्तम् ' स्मृतिच. II. p. 267 ; ' पिता सपत्नीपुत्रेष्वपि साधारणो माता  
तु न साधारणीति प्रत्यासत्त्यतिशयोक्तीति विप्रलम्भसदृशमिदं न हि जननीजनक-  
योर्जन्यं प्रति संनिकर्षतारतम्यमस्ति । ' स्मृतिच. II. p. 297.

639 ' क्षत्रधर्मस्तु ब्राह्मणो ब्राह्मणं दासकर्माणि न कारयेदिति विज्ञानेश्वरस्वरसः ' folio  
380 of the Benares Sanskrit College transcript of कल्पतरु ( on व्यवहार ).

Vadibhayaṃkara<sup>640</sup> who, the Viramitrodaya<sup>641</sup> tells us, was an admirer and follower of Vijñāneśvara and yet found fault with his explanation of Yāj. II. 51 (rikthagrāha ṛṇam &c.). Therefore the Mit. must have been composed at the latest before 1100 A. D. Among the Cālukyas of Kalyāṇa, the only king named Vikramārka or Vikramāditya during whose reign Vijñāneśvara could have flourished is Vikramāditya VI who reigned for over fifty years from about 1076 to 1127 A. D. Vide Bombay Gazetteer vol. I, part 2, pp. 446-453, I. A. vol. 48 p. 6 (for pedigree of the Cālukyas of Kalyāṇa with dates), I. A. vol. 12 p. 212 (for an inscription of Vikramāditya Tribhuvanamalla dated *śaka* 1047) and I. A. vol. 22, pp. 296-298. From all these considerations it follows that the Mit. was composed between 1070-1100 A. D.

Out of the numerous commentaries on the Mit. those of Viśveśvara, Nandapaṇḍita and Bālabhāṭṭa are the most famous. Vide sections 93, 105, 111. Considerations of space preclude any detailed statement of the doctrines peculiarly associated with the name of Vijñāneśvara. There are however some which must be mentioned. He laid down (on Yāj. I. 52) that wherever the word *sapiṇḍa* occurred, it denoted either directly or mediately connection with particles of one body (i. e. blood-relationship with an ancestor). He also strictly adheres to the principle that propinquity is the guiding principle in matters of inheritance and succession. He divides *daya* into *apratibandha* and *sapratibandha* and affirmed that sons, grandsons and great-grandsons acquired by birth ownership in ancestral property. On all these matters he is diametrically opposed to Jīmūtavāhana.

Aufrecht in his great catalogue makes conflicting statements about a work called Āsaucaśaka. On I. p. 55 he notes that Āsaucaśaka is a work of Harihara with a commentary by Vijñāneśvara and again on I. p. 571 he ascribes Āsaucaśaka-ṭikā to Vijñāneśvara. On I. p. 762 he ascribes the Āsaucaśaka and Daśaślokiivaraṇa to Harihara and appears to distinguish him from that Harihara who

640 शोभ्यस्य जननी तातः पुत्रो वा तत्सहोदरः । भार्या पुत्रवती धर्म्या ज्ञातयः परिकीर्तिताः ॥  
इति वादिभयंकरे बृहस्पतिदचनात् । *ibid.* folio 230.

641 विज्ञानेश्वरानुयायी यथात्र वादिभयंकररुदाह । अहो वत जगत्स्वातविज्ञानेश्वरयोगिनः ।  
पूर्वश्वरविरोधेपि नानुसन्धानमद्भुतम् ॥ श्रीमिन्नोदय p. 350 (Jivananda).

composed a bhāṣya on Pāraskaragr̥hyasūtra. On I. p. 795 he corrects himself by saying that Harihara wrote only the commentary on the Āśaucadaśaka and that the latter is identical with the Daśaśloki-vivarāṇa. On III. p. 121 he is doubtful whether the Āśaucadaśaka is a work of Vijñāneśvara. In the Deccan College collection there is an ancient Ms. (No. 196 of 1884-1887) of the Āśaucadaśaka.<sup>642</sup> It was copied in *sahvat* 1578 Mārgaśīrṣa (i. e. December 1522 A. D.). It distinctly says that Vijñāneśvarayogin composed in ten Śārdūla-vikriḍitā stanzas a work on *āśauca* and that Harihara composed a commentary on it. In the Bhadkamkar collection there is an old Ms. of the Āśaucadaśaka, the colophon of which ascribes the work to Vijñāneśvara. Vide I. O. cat. p. 565, No. 1749 for a ms. of Āśaucadaśaka with Harihara's commentary dated *sahvat* 1589 (1532-33 A. D.) That the Āśaucadaśaka was a very popular work follows from the several commentaries thereon that are available even now. Raghunātha<sup>643</sup>, son of Mādhava and nephew of the famous Nārāyaṇabhaṭṭa, composed a commentary on the Daśaśloki in śake 1500 (D. C. No. 82 of A. 1882-83). There is another commentary on the same work by Bhaṭṭoji (D. C. No. 99 of 1582-83). Harihara quotes in his bhāṣya, besides several well-known smṛtikāras, a work called Viśvadarśa (folio 4b).<sup>644</sup> Harihara, the commentator of the Pāraskaragr̥hyasūtra, is described as the pupil of Vijñāneśvara in several mss. Harihara in his bhāṣya on Pāraskaragr̥hya quotes Vijñāneśvara and Kalpataru. The Viśvadarśa praises Vijñāneśvara very highly.<sup>645</sup> Therefore it appears that

642 The ms. begins: अथ विज्ञानेश्वरविरचितमुनिज(न)वाक्यैर्मिताक्षरामध्यात् । आशौचदशकवृत्तिं वदति हरिहरो हरिं नत्वा ॥ अत्र तावद्विज्ञानेश्वरयोगीन्द्रश्रुतवर्ण-त्मकस्य जन्मनि सूतो भवं सूतकं मरणे शबे भवं शावं सूतकशावसिद्धयर्थं वृत्तदशकं शार्दूलविक्रीडितेन चकार तत्रायं वृत्तमाह मातुर्गर्भविपत्त्यर्थं &c. The colophon at the end is इत्याशौचदशकभाष्यं श्रीहरिह(र)विरचितं समाप्तम् ।

643 Raghunāth criticizes विज्ञानेश्वर 'यत्तु विज्ञानेश्वरेण प्रतिलोमानां त्वाशौचाभावात् एवेत्युक्तं तद्वचनविरोधादुपेक्षणीयम् । प्रतिलोमा धर्महीना इत्येतत्तु पाकयज्ञाद्यभिप्रायम्' folio 19b.

644 संप्रति विशेषो विश्वादर्शात् 'प्रसङ्गीणां त्रिरात्रं पितृविपदि भवेत्'.

645 यथा वै विज्ञानेश्वरविरचितेयापि महतो महर्षिर्भूतः कीर्तिस्त्रिजगति यथा पुण्यरुदिति । यथा (तथा ! ) श्रीमन्नागार्जुनतनुज धन्य प्रतिगृहं स्फुरद्विश्वादर्शं स्फुरतु तव कीर्तिः सुकृतिनः ॥ IV. 53; श्रीरामस्य युधिष्ठिरस्य च यथा रामायणे भारते कीर्तिर्भाति यथा च मुअनृपतेः सा करिका भूषणम् । श्रीमद्वन्य मिताक्षरादिषु यथा श्रीवृद्धभर्तु-स्तथा विश्वादर्शनिबन्धने तव शुभश्लोका जयन्त्यूर्जिताः ॥ ms. of विश्वादर्श (in Bhadkamkar collection),

Vijñāneśvara composed the *Āśaucadaśaka* *alias* *Daśaśloki* and that Harihara, who was either Vijñāneśvara's pupil or not very far removed from him ( as he is quoted by Hemādri ) composed a commentary thereon. The first verse of the *Daśaśloki* is cited below as a specimen of the concise style attempted by the author.<sup>646</sup>

Aufrecht ( II. p. 50 and I. p. 236 ) credits Vijñāneśvara with a *bhāṣya* on *Trīṃśat-śloki*, a work in thirty *Sragdharā* stanzas on *aśauca*. This work together with the commentary was printed in *pothi* size at Benares in *samvat* 1918 ( 1861-62 A. D. ). The printed text contains<sup>647</sup> the same colophon at the end and date as the D. C. ms. No. 217 of 1879-80, which was copied in *samvat* 1711 *Caitra* ( i. e. April 1655 A. D. ). It is extremely doubtful, however, whether Vijñāneśvara wrote a *bhāṣya* on the *Trīṃśat-śloki*. In the *bhāṣya* Vijñāneśvara and the *Mitākṣarā* are cited by name.<sup>648</sup> The manner of referring to them rather suggests that the commentary on the *Trīṃśat-śloki* was composed by some person other than Vijñāneśvara, who, however, drew largely on the *Mit*. There is a ms. of the *Trīṃśat-śloki* with a commentary in the Bhau Daji collection which is ascribed to Hemādri on the cover ( vide BBRAS. cat. vol. II. p. 209, No. 667 ).

In the Madras Govt. mss. library there is a ms. of the *Vyavahāra-śiromaṇi* of Nārāyaṇa, who says that he learnt *dharmasāstras* under Vijñāneśvara ( *adhītya dharmasāstrāṇi Vijñāneśvara-sadguroḥ* ). The work deals with the *vyavahāra* portion and was composed for the benefit of the un-initiated ( *bālabodhārtham* ). The ms. contains the portion dealing with the king's duty to look into the disputes of people, the time for doing that, *sabha*, definition of *prāḍ-vivāka* ( judge ), the *plaint* and its defects, *āsedha* ( restraint of the

646 मातुर्गर्भविपत्स्वयं त्रिदिवसं मासत्रयेतो यथा मासाहं त्रिषु सूतकावधिरतः स्नानं पितुः सर्वदा । ज्ञातीनां पतनादि जातमरणे पित्रोर्दशाहं सदा नाम्नः प्राक् तदपेति सूतक-वशाद्भ्रातुर्दशाहं परम् ॥

647 The colophon is इति विज्ञानेश्वरकृते त्रिंशच्छ्लोकीयभाष्यं संपूर्णम् ।

648 त्रिरात्रं दशरात्रं वा ... सूतकं मातुरेष हि ॥ इत्येतद्व्याख्यानसमये विज्ञानेश्वराचार्यैः स्पर्शकृतम् ॥ p. 3b of the printed text and 2b of the ms. The verse referred to is याज्ञ. III. 18. On verse 14 of the त्रिंशच्छ्लोकी we have 'एतच्च आचार्यैः पित्रुपाध्यायान् ... न च तैः सह संविशेत् ॥ इत्येतद्व्याख्यानमिताक्षरायां स्पर्शकृतम्' p. 9b of the printed text and 5a of the ms.

defendent ), means of proof the eighteen titles of law, *ṛiṇādāna*, *nikṣepa*, *saṁbhūya-samutthāna*, *dattapradānika*, *abhyupetya-aśuśrūṣā*, *vetanasya-anapākarma*, *asvāmivikraya*, *vikriyāsāṁpradāna*, *kṛitvā-nuśaya*, *samayasyānapākarma*, *simāvivāda*, *strī-puṁśayoga*, *dāyavi-bhāga*. The work breaks off in the middle of the explanation of the verse 'patnī duhitarāścaiva'. He closely follows the *Mitākṣarā* in all that he says; but in one place he expressly differs from his teacher, viz. whereas the *Mitākṣarā* mentions four different times for partition, *Nārāyaṇa* says that there are really two times of partition, when the father desires partition and when the son or sons desire it.<sup>648a</sup> On *saṁbhāyasamutthāna* he quotes a passage from *Kauṭalya* (the ms. uses this form ), which agrees closely with the printed text ( vide *Arthaśāstra* III. 14, p. 186, ed. by Shama Sastri ).<sup>648b</sup>

### 71. *Kāmadhenu*

This was an ancient digest on the various branches of *Dharmaśāstra*. Unfortunately no ms. of this work has yet come to light. The *Kalpataru* of *Lakṣmīdhara* refers to the view of *Kāmadhenu* and others that what was bestowed upon a slave (*dāsa*) by his master through favour was also under the control of the master.<sup>649</sup> The *Hāratalā* which was composed in the third quarter of the 12th century several times mentions the views of *Kāmadhenu*.<sup>650</sup>

648 a अनया चातुर्विध्यमस्मद्गुहचरणैर्मिताक्षरायां प्रतिपादितं पितुरिच्छायां पुत्रेच्छायां च विभागः संभवति नान्यथेति कालद्वयमेव विभागस्येति तु युक्तम् । न च पित्रनन्तरकाल एक इति त्रैविध्यमिति वाच्यं पित्रनन्तरकालेपि पुत्राणामिच्छाभावे विभागस्यैवाभावेन उक्तकालद्वय एवानन्तरकालस्याप्यन्तर्भावात् ।

648 b अत्र विशेषमाह कौटल्यः । अभिष्टोमादिषु दीक्षणीयाया ऊर्ध्वं च आपन्नः पञ्चममंशं लभेत सोमविक्रयादूर्ध्वं चतुर्थं प्रवर्ग्योद्धासनादूर्ध्वं तृतीयमभिष्टोमीयादूर्ध्वं पादोनं माध्यं-दिनादूर्ध्वं समग्रं नीतासु दक्षिणासु भवतीति ।

649 On the verse of *कात्यायन* 'दासस्य हि धनं यत् स्यात् स्वामी तस्य प्रमुर्मतः' the *कल्पतरु* says 'यदा प्रसादे स्वामिना दासस्य कृते दत्तं तत्र दासधनेपि स्वामी प्रभुरिति प्रकाशइलायुधकामधेनुपारिजातप्रभृतयः ।' folio 876 of the *कल्पतरु* (Benares College transcript).

650 e. g. on p. 41 'अत एव जातमृते मृतजाते वा कुलस्य त्रिरात्रमिति ह्यरतिवचनं काम-धेनुकृता गर्भस्त्रावाशौचप्रकरणे लिखितम् ।' Vide pp. 117, 174, 200 also for other references to the *कामधेनु* and note 596 above.

Śrīdharācārya, in his *Smṛtyarthasāra*,<sup>651</sup> enumerates the *Kāmadhenu* among the works and writers who dwelt upon the teachings of the *Smṛtis*. The *Vivādratnākara*<sup>652</sup> of Caṇḍeśvara speaks of the *Kāmadhenu* several times. In the *Śrāddhakriyā-kaumudī* certain verses from the *Kāmadhenu* are cited in connection with the rites on certain *tithis* of the month of *Āśvina* ( p. 261 ). *Śūlapāṇi* in his *Śrāddhahiveka* names as his authorities the *Kāmadhenu* and other digests after the *smṛtis*.<sup>653</sup> The *Samayapradīpa*<sup>654</sup> of Śrīdatta notices that the *Kāmadhenu* read 'dvitīyā caitramāsasya,' while the *Kalpataru* read 'tṛtīyā.' The same reading of the *Kāmadhenu* is noticed in the *Smṛtisāra* of Harinātha ( I. O. cat., No. 634, folio 79b ). In the *Rājanītiratnākara* the *Kāmadhenu* is quoted on the definition of 'rāja' and on the two varieties of rulers ( pp. 2 and 5 ). In *Hemādri* there is a quotation from *Smṛtikāmadhenu* ( vol. IV, p. 992 ) about the freedom in *kali* from incurring sin on account of contact with great sinners.

The question arises who is the author of the *Kāmadhenu*. If we rely upon a highly paronomastic passage of the *Vyavahāraratnākara*<sup>655</sup> of Caṇḍeśvara, Gopāla was the author of the *Kāmadhenu*. In the *Rājanītiratnākara* ( p. 81 ) Gopāla is said to have held, with

651 कामधेनौ प्रदीपेभ्यो कल्पवृक्षलतासु च । शम्भुद्रविडकेदारलोहटायेश्च भाषितम् ॥  
मन्वायनेकस्मृतिषु व्याख्यातृप्रतिपादितम् । स्मृत्यर्थसारं वक्ष्यामि सुखानुष्ठानसिद्धये ॥  
Intro. verses 4-5 ( Ānandāśrama ed.). प्रदीपे is a wrong reading for प्रदीपे.

652 यं कामधेनुरुयाति सकल्पवृक्षो ( क्षा ! ) यं सेवते निजफलाय स पारिजातः । तं  
वैरिगोत्रभिदमुच्चसहस्रदृष्टिं चण्डेश्वरं तुल्यितुं कतमे भवन्तु ॥ विवादरत्नाकर  
( verse at the end ) ; there is a play on the words कामधेनु, कल्पवृक्ष  
( कल्पतरु ) and पारिजात which are names of works on धर्मशास्त्र also; vide  
विवादरत्नाकर pp. 78, 80, 135, 498, 651 for other references to the कामधेनु.

653 The *Āraḍhivivēka* begins विलोक्य धर्मशास्त्राणि कामधेन्यादिसंग्रहान् । विवेकः पार्षणा-  
दीनां क्रियते शूलपाणिना ॥

654 अत्र च कामधेनौ द्वितीया चैत्रमासस्येति लिखितं कल्पतरौ तृतीयेति लिखितं तदत्र  
पाठद्वये उद्योतिःशास्त्रे मयो तृतीयेति पाठाच्चेन्नतृतीयैव ग्राह्या । सम्यग्प्रदीप D. C.  
ms. No. 471 of 1875-76, folio 53b.

655 यन्मयायामृतसेचनात्सफलतां पुष्पाति कल्पद्रुमः सद्यः पल्लवमातनोति गितरां श्रीपारि-  
जातोपि सः । गोपालस्य च कामधेनुरमणं काम्यार्थबुधं स्वयं संदुग्धे स्वयमेव कस्य  
भवने सेव्यो न रत्नाकरः ॥ व्यवहाररत्नाकर ( Mitra's Notices, vol. VI. p. 66 ).  
कल्पद्रुम ( कल्पतरु ), पारिजात, कामधेनु and रत्नाकर have two senses,

Lakṣmidhara and Śrīkara,<sup>656</sup> the view that on the state wealth poor and helpless people have a claim and that the state perishes if the supreme authority is wielded by many (and not by one). The same work (p. 84) cites the opinion of Gopāla that the coronation rites mentioned in works on *rajanīti* are merely illustrative and that according to the particular usages of countries and families a king may be proclaimed without those rites by merely being seated on a throne.<sup>657</sup> The Piṭṛbhakti of Śrīdatta expressly mentions that it is based on the works of Gopāla and others. The Viramitrodaya cites the view of Gopāla that vyavāhara comes under what is called *jalpa* in the technique of the Nyāya system and that the view of Miśra that Vyavahāra is comprised under the term *vāda* of the same system is wrong. Whether the Gopāla mentioned by Mitramiśra is the same as the author named by Caṇḍeśvara it is difficult to say. But it seems to me that they are identical. Aufrecht in his great catalogue (I. 93) ascribes the authorship of the Kāmadhenu to Śambhu. Whence he derived this information is not clear. The authors and works cited by him do not, so far as I know, ascribe the Kāmadhenu to Śambhu. It is true that Śambhu is credited by the Smṛticandrikā with a digest on *dharmaśāstra* (vide note 563 above) and the Smṛtyarthasāra also names him as one of the authorities on which it relies. Hemādri<sup>659</sup> also tells us that Śambhu was a *nibandha-kāra* and refuted the views of Medhātithi on Manu III. 125. The Smṛticandrikā frequently cites the views of Śambhu on vyavahāra and generally refutes them. For example, on the word 'pitarau' occurring in Yaj. II. 135 Śambhu remarked that no difference should be made between the parents (father and mother) as heirs, since whoever out of the two took the wealth of their son it would come

656 Vide note 565 above.

657 गोपालमते स्वभिषेकादिपर्यन्तमुपलक्षणं यथादेशकुलाचारं सिंहासनदानादि तद्व्यवहारः-  
इति ।

658 यत्तु गोपालेन तत्स्वनिर्णयेषु कथात्वाद्वादत्वमेवास्येति मिश्रमतत्वेनोपन्यस्य जयमङ्ग-  
फलकत्वात् स्थापनावसानंवाच्यं जल्प एवायमिति तन्निरस्तं तद् द्वयमप्ययुक्तम् ।  
बि० प. 3.

659 द्वौ देवे ... कमुभयत्र वा ॥ यद्येकैकमुभयत्र वेत्ययं विधिरेव न भवतीति तेनेवोक्तं  
तत्तु शम्भुमृतिभिर्निबन्धकारैः पराकृतमिति अस्माभिर्नाद्रियते । चतुर्वर्गं III. I.  
p. 1148 ; तदेवं तावद् दक्षिणाग्नौ होमस्तदभावे तूपासनाग्राविधि शम्भुः कथं धरममृतयः  
चतुर्वर्गे III. 1. p. 1331.

to both.<sup>660</sup> Vide also *Smṛticandrikā* II, pp. 205, 216. Therefore Śambhu also, being mentioned by the *Smṛticandrikā* and the *Smṛtyarthasāra*, is certainly earlier than 1150 A. D. In this state of the authorities I am doubtful whether Śambhu was the author of the *Kāmadhenu*. I am inclined to hold that he was not the author of that work and that Gopāla was the author. This conclusion is somewhat strengthened by the fact that the *Smṛtyarthasāra* mentions both *Kāmadhenu* and Śambhu as authorities on which it relies. If Śambhu had been, in the opinion of the *Smṛtyarthasāra* the author of the *Kāmadhenu*, the mention of both would have been superfluous. Mr. Jayasval (in *JBORS* for 1927, vol. XIII, parts 3-4, p. VII) ascribes the *Kāmadhenu* to Bhoja, but this is wrong (vide p. 277, note 576).

As the *Kāmadhenu* is named as an authority by the *Kalpataru* and the *Hāralatā* it is certainly not later than 1100 A. D. It cannot be very much earlier since it is not mentioned by *Medhātithi* and the *Mitākṣarā*. It may therefore be assigned to the period between 1000 and 1100 A. D.

## 72. Halāyudha

The *Kalpataru*<sup>661</sup> of Lakṣmidhara in its *vyavahāra* section quotes the views of a jurist Halāyudha several times. The *Vivādaratnākara* of Caṇḍeśvara mentions Halāyudha dozens of times. In the *Smṛtisāra* of Harinātha<sup>662</sup> Halāyudha-nibandha on possession is quoted. The *Smṛtisāra* also says (folio 140 a) that Halāyudha favoured *niyoga* by the widow of a son-less deceased person and deprived the widow of succession to her deceased husband if she did not submit to *niyoga*. This was the view of Dhāreśvara also. According to Halāyudha<sup>663</sup> parents succeeded before brothers to a deceased person

660 यत्कृतं क्षम्मुना अव्यक्तधनत्वाद् दम्पत्योर्येन केनचिद्वृत्तमाणमुभयार्थमिति न विशेषो वक्तव्य इति तदयुक्तम् । स्मृतिच० II. p. 298.

661 Vide note 649 above ; and folio 380 ( of Benares Sanskrit College transcript ).

662 अत्र इत्यायुधनिबन्धे स्वरसः । आगमस्मरणाङ्काले सागमेव भुक्तिः प्रमाणं त्रैपुरुषिक-भोगे तु आगमास्मरणे भुक्तिः प्रमाणं स्मार्तकाले क्रिया भूमेः ... पुरुषागता इति कात्यायनवचनात् । इतिप्रतिपादकानां च वाक्यानां प्रमाणपरिपालनकर्तव्यताशेषत्वात् । स्मृतिसार ( I. O. cat. No. 301, folio 107 b ).

663 याज्ञवल्क्येन पितरौ भ्रातर इति भ्रातृसङ्गादपि पित्रोरधिकार उक्तः स पितृपितामहार्जित-धनविषयः । यापितृव्याविरोधार्जितं तत्पित्रोः सङ्गादपि भ्रातृणामेव । स्मृतिसार folio 140 b.



if the property in the hands of the deceased was ancestral, but that if it was acquired without detriment to ancestral property then brothers succeeded even before parents. Halāyudha is cited in the *Vivādacintāmaṇi* also, e. g. Halāyudha<sup>664</sup> held the view that the verse of Yāj. ( II. 126 ) was intended to convey that where joint property was concealed by a member and was discovered after partition, he did not incur the guilt of theft. This same view was held by Jitendriya and others. Raghunandana quotes Halāyudha in his *Divyatattva*, *Dāyatattva* and *Vyavahāratattva*. The *Vira-mitrodaya*<sup>665</sup> also quotes Halāyudha.

The foregoing shows that the work of Halāyudha, the jurist, was a very valuable one. This Halāyudha must have flourished before 1100 A. D., since the *Kalpataru* ( 1125-1150 A. D. ) looked upon him as an authority. As Halāyudha is not mentioned by any of the early commentators like Medhātithi and by the Mit. and as he held opinions similar to those of Dhāreśvara, Jitendriya and others, he cannot well be placed earlier than 1000 A. D. Therefore he flourished between 1000 and 1100 A. D. He was probably a Maithila or Bengali writer, as, among the comparatively early writers on dharma, it is the writers of the north, particularly of Mithila and Bengal, that rely upon him as a great authority.

The name Halāyudha ( an epithet of Balarāma, the brother of Kṛṣṇa ) was a common one in India. It seems to have been borne by several eminent writers and this fact has created a great deal of confusion. There is one Halāyudha who was the author of the *Abhidhānaratnamālā* ( edited by Aufrecht ), the *Kavirahasya* ( edited by Sourindra Mohan Tagore in 1879 and by Heller in 1900 ) and probably the *Mṛtasaṅgīvanī*, a commentary on the *Chandaḥ-sūtra* of Piṅgala. In the *Kavirahasya* he gives the various forms of roots in the several conjugations and connects all verses with Kṛṣṇa, the

664 अन्योन्यापहृतं . . . स्थितिः ॥ अत्राविभक्तत्वादेव विभागे प्राप्ते वचनारम्भोत्र चौर्य-  
दोषाभावं ज्ञापयतीति इत्यायुधः । विवादचिन्तामणि p. 143. *Vide* दायतत्त्व ( p. 182  
Jivananda, vol. II ) for the same view of इत्यायुध.

665 'अक्षः पादस्तम्भयोरपरि निहितस्तुलाधारपट्ट इति मिलाक्षरा । दाढर्यप्रयोजकः कलिक  
इति इत्यायुधः ।' वीर० p. 254; वीर० p. 573 says इत्यायुध read in मनु  
9. 207 स निर्वास्यः for स निर्वास्यः ( निर्भाज्यः ).

emperor of the Deccan ( Dakṣiṇāpatha ).<sup>666</sup> This Kṛṣṇarāja was most probably the Rāṣṭrakūṭa emperor Kṛṣṇa whose dates range from 940 A. D. to 959 A. D. ( *vide* JBBRAS, vol. 18, page 239 ; Bom. Gazetteer I., part 2, p. 210 ; I. A. vol. 11, p. 109 and Bhandarkar's Report, 1883-84, pp. 8-9. ). In the colophon to the Mṛtasañjivani the author is described simply as bhaṭṭa-Halāyudha. In that commentary verses are quoted as illustrations wherein Muñja alias Vākpatirāja is highly extolled.<sup>667</sup> Muñja was slain by Tailapa between 994-997 A. D. Hence Halāyudha, the author of the commentary on Piṅgala, must not have flourished much earlier than the latter half of the 10 century. It is not unlikely that Halāyudha after being at the court of the Rāṣṭrakūṭas migrated to Avanti when the star of Muñja, who was himself a scholar, rose on the horizon of central India and when the fortunes of the Rāṣṭrakūṭas waned. But this Halāyudha who hailed from the Deccan cannot be the first Halāyudha who appears to have flourished in Mithilā or Bengal.

There is another Halāyudha, author of a famous work called Brāhmaṇa-sarvasva printed at Benares in saṃvat 1935. But this was not available to me and hence I used a Ms. of it in the Deccan College collection ( No. 9 of A 1883-84 ). He gives some account of himself and his family in the introductory verses. He belonged to the Vātsya gotra and was a son of Dhanañjaya who is described as *dharmādhyakṣa* ( judge ). Lakṣmaṇasena, the king of Bengal, gave him *dharmādhikāra* ( i. e. made him judge ).<sup>668</sup> He had two elder brothers<sup>669</sup> Paśupati and Īśāna of whom the former composed Śrāddha-kṛtya-paddhati and Pākayajña-paddhati and the latter the

666 अहस्यगस्त्रमुनिज्योत्स्नापवित्रे दक्षिणापथे । कृष्णराज इति ख्यातो राजा साम्राज्य-  
दीक्षितः ॥ verse 6 ( Heller's ed. ). Verse 164 ( Heller ) describes him as  
राष्ट्रकूटकुलाद्भट्टः.

667 e. g. जयति भुवनैकवीरः सीरायुधतुलितविपुलबलविभवः । अनवरतविसवितरणमिर्जित-  
चम्पाधिपो मुञ्जः ॥ स जयति वाक्पतिराजः &c.—मृतसञ्जीवनी 4th chap.

668 बाल्ये ख्यापितराजपण्डितपदः श्वेताशुविम्बोज्ज्वलच्छात्रोत्तिकमहामहस्यनुपदं दत्त्वा नवे  
यौवने । यस्मै यौवनशेषयोम्यमसिलस्मापालनारायणः श्रीमहात्मनसेनदेवपतिर्भर्मा-  
धिकारं ददौ ॥ verse 12 ; vide also Peterson's cat. of Ulwar mss. p. 138,  
extract No. 356.

669 भ्राता पद्मतिमयजः पशुपतिः भ्राद्वादिरुत्ये व्यधादीशानः कृतवान् द्विजाक्षिकविधौ  
ज्येष्ठोपरः पद्मतिम् । verse 24.

**Dvijāhnikā-paddhati.** He tells us in the *Brāhmaṇasarvasva* that he composed *Mīmāṃsāsarvasva*, *Vaiṣṇavasarvasva*, *Śaivasarvasva*, *Paṇḍitasarvasva*.<sup>670</sup> Unfortunately no Ms. of any of these works has so far been discovered. The chief object<sup>671</sup> of the *Brāhmaṇasarvasva* is to explain the meaning of the *mantras* used by *Brāhmaṇas* in daily observances from the brushing of the teeth to going to sleep and in the *samśkaras* on birth, marriage, death etc. He wrote for the *Vājasaneyā Kāṇva Śākhā* and acknowledges<sup>672</sup> his debt to *Uvaṇa* who wrote a *bhāṣya* on the *Vājasaneyā Samhita* in *Avanti* while *Bhoja* ruled the earth ( *mahim Bhoje praśāsati* ). In some introductory verses and the several colophons of the sections of the *Brāhmaṇa-sarvasva* *Halāyudha* styles himself *avasathika*, *mahādharma-dhyakṣa* or simply *dharmādhyakṣa*, *dharmādhikarin* and his brother *Pāsupati* also is styled *avasathika*. It is very difficult to say what is the exact meaning of this last word. It probably means one who regularly performs all the *gṛhya* rites.<sup>673</sup> Vide Tri. cat. of Madras Govt. Mss. for 1919-1922, pp. 5165 for a ms. of *Paṇḍita-sarvasva* which deals with the usages of *varṇas* and *āśramas*, *tithi*, *śuddhi*, the time for *śrāddha*, *jyotiḥśāstra*, marriage, gifts, *prāyaścitta*, *pratiṣṭhā* &c. But whether it is *Halāyudha*'s work it is difficult to say from the extracts given.

The time when *Halāyudha* the author of the *Brāhmaṇasarvasva* flourished can be easily settled as he was the *dharmādhyakṣa* of *Lakṣmaṇasena* of *Bengal*. The *Adbhutasāgara* was begun in *śake 1090*<sup>674</sup>

670 मीमांसासर्वस्वं वैष्णवसर्वस्वमकृत शैवसर्वस्वम् । पण्डितसर्वस्वमतौ सर्वस्वं सर्वधीराणाम् ॥  
verse 19.

671 दन्तधावनमारम्य थावदन्त्येष्टिमीरिता । मन्त्राणां तावता तस्मिन् व्याख्यानमुपदर्शितम् ॥

672 व्याख्यातो मतिशालिनायमुपटाचार्येण वेदः परम् । अस्पृष्टं तदपीत्यनेन विदुषा विश्व-  
प्रसिद्धैः पदैः । सन्ध्यादिद्विजकर्ममन्त्रवचसां व्याख्यानमेतत् कृतम् &c.

673 Compare पारस्करगृह्य I. 2. 1-2 ' आवसथ्याधानं दारकाले । दायायकाल एकेषाम् । '

674 शाके जनवसेन्दुब्दे अरेमेन्दुतसागरम् । गौडेन्द्रकुञ्जरालानस्तम्भबहुर्महीपतिः ॥  
सन्त्येस्मिन्नसमाप्त एव तनयं साध्याज्यरक्षामहावीक्षापर्वणि दीक्षणान् निजकृतेर्निष्पत्ति-  
मन्वर्थ्य सः । नानादानभिनाम्बुसत्तञ्जलभूतः ( 1 ) सूर्यात्मजासङ्गमं गङ्गनद्यां विरचय्य  
निर्जरपुरं भायानुयातो गतः ॥ श्रीमच्छम्भसेनमुपनिरतिश्लाघ्यो यद्युद्योगतो निष्पन्नो-  
दुतसागरः कृतिरसौ बङ्गालभूमीभुजः ॥ &c, folio 3a of D. O. ms. No. 231 of  
1887-91.

(i. e. 1168-69 ) by Ballāla-sena and it was ultimately finished by his son Lakṣmaṇasena. That these verses are not spurious follows from a reference in the Ṭoḍarānanda-saṁhitā-saukhyā about the position of the constellation of the Great Bear according to the Adbhutasāgara in the *śake* year 1082 ( 1160-61 A. D. ) while Ballālasena was ruling.<sup>675</sup> The Saduktikarṇāmṛta of Śrīdharadāsa<sup>676</sup>, who was a contemporary of Lakṣmaṇasena, furnishes us with the exact year of the accession of Lakṣmaṇasena viz : that *śake* 1127 corresponded with the 27th year of Lakṣmaṇasena's reign, i. e. he began to reign in 1178-79 A. D. Therefore the literary activity of Halāyudha, the author of the Brāhmaṇasarvasva, lies between 1175-1200 A. D. There is, I am aware, a very heated controversy about the dates of Ballālasena and his son Lakṣmaṇasena, but I am inclined to hold, particularly on account of the explicit reference contained in the body of the Adbhutasāgara<sup>677</sup> itself and in the Ṭoḍarānanda, that Lakṣmaṇasena came to the throne about 1178-79 A. D. The Brāhmaṇasarvasva and the Paṇḍitsarvasva of Halāyudha are quoted by Raghunandana in the Āhnika ( pp. 389, Jivānanda, vol. I ), Prāyaścitta ( pp. 531, vol. I for Paṇḍitsarvasva ) and other Tattvas. Sourindra Mohan Tagore ( introduction to Kavi-rahasya p. I-II ) says that Ādiśūra brought to Bengal five Brāhmaṇas from Kanoj of whom Bhaṭṭa Nārāyaṇa was the most famous and was the author of the Prayogaratna and also of the Venīsaṁhāra and that Halāyudha was 16th in descent from that Nārāyaṇa. These traditions of the matchmakers of Bengal and panegyrists of big families are entirely worthless for literary and chronological purposes,

675 'अभिन्यायमिप्रायेण चाद्रुतसागरे भुजवसुदशमित १०८२ शाके श्रीमद्ब्रह्मालसेन-  
राज्यादौ वर्षेकषष्टिभोगा मुनयस्त्वासन् विशास्त्रासु तस्य चाभिप्रायोयम्' folio 39b of  
टोडरानन्दसंहितासौख्य D. C. ms. No. 915 of 1886-92.

676 शाके सप्तविंशत्यधिकशतोपेतदशशते शरदाम् । श्रीमल्लक्ष्मणसेनक्षितिपस्य रसेकविशेब्दे ॥  
सवितुर्गत्या फाल्गुनविशेषु परार्थहेतवे कुतुकात् । श्रीधरदासेनेदं सद्गुक्तिकर्णामृतं चक्रे ॥  
Vide Indian Historical Quarterly, 1927, vol. III, p. 186 ; vide also  
J A S B 1921, p. 7, Ind. Ant. vol. 48 ( for 1919 ) at 171-176  
and Ind. Ant. 1922, p. 146, 158 for discussion of the date of  
लक्ष्मणसेन. Vide E. I., vol. XV. p. 278 for the views of Mr. R. D. Banerji  
who holds that लक्ष्मणसेन ascended the throne in 1118-19 A. D.

677 In the printed edition of the अद्रुतसागर ( at p. 235 ) we have अतस्तत्र तेनै-  
तद् ग्रन्थारम्भशकाद् वर्षाधिपगणनं सनवदशशेषशाके &c. ( published in 1905 by  
Prabhakari and Co. ).

particularly for events of comparatively early times. In their zeal to extol their patrons' families to the skies they were most unscrupulous and threw to the winds all chronology. The *Prayogaratna* was composed at Benares by Bhaṭṭa Nārāyaṇa whose family migrated from Paithan in the 16th century, while the *Veṇīsamhāra* was composed about a thousand years earlier. Yet both works are fathered upon Nārāyaṇa, the ancestor of the rich and influential Tagore family.

There is yet another Halāyudha. On the *Śrāddhakalpasūtra* of Kātyāyana a commentary called *Prakāśa* was composed by Halāyudha, son of Saṅkarṣaṇa ( vide BBRAS cat. No. 518, p. 170 ). In this commentary he refers to Karka, Kāmadhenu, Kalpataru, Govindarāja, Lakṣmaṇopādhyāya, Mitākṣarā, Śaṅkhaḍhara and Paśupati. He is therefore later than 1150 A. D. He cannot be identified with the author of the *Kavirahasya*, as the latter flourished much earlier under the Rāṣtrakūṭas. Nor can be the same as the jurist Halāyudha, since the latter is named in the *Kalpataru*, which in its turn is quoted in the *Prakāśa*. The *dharmādhyakṣa* of Lakṣmaṇasena was a son of Dhanañjaya, while the author of the *Prakāśa* was a son of Saṅkarṣaṇa. The *Śrāddhakāśika* of Kṛṣṇa ( Gujarati Press ed. p. 430 ) on the *Navakaṇḍikā* or *Śrāddhakalpasūtra* of Kātyāyana says that first Karka<sup>678</sup> explained the sūtra in pregnant words and then Halāyudha explained it and yet it remained as difficult as before. Kṛṣṇa is mentioned in the *Nirṇayasindhu* and the *Śrāddhamayūkha* of Nilakaṇṭha. Therefore Halāyudha, the author of the *Prakāśa* on Kātyāyana must have flourished before 1509 A. D. and later than 1150 A. D.

Vide J. A. S. B. 1915 pp. 327-336 where M. M. Chakravarti brought together interesting information about Halāyudha.

### 73. Bhavadevabhāṭṭa

The *Vyavahāratattva* of Raghunandana and the *Viramitrodaya* tell us that Bhavadevabhāṭṭa composed a work called *Vyavahāratilaka* on judicial procedure. The *Vyavahāratattva*<sup>679</sup> tells us that Bhavadeva

<sup>678</sup> कर्को व्याख्येयं गभीरवचनैः सूत्रं यतोऽस्मादभूद् बुद्धौ च ततो हलायुध इति व्याख्येय-  
सथाप्यस्कुटम् ॥

<sup>679</sup> ' अस्तव्यस्तपदव्यापि अनन्वितार्थपदव्याप्तमिति व्यवहारतिलके भवदेवभट्टः ' । व्यवहार-  
तरङ्ग ( p. 207, vol. II, Jivananda ) ; भवदेवेन तु अस्तव्यस्तपदव्यापीति पाठं  
लिसित्वानन्वितार्थपदव्याप्तमिति व्याख्यानं व्यवहारतिलके । बरि० p. 85.

read 'astavyastapadavyāpi' instead of 'yadvyastapadamavyāpi' in Kātyāyana's verses enumerating the blemishes of *uttara* (defendant's reply). The Vyavahāratattva<sup>680</sup> mentions Bhavadevabhāṭṭa's discussion and illustration of a reply (*uttara*) with a weak plea (*kāraṇa*). The same work informs us that Bhavadeva held the same views on adverse possession as Śrīkara, Bālaka and others did (vide note 624 above). The Vivādacandra of Misarumiśra<sup>681</sup> several times refers to the views of Bhavadeva. The Viramitrodaya<sup>682</sup> gives in great detail the remarks of Bhavadeva on the well-known text of Sumantu about killing an *atatāyin*. The Sarasvativilāsa<sup>683</sup> and the Vaijayanti of Nandapaṇḍita quote the very same views of Bhavadevabhāṭṭa on Sumantu's text.

The foregoing brief discussion shows that Bhavadeva's Vyavahāratilaka must have been a valuable work on judicial procedure. Unfortunately that work has not yet come to light.

Bhavadeva also wrote several other works.

In the Deccan College collection there are two Mss. (No. 9 of 1895-98 and No. 263 of 1887-91) of a work of Bhavadeva variously named Karmānuṣṭhānapaddhati or Daśakarma-paddhati or Daśakarma-dipikā. M. M. Chakravarti in his informing article on Bhavadeva (J. A. S. B. 1912, pp. 333-348) says that the work has often been printed. I was not able to secure a copy. That work<sup>684</sup> deals with

680 दुर्बलकारणोत्तरं यथा ममेयं भूः क्रमागतत्वादिति वायुके ममेयं भूदशवर्षभुज्यमानत्वादिति प्रत्युत्तरं तत्तु धनमात्रप्रयुक्तं पश्यतोऽनुवतो हानिर्धनस्य दशवर्षिकीति याज्ञवल्कीयं ब्रजं किं तु नैतद्युक्तं परेण भुज्यमानाया भूमेर्विशतिवर्षिकीति भूमिमात्रविषयकं तत्परार्थेनापादितत्वादिति भवदेवभट्टः । व्यवहारतत्त्व p. 208.

681 यस्य दृश्येत सप्ताहादुक्तसाक्ष्यस्य साक्षिणः । अत्र यद्यपि भवदेवेन कृतदिव्यस्येति लिखितं तथाप्युक्तसाक्ष्यस्येत्यभिधानादकृतदिव्यस्यापि द्रष्टव्यं कृतदिव्यस्येति प्रायोवादः । विवादचन्द्र (folio 51a of D. O. ms. No. 57 of 1883-84) ; 'भवदेवेन तु न रोगाभिज्ञातिमरणं शुद्धिं तस्य विनिर्दिशेदिति लिखितम् ।' *ibid* (folio 55 b).

682 अत्र भवदेवभट्टः । न च सुमन्तुवचनेन नाततायिवधदोषोन्यत्र गोब्राह्मणादित्यनेन विरोधः सूत्रच्छेदापरिहानात् । तथाहि सूत्रत्रयमिदम् । आततायिवधे नेत्येकम् । दोषोन्यत्रेत्यपरम् । गोब्राह्मणास्त्नातः प्रायश्चित्तं कुर्यादित्यन्यत् । वीर० p. 22.

683 Vide स. वि. p. 154 (Mysore ed.) and वैजयन्ती on विष्णुधर्मसूत्र 5. 189 (I. O. cat. No. 915 folio 50a ).

684 It begins चतुर्वेदसद्व्यवस्थचतुर्वेदकुटुम्बिने । द्विजानुष्ठेयसत्कर्मसाक्षिणे ब्रह्मणे नमः ॥ गृहसूत्रार्थमालोक्य कृन्वोगानामियं क्रमात् । कृता श्रीभवदेवेन कर्मानुष्ठानपद्धतिः ॥

the ten principal rites and ceremonies to be performed by Brahmanas who study the Sāmaveda. The principal subjects are :—The *Homa* to the nine planets (*Navagraha-homa*), *māṭṛpāṇa*, *pāṇigrahaṇa* and other essential rites of marriage, *homa* on the fourth day after marriage, *garbhādhāna*, *puṁsavana*, *śimantonnayana*, *soṣyantihoma* (*homa* when a woman is on the point of delivery), *jātakarma*, *niṣkramaṇa*, *nāmakaraṇa*, *annaprāśana*, *cūḍākaraṇa*, *upanayana*, *samāvartana* (the student's returning from the teacher's house after finishing his studies), *Śalākarma* (first entrance in a new house).

Another work of Bhavadeva, who is styled *Bālavalabhi-bhujaṅga* therein, is the *Prāyaścittanirūpaṇa* (I. O. cat. No. 1725 p. 554, Mitra's notices, vol. IX, No. 3138, pp. 214-15). In that work he mentions over 25 *smṛtikāras*, the *Matsya* and *Bhaviṣya* *purāṇas*, *Viśvarūpa*, *Śrikara* and *Bāloka* (? *Bālaka*). This work was held in high esteem, as the *Smṛtiratnākara*<sup>685</sup> of *Vedācārya* places Bhavadeva after *Manu* among the authorities on *prāyaścitta* that he follows. The *Varṣa-kriyā-kaumudī* of *Govindānanda* (B.'I. series) quotes a text from *Bhavadevabhāṭṭa* on the *prāyaścitta* for eating in a solar or lunar eclipse (p. 106).

There is yet another work of Bhavadevabhāṭṭa called *Tautātita-matatilak*, a ms. of which exists in the India Office (cat. No. 1591). It is doubtful whether that ms. contains the whole of the work. That work is concerned with elucidating the doctrines of the *Pūrva-mīmāṃsā* system from the standpoint of *Kumārila* (who is also called *Tautātita*). From the colophons at the end and elsewhere it appears that the work was intended to explain *Jaimini* I. 4 and II. 1, but in the body of the work contained in the Ms. only *sūtras* from the first *pada* of the 2nd *adhyāya* are dwelt upon. Bhavadeva is styled *Bālavalabhibhujaṅga* here also and invokes a terrific curse<sup>686</sup> upon those who would borrow from his work without acknowledg-

685 मन्वादिस्मृतिशास्त्रार्थं भवदेवादिसंमतम् । प्रायश्चित्तमहं वक्ष्ये विज्ञाय पापनिष्कृतौ ॥  
स्मृतिरत्नाकर (I. O. cat. p. 473).

686 The colophon at the end is इति श्रीबालवलभीभुजङ्गनपरनाम्नो भट्टश्रीभवदेवस्य  
कृतो तौतातितमतिलके द्वितीयस्याध्यायस्य प्रथमः पादः । यो नाम कश्चिदिह  
संविदितं प्रमेयं ग्रन्थान्तरे लिखति वा वदति स्वयं वा । मत्कर्तृताममनुकुर्यात् स  
कीर्तिलोपान्निःसंततिर्जगति जन्मशतानि भूयात् ॥

ing their debt. The work opens with the well-known sūtra 'bhāvarthāḥ karmasabdāḥ &c. (Jaimini II. 1. 1). It goes on explaining the principal topics of Jaimini's 2nd adhyāya, first *pada*. The sūtras explained are II. 1. 1, 5, 9, 10, 13, 24, 30-35, 38, 40 46-49. It mentions the bhāṣyakāra (Śabara), Vārtika (folio 12 a), Gurumata (17b), Prabhākara (21b), Vārtikakārapāda (22 b, in the plural). It frequently quotes kārīkās from the Tantravārtika with the words 'taduktam.' Hemādri<sup>687</sup> quotes Bhavadeva's explanation of the words of Kumārila allowing an option between *jāghanya* and *ajya* and disapproves of it. Vide Tri. cat. of Madras Govt. Mss. for 1919-1922 p. 5527 for the same work.

Unexpected light is thrown on the personal history of Bhavadeva-bhaṭṭa by an inscription found in the temple of Ananta Vāsudeva at Bhuvaneśvara in the Puri District of Orissa edited by Kielhorn in E. I. vol. VI, p. 203, which eulogises Bhavadevabhaṭṭa, the identity of the author Bhavadeva with the person eulogised being established by the unique epithet, Bāvalabhibhujāṅga applied to the latter.<sup>688</sup> The eulogy is composed by a person called Vācaspatikavi. Bhavadeva belonged to the Sāvārṇa gotra of the Kautkumī school of the Sāmaveda. The family belonged to Siddhalagrāma in Rādha (west of the Hugli and south of the Ganges). Bhavadeva's remote ancestor Bhavadeva obtained in gift the *agrahāra* of Hastinībhiṭṭa from the Gauḍa king. The father of Bhavadeva was Govardhana, a warrior and a scholar. His mother was Saṅgokā, daughter of a Vandhyaghaṭṭiya Brāhmaṇa. With the advice of Bhavadeva king Harivarmadeva is said to have reigned long in prosperity. Bhavadeva is stated in the above mentioned inscription to have composed works on *horā* (astrology), *smṛti*, and *mīmāṃsā*. Bhavadeva is eulogised as a great builder. He constructed a reservoir of water in Rādha, he set up a stone image of Nārāyaṇa and founded a temple in which he placed images of Nārāyaṇa, Ananta, ann Nṛsimha. He also gave

687 तथा च जाघन्याधिकरणसिद्धान्ते जाघन्याज्ययोर्दिकल्पे वार्तिककृतोके भवदेवेनोक्तम् । इदं त्विह वक्तव्यम् । कथं सामान्यविहितेनाज्येन विशेषविहितजाघन्यविकल्पः सर्वत्र सामान्यविशेषशास्त्रयोर्बाध्यबाधकभावोच्छेदः सङ्गात् । नैतत् । द्वयोरपि विशेषशास्त्रत्वात् । &c. चतुर्वर्गः ( कालनिर्णय ) p. 120. Vide also p. 404 for another reference to भवदेव.

688 यस्य सलु बालवलभीभुजङ्ग इति नाम नादत्तं केन । भीमांसयापि सपुलकमाकर्णित-वर्णितोद्गीतम् ॥ verse 24.



to Harimedhas female attendants, dug a tank and laid out a garden. Neither Kielhorn nor Chakravarti has attempted any explanation of the epithet Bāvalabhībhujaṅga. I hazard an explanation. Bhavadeva probably made some innovation in the structure of the roofs or balconies of the temples he built and he was therefore styled a lover (a gallant or paramour) of little (*bāla*-small sized or girlish) *valabhis*. From the nature of the character Kielhorn conjectured that the inscription belonged to the 12th century A. D.

The date of Bhavadeva can be approximately settled to be about 1100 A. D. as he is quoted by Hemādri, the Vivādacandra of Misaru and the Smṛtisāra of Harinātha. He is certainly earlier than 1200 A. D. A period of at least half a century must have elapsed before a Bengal writer like Bhavadeva came to be looked upon as an authority on mīmāṃsā by Hemādri who wrote in distant Berar. It appears that he was quoted in the Karmopadeśinī of Aniruddha (I. O. cat. No. 1853, p. 474). But that Ms. is bound up with another work by a later author and the reference in the cat. is not quite clear. If we rely on the Viramitrodaya, a work called Pradīpa criticised the views of Bhavadeva on the verse of Yāj. II. 24 (about adverse possession for 20 and 10 years). Bhavadeva held that twenty years' enjoyment of immovable property by a stranger implied that the real owner meant to abandon it for the benefit of the stranger enjoying it, that such abandonment for the enjoyment of another leads to the inference of the extinction of previous ownership and that the property being abandoned by the owner in favour of the stranger who takes hold of it, ownership also (of the stranger) arises. The Pradīpa<sup>689</sup> points out that it does not invariably follow

689 भवदेवस्तु ... तस्मादेवं वाच्यं यदयं यथोक्तो भोगः पूर्वस्वामिनो भोक्त्रुद्देशेन त्यागात् तत्स्वत्वर्थसमर्थापयति अनुमापयति वा । ... तथा च तदुद्देशेन त्यक्ते तत्परिग्रहणादेव परस्य तत्र स्वत्वमप्युपपद्यते । ... अत्र प्रदीपकृतः । यत्र हि मत्कृत्ये- (ये ! ) दानीं नात्र फलसम्भाषना तदधुना तावत्पर एव भुक्त्वा (भुंक्तां ! ) पश्चादेतत्सकाशात्- तत्फलोपभोगां भुवं ग्रहीष्यामीत्यभिर्संधाय भूम्यादिस्वामी तत्र परोपभोगं क्षमते तत्रापि विंशत्यभ्यधिको भोगोस्ति स्वामिनस्तदुद्देशेन त्यागश्च नास्तीति व्यभिचारान्ने- दशभोगस्य पूर्वस्वामिस्वत्वत्यागे प्रामाण्यम् । किं च भूस्वामी सचेताः किमिति वृथैव तत्र स्वत्वं जहात् । न ह्यत्र दृष्टमुद्देश्यं नाप्यदृष्टं धर्मशास्त्रोक्तैकतर्कव्यताविरहान् । ... नापि यदुद्देशेन यस्यज्यते तत्तस्य स्वामिति नियमः । उद्देश्येनागृहीते व्यभिचारात् । वीर० p. 212-14.

that, because a stranger is allowed to enjoy land, the owner intends to abandon the land for the stranger, nor is it an invariable rule that what is abandoned for another becomes the property of that other. It will be shown later on that the Pradīpa must have been composed before 1150 A. D. Hence it follows that Bhavadeva flourished about 1100. He cannot be very much earlier than that, as he is not mentioned by any writer of the 11th century and as he not only mentions Kumārila and Prabhākara, but also writers who criticised Prabhākara's views.

There were several other later persons named Bhavadeva who wrote on topics of Dharmasāstra such as Bhavadeva, author of Dānadharmaparakriyā (middle of 17th century), and Bhavadeva, the author of Smṛticandrikā, who flourished in the first half of the 18th century.

On Bhavadeva's Karmānuṣṭhāna-paddhati there is a commentary called Saṁsārapaddhatirahasya.

#### 74. Prakāśa.

A work called Prakāśa has been quoted by very early *nibandha-kāras*. The Kalpataru quotes the interpretation of Prakāśa, Halāyudha and Kāmadhenu on a verse of Kātyāyana.<sup>690</sup> The Vivādaratnākara of Caṇḍeśvara cites the views of Prakāśa scores of times (e. g. p. 131, 145, 456, 460, 462, 474, 485, 504 etc.). Frequently Prakāśa is coupled with Pārijāta (e. g. p. 497). On page 518 of the Vivādaratnākara a remark of Prakāśa wherein both Asahāya and Medhātithi are named is cited.<sup>691</sup> The Dānaratnākara of Caṇḍeśvara quotes a passage of Saṁharta with Prakāśa's explanation of it.<sup>692</sup> In the Śrāddhasaukhya of Toḍarānanda Prakāśa's explanation

690 Vide note 521 above. On पणे जितः, one of the 15 kinds of *dūsas* enumerated by नारद, the कल्पतरु quotes the remarks of the प्रकाश 'यद्यस्मिन्निवादे पराजितो भवामीत्यादिपरिभाषणेन दासीभूतः द्यूतजित इति प्रकाशपारिजातो।' (folio 368 of Benares Sanskrit College transcript).

691 पित्रा दत्तमिति स्त्रीधनमात्रोपलक्षणमित्यसहायमेधातिथिरिति (० थी इति) प्रकाशकारः । वि. र. (on मनु 9. 198). Vide p. 509 of वि. र. where प्रकाश cites मेधातिथि alone 'पत्न्युरनुज्ञातेनाप्यदत्तोऽप्यलङ्कारो यो मण्डनार्थं धृतः सोऽपि दायादेर्न हर्तव्य इति मेधातिथिरिति प्रकाशः'.

692 'संवर्तः । सर्वेषामेव दानानामेकजन्मानुगं फलम् । द्वाटकक्षितिगौरीणां सप्तजन्मानुगं फलम् ॥ गौरीत्रिंशत् गवः प्रकरणात् । गौरी अष्टवर्षा कन्योति प्रकाशः ।' दानरत्नाकर (D.C. ms. No. 114 of 1884-86 folio 52 b ).

of the word 'Yānevata' occurring in a passage of Śaṅkha about the fruits allowed in śrāddha is quoted.<sup>693</sup>

These quotations establish that *Prakāśa* was a work that not only dealt with *vyavahāra*, but also with such topics as *dāna*, *śrāddha* etc.

Whether the *Prakāśa* was an independent work or a commentary is somewhat doubtful. But from a passage of the *Vivādaratnākara* it seems to follow that it was a commentary on the *Yājñavalkya-smṛti*. There we are told that the *Kalpataru*<sup>694</sup> read 'abhiḥjanatā' for 'aviḥjanatā' in *Yāj.* II. 258, but that since that reading is opposed to *Yājñavalkya-prakāśa*, *Halāyudha* and *Pārijāta* it must be, regarded as a wrong reading. As it is a reading of *Yāj.* himself that was being discussed, it would be somewhat strange if it were said that it was opposed to *Yāj.* and *Prakāśa* and therefore it is necessary to suppose that *Yājñavalkya-prakāśa* is one work.

The *Vivādacintāmaṇi* in several places gives the explanation of *Prakāśa*.<sup>695</sup> The *Smṛtisāra*<sup>696</sup> gives at great length the explanation of *Prakāśa* on the controversial verses of *Yāj.* (II. 138-139). The *Viramitrodaya*<sup>697</sup> quotes at length *Prakāśa*'s explanation of *Manu* (9. 207) and disapproves of it on the ground (among others) that the verse can more clearly be explained so as to convey

693 'आन्त्रान्यानेवतानिष्पृष्टीकाभ्यदाडिमान् । . . . आड्ढकालोपपादयेत् ॥ यानेवतः काश्मीरे वोड इति प्रसिद्धः । प्राचीनामलकमिति प्रकाशकारः ।' *आड्ढसौख्य* folio 42 a (D. C. ms. No. 257 of 1884-87).

694 कल्पतरौ तु क्षविजानतेति स्थाने अभिजानतेति पाठो दर्शितः स तु याज्ञवल्क्यप्रकाश-हलायुध-पारिजातविरोधात् प्रमादपाठ इति लक्षितः । वि. र. p. 198.

695 विद्ययापि साधारणधनानुपश्लेषेण यदर्जितं तदेवाविभाज्यमिति प्रकाशकारः । तन्न उभयोपादानानर्थक्यात् । वि. चि. p. 135 ; 'परिसंख्यानबलात्पितृभ्रातृपितृभ्यैरेव विभागपूर्वकं धनमेलनं संसर्ग इति प्रकाशः ।' वि. चि. p. 157 ; vide pp. 130, 140 also.

696 प्रकाशे तु मृतस्य संसृष्टिनो धनं संसृष्ट्यपहरेत् गृह्णीयात् । विभागकाले अज्ञातगर्भायां पितृभार्यायां पश्चादुत्पन्नस्यासंसृष्ट्येव दयात् । सोदरस्य तु संसृष्टिनो धनं संसृष्टी सोदरो गृह्णीयान्न भिन्नोदरः संसृष्ट्यपीति पूर्वोक्तस्यापवादः । अन्योदर्यस्तु संसृष्टी धनं गृह्णीयादिति शेषः । नान्योदर्यधनं हरेदिति संसृष्ट्यपीत्यनेन संबध्यते &c. स्मृतिसार (I. O. cat. No. 301, folio 148 b).

697 Vide *वीरे* p. 572 ; the same also occurs in वि. चि. p. 130.

a meaning similar to that of Yāj. II. 116. The Prakāśa is mentioned in the Dāyatattva ( vol. II, p. 173 ) and in the Śuddhitattva ( vol. II, p. 288 ).

As the Prakāśa is quoted in the Kalpataru it is certainly earlier than 1125. It mentions Medhātithi. Besides the Mit. does not refer to it. There is room for thinking that it follows the Mit. Yāj. II. 116 is, according to the Vivādaratnākara,<sup>698</sup> explained by the Prakāśa in almost the same words as the Mit. It is possible that both borrow from the same original. At all events the Prakāśa must have been composed between 1000 and 1100 A. D.

Hemādri frequently cites a work called Mahārṇavaprakāśa.<sup>699</sup> According to the latter the sandal unguents, flowers, incense, lamp presented in śrāddha are to be offered to the Brāhmaṇas invited and not to the *pīṭṣ*. In another place Hemādri quotes the explanation of the word ' *nimantraṇa* ' <sup>700</sup> given by the Mahārṇavaprakāśa. In some places Hemādri refers to a work called Smṛtimahārṇava or simply Mahārṇava.<sup>701</sup> It appears to me that all these three are the names of the same work. The question then arises whether the Smṛtimahārṇavaprakāśa is the same as the Prakāśa mentioned by the Kalpataru and Caṇḍeśvara. In the present state of our knowledge it appears that they are identical. The Madanaparijāta ( p. 93 ) quotes a verse from the Smṛtimahārṇava about *upākarma*.

#### 75. Pārijāta.

Several works bear the appellation Pārijāta such as the Vidhāna-pārijāta ( composed in 1625 A. D. ), the Madanapārijāta ( about 1375 A. D. ) and the Prayogapārijāta ( between 1400-1500 ). But

698 अत्रापि प्रकाशः किञ्चिदसारमपि दत्त्वा पृथक्क्रिया विभागः कर्तव्यः तत्पुत्राणां विवाद-  
निवृत्त्यर्थमिति । वि. र. p. 485 ; यत्किञ्चिदसारमपि दत्त्वा पृथक्क्रिया विभागः  
कार्यः पित्रा । तत्पुत्रादीनां दायजिघृक्षा मा भूदिति । मिताक्षरा.

699 किं गन्धपुष्पधूपदीपाच्छादनानि ब्राह्मणेभ्यो देयान्युत पितृभ्य इति । तत्र तावद्वचना-  
र्थदर्शनन्यायोपलब्धेर्ब्राह्मणेभ्यो देयानिति महार्णवप्रकाशकारो मन्यते । चतुर्वर्गं.  
III. 1. 1031.

700 निमन्त्रणं नाम देवपितृकार्यार्थोऽप्रत्याख्येयो नियोग इति स्मृतिचन्द्रिकाकारः । अभ्ये-  
षणपूर्वकमभ्युपगमसंपादनमिति मेधातिथिमहार्णवप्रकाशकारो । चतुर्वर्गं. III. 1.  
1131 ; vide also p. 1151 for another reference to महार्णवप्रकाश.

701 तथा च स्मृतिमहार्णवे आह बुधः । गर्भाष्टमे वर्षे वसन्ते ब्राह्मण आत्मानमुपनाययेत् ।  
चतुर्वर्गं. III. 1. 112 ; on pp. 183, 545 of the same only महार्णव occurs,

there was an ancient work called *Pārijāta* quoted by even some of the earliest *nibandhakaras*. The *Kalpataru* several times quotes the views of a work called *Pārijāta*. The *Prakāśa* and *Pārijāta* are frequently mentioned<sup>702</sup> together in the *Kalpataru* and the *Vivādaratnākara*. The latter regarded the *Kalpataru*, *Pārijāta*, *Halāyudha* and *Prakāśa* as its most eminent predecessors.<sup>703</sup> The *Dānaratnākara*<sup>704</sup> quotes several times the views of *Pārijāta* on gifts. The *Smṛtisāra* of *Harinātha* sets out at length the order of succession to a sonless man according to the *Pārijāta* ( vide I. O. Ms. No. 301, folio 134 a ). One of the striking opinions of the *Pārijāta* was that the widow of a sonless man should raise offspring by *niyoga* and give the wealth of the deceased to the son so born.

From the above it appears that the *Pārijāta* was an independent work on *vyavahāra*, *dāna* and other topics. Being quoted by the *Kalpataru* it was earlier than 1125 A. D. and as it held views similar to those of *Bhojadeva* and *Halāyudha* on the widow's rights and as it is not quoted by the *Mit.* or other earlier works it must be assigned to a date between 1000-1125 A. D. In I. L. R. 12 Cal. 348 at p. 356 the learned judges hold that the *Pārijāta* frequently cited as an authority by the *Vivādaratnākara* is the *Madanapārijāta*. But this is entirely wrong. The latter work, it will be shown ( vide sec. 93 ), was composed about 1375, while the *Vivādaratnākara* was composed about 1320 A. D. Hence the *Pārijāta* of the *Vivādaratnākara* is the ancient work mentioned in the *Kalpataru*.

## 76. *Govindarāja*.

The commentary of *Govindarāja* on the *Manusmṛti* was published by *Rao Saheb V. N. Mandlik* and a portion of it was published by

<sup>702</sup> कात्यायनः । विष्णुत्रोत्सर्जनं चैव नमनत्वपरिमर्दनम् । प्रायो दासीसुताः कुर्युः कचादि-  
महणं च यत् ॥ नमनत्वपरिमर्दनं परिधापनम् । नमनत्वे परिमर्दनं संवाहनमिति पारि-  
जातः । कल्पतरु folio 368 ( Benares S. College Transcript ) ; vide notes  
649 and 690 above.

<sup>703</sup> कल्पद्रुमे वाप्यथ पारिजाते हलायुधे वाप्यथवा प्रकाशे । यत्सारमस्मादाधिकं च यत्-  
हृषाति रत्नाकर एक एव ॥ verse at the end of वि. र.

<sup>704</sup> ऋत्विग्भ्यस्तु दक्षिणामात्रम् । भूपालसागरपारिजातादयोप्येवम् । दानरत्नाकर folio  
28 a ; अथवा तुलापुरुषवर्धं गुरवे निवेद्यार्धमृत्विग्भ्यो दद्यादिति पारिजातः । *ibid*  
folio 28 b ( about कामधेनुप्रदान ).

Dr. Jolly in the *Manuṭikāsaṃgraha*. In his commentary<sup>705</sup> on Manu III. 247 and 248 he tells us that he has treated at greater length the subject of those verses in his own work called *Smṛtī-mañjari*. Kullūka<sup>706</sup> in his comment on Manu IV. 212 twits Govindarāja with having explained 'ugra' in one way in his commentary on Manu and in a different way in his *Mañjari*. A Ms. of a portion of the *Smṛtī-mañjari* exists in the India Office (cat. p. 471 ).

From these two works a brief account of the personal history of Govindarāja can be extracted. The colophons at the end of the *Manuṭikā* describe Govindarāja as the son of bhāṭṭa Mādhava. The first verse<sup>707</sup> of the *Smṛtī-mañjari* and one at the end ( though somewhat corrupt ) give the information that he was the son of Mādhava and grand-son of Nārāyaṇa and appears to have lived on the holy banks of the Ganges.<sup>708</sup> Those who like Sarvadhikari identify Govindarāja with Govindacandra, prince of Benares, are therefore entirely wrong since he was a Brāhmaṇa and not a Kṣatriya. The first verse<sup>709</sup> of his *Manuṭikā* contains an obeisance to god ( or Śiva ) and states that he had received the śāstra of Manu in an unbroken tradition of teacher and pupil and that he had examined previous commentaries of Manu.

705 ' साधितं चैतस्सविस्तरं स्मृतिमञ्जरीमृजुपञ्जिकायां च । इह तु ग्रन्थकारमयान्न प्रतीयते ( प्रतीयते ! ) ' on मनु III. 247 ; ' इति सपिण्डीकरणसावत्सरिकेपि स्मृतिमञ्जरीमृजुपञ्जिकायां विस्तरतो निरूप्येते ' on मनु III. 248.

706 गोविन्दराजो मञ्जरीमुग्रं राजानमुक्तवान् । मनुवृत्तौ च शूद्रायां क्षत्रियोत्पन्नमभ्यधात् ॥

707 स्मृतिविरचितैस्तैस्तैर्वाक्यैर्द्विकपराङ्मुखीमसिलकललव्यालुमार्थामतो व्रतसंहतिम् । अल्लि-  
सदासिलां गोविन्दारम्यश्विरं गुरुसंश्रयावुपचिततनुर्ज्ञानामोदः स माधवनन्दनः ॥ स्मृति-  
मञ्जरी 1st verse.

708 स्मृतिमञ्जरी folio 150 b ' स्वर्वाङ्गिनीपुल्लिनलाम्बुनलम्बकीर्तिनारायणस्य तनयात्मज उच्चिकाय । वाक्यावलीमसिलसच्चरणावतंसाद् ( तंसां ! ) गोविन्दराज इह माधव इह भूमिः ( ! इह माधवभूमिरार्थः ) ॥ '.

709 संसाराव्यगतागतकुमनुष्यापीयूषमीशं शनैर्ब्यान्वानर्गलसंप्रदायगुरुतः प्राप्ते मनोः शासने । दृष्ट्वा ग्रन्थरुदाशयाननुवृत्तिं व्याख्यान्तराणामिमां टीकां शास्त्ररुदाशयानुसरिणीं गोविन्दराजो व्यधात् ॥

The Smṛtis mentioned by him in the two works of his are given below.<sup>710</sup> Besides he mentions the Vāyupurāṇa (on Manu III. 232) and Purāṇa in general ( on Manu I. 74 and 80 ). He frequently quotes the Gr̥hyasūtras, also the Bahvrcagr̥hyapariśiṣṭa, the Yoga-sūtra. He says ( on Manu 2. 23 ) that Mleccha countries like Āndhra and others were not fit for performing sacrifices. He appears to have held like Medhātithi the view that *mokṣa* was to be attained by a combination of *jñāna* and *karma*.<sup>711</sup> As compared with the bhāṣya of Medhātithi his commentary is very concise. Kullūka largely drew upon Medhātithi and Govindarāja, mentions them hundreds of times, criticizes<sup>712</sup> both of them and particularly holds up Govindarāja to ridicule often enough.<sup>713</sup> Kullūka notes that Govindarāja in opposition to Medhātithi and Bhojadeva arranged Manu 8. 181-184 differently ( putting 8. 182 as the last of those four verses ). In the printed edition there is no comment of Govindarāja on the verses of the 9th chapter from verse 72. But it appears that the Dāyabhāga had that part of the commentary, as it quotes the views of Govindarāja on the rights of the daughter's son which could have appeared only on Manu IX. 130-136.

A few words may now be said about the Smṛtimañjari, Mss. of which are rare. At the end of the India office Ms. a summary of the contents of the whole work is given ( for which see footnote

710 अङ्गिरस्, आपस्तम्ब, उशनस्, ऋष्यशृङ्ग, काश्यप, गौतम, चतुर्विंशतिमत, देवल, नारद, पराशर, पैठीनसि, प्रचेतस्, बृहत्प्रचेतस्, बृहस्पति, बौधायन, यम, याज्ञवल्क्य, वसिष्ठ, विष्णु, व्यास, शङ्ख, शातातप, बृद्धशातातप, पद्मत्रिशम्मत, संवर्त, सुमन्तु, हारीत.

711 On मनु 2. 28 गोविन्दराज says ' ज्ञानकर्मसमुच्चयान्मोक्षावाप्ते: '.

712 Note the following where गोविन्दराज is criticized by कुल्लुक. मनु. II. 1, 22, 127 ; III. 11, 53, 127, 129, 285 ; IV. 7, 162 ; VI. 14, 79, 86 ; VII. 94, 211 ; VIII. 37, 142-143, 184, 333 ; IX. 68, 136, 141, 162, 206 ; X. 3 ; XI. 82, 180 ; XII. 86.

713 On मनु II. 125, III. 50 and VIII. 37 गोविन्दराज is held up to special ridicule. इह गोविन्दराजेन विशेषमविवृण्वता । व्यकमङ्गीकृतमृतौ स्वदारसुरतं यते: ॥ on मनु III. 50 ; स्वेषु तिष्ठत्स्विति पदक्षितयं न विवक्षितम् । इमां गोविन्दराजस्य राजाह्नां नाद्रियामहे ॥ on मनु V. 104. It should be noted that the printed text of गोविन्दराज on मनु V. 104 is corrupt as it reads ' स्वेषु तिष्ठत्सु विवक्षितम् '.

below ).<sup>714</sup> It appears that the *Smṛtimañjarī* dealt with all principal topics of dharmaśāstra such as the *saṁskāras*, the daily duties viz : bath, *saṁdhyā*, *brahmayajña*, the duties of the student, householder, the forest hermit, and the *sannyāsin*, the duties of the four *varṇas*, gifts, the purifications of various materials, foods forbidden and allowed, impurity on birth and death, *sapīṇḍus* and *samāncdakas*, funeral rites, *śrāddha* and its various details, *prāyaścitta*. The ms. in the India office deals with the *adhibikārī* for *prāyaścitta*, the *parśat* ( i. e. the assembly of learned men who are to determine what *prāyaścitta* is to be prescribed ), the means of atoning for sins and violations of religious duties, the *prāyaścittas* for the *mahāpātakas* ( viz. the murder of a Brāhmaṇa, drinking wine, theft of gold, incest ) and for other lesser and similar sins, meaning of the word *prāyaścitta*, *prāyaścittas* for killing men of Kṣatriya, Vaiśya and Śūdra classes and for killing women, *prāyaścittas* for the killing of a cow and of various beasts and birds, *prāyaścittas* for eating forbidden or polluted food and for selling articles forbidden to be sold, secret *prāyaścittas*. The India Office Ms. which deals only with *prāyaścittas* contains 152 folios. This gives us an idea as to how extensive the whole work must have been

714 अस्य सुमतिपत्तये काण्डानि लिख्यन्ते । तत्रादौ परिभाषाकाण्डं गर्भाधानादि उप-  
नयनादि । संध्योपासनविधिः । अन्ये ब्राह्मचारिधर्माः । अध्ययनादि । पुनरन्ये ब्राह्मचारि-  
धर्माः । ब्राह्मयज्ञाविधिः । विषाह्वादिगृहस्थधर्माः । शूद्रधर्माः । वृत्त्युपदेशाः । स्नानविधिः ।  
यमनियमकाण्डम् । प्रास्थानिकम् । दानविधिः स्वापविधिः प्रोषितभर्तृकाधर्माः । द्रव्य-  
शुद्धिः मूत्रादिशौचं आचमननिमित्तानि द्विराचमननिमित्तानि आचमनापवादाः ।  
आचमनविधिः । अत्रैव प्रतिषेध्याः । कमण्डलुचर्या । अन्यदाचमनगतम् । स्नानशुद्धिः ।  
सचेलानि । प्रक्षालनादिशौचम् । इति कायिकम् । सौवर्णादिशौचं वेलादिशौचं तथा  
सिद्धान्तादि भूम्यादि उदकादि अशुद्ध्यपवादाः । भोजनविधिः । भक्ष्याभक्ष्यप्रकरणम् ।  
प्रेतशुद्धिः । ब्राह्मणाशौचं क्षत्रियाद्याशौचं जननाशौचं, अनुजाताद्याशौचं स्त्रियाशौचं  
सपिण्डसमानोदकत्वं बीजसंबन्ध्याद्याशौचं देशान्तरमृताशौचमाचार्याशौचमनेकाशौच-  
संनिपाताद्याशौचम् । निर्हरणादि । अनुगमनाद्याशौचम् । उदकक्रियादि पिण्डदानादि ।  
अस्थिसंचयः । उदकादिनिषेधः । स्पर्शाशौचम् । यमनियमाः । आद्रुमप्रकरणम् ।  
कालादि । ब्राह्मणपरीक्षा । भोजनीयाः । वर्षाभिमन्त्रणादि । देशः कालः । अत्रैवेति-  
कर्तव्यता । ब्राह्मणसंख्या । पुनरन्येतिकर्तव्यता । अमावास्यादिशास्त्रम् । एकोद्दिष्टं  
सपिण्डीकरणम् । आशुदिकं मातृश्राद्धम् । अन्ये श्राद्धधर्माः । वृद्धिश्राद्धम् । वानप्रस्थ-  
काण्डं प्रवर्जितकाण्डम् । शूद्रधर्मकाण्डम् । अनुलोमप्रतिलोम । तद्वृत्त्युपदेशकाण्डम् ।  
प्रायश्चित्तकाण्डम् ।



The Vyavahāramātrkā as its very name implies deals with the elements of vyavahāra (i. e. judicial procedure). It speaks of the eighteen titles of law, the derivation of the word prādvivāka (judge), the persons fit to be appointed judges, different grades of courts, duties of *sabhyas*, four stages of vyavahāra, pūrvapakṣa (plaint), pratibhū (surety), blemishes in a plaint, *uttara* (reply of the defendent), four kinds of *uttara*, blemishes in *uttara*, *kriya* (proof or burden of proof), divine (*daivi*) and human (*manuṣi*) proof (viz : Ordeals, inference, witnesses, documents, possession), persons incompetent to be witnesses. Ordeals have not been dealt with by the author. The first verse of the work<sup>741</sup> styles it Vyavahāra-mātrkā. The last verse<sup>742</sup> but one suggests the name Nyāyamātrkā which practically is a synonym of Vyavahāra-mātrkā and the colophon at the end of a ms. in the Deccan College collection calls it Nyāyaratnamālikā.

About twenty smṛtikāras<sup>743</sup> are mentioned in the Vyavahāra-mātrkā. Kātyāyana, Bṛhaspati and Nārada are the three smṛtikāras most frequently quoted, nearly two-thirds of the quotations in the entire work being derived from them. Among the *nibandhakaras* the following are named :— Jitendriya, Dikṣita, ( p. 302 ), Bāla ( p. 346, the same as Bālaka ), Bhojadeva ( pp. 284, 305 ), Mañjarikāra ( i. e. Govindarāja ), Yogloka, Viśvarūpa, Śrīkara ( pp. 292, 334 or Śrīkaramiśra p. 342 ). About Viśvarūpa he says<sup>744</sup> ' I have put forward this conclusion of the ancient writers, I have

741 व्यवहारमातृकैषा सकलविवादेषु धर्मवादाथम् । लोकद्वयेऽपि रक्षति सुतमिव शुभ्रवशा  
माता ॥

742 परिभद्रकुलोद्भूतः श्रीमात्र् जीमूतवाहनः । विदुषां परिपोषाय निर्ममे न्यायमातृकाम् ॥

743 They are उशनस्, कात्यायन, बृहत्कात्यायन, कौण्डिन्य, गौतम, नारद, पितामह, प्रजा-  
पति, बृहस्पति, मनु, यम, याज्ञवल्क्य, लिखित, बृहद्वसिष्ठ, विष्णु, व्यास, शङ्ख, बृह-  
शातातप, संवर्त, हारीत.

744 मया प्राचां निबन्धूणाभियं वापि ( वाणी ! ) पुरस्कृता । दूषणं विश्वरूपदेर्निराकृत्य प्रप-  
ञ्चितम् ॥ p. 352. M. M. Chakravarti is not right in taking ( JASB 1915  
p. 317 ) ' prācām ' to mean ' eastern ' in this verse, as in the previous  
verse also जीमूतवाहन refers ' to all munis ' and ' former works ' ' इति  
सकलमुनीनां भुक्तिवाक्यं विमृश्य स्वरसन इह सोर्थो गम्यते न्यायतश्च । स पुनरुप-  
निबन्धो ( द्वौ ? ) गृह्णातां बुद्धिमद्भिर्भवति यदि न जाड्यं श्रद्धया प्राक्कृतोषु ' ॥

refuted the objections of Viśvarūpa and others and dealt with them at length.' Yogloka and Śrikara are generally quoted for being refuted and the former is frequently jeered at as 'tārkikaṁ-manyā' or 'nava-tārkikaṁ-manyā'. In this work Jīmūtavāhana displays great familiarity with the ancient dialectics. In some cases what the printed text exhibits<sup>745</sup> as prose really constitutes verses. Sir Asutosh Mukerji is not accurate when he says in the preface that 'Jīmūtavāhana refers to a number of jurists not mentioned by any other author, e. g. Jitendriya, Yogloka, Bālaka, Viśvarūpa, Śrikara and Mañjarikāra.' It has been shown above that both Viśvarūpa and Śrikara have been mentioned by the Mit. which is certainly earlier than Jīmūtavāhana and by a host of other writers who were either earlier than or contemporaries of Jīmūtavāhana. The Vyavahāramātrkā is quoted in the Vyavahārtattva<sup>746</sup> ( pp. 199, 214, vol. II ) and the Dāyatattva of Raghunandana.

The Dāyabhāga is the most famous of Jīmūtavāhana's works. In matters of Hindu law such as inheritance, partition, *strīdhana*, re-union, it is of paramount authority in modern British Indian courts in Bengal, except in those cases where the Mitākṣarā is applicable. The names of more than a dozen commentators of it are known and Pandit Bharatacandra Siromani published it with seven commentaries ( 1863-1866 ). It was translated into English by Colebrooke. In many editions ( such as that of Jivananda ) it is divided into sections though there were no divisions in the original work. The contents of the Dāyabhāga are :— Definition of dāya ; father's power over ancestral property ; partition of father's and grand-father's property ; division among brothers after their father's death ; definition, classification and devolution of *strīdhana* ; persons excluded from inheritance and partition on the ground of disabilities ; property which is impartible ( in its very nature or because it is self-acquired ) ; order of succession to one dying sonless ; re-union, partition of coparcenary property concealed but discovered afterwards, *indicia* of partition.

745 e. g. on p. 348 the words ' तस्मादाकाशकुसुमसमान एव प्रमाणभाषोऽस्याः । मुक्ते-  
दूरनिरस्तं लिखितादिभ्यो बलीयस्त्वम् ॥ ' constitute an Āryā. Similarly on  
p. 349 the words ' तस्मादस्मार्तरियमुक्ता मुक्तेः प्रमाणता भ्रान्तेः । ... स्ववचनमात्रा-  
धीनस्वत्वफलत्वात्प्रमाणं सा ॥ ' make two Āryās.

746 ' युक्तिर्न्यायः स च लोकव्यवहारः इति व्यवहारमातृका ' व्यवहारतत्त्व p. 199, vol. II.

Some of the peculiar doctrines of the *Dayabhāga* which are of fundamental importance and which sharply distinguish it from the *Mit.* are : sons have no interest in ancestral property by birth, sons can claim partition only after extinction of their father's ownership ( i. e. after his death or on his becoming *patita* or a *samnyāsin* ) or partition can take place between father and sons if the father so desires, a widow succeeds to her husband's interest on his death even if he be joint with his brother, the right to take a deceased person's estate is regulated by the spiritual benefit conferred by the person claiming as heir ( by means of the offering of *pinḍas* ) and not by the principle of consanguinity (as in the *Mit.*).<sup>747</sup>

Besides the *smṛtikāras*,<sup>748</sup> the *Mahābhārata* and the *Mārkaṇḍeya-purāṇa* the following authors are referred to by name in the *Dayabhāga* :—*Udgrāhamalla*, *Govindarāja* (as author of *Manuṭikā*), *Jiten-driya*, *Dikṣita*, *Bālaka*, *Bhojadeva* or *Dhāreśvara*, *Viśvarūpa* and *Śrikara*. *Udgrāhamalla* is referred to on the distribution of *strīdhana* and it is said that *Udgrāhamalla* ( i. e. his view ) is throttled<sup>749</sup> by the text of *Devala*. It appears therefore that *Udgrāhamalla* was not a *smṛti* writer, but a *nibandhakāra*. *Dikṣita*<sup>750</sup> is credited with the view that, among daughters, those who have sons or are likely to have sons are preferred to those who are either barren, widowed or who give birth to daughters alone and the *Dayabhāga* approves of this view. There is one more writer who is referred to twice with great respect as *Niravadyavidyodyota*.

747 Note the following ' तदेवं पितृस्वत्वापगम एकः कालोऽपरश्रानपगत एव पितुः स्वाम्ये पितुरिच्छयेति कालद्वयम् । ' *दायभाग* p. 38 ; अतोऽविशेषेणैव विभक्तत्वाद्यनपेक्ष-  
येवापुत्रस्य भर्तुः कृत्स्नधने पत्न्यधिकारो जितेन्द्रियोक्त आदरणीयः । p. 256 ; उप-  
कारकत्वेनैव धनसंबन्धो मन्वादीनामभिमत इति मन्यते इति निरवद्यविद्योद्योतेन द्योतितो-  
यमर्थो विद्वद्भिरादरणीयः । p. 336.

748 The *smṛtikāras* named are : *उशनस्*, *कात्यायन*, *वृद्धकात्यायन*, *गौतम*, *दक्ष*, *देवल*,  
*नारद*, *पेठीनसि*, *बृहस्पति*, *मनु*, *बृहन्मनु*, *यम*, *याज्ञवल्क्य*, *विष्णु*, *व्यास*, *शङ्खलिखित*,  
*वृद्धशातातप*, *हारीत*.

749 एतावताप्युद्वाहमल्लस्य देवलवचनं गलहस्तः यथा सामान्यं पुत्रकन्यानां मृतायां स्त्रीधनं  
क्षियाम् । *दायभाग* p. 127.

750 अतः पुत्रवती संभावितपुत्रा चाधिकारिणी । वन्म्यात्वविधवात्वदुहितृमसृत्वादिना विपर्यस्त-  
पुत्रा पुनरनधिकारिण्येवेति दीक्षितमतमादरणीयम् । *दायभाग* p. 271.

Whether this is a mere description or title (‘the refulgence of whose learning is spotless’) or whether the author’s name was Uddyota and *niravadyvidya* (‘whose learning is spotless’) is an epithet, it is difficult to say. For a correct knowledge of the origin and development of the theory of spiritual benefit propounded in the *Dayabhāga*, it would be extremely desirable to know who this writer was, as *Jimūtavāhana* tells us that that view was brilliantly set forth by *Niravadyavidyoddyota*. The same writer is also quoted on the well known verse of *Yājñavalkya* ‘*bhūryā pitāmahopāttā &c.*,’ which is the sheet-anchor of *Vijñāneśvara*’s theory about the son’s rights by birth in ancestral family property.<sup>751</sup>

*Jimūtavāhana* gives very little information about himself. In the colophons of his works he is described as *Pāribhadriya Mahāmahopādhyāya* and at the end of the *Vyavahāramātrkā* (vide note 742 above) he tells us that he was born of the *Pāribhadra* family (*kula*).<sup>752</sup> It is said that this name of the family still survives in the *Parihal* or *Pari Gai*, a section of *Rāḍhiya Brāhmaṇas* (*Ghose’s Hindu Law*, 3rd edition, pp. xvi-xviii and *JASB* 1915 p. 320). It is also said that *Edumīśra* in his *Kulakārikā* tells us that *Jimūtavāhana* was chief judge in the reign of *Viṣvak-sena* of Bengal and that he was 9th in descent from *Nārāyaṇabhaṭṭa*, one of the five *Brāhmaṇas* brought by *Ādiśūra*. The information supplied by the match-makers of Bengal is, as shown above, not worth reliance, unless corroborated by independent evidence. It is also said that for fourteen generations the *Brāhmaṇas* of *Pārigrāma* have been degraded and so *Jimūtavāhana* would not have paraded the fact that he was *Pāribhadriya* if at the time when he wrote his subcaste had been degraded (*Intro. to Kālaviveka* p. viii). The fact that *Jimūtavāhana* was a native of *Rāḍhā* is testified by his statement in the *Kālaviveka* that *Agastya* (*Canopus*) rose in *Ujjayinī*

751 ससु याज्ञवल्कीयवचनं-भूषां . . . मयोः-तस्य निरवद्यविद्योद्योतेन द्योतितस्तत्त्वतो-  
मर्थः । यत्र द्वयोर्भात्रोर्वित्पितृकयोरप्राप्तभागयोरेकः पुत्रानुत्पाद्य विनश्यो न्यो जीवति  
अनन्तरं पिता मृतस्तत्र पुत्र एव तद्धनं प्राप्नोत्यतिसंनिकषात् । तदर्थं सदृशं स्वाम्यमिति  
वचनम् । P. 50.

752 In some editions of the *Dayabhāga*, the last verse is पारिभद्रकुलोद्भूतः श्रीमात्र  
जीमूतवाहनः । *Dayabhāga* चकारेमं विदुषां संशयच्छिदे ॥

when four days of the month of Bhādrapada remained, but that in Rāḍha Agastya rose when seven days of the month were yet to run.<sup>753</sup>

Extremely divergent views have been held as to the date of Jimūtavāhana. He has been assigned to various dates from the 11th to the 16th century. In L. R. 41 I. A. at p. 298 it is said by their Lordships of the Privy Council that the Mit. was earlier by five centuries than Jimūtavāhana. Dr. Jolly (R. u. S. p. 37) assigns him to the 15th century. For a statement of the various dates and their examination the article of M. M. Chakravarti in JASB. for 1915, pp. 321-327 and Mr. Panchanan Ghosh's learned article in 26 Calcutta Law Journal (journal portion p. 17 ff.) may be consulted. Since Jimūtavāhana mentions Dhāreśvara Bhojadeva and Govindarāja, he cannot be placed earlier than the last quarter of the 11th century. Since he is quoted by Śūlapāṇi, Vācaspati-miśra and Raghunandana, he cannot be later than the middle of the 15th century. The Kālaviveka furnishes important data. On a ms. of the Kālviveka there is a note made about the birth-date of the son of a certain Ghaṭakasimha with the horoscope of the child. The year specified therein is *śake* 1417, i. e. 1495 A. D. It follows from this that the Ms. itself must have been copied sometime before this and the original work must be much earlier still. So the Kālaviveka cannot be placed at any rate later than about 1400 A. D.

In the Kālaviveka Jimūtavāhana tells us that his predecessor Andhuka<sup>754</sup> exhibited a certain astronomical matter in *śake* 952 (i. e. 1030 A. D.) and that he declared an intercalary month in *śake* 955.

Similarly Jimūtavāhana expatiates upon several<sup>755</sup> minute astro-

<sup>753</sup> तथाहि रागादिषु सप्तदिनावशिष्टे भाद्रे तस्योदयः । उज्जयिन्यां च दिनचतुष्टयावशिष्टे ।  
कालविवेक p. 290 ; vide p. 291 also.

<sup>754</sup> एवंविध एव कार्तिके द्वयपञ्चाशदधिकनवशतसंख्याते शकाब्दे अन्धुकादिर्दर्शितवान् ।  
कालविवेक p. 51 ; तथाहि पञ्चापञ्चाशदधिकनवशतसंख्यके शकाब्दे तुलासंक्रान्तिरमा-  
वास्यायां भूता . . . अन्धुकेन लिखितः । कालविवेक p. 119.

<sup>755</sup> ननु सूर्याचन्द्रमसोर्भिन्नराशिस्थलेपि अमावास्या दृश्यते । तथा च चतुर्दशोत्तरसहस्र-  
शकवत्सरे सिंहस्थे रवौ द्वित्रिदण्डान् चतुर्दशी परतोऽश्लेषानक्षत्रं सप्तदण्डान् परतो मघा

nomical and astrological details which were observed in the *śake* years 1013 and 1014 ( i. e. 1091 and 1092 A. D. ). It is impossible to suppose that an author would enter into such minute details about a time which was anterior to his own by centuries. Generally astronomical works take for their calculations starting points or years which were within their own experience or very nearly so. Therefore it appears to be a sound conclusion to hold that the *Kālaviveka* was composed soon after *śake* 1013 or 1014 ( i. e. 1091 and 1092 A. D. ). Hence it follows that the literary activity of Jimūtavāhana lay between 1090 and 1130 A. D. The *Kālaviveka* seems to be his first work. The *Vyavahāramātrka* would naturally come before the *Dāyabhāga*. He seems to have contemplated writing<sup>756</sup> on *ṛṇādāna* also, as he says in the *Dāyabhāga* that a certain matter would be expounded by him in *ṛṇādāna*.

The most cogent argument that can be advanced against the above early date assigned to Jimūtavāhana is that neither Jimūta-vāhana nor any of his compositions is mentioned by Bengal writers and works on *Dharmasāstra* belonging to the 12th, 13th and 14th centuries such as the *Hāralatā*, the commentary of Kullūka etc. No satisfactory explanation can be offered of this silence. But it is a very precarious thing to conclude from this silence that Jimūta-vāhana's works did not exist during those centuries. It is safer to base conclusions about his date on the positive evidence contained in his works rather than rely upon the negative argument from silence in later works. When some of his commentators say that he criticises the views of Caṇḍeśvara, Miśra and others we should not take them seriously. The commentators had no idea of the exact chronological position of writers long anterior to them. All they mean is that Jimūtavāhana criticises views that were shared also by Caṇḍeśvara and others. Another important question is whether Jimūtavāhana who is certainly a little later than the Mit.

---

तेनाश्लेषासमयेऽमावास्यायां कर्कटे चन्द्रः सिंहे चादित्यः । कालविवेक p. 21; तथा त्रयोदशोत्तरशकाब्दशेषे मीनस्थे सूर्ये पूर्वोत्तरफाल्गुनीष्यासा पूर्णिमा तदनन्तरं मेषसूर्ये हस्तचित्राभ्यां युक्ता पूर्णिमा हस्तयोगात्फाल्गुनोष्यसौ त्रयोदशोत्तरसहस्राब्दीषुकुम्भादित्यात्मभृति चतुर्दशोत्तरसहस्राब्दान्तमानभोगपर्यन्तेन मासद्वयलोपः । कालविवेक p. 45.  
Vide also pp. 41, 46-49.

756 एतच्च विस्तरेण ( ऋणा- ) दाने वक्ष्यते । दायभाग p. 45.

criticizes it. The Vivāda-tāṇḍava of<sup>757</sup> Kamalākara says that Jimūta-vāhana held that the view about the equal ownership of father and son in ancestral property was put forward for precluding the possibility of the uncle taking the whole estate of a man dying (in union) leaving a son or a predeceased son's son or for precluding the possibility of an unequal distribution of ancestral property by a father among his sons and that Jimūtavāhana took up this position, being blinded by his hatred of the Mit. The Viramitrodaya<sup>758</sup> also says that Jimūtavāhana criticizes the Mitākṣarā definition of *vibhaga* and the view of the Mit. about the times for partition. The Vyavahāra-mātrka<sup>759</sup> also appears to criticize several times views which were held by the Mit. and the correspondence is very striking. On this point this much may be said that the points selected for attack by Jimūtavāhana do occur almost in the same words in the Mit. but, since the Mit. is not expressly mentioned and since it is likely that other writers like Asahāya and Bhāruci whose works have not yet been discovered might have contained the very same words that are found in the Mit., it is somewhat hazardous to assert that Jimūta-vāhana criticizes the Mit. alone and no other work. All that one can advance is that it is quite within the bounds of possibility that Jimūtavāhana criticizes the Mit.

For Raghunandana one of the famous commentators of the *Dayabhāga*, vide sec. 102 below.

- 757 यत्तु जीमूतवाहनः—मृतपितृके पौत्रे पुत्रे च सति संनिकर्षात् पितृव्यस्यैव सर्वधनप्राप्ति-  
निराकार्थं समस्वाय्योक्तिः पुत्राणां विषमविभागनिवृत्त्यर्था वा न तु पितुः समभागार्था  
पुत्रस्वातन्त्र्यार्था वा तेन पैतामहेऽपि पितुर्भागद्वयमिति । तन्मिताक्षराप्रद्वेषजान्यकृतम् ।  
folio 109 of the Mandlik collection ms. in the Fergusson College, Poona.
- 758 'यच्च जीमूतवाहनेनैव मिताक्षरोक्तं विभागो नाम द्वयसमुदायविषयणामनेकस्वाय्यतां  
तदेकदेशेषु व्यवस्थापनमिति विभागशब्दार्थः इति दूषयित्वोच्यते' वीर० p. 547 ;  
'अत्र पित्र्युपरम एकः कालो निवृत्ते चापि रजसीति द्वितीयो जीवति चेच्छतीति तृतीय  
इति मिताक्षरायां जीमूतवाहनेनोक्तं दूषणम् ।' वीर० p. 552.
- 759 व्यवहारमालुका p. 296 'तदेव ( वं ) स्वयमेव अप्रसिद्धादेर्व्याहृतत्वात् यदन्यैः कल्पितं  
अप्रसिद्धमिति मदीयं शशविषाणमनेन गृहीतं निराबाधमस्मदीयगृहस्थितो दीपः प्रकाश-  
मेतद्गृहे करोति . . . तन्नास्तां दूषणान्तरं किं तु शास्त्रायन्यथाकल्पनमशास्त्रदर्शित्वमेव  
तेषां कल्पयति । ;' compare मिताक्षरा on याज्ञ. II. 6 'अप्रसिद्धं मदीयं शश-  
विषाणं गृहीत्वा न प्रयच्छतीत्यादि निराबाधमस्मद्गृहे दीपप्रकाशेनायं स्वगृहे व्यवहरती-  
त्यादि.' It is to be noted that these examples occur in अपराक also.

## 79. Aparārka

On the smṛti of Yājñavalkya Aparāditya wrote a voluminous commentary styled Aparārka-Yājñavalkya-dharmasāstra-nibandha ( published in two volumes by the Ānandaśrama Press, Poona, 1903 and 1904 ). In a verse<sup>760</sup> at the end and in the colophons the author is called Aparāditya, a Śilāhāra king, born in the family of Jīmūta-vāhana of the Vidyādhara race. In the introductory<sup>761</sup> fifth verse also the author is styled 'an ornament of the family of Jīmūta' and is highly eulogised for his devotion to Śiva and his brilliant intellect.

Aparārka's work, like the Mitākṣarā, though professedly a commentary on Yāj., is really in the nature of a digest. It is far more voluminous than the Mit. It quotes profusely from the Gṛhya and Dharma sūtras and the metrical smṛtis. Several features distinguish it from the Mit. The Mit. is generally very chary of quoting from the purāṇas, while Aparārka contains long extracts sometimes extending over pages from several purāṇas, viz, the Ādipurāṇa, the Ādityapurāṇa, the Kūrma, the Kālikapurāṇa, Devī, Nandi, Nṛsimha, Padma, Brahma, Brahmāṇḍa, Bhaviṣyat, Bhaviṣyottara, Matsya, Mārkaṇḍeya, Liṅga, Varāha, Vāmana, Vāyu, Viṣṇu, Viṣṇudharmottara, Śivadharmottara, Skanda. The index at the end of the printed Aparārka gives the names of the various smṛtikāras quoted in the work. Another feature not found in the Mit. is that Aparārka quotes long passages of the dharmasūtras and explains them at length, e. g. on Yāj. III 294 ( p. 1205 ) he quotes Gautama ( Dh. S. 20. 2-9 ) and then offers a lengthy explanation ; on Yāj. III. 294-295, he quotes long passages of Vasiṣṭha (Dh. S. 15. 11-14 and 17-21) and gives detailed explanations of them. It is probable he had not before him commentaries on these dharmasūtras. On p. 11, he

760 राष्ट्रं यस्य निरङ्कुशा वसुमती कोशः समृद्धः सुदृच्छको दुर्गमनागमं क्षतपरा सेना हिता मन्त्रिणः । शास्त्रार्थामृतचर्षणार्थितमतिर्विश्वैकनाथोप्यसौ शार्च्चोदाय्यशोधनोमुपपरादित्यो विबम्भं व्यधात् ॥ इति श्रीविद्याधरवंशप्रभवश्रीशिलाहारनरेन्द्रजीमूतवाह्वनाम्नयप्रसूत-श्रीमदपरादित्यदेवविरचिते बाह्मवल्कीयधर्मशास्त्रनिबन्धेऽपराके प्रायश्चित्तप्रकरणम् ।

761 मन्त्र्या यस्य सविस्मयः स्मररिपुर्बुद्ध्या च वाचस्पतिर्विक्रान्त्वा द्विषतां गणः क्षुधितया भास्वाच्छमित्तेन भूः । जीमूतान्वयभूषणं स विपुलां योगीश्वरेणोदिते शास्त्रे वाक्य-नयानुगां वितनुते व्याख्यां सतां संमताम् ॥



gives brief summaries in the style of the Śāṅkarabhāṣya of the tenets of the Śaiva, Pāśupata, Pāñcarātra, Sāṃkhya and Yoga systems. He does not appear to have been an ardent admirer of the Advaita Vedānta though he refers to the Śārirakamīmāṃsā.<sup>762</sup> In one place he sets out the arguments of those who hold that correct knowledge alone leads to *mokṣa* and of those who hold that a combination of correct knowledge and works is essential for *mokṣa* and leaves his readers to choose for themselves whatever view they take.<sup>763</sup> It is remarkable that, while ever the Mit. names at least six *nibandhakāras* on dharmaśāstra viz. Asahāya, Viśvarūpa, Bhāruci, Śrīkara, Medhātithi and Dhāreśvara, Aparārka observes a studied silence in the matter of citing the names of his predecessors. He employs such vague expressions as *kecit*, *anye*, *apare*, though he cites views that were ascribed by the Mit. and others to Dhāreśvara and others, e. g. on pp. 741-42 he says<sup>764</sup> that the text of Yāj. 'patnī duhitarah' according to some refers to the widow who submits to *niyoga* (this is the view of Dhāreśvara); on p. 744 he refers to the view of some that the word *dubitr* in Yāj. means only the appointed daughter (*putrikā*). This last was the view of Viśvarūpa and Śrīkara. On p. 761 he refers to the reading of some in Yāj. II. 150 as 'sāmantā sthaviṛa gaṇāḥ' which is found in Viśvarūpa (II. 154) and not in the Mit. Aparārka names (p. 926) a Vāgbhaṭa-smṛtisamgraha and a Smṛtimīmāṃsā of Jaimini (p. 206) from which two verses are quoted, variant readings therein are noticed and detailed explanations thereof are offered. He refers to several works and authors on astronomy and astrology such as Garga, Kriyāśraya (p. 872), Sārāvali. On pp. 570 and 572 of the printed text occur two references to a *pustaka* of rājānaka Śitikanṭha.<sup>765</sup> That was probably a marginal

<sup>762</sup> शास्त्रं च तस्माद्वा एतस्मादात्मन आकाशः संभूतः-इत्यादिकमेकाकिन एव परमात्मनः सकलकार्यकारितामाचष्टे । तस्य च तर्कविरोधः शारीरकमीमांसाभ्यासशालिनाम-परिहर एव । p. 975 on याज्ञ. III. 68.

<sup>763</sup> Vid. pp. 1029-1034 on याज्ञ. III. 205. On p. 1034 he says 'तदनयोर्मतयोर्य-न्याय्यं तद्भाष्यम्'.

<sup>764</sup> अत्र केचिदाहुः-या देवरादन्यस्माद्वापि सपिण्डाद्गुरुभ्यशुरादिवचनात्पुत्रमिच्छति तद्विषयं पत्नी दुहितर इत्यादि वचनमिति । . . . एतेन यदुक्तं केनचित् पत्नी दुहितर इत्यत्र दुहितृशब्देन पुत्रिकोच्यत इति तन्निरस्तं वेदितव्यम् ।

<sup>765</sup> इति राजानकशितिकण्ठपुस्तके विशेषः । p. 572.

note in a ms., the copyist or owner of which found on comparison with another ms. belonging to rājānaka Śitikanṭha additional matter. Aparārka quotes from Bhaṭṭa ( i. e. Kumārila-bhaṭṭa ).<sup>766</sup> Aparārka does not appeal as frequently to the doctrines of the Pūrvamīmāṃsā as the Mit. does and he does not generally enter into acute discussions of Pūrvamīmāṃsā in its application to Dharmaśāstra as the Mit. does. It must be said that Aparārka is much inferior to the Mit. in lucid exposition, in dialectic skill, in subtlety of argument and in the ordered presentation of heterogenous material.

Some of the views that are usually associated with Jīmūtavāhana were propounded by Aparārka also. Aparārka bases the right to take a deceased person's property on the superior spiritual benefit conferred by the claimant on the person deceased.<sup>767</sup> In several other respects also Aparārka differs from the Mit., though in general the two closely agree. For example, Aparārka prefers the father over the mother as an heir ( p. 745 ); Aparārka explains the word 'apratīṣṭhitā' in Gautama's text ( 18.22 ) as 'one who is issueless or is indigent or a widow,' while the Mit. explains it to mean only 'indigent.'

Whether Aparārka knew the Mit. is a vexed question. Some scholars while holding that Aparārka does criticize the Mit. explain away the non-mention of the Mit. by saying that Indian etiquette required a royal author not to mention the name of the servant of another king, while the existence of the master himself was ignored ( Dr. Jolly in Journal of Indian History vol. III p. 17 ). It is doubtful whether any such etiquette ever existed and further Aparārka studiously avoids the express mention of every ancient commentator. Works of royal authors, such as the Madanpārijāta or the Sarasvativilāsa, do not appear to have followed the etiquette. In

766 ततश्च यदुक्तं भट्टेन-तस्माद्गुरुगृहे तिष्ठन् मधुमांसादि वर्जयन् । जिज्ञासेनाभिरुद्धत्वाद्दर्म-मित्यवगम्यते ॥ इति तदनेन विरुध्यते p. 76.

767 तत्र प्रत्यासन्नः पूर्वं धनभाक् । यदाह मनुः । अनन्तरः सपिण्डाद्यस्तस्य तस्य धनं भवेदिति । . . . संप्रदानकारकीभूतानां पित्रादीनां त्रयाणां चोदकादिदाता यश्च तत्संततिजोऽन्योऽपि तेषामेवोदकादिदाता स तस्य प्रत्यासन्नः सपिण्डः । तदत्र तु सोदरो भ्रातातिशयेन प्रत्यासन्नः समानसंप्रदानोदकादिदातृत्वात् । तत्पौत्रस्तु ततोऽपि व्यवहितः पितृपितामहपिण्डयोर्भिन्नसंप्रदानकत्वात् । तत्पौत्रस्तस्यन्तव्यवहितः पिण्डत्रयेऽपि संप्रदानभेदात् । pp. 744-45.

my opinion the Mit. was known to Aparārka. Aparārka reads Yāj. III. 17 as 'Vaitānopāsanaḥ kāryaḥ kriyāśca śruticoditāḥ,' explains the first word as a karmadhāraya compound, gives the explanation of this verse offered by others, disapproves of it and then says that others read 'śruticodanāt' for 'śruticoditāḥ'.<sup>768</sup> Viśvarūpa reads 'vaitānikāśrayaḥ... śrutidarśanāt' and offers no comment on this verse beyond the word 'spaṣṭārthametar' (it is III. 15. in the Trivandrum ed.). The Mit. does contain the reading referred to by Aparārka and the śtuti passage 'yāvaj-jīvam' etc. Aparārka refers on Yāj. III. 254 to the reading 'samām'<sup>769</sup> adopted by some, says that the latter explain the verse as prescribing the penance for three years and observes that the verse of Manu (IX. 92) does not apply, as the latter say, to him alone whose palate has merely come in contact with liquor (without his having actually swallowed it). Viśvarūpa (III. 248) does not explain the verse as prescribing a three

768 अत्र केचिद् व्याचक्षते-विताने वेदे भवाः वैतानाः तथा उपासने गृहे भवा औपासनाः । वैतानाश्चोपासनाश्च वैतानोपासनाः क्रिया इति । तदेतद्व्याख्यानमनुपपन्नम् । वैतानोपासन्य इति हि तदा शब्दः स्यान्न पुनर्वैतानोपासना इति । . . . यच्च तैः श्रुतिचोदनादिति पाठं कृत्वा हेतुपरत्वेन व्याख्यातं तदपि न युक्तम् । एवं हि ते मन्यन्ते । यस्माच्छ्रुत्या यावज्जीवमग्निहोत्रं जुहुयात्, यावज्जीवं दर्शपूर्णमासाभ्यां यजेत, इत्यादिकयावश्यकार्यतया विहितत्वान्न स्मृत्या शक्यमाशौचेपि तन्निवर्तनं विधातुमिति । अपरार्क p. 891 : compare the मिताक्षरा 'वितानोष्णीनां विस्तारस्तत्र भवा वैतानाः त्रेतामिसाध्या अग्निहोत्रदर्शपूर्णमासाद्याः क्रिया उच्यन्ते । . . . उपासनो गृह्यामिस्तत्र भवा औपासनाः सायंप्रातर्होमक्रिया उच्यन्ते ता वैतानोपासना वैदिक्यः क्रियाः कार्याः । कथं वैदिकत्वमिति चेत् । श्रुतिचोदनात् । तथाहि यावज्जीवमग्निहोत्रं जुहुयादित्यादिश्रुतिभिरग्निहोत्रादीनां चोदना स्पष्टैव ॥'.

769 'केचिदत्र समाशब्दं बहुवचनान्तं वर्षत्रयपरत्वेन व्याचक्षते । . . . अस्मादेव च सुरापानापनुत्त्यर्थमिति वचनात् रुतसुरापानस्येतद् व्रतमिति गम्यते न पुनस्तालुमात्रसंयुक्तसुरस्येति ।' अपरार्क p. 1072 ; compare the मिताक्षरा 'अथवा पिण्याकं पिण्डितं त्रिसमाः वर्षत्रयपर्यन्तं रात्रौ भक्षयेत् । . . . यत्तु मनुवचनं कणान्वा . . . सत्तन्निशि । सुरापानापनुत्त्यर्थं बालवासा जटी वज्जी ॥ इति तत्तालुमात्रसंयोगे सुराया अबुद्धिपूर्वं द्रष्टव्यम्'. The printed text of याज्ञ. in the मिताक्षरा reads पिण्याकं . . . भक्षयोत्रिसमा निशि', the printed अपरार्क reads भक्षयेत्तु समां निशि, while विश्वरूप reads भक्षयेत समां निशि. The remarks of अपरार्क show that he had a ms. of a com. where the reading was भक्षयेत्तु समा निशि.

years' penance nor does he refer to the contact of wine with the palate. The Mit. however contains both these particulars. On p. 1084 also<sup>770</sup> Aparārka seems to be referring to the view of the Mit.

The date of Aparārka can be settled within very narrow limits. The Smṛticandrikā<sup>771</sup> in several places quotes the views of Aparārka and sometimes contrasts them with those of the Mit. The Smṛticandrikā refutes the view of Aparārka that the words of Yāj. 'jyeṣṭham vā śreṣṭhabhāgena' are meant to comprehend all various modes of giving an additional share (*uddharavibhaga*) to the eldest son on partition mentioned by Manu and others and it follows Aparārka's explanation of 'apraṭiṣṭhitā' in Gautama's text. It will be shown later on that the Smṛticandrikā must have been composed about 1200 A. D. If the above conclusion that Aparārka knew the Mit. and criticizes it be correct, Aparārka must have flourished after 1100 A. D. and before 1200 A. D. Here epigraphical research comes to our help. We know from the commentary that the author Aparāditya was a Śilāhāra prince of Jimūtavāhana's family. Inscriptions of the Śilāhāras show that there were three branches of that family, one ruling in the northern Konkan at Thana, the second in the southern Konkan and the third at Kolhapur (vide JBBRAS, vol. XIII p. 10-17 for the three branches). All the branches traced their descent from Jimūtavāhana. There is only a single inscription of the second branch which had ten kings reigning from about 808 to 1008 A. D. (JBBRAS vol. I, p. 209, E. I. vol. III. p. 292). There is no Aparāditya in this line. Vide E. I. III p. 207, 211 and 213 for several grants of the Kolhapur branch. Inscriptions

770 'तत्रापि ब्राह्मणीपुत्रस्य क्षत्रियाणां पितृभार्या गच्छतो नववार्षिकं वेश्यां षड्वार्षिकं शूद्रां त्रैवार्षिकं गुरुतल्पव्रतं भवतीत्येके मन्यन्ते । अपरार्क p. 1084; the मितक्षरा on याज्ञ. III. 260 has 'ब्राह्मणीपुत्रस्य क्षत्रियाणां मातुः सप्तत्यां गमने &c.

771 यत्पुनरपराक्रेण ज्येष्ठं श्रेष्ठभागेनेत्येतदुद्धारप्रदर्शनार्थं तेन ज्येष्ठस्य विंश उद्धार इत्यादि-भिर्मन्वादिशास्त्रैर्यावन्त उद्धारप्रकारा विहितास्ते सर्वे चोपलक्षिता भवन्तीति तदप्य-पास्तम् । स्मृतिच. II. p. 261; compare अपरार्क p. 717 'ज्येष्ठस्य विंश... यवयिसः इत्यादिभिरुद्धारशास्त्रैर्यावन्त उद्धारप्रकारा विहितास्ते सर्वत्रोपलक्षिता भवन्ति'. 'अप्रतिष्ठिता अनपत्या निर्धना दुर्भगा विधवा वा । एवमपराकानुसाराद्भौतमवचनं व्याख्यातम् । अस्य विज्ञानेश्वरकृता व्याख्या हेया स्वबुद्धिमात्रेणाध्याहारादिक्रमात् ।' स्मृतिच. II. 5. 285; vide स्मृतिच. II. 218, 367, 377, 428 for other refer-ences to अपरार्क. Vide चतुर्वर्ग. III. 2, p. 495 for mention of अपरार्क,

of the northern Śilāhāras speak of two kings who are named Aparādityadeva. In JBBRAS vol. XXI, pp. 505-516 there is a grant dated *śake* 1049 ( expired ) of Aparādityadeva who donated a village named Vaḍavali in the Thana District to a brāhmaṇa studying the Mādhyandina recension of the Vājasaneyasaṁhita. The king is there styled once as Aparājita and several times as Aparādityadeva. He was son of Anantadeva and grand-son of Nāgārjuna and traced his descent to Jīmūtavāhana, son of Jīmūtakeṭu, far famed in legend and literature as an exemplar of self-sacrifice<sup>772</sup>, e. g. in the drama Nāgānanda. In this inscription Aparādityadeva is styled *Śilāhāranarendra* and *Jīmūtavāhanānvayaprasūta* as in the colophon of the commentary on Yāj. ( vide note 760 above ) and also *Mahamaṇḍaleśvara* and *Tagarapuraparamēśvara*. In the Annals of the Bhandarkar Institute, vol. V, part 2, p. 169 there is a grant made at Somnath-Ṭaṭan in Kathiawar of Vikramsaṁvat 1176 ( 1119-20 A. D. ) while Aparādityadeva of the Śilāhāra family was reigning, almost in the same words as in the grant in JBBRAS vol. XXI p. 505. In I. A. vol. IX, p. 33 there is a grant of Anantadeva father of Aparādityadeva dated in *śake* 1016 ( i. e. 1094-5 A. D. ). Vide Bombay Gazetteer vol. I. part 2, p. 15 for a list of 20 kings of the northern Konkan branch from 810 to 1260 A. D. Vide also an inscription of Aparādityadeva dated *śake* 1051 ( i. e. 1129 A. D. ) in Festgabe Dr. Jacobi pp. 189-193 ( 1926 ). Therefore it appears that the dates of Aparādityadeva I referred to in these grants fall between 1115 and 1130 A. D. It was most probably this king who composed the commentary on Yāj. We know from the Śrīkaṇṭhacarita of Maṅkha that king Aparāditya<sup>773</sup> of Konkan sent Tejakaṇṭha on an embassy to an assembly of learned men in Kashmir during the reign of Jayasīṁha of Kashmir ( 1129 to 1150 A. D. ). Aparārka's commentary continues to be the standard law-book used by the *pandits* of Kashmir ( Jolly's Tagore Law lectures p. 24 ). Aparārka's work

<sup>772</sup> जीमूतकेतुनयो नियतं दयालुर्जीमूतवाहन इति त्रिजगत्प्रसिद्धः । देहं निजं नृणमिवाकलयन् परार्थं यो रक्षति स्म गरुडात् सलु शङ्खचूडम् ॥ तस्यान्वये . . कपर्दी शीलारवंशतिलको नृपतिर्बभूव ॥ p. 507.

<sup>773</sup> वचोभिर्नुदे दन्तद्युतिश्चीरघण्डपाण्डुभिः । वादिनां वाददर्पोष्मा येन शूर्पारकाश्वसु ॥ यः श्रीमत्परादित्य इति दूत्यप्रसिद्धये । प्रजिघाय घनश्लाघः काश्मीरान् कुङ्कुणेश्वरः ॥ तेन श्रीतेजकण्ठेन सौत्कण्ठमनुबध्नता । इति सौधिकवैद्यनिरवयमगयत ॥ श्रीकण्ठचरित 25. 109-111.

betrays familiarity with Kashmir. I have already noticed the reference to rājanaka Śitikanṭha above. On a passage from Brahma-purāṇa speaking of a śrāddha at Mārtaṇḍapādamūla, Aparārka notes ( p. 903 ) that<sup>774</sup> the latter is well known in Kashmir. It is therefore most probable that the work was composed about 1125 and was introduced into Kashmir when an embassy was sent from the Konkan king to Kashmir in the reign of Jayasimha. The dates of the second Aparāditya range from 1184 to 1187 A. D. ( *Vide* Bombay Gazetteer vol. XIII, part 2, p. 427 ; JBBRAS vol. XII, pp. 333-335 for an inscription of Aparāditya dated 1109 *śaka* i. e. 1187 A. D. ( wherein he is styled Koṅkaṇa-cakravarti ). It is difficult to hold that this was the author of the commentary on Yāj. The Smṛticandrikā is mentioned by Hemādri and hence could not be later than the first quarter of the thirteenth century. Therefore if Aparārka who is frequently cited by the Smṛticandrikā were to be regarded as having flourished about 1187 A. D., very little distance is left between him and the Smṛticandrikā in order that the former should come to be looked upon as an authority by the latter. Therefore it appears probable that Aparārka wrote the commentary on Yāj. in the first half of the 12th century ( about 1125 A. D. ). *Vide* Tri. cat. Mad. Govt. Mss. for 1919-22, pp. 4853-54, for the Nyāyamuktāvali of Aparādityadeva, which is a com. on the Nyāyasāra of Bhāsarvajña.

### 80. Pradīpa

The Smṛtyarthasāra of Śrīdhara enumerates the Pradīpa among its authorities after the Kāmadhenu.<sup>775</sup> The Smṛticandrikā in a highly paronomastic verse appears to refer to a work called Pradīpa.<sup>776</sup> The Sarasvativilāsa<sup>777</sup> quotes the view of the Pradīpa

<sup>774</sup> मार्तण्डपादमूलं काश्मीरेषु प्रसिद्धम् । अपरार्कः p. 903.

<sup>775</sup> *Vide* note 651 above.

<sup>776</sup> पदे पदे प्रस्फुल्लतां प्रदीपादिस्थितावपि । द्रष्टृणां दृष्टिविषये चन्द्रिका प्रवितन्वते ॥ प्रदीप ( lamp and a work ) and चन्द्रिका ( moonlight and the स्मृतिचन्द्रिका ) are paronomastic.

<sup>777</sup> प्रतिभाव्यागतमपि पौत्रेणापि दातव्यमिति प्रदीपः । स. वि. p. 253 ; *vide* p. 361 for another reference to प्रदीप.

that even the suretyship debt of a person must be paid by his grandson. The *Jivatpitṛkanirṇaya*<sup>778</sup> of Rāmakṛṣṇa ( about 1600 A. D. ) quotes the *Pradīpa* on the question that when brothers are separated they should perform separately the annual śrāddha of their father and other ancestors. Nandapaṇḍita in his commentary on the<sup>779</sup> *Ṣaḍaṣīti* cites the view of the *Pradīpa* that the sūtra of *Paithinasi* ( a woman delivered of a son bathing after twenty nights from delivery is entitled to perform all religious rites, while one who is delivered of a female child is so entitled after a month ) applies to the wife of one who is not a *dikṣita* ( one who has consecrated the Vedic fires ). It has been shown above ( note 689 ) how the *Pradīpa* criticizes Bhavadeva, according to the *Vīramitrodaya*, which in several places cites the views of the *Pradīpa* ( vide pp. 78, 89, 215 & etc. ).

The foregoing discussion shows that the *Pradīpa* was probably an independent work on vyavahāra, śrāddha, śuddhi and other topics. Being mentioned by the *Smṛtyarthasāra* and *Smṛticandrikā*, it cannot be later than about 1150 A. D. As it criticizes Bhavadeva it cannot be earlier than 1100 A. D.

Hemādri<sup>780</sup> refers to the explanation of the word *kālā* occurring in a text of *Gārgya* offered by a *Smṛipradīpa*. It is not unlikely that he means the same work as is referred to by others as *Pradīpa*.

### 81. The *Smṛtyarthasāra* of Śrīdhara

This well-known work was published by the Ānandāśrama Press, Poona, in 1912 A. D. The principal topics discussed by it are : the acts allowed in former ages but forbidden in the *kali* age ; the number of *samskāras*, the detailed treatment of *Upanayana*, the

<sup>778</sup> प्रदीपेपि । विभक्तास्तु पृथक् कुर्युः प्रतिसंवत्सरादिकम् । एकेनैवाविभक्तेषु कृते सर्वैस्तु तत्कृतम् ॥ folio 20 b of जीवपितृकनिर्णय । ( in Bhadkamkar collection ).

<sup>779</sup> पैठीनासिः । सूक्तिका पुत्रवतीं विंशतिरात्रेण स्नातां सर्वकर्माणि कारयेन्मासेन स्त्रीजननीमिति । इदमपि सर्ववर्णसाधारणमिति प्राञ्चः । अदीक्षितस्त्रीविषयमिति प्रदीपः । षडशीतिटीका folio 8a ( in the Bhadkamkar collection ) ; vide folio 38 b for another reference to प्रदीप.

<sup>780</sup> यदाह गार्ग्यः । यज्ञकालस्तिथिर्द्वेष्टे षट्कलो यदि लक्ष्यते । पर्व तत्रोत्तरं कार्यं इति पूर्वमुपक्रमेत् । कलात्र मुहूर्ते न तु षट्क। . . . स्मृतिप्रदीपकृताप्यत्र कलाशब्दस्य मुहूर्तार्थतोका । चतुर्वर्गः ( काल ) p. 355.

duties of Brahmācārin, holidays, marriage, its various forms, prohibitions on the ground of *sapinda* relation, discussion about *gotra* and *pravara*, daily duties such as *śauca*, *acamana*, brushing the teeth, bathing, the five *yajñas*, daily *samdhya*, daily worship ; detailed treatment of *śrāddha*, proper time, articles, and *brāhmaṇas* to be invited at it, various kinds of *śrāddha*, discussion about various *tithis* ; intercalary month ; forbidden and allowed food ; purification of various substances and of one's own body ; impurity on birth and death ; rites after death ; rules about *samnyāsa* ; *prāyaścittas* for various grades of sins and lapses.

From the colophon it appears that Śrīdhara was himself a performer of Vedic sacrifices and was the son of Nāgabharṭṛ Viṣṇubhaṭṭa of the Viśvāmītra gotra. This colophon does not however occur in the ancient ms. of the work in the Deccan College collection (No. 44 of 1870-71) dated *samvat* 1495 (1438-39 A. D.). In the 2nd introductory verse (vide note 564 above) the author tells us that Śrīkaṇṭha and Śrīkarācārya filled the gaps in the *smṛtis* that were scattered about (i. e. they composed digests thereof with their own remarks). He also says (vide note 651 above) that he relies on the Kāmadhenu, the Pradīpa, the Abdhī, the Kalpavṛkṣa (i. e. Kalpataru), Kalpalatā, Śambhu, Draviḍa, Kedāra and Lollaṭa and the various commentators of Manu and other *smṛtikāras*. In dealing with *samnyāsa* he says that he would treat of the procedure of *samnyāsa* following the opinion of Govindarāja and of Baudhāyana.<sup>781</sup> At the beginning of some sections (p. 48 and p. 49 on *śrāddha* and *prāyaścitta* respectively) he again repeats the verse about Kāmadhenu and the other authorities. The Abdhī named therein seems to be the *smṛtimahārṇava* quoted in Hemādri, in the Vivādaratnākara and other works. He refers to Mitākṣarā also (p. 56). For Lollaṭa see above (under Medhātithi). It appears that Śrīdhara also composed another and a larger work on *dharmasāstra*. For example, Hemādri who<sup>782</sup> knew

781 Vide note 723 above.

782 On the words of ज्योतिर्गार्ग्य 'सौरमासो विवाहादौ यज्ञादौ सावनः स्मृतः' चतुर्वर्गः (काल) p. 20 says आदिशब्दार्थः श्रीधरेण दर्शितः । विवाहोपनयनब्रह्मचर्यनियमप्रतिष्ठागृहकरणक्षौरयात्रामहाषष्ठीमहासप्तमीविजयदशमीदशहरापुगादिमहाज्येष्ठाप्रभृत्यादिशब्देनोपादीयते । यज्ञादावित्यादिशब्देन यागदानहोमगर्भधानस्त्रीमन्तोन्नयनजातकर्म-कृष्ण-कथविक्रयव्यवहारग्रहणम् ।



the Smṛtyarthasāra quotes certain views as Śrīdhara's which do not occur in the Smṛtyarthasāra. The Prayogapārijāta, the Nirṇaya-sindhu, and the Saṁskārakaustubha quote the views of a work called Śrīdhariya which are not found in the Smṛtyarthasāra. Śrīdhara seems to have been a writer from southern India.

The date of the Smṛtyarthasāra can be fixed within approximate limits. As it names the Mit., the Kāmadhenu, the Kalpataru and Govindarāja, it is later than 1150 A. D. The Smṛticandrikā and Hemādri<sup>783</sup> both quote it as an authority. For example, the Smṛticandrikā says that the Smṛtyarthasāra holds that the Tulasi is among the things the use of which is to be avoided in *śrāddha*. Therefore the Smṛtyarthasāra must have been composed between 1150 and 1200 A. D.

## 82. Aniruddha

Aniruddhabhaṭṭa is one of the early and eminent Bengal writers on Dharmaśāstra. His Hāralatā was published in the Bibliotheca Indica series (1909) and his Piṭṛdayitā alias Karmopadeśinipaddhati was recently published by the Sanskrit Sahitya Parishad at Calcutta (No 6).

The Hāralatā deals with impurity on birth and death, with the acts allowed to be done or forbidden during impurity, with periods of impurity on death in a distant land or on the deaths of infants and women, with rules when two periods of impurity overlap each other, with impurity on the death of *sapinda*s, the meaning of

<sup>783</sup> स्मृत्यर्थसारे तुलस्यपि वर्ज्येत्युक्तं तत्र मूलं चिन्त्यं प्रसिद्धस्मृतिसमुच्चयेषु तुलसीनिषेध-  
स्यादर्शनात् । स्मृतिच. II. p. 435; compare स्मृत्यर्थसार p. 53; 'यत्तु स्मृत्यर्थसारे-  
भिहितं पाणिहोमे त्विष्ममेक्षणविप्रानुज्ञा न संततिः ( सन्ति ? ) तत्र विप्रानुज्ञाभावो-  
क्तिरेतद्वचनादर्शननिबन्धनेत्युत्प्रेक्षणीया । ... यच्च तत्रैवाभिहितं परिसमूहनपर्यु-  
क्षणे स्त इति तदपि चिन्त्यम् ।' स्मृतिच. II. p. 463; vide 'or the very words  
quoted स्मृत्यर्थसार p. 52. स्मृतिच. II. 366 quotes some passages from  
स्मृत्यर्थसार pp. 57 and 60.

चतुर्वर्गः vol. IV. p. 992 ( प्रायश्चित्त ), स्मृत्यर्थसारे कलियुगे संसर्गदोषो नास्ती-  
त्युक्तम्', compare स्मृत्यर्थसार p. 2. 'संसर्गदोषः पापेषु मधुपर्के पशोर्वधः । ...  
कलौ युगे त्विमान् धर्मान् वर्ज्यानाहुर्मेचीषिणः ॥'. मदनपारिजात (p. 329) quotes the  
words संसर्गदोषः &c. expressly from स्मृत्यर्थसार.

sapiṇḍa, persons who have not to observe periods of impurity, cremation and burial, offering of water to the deceased, observances during mourning, persons entitled to perform rites after death, observances after the period of mourning, persons to whom no water should be offered.

The Pitṛdayitā is a work intended for the followers of the Sāmavedā. Its contents are :—the duties on rising from bed, brushing the teeth, bath, *saṁdhyā*, *tarpaṇa*, vaiśvadeva, *parvaṇa-śraddha*, eulogy of gifts, sapiṇḍikaraṇa and other śraddhas, antyeṣṭi and rites during the days of mourning after death, the letting loose of a bull. The printed work appears to be the same that is described in the I. O. cat. at p. 474 as Karmopadeśinī. But the India Office Ms. appears to have certain various readings e. g. a reference to Kāmadhenu and Kalpataru at the end of the section on antyeṣṭi does not occur in the printed text.<sup>784</sup>

The first verse of the Hāralatā states that the author consulted the commentaries on Manu and other smṛtis.<sup>785</sup> Besides the well-known smṛtikāras such as Manu, Yājñavalkya, Nārada etc., the authors and works named in the Hāralatā are :—Asahāya as the *Bhāṣyakāra* of Gautama, Kāmadhenu, Govindarāja, Bhojadeva, Viśvarūpa and Śaṅkhadhara. The Pitṛdayitā<sup>786</sup> says that it was composed after consulting the Gobhilagrhyasūtra, the Chāndogyapariśiṣṭa, the smṛtis, purāṇas, the śāstras of Gautama and Vasiṣṭha and various saṁgraha. works. In the work itself, besides the above. Kātyāyana, Varāhapurāṇa and the smaller (svalpa) Matsyapurāṇa are quoted.

From the last verse<sup>787</sup> of the Hāralatā we know that Aniruddha was a resident of Vihārapāṭaka on the bank of the Ganges and was

784 कल्पतरुकामधेन्वादिसंघहाल्लेखे महोपाध्यायेन विरचिते शुद्धिप्रकरणेऽप्येष्टिषिधिः ।  
folio 114b.

785 प्रणम्य पुण्डरीकाक्षं पूर्वाचार्यप्रवर्तिताः । व्याख्या मन्वादिशास्त्राणां समालोच्य विविच्यते ॥

786 गोभिलगृह्यसूत्रं दृष्ट्वा छन्दोगपरिशिष्टम् । दृष्ट्वा स्मृतिश्च बहुशः परिसंख्यायाम् पुराण-  
वाक्यानि ॥ गौतमवसिष्ठशास्त्रे नानासंघहवचांसि चालोच्य । युक्त्या स्वयं निरूप्य  
ज्ञात्वा सर्वं मतं च बृहन्नाम् । रचिता पद्धतिरेषा सम्यक् कर्मोपदेशिनी रुचिरा ।

787 सुरापगतीरविहारपाटके निवासिना भट्टनयार्थवेदिना । रुतानिबद्धेन सतामुरःस्थले  
विराजतां हारलतेयमर्पिता ॥

a student of the doctrines of Bhaṭṭa (Kumārila). From the colophons<sup>788</sup> at the end of the *Hāralatā* and the *Pitṛdayitā* it appears that he was a Dharmādhyakṣa and a Cāmpāhaṭṭiya ( a section among Vārendras ) Brāhmaṇa of Bengal. The ms. in the India Office has a colophon in which Aniruddha is styled Dharmādhikaraṇika ( Judge ). From the *Dānasāgara* of Ballālasena we learn ( verses 6 and 7 ) that Aniruddha was a *guru* of that king of Bengal and rendered assistance in the composition of that work. The *Dānasāgara*<sup>789</sup> was composed in *śake* 1091 ( i. e. 1169 A. D. ). From this it appears that Aniruddha was at the height of his fame in 1168, i. e. his literary activity may be placed in the third quarter of the 12th century A. D. This conclusion is corroborated by the fact that the *Hāralatā* names Bhojadeva, Govindarāja, and the Kāmadhenu as authorities and is therefore later than 1100 A. D. The *Hāralatā* is named as an authority in the *Śuddhiviveka* of Rudradhara<sup>790</sup>. The *Śrāddhakriyākaumudī* of Govindānanda ( about 1510-1545 A. D. ) frequently quotes Aniruddha and includes him among ancient authors.<sup>791</sup> The *Pitṛdayitā* is named in the *Śrāddhakriyākaumudī* ( p. 503 ). In the *Āhnikatattva* ( vol. I, p. 421 ) and *Śuddhitattva* ( vol. II, p. 314 ) of Raghunandana the views of *Pitṛdayitā* are quoted. There is a commentary on the *Hāralatā* called *Sandarbhāsūcikā* composed by Acyuta Cakravartin, son of Haridāsa Tarkācārya ( vide I. O. cat. p. 567, No. 1753 ).

<sup>788</sup> इति चाम्पाहटीयमहोपाध्यायधर्माभ्यक्षश्रीमदनिरुद्धमहविरचिताशौचव्यवस्था हारलता समाप्ता; इति चाम्पाहटीयमहोपाध्यायधर्माभ्यक्षश्रीमदनिरुद्धमहविरचिता छन्दोगानां पद्धतिः पितृदयिता समाप्ता ।

<sup>789</sup> निसिलभूपचक्रतिलकश्रीमद्वल्लालसेनदेवेन । पूर्णे शशिनवदशमितशकवर्षे दानसागरो रचितः ॥ at the end of the दानसागर, vide I. O. cat. p. 542 and Mitra's Notices I. p. 151. This very verse is quoted by श्रीनाथ आचार्यचूडामणि. Vide JASB 1915, p. 347 n. 1.

<sup>790</sup> सन्त्येव रत्नाकरपारिजातमिताक्षराहारलताद्योन्ये । तथापि तन्नालसमानसानां भवेत्प्रमोदाय मम प्रयासः ॥ I. O. cat. p. 563, No. 1742; Mitra's Notices vol. V. p. 25. No. 1736.

<sup>791</sup> किं तु अनिरुद्धादीनां प्राचामनुसारात् &c. श्राद्धक्रियाकौमुदी p. 388; vide p. 188 'अतो गोमिलगृहसूत्रविच्छेदमनाकलय्याधुनिकेन गोडमैथिलसंग्रहकारानिरुद्धश्रीदत्तादीनां विरुद्धं महोपाध्यादीनामसंमतं चोक्तं हेयमेव ।

In the proceedings of the ASB ( for 1869 p. 137 ) a *Cāturmāsya-paddhati* of Aniruddha is noted. Mitra notices a work called *Bhagavattattvamañjarī* on Vaiṣṇava philosophy written by Aniruddha ( Mitra's Notices vol. III. p. 155, No. 2700 ).

### 83. Ballālasena

This famous king of Bengal compiled at least four works. His *Ācārasāgara* is mentioned in the *Smṛtiratnākara* of Vedācārya and in the *Madanapārijāta* ( p. 58 ). He also wrote the *Pratiṣṭhāsāgara*. Both these works are referred to as already composed in the *Dānasāgara*.<sup>792</sup> The *Dānasāgara* deals with the sixteen great *dānas* and other lesser gifts. The subjects dealt with by the *Dānasāgara* are as follows : eulogy of brāhmaṇas, eulogy of the merit arising from gifts, proper objects of gifts, exceptions, the nature of gift, the donor, faith as to the utility of gifts, proper times and places for gifts, things proper to be donated, what cannot be gifted away, bad donations, religious rites and procedure followed in making gifts and in accepting them, the technical terms of the subject of gifts, the sixteen *mahādānas*, lesser *dānas* of various kinds ( the author himself says at the end that he has described 1375 kinds of gifts ), the names of various purāṇas and their extent. The *Dānasāgara* contains extremely valuable information about the *Mahābhārata* and the purāṇas. As it quotes extensively from the purāṇas, it serves as an excellent check for the textual restoration of purāṇas. For example it says that the *Bhāgavata*, *Brahmaṇḍa* and *Nāradya* purāṇas do not contain *dānavidhis* and hence they are not drawn upon in the work. In another verse he says that it is well-known that the *Viṣṇurahasya* and *Śivarahasya* are of the nature of mere compilations and so have not been relied on in the work. The *Devīpurāṇa*, he says, is approved of by the heterodox systems and is not included in various lists of purāṇas and upapurāṇas and hence it is not included in the *Dānasāgara*. He says that the subject of the dedication of reservoirs of water and of temples has been dealt with at length in the *Pratiṣṭhāsāgara*, so it is omitted in the *Dānasāgara* and that the gifts made in accordance with the divisions of the year ( into *ayana*, season, month, pakṣa &c. ) are not spoken of in their entirety in the *Dānasāgara*, as they are described in the *Ācārasāgara*. The work is mentioned in the *Dānatnākara*

792 Verses 55 and 56 of his दानसागर ( I. O. cat. 542, No. 1704-5).

of Caṇḍeśvara and in the Nirṇayasindhu. His Adbhutasāgara has been printed by Messrs. Prabhakari and Co. ( 1905 ). The authorities on which he relies therein are noted below.<sup>793</sup> The Adbhutasāgara is mentioned in Tōḍarānandasamhitā-saukhyā and Nirṇaya-sindhu. This was his last work which he left unfinished and which was completed by his son Lakṣmaṇasena. It deals with the rites and observances appropriate on certain celestial and terrestrial portents for removing the evil foreboded by them.

Ballālasena began the work in 1090 *śaka* and the Dānasāgara was composed in 1091 *śaka*. Therefore Ballālasena's literary activity must be placed in the third quarter of the 12th century ( vide notes 674, 676 above ). Vide also IHQ vol. V, p. 133 for the date of Ballālasena.

It appears that Raghunandana believed that the Dānasāgara was really the work of Aniruddhabhaṭṭa though published in the name of Ballālasena.<sup>794</sup> In the Dānasāgara itself it is distinctly stated that Ballālasena composed it under the directions of his *guru* ( Aniruddha ).<sup>795</sup> In the colophon he is styled mahārājādhirāja and and niḥśaṅka-śaṅkara.

#### 84. Harihara

From quotations in the Vivādaratnākara it appears that Harihara wrote on vyavahāra. For example, the Vivādaratnākara first quotes ( on p. 220 ) the definition of 'saṁsaraṇa' given by Bṛhaspati and then cites three verses of Kātyāyana defining a *catuspatha* and a *rājamarga* and prescribing punishments for causing obstruction and

<sup>793</sup> आधर्वणाङ्कत, उशनस्, कठश्रुति, कालाबलि, काश्यप, गर्ग, बृद्धगर्ग, चरक, देवल, नारद, पराशर, पालकाप्य, बादरायण, बार्हस्पत्य, बृहस्पति, ब्रह्मसिद्धान्त, भार्गवीय, मयूरचित्र, यवनेश्वर, राजपुत्र, वराहमिहिरग्रन्थ, वसन्तराज, वसिष्ठ, विन्ध्यवासि, विष्णुगुप्त, वैजवाप, शालिङ्गोत्र, षड्विंशब्राह्मण, सुश्रुत, सूर्यसिद्धान्त.

<sup>794</sup> Vide एकादशीतत्त्व ( vol. II, p. 44 ) ' विष्णुरहस्यानार्षत्वस्य दानसागरे अनिरुद्ध-भट्टेनाभिहितत्वाच्च '. The words of the दानसागर are: लोके प्रसिद्धमेतद्विष्णु-रहस्यं च शिवरहस्यं च । द्वयमिह न परिगृहीतं संग्रहपुस्तकमवधार्य ॥

<sup>795</sup> अधिगतसकलपुराणस्मृतिसारः श्रद्धया गुरोरस्मात् । कलिकल्मषावसादं दाननिबन्धं विधत्ते नु ॥ . . . श्रीबल्लालनरेश्वरो विरचयत्येतं गुरोः शिक्षया स्वप्रज्ञावाधि दानसागरमयं श्रद्धावर्ता श्रेयसे ॥ verses 7 and 9 of दानसागर I. O. cat. p. 548.

committing nuisance thereon. Then it notices that the verse 'yas-tatra' cited by it from Kātyāyana is cited by Harihara as from Prajāpati when the topic immediately preceding is 'saṁsaraṇa'.<sup>796</sup> The Vivādaratnākara quotes a sūtra of Śaṅkha-Likhita prescribing the punishment for sexual intercourse with a virgin against her will and Harihara's explanation of the word 'dvyāṅgulaccheda'.<sup>797</sup> From these it is clear that Harihara wrote some work on vyavahāra, which has not yet been recovered. He must have flourished earlier than 1300 A. D.

There is a commentary on the Pāraskargr̥hyasūtra composed by Harihara who is styled *agnihotrīn* in the colophons. In one ms. copied in śake 1707 ( 1785-86 A. D. ) he is described as the pupil of Vijñāneśvara. In the introductory second verse he says he relies on Vāsudeva. In the body of the work he refers ( Gujarati Press edition ) to Karkopādhyāya ( p. 200 ), Kalpatarukāra, Repudikṣita, and Vijñāneśvarācārya ( p. 370 ). Therefore he is later than 1150 A. D. Harihara's views are mentioned by Hemādri,<sup>798</sup> the Samaya-pradīpa and Ācārādarsa of Śrīdatta and in the Smṛtisāra of Hari-nātha. Therefore this Harihara must be earlier than 1250 A. D. Whether he was really the pupil of Vijñāneśvara is doubtful. In his bhāṣya Harihara refers to words current in Kanoj.<sup>800</sup> Hemādri mentions Harihara's explanation of *nepalakambala* wherein the latter says that it is well known among the northerners.<sup>801</sup> Harihara-

796 हरिहरादिभिः संसरणानुवृत्तौ प्रजापतिरिति मस्तके दृष्ट्वा यस्तत्रेति वाक्यमवतारितमिह न फलतो विशेष इति । वि. र. p. 221.

797 शङ्खलिसितौ - कन्यायामसकामायां द्व्यङ्गुलच्छेदो दण्डः । ... हरिहरस्तु द्व्यङ्गुलपरिमाणलिङ्गच्छेद इत्याह । वि. र. p. 402.

798 तस्मात् त्रयोदशे आहं न कुर्यान्नोपतिष्ठते इत्येव बहुयन्थदृष्टः काश्मीरलिसितश्च पाठो ज्यायान् । तथा च हरिहरादियन्थेभ्यमेव पाठो गृह्यते । चतुर्वर्गः ( काल ) vol. III. 2. p. 52 ; vide pp. 447, 483 of the same vol. for other references to हरिहर and also vol. III. 1. pp. 159, 1131, 1139, 1177, 1280.

799 तत्र हरिहरो मेघादिच्छन्नस्यापि निमित्तत्थमाह आसावच्छिन्नकालस्य गणितप्रमितत्वात् । समयप्रदीप ( D. C. ms. No. 371 of 1875-76 folio 52a ).

800 सभाविश्रामार्थं काष्ठपाषाणविन्यासविशेषः पट्टकः । पट्टहर इति कान्यकुब्जे प्रसिद्धः । p. 376 of हरिहर's पारस्करभाष्य ( Gujarati press ed. ).

801 हरिहरेण तु पार्वतीयाजलोमधुत्रैर्निर्मितः कम्बलाकारः पट उदीच्येषु प्रसिद्ध इत्येवं व्याख्यातः । चतुर्वर्गः III. 1. p. 1177.

*paddhati* is mentioned in the *Śraddhatattva* ( vol. I, p. 281 ) and *Harihara* in the *Yajurvediśraddhatattva* ( vol. II, p. 488 ). We have seen above that a *Harihara* commented upon the *Āśaucadaśaka* of *Vijñāneśvara*. This fact together with his being not far from *Vijñāneśvara*'s time may have led to the belief that he was a pupil of *Vijñāneśvara*. It appears probable that the jurist *Harihara* who flourished before 1300 and *Harihara* the *bhāṣyakāra* of *Pāraskara* who flourished between 1150 and 1250 A. D. are identical. The views ascribed to *Harihara* by *Hemādri* in his section on *śraddha* are not found in the *bhāṣya* on *Pāraskara*. Therefore *Hemādri* is referring to some other work of *Harihara*. From a passage of *Hemādri* it appears that *Harihara* wrote after the *Mahārṇava*<sup>802</sup> ( *Prakāśa* ). *Hemādri* also tells us that *Harihara* refuted the views of *Jayantasvāmī* on a certain verse.<sup>803</sup> The same *Harihara* who commented on *Pāraskara* also wrote a commentary on *Kātyāyana*'s *Snānavidhisūtra* wherein he mentions the *Kalpatarukāra* ( vide D. C. ms. No. 101 of 1891-95 ). Several *Harihara*s are known. There is *Hariharabhāṭṭācārya*, the father of the great Bengal writer *Raghunandana*. A *Hariharācārya* composed an astrological work *Samayapradīpa* in *śaka* 1481 ( 1559-1560 A. D. ).

### 85. The *Smṛticandrikā* of *Devannabhatta*

This is a well-known digest on *Dharmaśāstra*. An English translation of the portion of it which is concerned with *dayabhāga* was published in 1867 by T. Kristnasvami Iyer at Madras. The text has been published by Mr. J. R. Gharpure ( up to *śraddha* ) in Bombay and also in the Mysore Government Oriental series ( up to *āśauca* ). In the following Mr. Gharpure's edition has been used and the Mysore edition for *āśauca* section. The *Smṛticandrikā* is a very extensive digest. It is almost the earliest ( except the *Kalpataru* ) among digests on *dharmaśāstra* of which mss. have yet been discovered. The printed text deals with the topics ( *kāṇḍas* ) of *Saṃskāra*, *Ātmika*, *Vyavahāra*, *Śraddha*, *Āśauca*. It appears that

802 अध्याम्यान्त्यपि हरिहरेण कुहूग्रहणपराप्येषानिर्द्घातकर्तृत्वेन महर्षिषलिसितत्वेन शोपालम्भ्य कैश्विदुक्तानीत्युक्तोपन्यस्तानि । चतुर्वर्गः III. 1. 183.

803 इह जयन्तस्वामिमतं हरिहरेणोपन्यस्तम् । अन्यभावे तु विप्रस्येति श्लोकस्य कदाचित्क-चिदसंनिहिताभिः सामिरेव विषयः । ... तदेतज्जयन्तस्वामिसंमतं त्रैषर्गिकमाश्रयिष्य-त्वमस्य तेनैव वृषितम् । चतुर्वर्गः III. 1. 1339.

he wrote on *prāyaścitta* also. In the colophons of mss. of the work the name of the author is variously written as Devaṇṇa, Devaṇa, Devananda or Devagaṇa ( vide I. O. cat. pp. 405-406 ). He is also described therein as the son of Keśavādityabhāṭṭa and as a *Somayājī*.

The *Smṛticandrikā* quotes most profusely from numerous *smṛti-kāras* and affords valuable assistance in reconstructing some of the *smṛtis* and checking mss. and editions thereof. For example, it quotes about 600 verses from *Kātyāyana* on *vyavahara* and about the same number from *Bṛhaspati*. Among works, commentators and authors of digests named by it the following may be noted : *Aparārka*, *Trikāṇḍī*, *Devarāta*, *Devasvāmī*, *Āpastambakalpabhāṣyārthakāra* ( *Āśauca* p. 84 ), *Dhāreśvara*, *Dharmabhāṣya*, *Dhūrtasvāmī*, *Pradīpa*, *Bhavanātha*, *Bhāṣya* on *Āpastamba Dharmasūtra*, *Dharma-dīpa* or *Pradīpa* ( *Āśauca* p. 63 ), *Bhāṣyārthasaṃgrahakāra*, *Manuvṛtti*, *Medhātithi*, *Mitākṣarā*, *Vaijayanti* ( a lexicon ), *Viśvarūpa*, *Viśvadarśa* ( *Āśauca* p. 164 ), *Śambhu*, *Śrikara*, *Śivasvāmī*, *Smṛtibhāskara*, *Smṛtyarthasāra*. He mentions a *Bhaṭṭācārya* on *Āśauca* ( p. 1, 2 ), probably *Śrinivāsa*, the author of *Sūddhidīpikā* who wrote about 1159-60 A. D. ( *JASB* 1915 p. 334 ). He quotes a passage from the work of an author, whom he styles *Guru* ( probably his own teacher or father ).<sup>804</sup> The *Smṛticandrikā* often criticizes these works and authors and advances its own views after considering the positions of others. *Devaṇṇabhāṭṭa* was a southern writer and his work is according to judicial decisions of great authority in southern India.<sup>805</sup> But it has been held that in spite of its high authority it cannot override the *Mitākṣarā* even in the *Madras Presidency*.<sup>806</sup>

The contents of the *Smṛticandrikā* are : various *Dharmas*, such as those of *varṇas*, *āśramas*; usages of countries; *saṃskāras*, *garbhā-*

804 ततश्च द्वादशरात्रादिष्वप्येतत्सूचितमिति गुरुणा व्याख्यातं ततश्च दशमेहनि यदि दिवाशौचोत्पत्तिस्तदापि द्वाभ्यामित्येतद्बोदितव्यमित्येतदन्तेन मन्थेन । स्मृतिच० ( आशौच P. 63 ).

805 Vide 11 Moo. I. A. p. 487, 2 Mad. H. C. R. p. 206 at p. 209, I. L. R. 3 Mad. 290 ( P. C. ) at p. 302, I. L. R. 33 Mad. 439 and I. L. R. 44 Mad. 753 ( P. C. ) for the high authority of the स्मृतिचन्द्रिका in southern India.

806 Vide I. L. R. 3 Mad. 265, 269 ( barren daughter not excluded by a daughter having sons ), I. L. R. 35 Mad. 152 at p. 160 for this proposition.



dhāna, puṁsavana, jātakarma, nāmakaraṇa, cūḍākaraṇa, upanayana, marriage, etc., duties of student-hood and holidays; daily duties such as *śauca*, *ācamana*, brushing the teeth, bathing, *samdhya*, *śrauta* and *smṛta* rites; duties of householder; the five daily *yajñas*; rules about taking food, forbidden food; procedure of law courts, means of proof, ordeals, the various titles of law such as deposit, partnership, *dāyabhāga*; detailed rules about *śrāddha*, its various kinds, persons entitled to perform *śrāddhas*, the *brāhmaṇas* proper to be invited at *śrāddha* etc.

The *Smṛticandrikā* refers to *Vijñāneśvara* with great respect.<sup>807</sup> Yet there are several interesting points on which the *Smṛticandrikā* differs from the *Mitākṣara*. The *Smṛticandrikā* questions (vide note 638 above) the statement of the *Mit.* that unequal distribution by the father of ancestral property among his sons should not be resorted to, as it has come to be abhorred by the people. The *Smṛticandrikā* does not approve of the definition of *dāya* given by the *Mit.*<sup>808</sup> The *Smṛticandrikā* does not accept *Vijñāneśvara's* explanation of the word 'apratīṣṭhitā' occurring in the *sūtra* of *Gautama*, but upholds *Aparārka's* explanation of it (vide note 771 above). The *Smṛticandrikā* favours the theory of spiritual benefit in matters of succession and therefore among daughters prefers one that has sons over another daughter who is sonless.<sup>809</sup> It criticizes the reasons advanced by the *Mit.* for preferring the mother over the father as an heir to their deceased son and says that both parents succeed together.<sup>810</sup> Though the *Smṛticandrikā* in this way in some

807 व्याख्यातं चान्यथा विज्ञानेश्वरपादैः । मातरि पूर्वं प्रेमीतायां ... पक्षिणी क्षिपेदिति । स्मृतिच० ( आशौच p. 64 ). This is a quotation from *मिताक्षरा* on *याज्ञ.* III. 20.

808 न च दायशब्देन यद्वनं स्वामिसंबन्धादेव निमित्तादन्यस्य स्वं भवति तदुच्यत इति दायदिशब्दनिरूपणार्थं मिताक्षरायामुक्तं युक्तम् । एवं हि पत्युः स्वं पतिसंबन्धादेव निमित्तात्पत्नीस्वं भवतीति तस्यापि दायत्वापत्तिः । ततश्च अदायाः क्षिप इति श्रुति-विरोधो दुर्वारः स्यात् । अस्मन्मते तु विभागार्हं स्वं स्वामिसंबन्धादेव निमित्तादन्यस्य स्वं भूतं दायशब्दार्थं इति विभागानर्हं पत्नीस्वं न दायः । स्मृतिच० II. pp. 267-268.

809 एवं च बुद्धिगुण संतानमुत्तेनादृष्टोपकारसंबन्धेनासन्नता । स्मृतिच० II. p. 295.

810 चशब्देन सूचितस्य दौहित्रस्यानन्तरमेव मातापितरौ समसमये धनभाजौ तयोरेवान्तर-क्रमन्यायाभावादित्यवगन्तव्योभिप्रायः । अन्येः पुनरन्यथोत्प्रेक्षितम् । पिता सपत्नी-पुत्रेभ्योपि साधारणः &c. स्मृतिच० II. p. 297; vide note 638 above for the full quotation.

cases criticizes the Mit., it generally follows its lead. It holds, just as the Mit. does, that sons acquire by birth ownership in ancestral property. The author asserts that he puts forward no imaginary views but only such views as are based on (authoritative) texts.<sup>811</sup>

As the Smṛticandrikā names the Mit., Aparārka and Smṛtyarthaśāra, its upper limit cannot be placed earlier than 1150 A. D. Their Lordships of the Privy Council say in *Buddhasingh vs Laltusingh*<sup>812</sup> that Devanandabhaṭṭa is supposed to have been a contemporary of Aparārka. But this supposition is not quite correct. Since Aparārka is quoted several times as an authority to be preferred even to the Mit., it looks more probable that there is some distance of time between Aparārka and Devaṇṇabhaṭṭa. Hemādri quotes the views of the Smṛticandrikā probably oftener than those of any other *nibandhakāra*. In one place<sup>813</sup> he does not approve of the explanation given by the Smṛticandrikā of a verse occurring in the Mahābhārata about a man with male issue performing śrāddha on the thirteenth *tithi*. In another<sup>814</sup> place Hemādri refers to the view of the Smṛticandrikā on the question whether the *śrāddha* on *amāvāsyā* is optional with śrāddha in dark half. Therefore it follows that the Smṛticandrikā must have been composed at least a generation earlier than Hemādri, i. e. before 1225 A. D. The Smṛticandrikā is frequently quoted by the Sarasvativilāsa, the Vīramitrodaya and other digests.

811 सर्वलोकहितार्थाय क्रियते स्मृतिचन्द्रिका ॥ स्वाभिप्रायेण हि मया न किञ्चिद्विद्वि लिख्यते ।  
किं तु वाचनिकं सर्वमनो याप्येव निमग्नैः ॥ Intro. verses.

812 L. R. 42. I. A. 208 at p. 223.

813 यत्तु महाभारते दानधर्मेणु-ज्ञातीनां तु भवेच्छ्रेष्ठः कुर्वन् आर्द्रं त्रयोदशीम् । नावश्यं तु  
युवानोऽस्य प्रमीयन्ते नरा गृहे ॥ —इति पुत्रमरणरूपस्य दोषस्यापस्तम्बाद्युक्तस्य निरा-  
करणं कृतं तदपि नात्यन्तरुतम् । ... यस्त्ववश्यं न भ्रियन्त एवेति स्मृतिचन्द्रिका-  
कारस्य व्याख्यानं तदुच्यते । चतुर्वर्गे (काल) vol. III. 2. p. 482; the स्मृतिच०  
does quote the text of the महाभारत and remarks 'अवश्यं भ्रियन्तं न  
भ्रियन्त इत्यर्थः' p. 369.

814 यन्निगमस्मरणं—अपरपक्षे यदहः संपद्येताममावास्यायां विशेषेणेति तत् पृथक्त्वोपि  
उभयपक्षाधिरोधीति न विकल्पे प्रमाणमिति स्मृतिचन्द्रिकाकारः । चतुर्वर्गे III. 2.  
461; the स्मृतिच० does contain the text quoted and remarks, अतो  
यत्कश्चिदुक्तममावास्याश्राद्धमपरपाक्षिकेण श्राद्धेन विकल्प्यत इति तदुपास्तम् ।  
II. p. 399.

Several authors composed works styled *Smṛticandrikā*, e. g. there is a *Smṛticandrikā* of Śukadeva-miśra ( I. O. cat. p. 471 No. 1549 ), another by Āpadeva ( Mitra's Notices, vol. VI, p. 301 ), another by Vamadevabhāṭṭacārya ( Mitra's Notices, vol. IX, p. 137 ).

### 86. Haradatta

Haradatta's fame stands very high as a commentator. He wrote a commentary called *Anākulā* on the *Āpastamba-grhya-sūtra* ( D. C. Ms. No. 2 of 1866-68 ), a commentary on the *Āpastambīya-mantra-pāṭha* ( vide Dr. Winternitz's ed. of 1897, p. XIII ), a commentary called *Anāvīlā* on the *Āśvālāyana-grhya-sūtra* ( published in the Trivandrum series ), a commentary called *Mitākṣarā* on the *Gautamadharmasūtra* and a commentary named *Ujvalā* on the *dharmasūtra* of *Āpastamba*. His commentaries are very good models of ideal commentaries. His commentary on the *dharmasūtra* of *Gautama* ( printed by the Ānandaśrama Press, Poona ) is more concise than that on the *Dharmasūtra* of *Āpastamba* ( large extracts of which were published by Bühler in his edition in the B. S. series, the whole being printed by Halasyanath Sastri at Kumbhakonam and in the Mysore Government Oriental Library series ). In his commentary on the *Dharmasūtras* he quotes verses from numerous *smṛtis* and from the *purāṇas* but hardly ever mentions by name any commentator or *nibandhakāra*. In his *Anāvīlā* ( page 9 ) he quotes the views of a *Bhāṣyakāra* who is probably *Devasvāmin* and mentions also a *Caṇḍogagrhyabhāṣyakāra* ( on I. 2. 3 ). In his commentaries on both the *Dharmasūtras* he frequently quotes the opinions of previous commentators with the words ' anye, ' ' *aparaḥ*, ' ' *kecit*; ' vide G. Dh. S. II. 28, VII. 4 and 14, IX. 52, XI. 17, XII. 32 and 33, XXIV. 5, XXVI. 9, XXVIII. 7 and 44 ; Āp. Dh. S. I. 1. 4. 24, I. 2. 5. 2 and 18, I. 3. 10. 4, I. 3. 11. 20, I. 5. 15. 20. etc. From the fact that he mentions two interpretations on Āp. Dh. S. I. 2. 5. 2. with the words ' *apara āha* ' and ' *ityanye* ' and several interpretations on II. 7. 17. 22 it follows that he had before him two or three commentaries on Āp. Dh. S. In Bühler's edition Haradatta on Āp. Dh. S. I. 1. 2. 38 appears to refer to a *grhya-vṛtti*, but in the Kumbhakonam edition the reading is different ( viz. *grhye gatam* ). He is very careful to

point out the un-Pāṇinean forms in the sūtras of Gautama<sup>815</sup> and Āpastamba, explains at great length all grammatical matters and generally prefers readings that are in consonance with the rules of Pāṇini. He very often says that the text of the sūtras, particularly of Āpastamba, as handed down by oral tradition was either wrong or followed Vedic usage as regards grammar.<sup>816</sup>

From various references Haradatta seems to have been an inhabitant of Southern India or was at least very familiar with its usages. On Gautama XI. 20 he instances several usages of the Colas. On Gautama XV. 18 he gives a synonym in the Draviḍa language for<sup>817</sup> a skin disease called 'Kilāsa.' On Āp. Gr. S. VI. 6 (the sūtra 'nadinirdeśaśca etc. ) he gives Kāverī and Vegavati as instances. On Āp. Dh. S. II. 11. 29. 15 (last sūtra) he refers to certain practices of the Draviḍas observed when the Sun is in Aries or Virgo.<sup>818</sup> The Viramitrodaya classes Haradatta and the Smṛticandrikākāra among southern *nibandhakāras*.<sup>819</sup> From his remark on Āp. Dh. S. II. 7. 17. 25 (the sūtra 'anyatra rāhudarśanāt') that the northerners do not recite that sūtra it appears that he affirms that he was a southerner.

Haradatta seems to have been a great devotee of Śiva. He begins his commentary on Gautama, on Āśvalāyana-grhya and Āp. Gr. with an obeisance to Rudra and his commentaries on Āp. Dh. S. and on the Āpastambīya-mantra-pāṭha (otherwise called Ekāgni-

815 e. g. on गौ. ध. सू. XXV. 8 he says 'वाचनसोरिति पाठोऽस्मभ्यं न रोचते । अचतुरेति समासान्तविधिप्रसङ्गात् ।

816 e. g. on आप. ध. सू. I. 11. 31. 21 'प्रायत्यब्रह्मचर्यकालेचर्यया च' he says 'प्रायत्यब्रह्मचर्याभ्यां काले चर्यया च । अयं तावदर्थानुरूपः पाठः । अधीयमानस्तु प्रमादश्छान्दसो वा ।'. Vide remarks on आप. ध. सू. II. 2. 5. 2 and II. 3. 7. 7 also.

817 किलासः त्वग्दोषो बललीति द्रविडानां प्रसिद्धः ।

818 तत्र द्रमिडाः कन्यामेषस्थे सवितर्यादित्यपूजामाचरन्ति भूमौ मण्डलमालिख्येत्यादीन्युदाहरणानि ।

819 Vide वीर० p. 705 शृङ्गनाहिकया यत्र कण्ठोकः पत्नी इहिर इत्यादौ यासां स्त्रीणां धनाधिकारस्तासामेव । अन्यासां तु श्रुतिमनुवचनाभ्यां दायग्रहणनिषेध एवेति स्मृतिचन्द्रिकाकारहरदत्तादीनां दाक्षिणात्यनिबन्धूणां जीमूतबाहनादिपौरस्त्यसर्वनिबन्धूणां सिद्धान्ताच्च ।

kāṇḍa, 25th and 26th *praśnas* of Āpastamba-kalpa ) with an obeisance to Mahādeva. Burnell ( Tanjore mss. cat. p. 170 ) tells us that according to tradition in Southern India, Rudradatta, the commentator of the Āp. Śrauta-sūtra, is the same as Haradatta. In his commentary on Āp. Gr. S. I. 13. 5 ( *ghoṣavad caturakṣaram vā* ) he gives as instances of the names of males Hara, Rudra, Deva, Haradatta and Bhavanāga. In the colophons the Anāvila is described as the work of Haradattācārya-miśra.

Ghose in his Hindu Law ( 3rd ed. Intro. p. XV ) says that, like Medhātithi, Haradatta denies the heritable rights of widows and must have come before Vijñāneśvara and not after. But Ghose appears to be wrong. Haradatta first says that according to the *acārya* ( i. e. Āpastamba ) the *sapiṇḍas* of the deceased who took the property were obliged to maintain the widow of the deceased, while the view of Gautama was that the widow took, on failure of male issue, an equal share along with the *sapiṇḍas*, and then Haradatta says that he himself liked the latter view.<sup>820</sup> He often gives interesting information. On Gautama XVII. 33 he tells us that *asafoetida* is eaten by all, even though it is a matter for consideration whether being the exudation of a tree, it is to be regarded as due to cutting ( and so forbidden ).<sup>821</sup> On Āp. Dh. S. II. 2. 5. 14 he cites as an example of reviling ( *a-krośa* ) the following : ‘ the Taittiriya is a Śakhā that is *ucchiṣṭa* ( the leavings of food eaten ), the Yājñavalkya and other Brāhmaṇa works are modern ’.<sup>822</sup> On Gautama IV. 5. he says that what distinguishes the Prājāpatya form of marriage from the Brāhma and others is that there is in the former a stipulation that the husband is not to enter into another order of life ( *āśrama* ) nor is he to marry another woman.<sup>823</sup> On Āp. Dh. S. I. 4. 12. 15 he says that whereas in the case of marriage with a paternal aunt’s or maternal uncle’s daughter, the act springs

820 On आप. ध. सू. II. 6. 14. 2 ‘ पुत्राभावे यः प्रत्यासन्नः सपिण्डः ’ he says ‘ भार्या तु रिक्थयाद्विणः सपिण्डाद्या रक्षेयुर्न तु दायग्रहणमित्याचार्यस्य पक्षः । ... गौतमस्तु पुत्राभावे पत्न्याः सपिण्डादिभिः समाशमाह । ... वयमप्येतमेव पक्षं रोचयामहे । ’

821 हिंस्तु निर्यासो ब्रश्चनप्रभवो न वेति चिन्त्यम् । सर्वथा क्षिष्टा अपि भक्षयन्ति ।

822 तैत्तिरीयमुच्छिष्टाद्या याज्ञवल्कादीनि ब्राह्मणानीदानीन्तनानीत्यादय आक्रोशाः ।

823 नाश्रमान्तरं प्रवेष्टव्यं नापि अन्यन्तरमुपयन्तव्यामीति मन्त्रेण समयः क्षिपते । एष ब्राह्मदेः प्राजापत्यस्य विशेषः ।

from the fact that one is pleased thereby, there is no necessity to infer a *śāstra* ( a Vedic passage ) once existing but now lost ( in support of such usage ).<sup>824</sup>

The date of Haradatta is a rather difficult problem. Bühler ( S. B. E. vol. II. p. XLIII ) at first thought that Haradatta probably wrote in the 16th century, but in his 2nd edition of the *Āp. Dh. S.* he says ( p. VIII ) that the Munich ms of the *Ujjvalā* written in Poona about 1600 A. D. shows the interpolated text found in all Devanāgarī copies and that therefore Haradatta is older than at least 1450-1500 A. D. The *Vīramitrodaya*<sup>825</sup> frequently cites the *Mitākṣarā* of Haradatta on Gautama. Nārāyaṇabhaṭṭa ( born in 1513 A. D. ) in his *Prayoga-ratna* quotes Haradatta's comment on Gautama VIII. 14-22 about *saṁskāras* and his son Śaṅkarabhaṭṭa names both the *Mitākṣarā* and the *Ujjvalā* of Haradatta in his *Dvaitanirṇaya*. The *Prayogapārijāta* of Nṛsiṁha, which is quoted in the *Prayogaratna* of Nārāyaṇabhaṭṭa and is therefore not later than the first quarter of the 16th century, cites Haradatta's explanation of *Āp. Gr. S.* ( on ' *pravāsād-etya putrasya śīraḥ parigrhya japati* ' etc. ) and contrasts it with Nārāyaṇa's view. The *Subodhini* of Viśveśvarabhaṭṭa ( about 1375 A. D. ) on *Mit.* ( *Yāj II. 132* ) quotes certain *smṛti* passages as found in the *vṛtti* of *Āpastamba* which are found in Haradatta's gloss.<sup>826</sup> Hence it follows that Haradatta cannot be later than about 1300 A. D. The fact that Haradatta hardly ever names any commentator except perhaps *Devasvāmin*, the *Bhāṣyakāra* of *Āpastambe-grhya*, and that he holds antiquated views about the widow's right to succeed to her deceased husband's estate are strong arguments in favour of the view that Haradatta is comparatively an early writer. Hardly any writer after *Vijñāneśvara* assigns the same position to the widow as Hara-

824 यत्र पितृष्वसृमातुलसुतापरिणयनादौ प्रत्युपलब्धितः प्रवृत्तिर्न तत्रोत्सन्नपाठं शास्त्र-  
मनुमीयते प्रीतिरेव प्रवृत्तिहेतोः संभवात् ।

825 Vide बीर० pp. 169, 655.

826 पूर्वाभावे परः पर इति रिक्थयहणक्रमोपि दर्शितो वाक्यशेषे स्मृत्यन्तरेष्वन्यथा दर्शितः ।  
तथाहि आपस्तम्बवृत्तो स्मृत्यन्तरसंग्रहः । औरसः पुत्रिकाबीजक्षेत्रज्ञौ पुत्रिकासुतः ।  
पानर्भवश्च कानीनः सहोदो गूढसंभवः । दत्तः क्रीतः स्वयंदत्तः कृत्रिमश्चापविद्वकः ।  
यत्र क चोत्पादितश्च स्वपुत्रा दत्त पञ्च चेति । सुबोधिनी. This occurs in हरदत्त's  
comment on *आप. ध. सू. II. 6. 14. 1* ( Bühler's ed. of 1894, p. 81 ).

datta does. Hence it appears that Haradatta could not have flourished much later than 1100 A. D. So he must be placed between 1100-1300 A. D., very probably near the earlier limit than the later one.

One important question is as to the identity of Haradatta, the commentator of the Dharma and Grhya sūtras and Haradatta, the author of the Padamañjarī, a commentary on the Kāśikā of Vāmana and Jayāditya. Bühler felt uncertain about the identity. Śāṅkara-bhaṭṭa in his Dvaita-nirṇaya speaks of Haradatta as expounding<sup>827</sup> a *karika* of Hari (Vākya-pāṇīya III. p. 260, Benares ed.) and also speaks of Haradatta as the author of the Ujjvalā and the Mitākṣarā without making any distinction between the two. This shows that he regarded the two as identical. Haradatta in his commentaries on the Dharmasūtras gives far more attention to grammar than almost any other commentator of Dharmaśāstra.<sup>828</sup> His grammatical disquisition on Āp. Dh. S. I. 2. 5. 18 (‘plāvanam ca nāmno’ etc.) is almost identical with the Padamañjarī on Pāṇini VIII. 2. 83 (‘pratyabhivadeśūdre’). On Āp. Dh. S. II. 7. 17. 17 he quotes a verse as from the grammarians for defining the location of the *udīcyas*.<sup>829</sup> The Mādhaviya Dhātu-vṛtti mentions the Padamañjarī. From this it follows that the Padamañjarī was composed before 1300 A. D. Dr. Belvalkar places Haradatta, the author of the Padamañjarī, about 1100 A. D.<sup>830</sup> The learned editor of the Anāvilā in the Trivandrum series points out that, as Haradatta is

827 तदुक्तं हरिणा—गुणक्रियायां स्वातन्त्र्यात् प्रेषणे कर्मतां गतः । नियमात्कर्मसंज्ञायाः स्वधर्मेणाभिधीयते ॥ अस्वार्थो हरदत्तेन विवृतः । द्वैतनिर्णयः ।

828 Vide comment on आप. ध. सू. I. 2. 5. 1 (तदतिक्रमे विद्याकर्म निःस्रवति) where हरदत्त says ‘स्रवतेः सकर्मप्रयोगो भाष्ये दृष्टः स्रवत्युदकं कुण्डिकेति’ where he refers to the महाभाष्य of पतञ्जलि (vide Keilhorn, vol. II. p. 69).

829 ‘प्रागुदञ्चो विभजते ईक्षः क्षीरोदकं यथा । विदुषां शब्दसिद्धयर्थं सा नः पातु शरावती । इति वैयाकरणाः । नस्याः शरावत्या उदक्तीरनिवर्तिन उदीच्याः ।’ हेमाद्रि quotes on the same sūtra of आप. the same verse with the reading सरस्वती for शरावती and styles it the saying of the ancients (चतुर्वर्ग. III. 1. p. 1350). The अमरकोश makes शरावती the boundary of भारतवर्ष. Is Śarāvati the modern Rapti, a tributary of the Śarayu, or is it the modern Shirāvati near Honavar in North Canara?

830 ‘Systems of Sanskrit Grammar’ pp. 39-40.

quoted in the *Puruṣakāra* which in its turn is mentioned in the *Dhātu-vṛtti* of Mādhava and as Śaraṇadeva, the author of the *Durghaṭa-vṛtti*, who wrote in *śake* 1095, cites the Jainendra and Kaiyaṭa but not Haradatta nor the Padamañjari, Haradatta wrote about the close of the 12th century A. D. These circumstances render it highly probable (if not certain) that Haradatta the commentator of the *Dharmasūtras* is the same as the author of the *Padamañjari* and that he flourished between 1100 and 1300 A. D. and probably about 1200 A. D. The *Smṛticandrikā* twice refers to the *bhāṣya* of the *Āpastamba-dharma-sūtra*.<sup>831</sup> Haradatta's commentary is styled *vṛtti* and not *bhāṣya* and the citations do not occur in his work. Hence it appears that the *Smṛticandrikā* did not know Haradatta's works and the latter could not have flourished much earlier than the *Smṛti-candrikā*.

In the *Padamañjari* Haradatta is said to have been the son of Padma (Rudra)-kumāra, younger brother of Agnikumāra and a pupil of Aparājita.<sup>832</sup> In his *Padamañjari* Haradatta employs the word 'kūcimañci' which is a Telugu word.<sup>833</sup> The *Bhaviṣyottara-purāṇa* printed in Grantha characters contains 12 chapters (54 to 65th) and the *Śivarahasya* printed in the said characters has one chapter (17th) which set out the life (*carita*) of a Haradattā-cārya. It is there stated that Haradattācārya's original name was Sudarśana, that he was the son of Vāsudeva and that he died 3979 years after Kaliyuga began<sup>834</sup> (i. e. 878 A. D.). This Haradattā-cārya, being the son of Vāsudeva, was not the same as the author

831 अत्र हि अधिकारत इति हेतुबलात् अन्येत्यादिपक्षत्रयं पूर्वपक्षत्वेनोपम्यस्तमित्युक्तं तद्भाष्ये । स्मृतिच० I. p. 25 (on आप. ध. सू. II. 6. 15. 19-23) ; अत एव जीवन्पुत्रेभ्यो दायं विभजेदित्यापस्तम्बसूत्रं व्याचक्षाणेन तद्भाष्यकारेण पुत्रेभ्य एव दायं विभजेन्न स्त्रीभ्यो दुहितृभ्य इत्युक्तम् । स्मृतिच० II. p. 300.

832 Vide Report on the search of Sanskrit and Tamil mss. for 1893-94 by S. Seshagiri Sastri pp. pp 13-20 and pp. 171-178 (extract).

833 या पुनर्देसभाषाभिः संज्ञाः कूचिमञ्चीत्यादयो न तासां साधुत्वम् । p. 16 of the Report on Sanskrit and Tamil mss. for 1893-94 by S. Seshagiri Sastri.

834 कल्यादौ च चतुःसहस्रसहिते यत्रैकविंशोनके पुष्ये मासि बिलम्बिनाम्नि समगादष्ट-प्रजो मौद्गलः । पञ्चम्या सितपक्षके भृगुदिने सहस्रात्मजोदकटै कंसग्रामनिवासीभिः सुदर्शनः सार्धं विमानोज्ज्वलः ॥. कंसग्राम is in the Tanjore District.



of the Padamañjari, who was the son of Padmakumāra. This earlier Haradatta may probably be the same as the Haradattācārya cited as an authority in the Sarvadarśana-saṅgraha on the Nakuliśa-pāsupatadarśana.<sup>835</sup> Dr. Jolly ( R. u. S. p. 33 ) identifies without sufficient foundation the Haradattācārya of the Sarvadarśana-saṅgraha with Haradatta, the commentator of Āpastamba and Gautama.

A work called Hari-hara-tāratamya and another called Caturveda-tātparya-saṅgraha are ascribed to a Haradatta. Of the latter there is a ms. in the Deccan College collection ( No. 109 of 1871-72 ), which contains 154 verses of fine penmanship. The first and last are given below.<sup>836</sup> Whether these two works were composed by Haradatta, the commentator of the Dharmasūtras, it is difficult to say. In the latter work the author sings a hymn of praise to Śiva as the supreme deity, points out how the Vedic *mantras* refer to him, how the various rites are meant for him, refers to the mythological representations of Śiva as *Kirāta*, or as wearing skin etc. All the verses upto 143 are in the Vasantatilakā metre, while towards the end there are a few verses in other metres such as Śikharinī and Rathoddhata. He was a staunch Śaivite,<sup>837</sup> though the hymn breathes a spirit of tolerance and sympathy for different religious and philosophical systems. He refers to the Maitrāyaṇa Śruti, Talavakāra Brāhmaṇa, Kātyāyana-grhya, Bhagavadgītā, the Purāṇas as supplementing the Vedas ( vedopabṛmhaka ), the Sāṃkhya and Yoga.

835 तत्र विधीयमानमुपायफलं लाभः । ज्ञानतपोनित्यत्वस्थितिशुद्धिभेदात् पञ्चविधः ।  
तदाह हरदत्ताचार्यः । ज्ञानं तपोश्च नित्यत्वं स्थितिः शुद्धिश्च पञ्चमम् । &c. सर्वदर्शन-  
संग्रह pp. 162-63 ( Govt. Oriental series, Poona ).

836 यस्मै नमो भवति यस्य गुणाः समग्रा नारायणोपनिषदा यदुपासनोक्ता । यो नः प्रचो-  
दयति बुद्धिमधिक्रतौ यस्तं त्वामनन्यगतिरीश्वरं संश्रयामि ॥ first verse : अघटित-  
घटनापटवे प्रकटितकरुणाय सिन्धुमृते । वटतरुमूलस्थितये विघटिततमसे महेश्वराय  
नमः ॥ last verse.

837 Verses 144-145 are विद्यातारं कश्चिद्भजति भजते कश्चन हरिं सुरानन्यान् अन्ये जगति  
सफलाः सर्वविधयः । तथापि त्वद्भक्ते शिष्यं ननु यदा चर्मवदिति श्रुतो मन्त्रो देवान्तर-  
भजनदेन्यं न सद्गते ॥ कश्चो शृङ्गं पुष्पं नमसि मृगतृष्णासु सलिलं प्रसूतिर्वन्ध्याया-  
मनवधिकमायुस्तनुभृताम् । विमुक्तिर्वा देवान्तरभजनलब्ध्या पशुपते न शक्यं नः  
संभावयितुमपि सर्वं विमृशताम् ॥

## 87. Hemādri

Hemādri and Mādhava are the Castor and Pollux in the galaxy of *dakṣiṇātya* writers on Dharmasāstra. Hemādri is a very voluminous writer. He is the author of the Caturvarga-cintāmaṇi, an encyclopædia of ancient religious rites and observances. According to the statements contained in the work itself the author intended to treat Dharmasāstra in five sections, called vrata, dāna, tīrtha, mokṣa and pariśeṣa.<sup>838</sup> The Pariśeṣa-khaṇḍa was divided into four parts, viz., Devatā, Kālanirṇaya, Karmavipāka, Lakṣaṇasamuccaya.<sup>839</sup> The Caturvarga-cintāmaṇi has been published in the Bibliotheca Indica series. Four volumes containing 6 parts and covering about 6000 pages have been so far printed. The second and third volumes have two parts each. The fourth volume which deals with *prāyaścitta* does not appear to be the work of Hemādri.<sup>840</sup> The work so far published is concerned with *vrata*, *dāna*, *śrāddha* and *kāla* (the latter two being parts of the pariśeṣa-khaṇḍa). That portion of the Caturvarga-cintāmaṇi which was intended to treat of *tīrtha* and *mokṣa* has not yet come to light. It is extremely doubtful whether the author was able to carry out his gigantic scheme. Mss. of portions of the great work are described in the catalogues under various names, e. g. I. O. cat. No. 1379, p. 407 on *śāntika-pauṣṭikāni* is the same subject that is treated in *vratakhāṇḍa* pp. 1003ff., though there are considerable variations between the Ms. and the printed text.

Hemādri's is a standard work on the subjects with which he deals. He quotes most profusely from smṛtis and purāṇas and names a host of writers. He appears to have been a profound student of the Pūrvamīmāṃsā. The discussions in his work, particularly on śrāddha and kāla, cannot be well understood without thorough acquaintance with the numerous *nyāyas* of the mīmāṃsā

838 खण्डानि चास्मिन्व्रतदानतीर्थमोक्षाभिधानि क्रमशो भवन्ति । यत्पञ्चमं तत्परिशेषखण्ड-  
मखण्डितो यत्र विभाति धर्मः ॥ चतुर्वर्गः ॥ vol. II. part I verse 16; खण्डैश्चतुर्वि-  
ध्रतदानतीर्थमोक्षाभिधैर्वर्गचतुष्कमुक्त्वा । विरच्यते तत्परिशिष्टवस्तुव्याख्यानार्थं परिशेष-  
खण्डम् ॥ vol. III. part 1 verse 25.

839 तत्रादौ देवताकाण्डं ततः कालविनिर्णयः । विपाकः कर्मणां पञ्चाङ्गक्षणानां समुच्चयः ॥  
महाप्रकरणानीह चत्वार्येतान्यनुक्रमत् ॥ चतुर्वर्गः ॥ III. 2. verse 26.

840 It begins 'अथेदानीं हेमाद्रिकारेण लोकोपकारार्थं &c.'

which he employs at every step. To illustrate this a few instances may be cited at random. On pp. 137, 143, 156, 159, of his *kāla-nirṇaya* ( vol. III part 2 ) he makes use of four different *nyāyas* of the *mīmāṃsā*.<sup>841</sup> The eminent commentators and *nibandhakāras* on *dharmaśāstra* and other works named by him are given below.<sup>842</sup> It is somewhat remarkable that though he quotes *Aparārka* and the *Smṛti-candrikā* scores of times he hardly ever mentions by name the *Mitākṣarā* of *Vijñāneśvara*. Though he does not promise a treatment of *vyavahāra*, here and there he makes sallies into the domain of *vyavahāra*. For example, he quotes the well-known *sūtra* of *Gautama* ( 10. 39 ) on the sources of ownership and holds a lengthy discussion thereon.<sup>843</sup> In another place he digresses into the question of the various kinds of *strīdhana* and their devolution ( vol. III, part 1, pp. 530-531 ). He was of opinion that everyone, to whatever *śākha* he may belong, should perform *śrāddha* in accordance with the directions thereon in all *śākhās*, *kalpa* and *grhya sūtras*, *smṛtis*, *purāṇas* and *usages*.<sup>844</sup> He makes the important

841 तेन ज्योतिष्टोमादिवत्-एकस्य तूभयत्वे संयोगपृथक्त्वमिति न्यायेन नित्यत्वमपि स्वीक्रियते । p. 137 ; this refers to जैमिनि IV. 3. 5-7 ; भोजनप्रतिषेधस्य नित्यजन्माष्टमीव्रत-स्तुत्यर्थता वेदितव्या ( applying the न्याय based on न पृथिव्यामग्निश्चेतव्यः ) p. 143 ; this refers to जैमिनि I. 2. 5 and 18 and शाबरभाष्य thereon ; 'पुरोद्गाशं चतुर्धा करोति आग्नेयं चतुर्धा करोति ' p. 156 ( this is उपसंहारन्याय in जै. III. 1. 26-27 ) ; यानि पुनर्वाक्यानि व्रतशब्दवान्ति दृश्यन्ते तानि न निषेधपराणि नोद्यन्त-मादित्यं वीक्षेतेतिवत् । p. 159 ( this is पर्युदास ).

842 अपराकं ( very frequently ), आपस्तम्बधर्मसूत्रभाष्य, कर्कोपाध्याय ( frequently quoted ), गोविन्दराज, गोविन्दोपाध्याय, त्रिकाण्डमण्डन, देवस्वामी ( frequently ), निर्णयामृत, न्यायमञ्जरी, पण्डितपरितोष, पृथ्वीचन्द्रोदय, बृहत्कथा, बृहद्भार्तिक, भगदेव, मदननिर्घण्टु, मधुसार्मा, मेधातिथि, वामदेव, विधिरत्न, विश्वप्रकाश, विश्वरूप, विश्वादर्श, शङ्कर ( very frequently ), शम्भु, बृहद्शातातपभाष्यकार, शिवदत्त, श्रीधर, सोम-दत्त, स्मृतिचन्द्रिका ( very frequently ), स्मृतिप्रदीप, स्मृतिमहार्णवप्रकाश ( or स्मृति-महार्णव or महार्णव very often ), स्मृत्यर्थसार, हरिहर ( very frequently ).

843 चतुर्वर्ग. vol. III. part 1, p. 525 where he says 'स्वामिसंबन्धेनैव निमित्तेन यदन्य-दीयं द्रव्यमन्यस्य संभवति ( स्वं भवति ! ) स दायः । ' ; here evidently he has in view the *मिताक्षरा*.

844 सर्वशास्त्राण्येकस्यसूत्रस्मृतिपुराणेतिहासाचारावगतधर्ममात्रयुक्तमेव सर्वैः श्राद्धं कर्तव्यमिति स्थितम् । चतुर्वर्ग. III. 1. p. 753. The discussion is started on p. 748.

statement<sup>845</sup> that a person following any particular Vedic śākha may enter into alliance by marriage with any other person of the same country following another Vedic śākha.

Hemādri gives some account of himself in his work. The Mss. present great variations from the printed text. He belonged to the Vatsagotra.<sup>846</sup> He was the grandson of Vāsudeva and the son of Kāmādeva. The introductions to the *khaṇḍas* contains fulsome praise of Hemādri. One verse says that Hemādri scored out by showering wealth on poor people the lines that Brahmā had drawn on their forehead at the time of their birth ( foredooming them to eternal poverty ) and that Brahmā acquiesces in such conduct of Hemādri.<sup>847</sup> Another verse says that none existed, exists or will exist surpassing Hemādri.<sup>848</sup> He describes himself as in charge of the imperial records of Mahādeva, the Yādava king of Devagiri ( modern Daulatabad ).<sup>849</sup> In the colophonś and the body of the work also he is described as the *karaṇādhiśvara* of Mahādeva, as highly honoured by the king and as a minister ( *mantrin* ) of the king.<sup>850</sup> He gives in the introduction to the Vratākhaṇḍa a detailed pedigree of the Yādavas of Devagiri. In the section on *kāla* ( vol. III, part 2 ) he starts with Saṅghaṇa ( i. e. Siṅghaṇa

845 आर्यावर्तेषु च समानदेशवासिनां नानाशास्त्राभ्यायिनामप्युपलभ्यन्त एव परस्परमनवगीय-  
मानाः सर्वतो विवाहसंबन्धाः । ... अतो न कन्यादाने नापि हविर्दाने स्वशास्त्रीयद्विज-  
नियम इति सिद्धम् । vol. III. 1. p. 381.

846 तेषामेव शिरोमणिर्विजयते विश्वाभिधानो मुनिः ॥ गोत्रे तस्य बभूव निर्मलगुणश्रेणीभृता-  
मग्रेणीर्विद्याचारविवेकविक्रमनिधिः श्रीवासुदेवः कृती । verses 1 and 2 of vol. III. 1.  
The D. C. ms. No. 312 of 1884-87 reads वत्साभिधानो मुनिः and it  
appears that विश्वाभिधानो of the printed text is a mistake.

847 लिपिं विधात्रा लिखितां जनस्य भाले विभूत्या परिमृज्य दुष्टाम् । कल्याणिनीमेष लिख-  
त्यथैनां चित्रं प्रमाणीकुरुते विधिश्च ॥ vol. I, verse 15 ; vol. III. 1. verse 17.

848 नैवासीन्न च वर्तते न भविता हेमाद्रिसूरेः परः । vol. I. verse 20, vol. III. 1. verse 22.

849 अस्ति शस्तगुणस्तोमः सोमवंशविभूषणम् । महादेव इति ख्यातो राजराजेश भूतले ॥  
... तस्यास्ति नाम हेमाद्रिः सर्वश्रीकरणप्रभुः । निजोदारतया यश्च सर्वश्रीकरणप्रभुः ॥  
vol. I. verses 6 and 13. करण means a document. श्रीकरण may also mean  
' writing the word śrī ' ( on official documents ).

850 The colophon is श्रीमहाराजाधिराजश्रीमहादेवस्य समस्तकरणाधीश्वरः &c; महादेव-  
महीपालमान्यो हेमाद्रिरादरात् । करोति निपुणं पुण्यमन्त्रोकरणनिर्णयम् ॥ vol. III. 1.  
p. 1318,

of the inscriptions ), then speaks of his son Jaitrapāla ( i. e. Jaitugi ), his son Kṛṣṇa ( or Kanhara ) and lastly of Mahādeva, son of the younger brother of Kṛṣṇa. This is not the place to go into the genealogy of the Yādavas. There are some discrepancies between the genealogy as presented by Hemādri and as gathered from the inscriptions and numerous copperplate grants of the Yādavas. *Vide* Bombay Gazetteer, vol. I, part 2, pp. 248-249 for Hemādri and pp. 268-275 for extracts from the Vratakhanda, pp. 252 and 519 for two pedigrees of the Devagiri Yādavas and pp. 511-534 for history. The following may be consulted for the principal grants of the Yādavas :-- Ind. Ant. vol. 17, p. 117 ( Kalasbudruk plate of Bhillama dated *śake* 948 or 1025 A. D. ), E. I. vol. III p. 110 ( Bahal inscription of Sīnghaṇa dated *śake* 1144 ), E. I. vol. III p. 217-18 ( Gadag inscription of Bhillama dated *śake* 1113 i. e. 1191 A. D. ), Ind. Ant. vol. 14, p. 68 ( grant of Kṛṣṇa or Kanhara dated 1249-50 A. D. ), Ind. Ant. vol. 14, p. 314 ( Paithan plate of Rāmacandra dated *śake* 1193 ), E. I. vol. XIII, p. 198 ( Thana plate of Rāmacandra dated *śake* 1194 i. e. 1272 A. D. ), E. I. vol. XIX, p. 20 ( Mamdapur inscription of Kanhara dated *śake* 1172 i. e. 1250 A. D. wherein his younger brother Mahādeva is described as *yuvārāja*). Mahādeva reigned from 1260 to 1271 and Rāmacandra, the son of Kṛṣṇa, from 1271 to 1309 A. D. Since in the Caturvarga-cintāmaṇi Hemādri is said to be the keeper of the state records of Mahādeva, that work must have been composed at some time between 1260 and 1270 A. D. There are contemporary records available showing that Hemādri was in high favour not only with Mahādeva but also with his successor Rāmacandra. The Thana plate of Rāmacandra ( dated *śake* 1194, i. e. 1272 A. D. ) records the grant of a village called Vaul in Sāsati ( modern Sāsṭi in the Thana District ) to thirty-two brāhmaṇas by Acyuta Nāyaka of the Gautama gotra and descendant of Jalhana, who was the governor of Konkan, and describes<sup>851</sup> Hemādri as one who had attained a pre-eminent position in the government through the favour of Rāmacandra and as one who was in charge of all ( state ) records and was the foremost minister.

<sup>851</sup> इत्यादिसमस्तविरुदावलिबिराजमाने सकलभूवलयमनुशासति यदुकुलकुमुदचन्द्रे श्रीराम-  
चन्द्रनरेन्द्रे तथैतत्प्रसादावाप्तनिश्चिलाज्यधुरीणतां वहति समस्तहस्तिपकाव्यक्षे ...  
समस्तकरणाधिपत्यमङ्गीकुर्वाणे च निर्जितशाठिमण्डले मन्त्रिचूडामणौ गुणरत्नरोहणाद्रौ  
हेमाद्रौ &c. E. I. vol. XIII at p. 202,

Hemādri is credited with a commentary on Śaunaka's *Prāṇa-kalpa*.<sup>852</sup> He appears to have written a *śrāddha-kalpa* according to the rules of Kātyāyana which is distinct from his *Śrāddhakhaṇḍa* (vide Calcutta Sanskrit College mss. cat., vol. II, p. 163, No. 217 and Stein's cat. p. 105). Hemādri also wrote a commentary<sup>853</sup> called *Kaivalyadīpikā* on the *Muktāphala* of Vopadeva, the famous author of the *Mugdhabodha* grammar. The *Muktāphala* embodies the philosophy of the *Bhāgavata purāṇa* in 19 *adhyāyas* and 784 verses (and a few lines in prose in 5th and 6th chapters). Vopadeva was a friend and protegee of Hemādri, who wrote several works at the encouragement of the latter. He says that he wrote the *Hari-līlā* (published in the Calcutta Oriental Series No. 3), an index of the *Bhāgavata* for pleasing the minister Hemādri.<sup>854</sup> There is a commentary on this work called *Viveka* with which both Hemādri and Madhusūdana-Sarasvatī had something to do.<sup>855</sup> Hemādri also wrote a commentary called *Āyurvedarasāyaṇa* on the *Aṣṭāṅgharḍaya* of Vāgbhaṭa.

852 I. O. cat. p. 594 No. 1808.

853 टीका मुक्ताफलस्येमां नाम्ना कैवल्यदीपिकाम् । हेमाद्रिः कटके चक्रे कामराजस्य (१ रामराजस्य) वेश्मनि ॥ इति श्रीमत्प्रोढप्रतापचक्रवर्तिमहाराजाधिराजसोमवंशोद्भव-रामराजमन्त्रिवर्यहेमाद्रीदेवविरचिता मुक्ताफलटीका समाप्ता । *Mitra's Notices*, vol. IV. pp. 67-68 No. 1466. The *मुक्ताफल* with the com. of हेमाद्रि has been published in the Calcutta Oriental Series No. 5 (1920). This edition reads *रामराजस्य*.

854 श्रीमद्भागवतस्कन्धाध्यायार्थादि निरूप्यते । विदुषा वोपदेवेन मन्त्रिहेमाद्रितुष्टये ॥ ms. in Bhadkamkar collection; the last verse is यस्य व्याकरणे वरेण्यघटनाः स्फिताः प्रबन्धा दश प्रख्याता नव वैद्यकेषु तिथिनिर्धारार्थमेकोद्भूतः । साहित्ये त्रय एव भागवत-तत्त्वोक्तौ त्रयस्तस्य च भूगोवाणशिरोमणेरेह गुणाः के के न लोकोत्तराः ॥ This verse occurs at the end of the *मुक्ताफल* also.

855 The ms. in the Bhadkamkar collection folio 5 has 'इति श्री हरिलीलार्या मधु-सूदनसरस्वतीनिर्मितं प्रथमस्कन्धाविवरणम्'. A ms. in the Bombay Asiatic Society Library ascribes the com. to हेमाद्रि and says मधुसूदनसरस्वती saw it through 'हरिलीलैविवेकोयं रामराजस्य वेश्मनि । कटके रचयाचक्रे तुष्टये हेमा-द्रिणा सताम् ॥ सरस्वतीश्रीमधुसूदनेन निर्व्यूढमेतद्बुधमोदनेन । जनः समस्तोपि रसा-यनन ब्रजेशभक्तिं ब्रजतादनेन ॥' (BBRAS. cat. p. 329 No. 1157).

Altogether Hemādri was a towering personality. His name is associated throughout the Maratha Country with the construction of numerous temples having a peculiar style of architecture. He is also credited with having invented the Moḍi script. Within a few decades his Caturvarga-cintāmāṇi, particularly its *dāna* and *vrata* sections, came to be looked upon as the standard work in the whole of the Deccān and southern India. Mādhava in his Kālanirṇaya (p. 67) expressly mentions the Vratākhaṇḍa of Hemādri as an authority. This work was composed about 1340 A. D. In an inscription of Bhāskara *alias* Bhavadūra, son of Bukka I, dated *śake* 1291 (i. e. 1369 A. D.) the king is described as making various gifts following the composition of Hemādri.<sup>856</sup> This is obviously a reference to his *dānakhaṇḍa* and establishes that long before 1369 A. D. Hemādri had become a standard author in the Telugu country. The Vanapalli plate of Anna-Vema dated *śake* 1300 (about 1380 A. D.) describes Vema as giving the various gifts in Hemādri and his son as one who observed the *vratas* and *dānas*<sup>857</sup> described by Hemādri. Pedda-Komaṭi-Vema is described in a grant of *śake* 1344 as eager in bestowing gifts described in the rules of Hemādri.<sup>858</sup> Hemādri is quoted in the Madanapārijāta,<sup>859</sup> the Dvaitanirṇaya of Śāṅkarabhāṭṭa, the Nirṇayasindhu and other works.

### 88. Kullūkabhaṭṭa

Kullūka's commentary on the Manusmṛti styled the Manvarthamuktāvali is the most famous of all commentaries on Manu. It has been printed several times. In the following the Nirṇayasāgara edition of 1909 has been relied upon. Kullūka's commentary is concise and lucid and his remarks are always to the point. He avoids all unnecessary discussions and is never prolix. He was not however original. He drew upon the commentaries of Medhātithi and Govindarāja and incorporated a great deal from them

<sup>856</sup> हेमाद्रिरुतिमार्गेण कुर्वन्दानान्यनेकशः । E. I. vol. XIV p. 102.

<sup>857</sup> हेमाद्रिदानान्यकरोदशेषाण्यमुक्तं भूमिं द्विजमुकशेषाम् । and हेमाद्रिदानव्रती. Vide E. I. vol. III. pp. 59 and 61.

<sup>858</sup> हेमाद्रिकल्पोदितदानदक्षः । E. I. vol. XI. p. 325.

<sup>859</sup> ये तु षट्त्रिंशन्मतेषु विचिकित्सन्ते तेषामपरार्कविज्ञानेश्वरचन्द्रिकाकारहेमाद्रिप्रभृतयः प्रति-  
भदीकर्तव्याः । मदनपारिजात p. 536.

into his own work without acknowledgment. For example, on Manu XI. 95 he simply summarises the remarks<sup>860</sup> of Govindarāja and cites only one out of the several quotations that are found in Govindarāja's Manu-tīkā. He severely criticizes both Medhātithi and Govindarāja, particularly the latter. He frequently pours ridicule on the latter (vide note 713 above). At the end of his commentary he says<sup>861</sup> that Medhātithi's skill lay in expounding what texts were authoritative and of substance and what were not so, Govindarāja in concise words explained the hidden meaning of the brief text (of Manu), while Dharanidhara had his own method of explanation which was independent of previous tradition; and therefore he undertook to write a commentary that would clearly set forth the real meaning of Manu. He was very proud of his achievement and says that neither Medhātithi nor Govindarāja nor other commentators explained in the way he did and that explanatory material like his would be difficult to find elsewhere.<sup>862</sup> He notices the explanations of Medhātithi and Govindarāja hundreds of times, discusses various readings and his commentary deserves to a considerable extent the eulogy pronounced by Sir William Jones<sup>863</sup> "At length appeared Cullūca Bhaṭṭa, who, after a painful course of

860 'पुंस एव ब्राह्मणस्य मद्यप्रतिषेधो न स्त्रिया इत्याहुस्तदसत् । सुरालशुन ... अभक्ष्याणि स्युः ब्राह्मणी सुरापि भवति नैनां देवाः पतिलोकं नयन्ति इहैव सा दुर्मतिः क्षीणपुण्या अप्सु जलोद्भवेति शुक्रिका वा पतिलोकं न सा याति ... इति शङ्खवसिष्ठयाज्ञवल्क्यै-  
र्ब्राह्मण्या अपि निषेधस्मरणात् ।' गोविन्दराज on मनु XI. 95; 'अत्र केचित् ...  
ब्राह्मणस्य पुंस एव मद्यप्रतिषेधो न स्त्रिया इत्याहुस्तदसत् पतिलोकं न सा याति ...  
सूकरी चोपजायते इति याज्ञवल्क्यादिस्मृतिविरोधात् ।' कुल्लुक.

861 सारासारवचःप्रपञ्चनविधौ मेधातिथेश्चातुरी स्तोत्रं वस्तु निगूढमल्पवचनाद्गोविन्दराजो जगौ । ग्रन्थेस्मिन्धरणीधरस्य बहुशः स्वातन्त्र्यमेतावता स्पष्टं मानवमर्थतत्त्वमासितं वक्तुं कृतोयं श्रमः ॥. Vide his remarks about धरणीधर on मनु II. 83 and IV. 50  
'धरणीधरेण तु एकाक्षरपरं ब्रह्म प्राणायामपरं तपः इति पठितं ... मेधातिथिप्रभृति-  
भिर्वैद्विरालिखितं यतः लिखनात्पाठान्तरं तत्र स्वतन्त्रो धरणीधरः' and परंपरीयमान्नायं  
हित्वा विद्वद्भिरादृतम् । पाठान्तरं व्यरचयन्मुषेह धरणीधरः ॥.'

862 प्रायश्चित्ते बहुमुनिमतालोचनायन्मयोक्तं सद्व्याख्यानं बलु मुनिगिरिं तद्गजश्वं गुणज्ञाः ।  
नैतन्मेधातिथिरभिदधे नापि गोविन्दराजो व्याख्यातारो न जगुरपरेत्यन्यतो दुर्लभं वः ॥  
last verse of chap. XI.

863 Vide Pedda Ramappa v Bangari Seshamma I. L. R. 2 Mad, 286 at p. 291.



study and the collation of numerous manuscripts, produced a work of which it may perhaps be said very truly that it is the shortest yet the most luminous, the least ostentatious yet the most learned, the deepest yet the most agreeable, commentary ever composed on any author, ancient or modern."

Among the authors and works quoted by him ( besides the usual *smṛtis* ) are the following :—Garga ( on II. 6 ), Govindarāja, Dharaṇidhara, Bhāskara ( *bhāṣyakāra* of the *Vedāntasūtras*, on I. 8 and 15 ), Bhojadeva ( on VIII. 184 ), Medhātithi, Vāmana ( author of the *Kāśika* ), Bhaṭṭavārtika-kṛt ( on XII. 106 ), Viśvarūpa ( the commentator of *Yājñavalkya*, on II. 189 and V. 68 ). The *Viśvarūpa* that he quotes on *Manu* V. 215 is the lexicographer and not the jurist as Aufrecht ( in his great catalogue ) appears to hold.

He gives us a little information about himself in the introductory verse.<sup>864</sup> He came of a *Vārendra Brāhmaṇa* family of Bengal ( *Gauḍa* ) residing in *Nandana* and was the son of *Bhaṭṭa Divākara*. He wrote his commentary in *Kāśī* in the company of *Pandits*. On *Manu* VI. 14 he mentions the names of certain vegetables that were current in *Malwa* and among the *Vāhikas*.<sup>865</sup>

It appears that *Kullūka* also composed a digest called *Smṛti-sāgara*. A Ms. of a portion of it called *Śrāddhasāgara* exists in the *Calcutta Sanskrit College* ( cat. vol. II. p. 405, No. 446 ). In this his *Āsaucasāgara* and *Vivādasāgara* are referred to.

I secured a transcript of the ms. of the *Śrāddhasāgara* in the *Calcutta Sanskrit College* through the kindness of the Principal. The *Śrāddhasāgara* deals with the following subjects :—definition of of *śrāddha* ; whether it is of the nature of *yāga*, *dāna* and *homa* ; various kinds of *śrāddhas* such as *nitya*, *naimittika* &c. ; the proper and improper places for *śrāddha* ; the proper times for *śrāddha* ; *Aṣṭaka-śrāddha* ; *śūdras* can perform *aṣṭaka* and other *śrāddhas* ; intercalary month ; who are *pañkti-pāvana brāhmaṇas* ; meaning of

<sup>864</sup> गोडे नन्दनवासिनाम्नि सुजनेर्वन्द्ये वरेन्द्रा कुले श्रीमद्भट्टदिवाकरस्य तनयः कुल्लुकभट्टो-  
भवत् । काश्यामुत्तरवाङ्मिज्जुतनयातीरे समं पण्डितैस्तेनेयं क्रियते हिताय विदुषा मन्वर्थ-  
मुकावली ॥

<sup>865</sup> भूत्पुत्रं मालवदेशे प्रसिद्धं शाकं शिमुकं वाहीकेषु प्रसिद्धं शाकम् ।

nimantraṇa and āmantraṇa ; the number of brāhmaṇas to be invited ; the *darbhās* ; śrāddhadevatās ; the sacred thread etc.

The Śrāddhasāgara is full of Pūrvamīmāṃsā discussions. The author says that he wrote it and the other two works ( Vivādasāgara and Āśaucasāgara ) at the order of his father. He quotes profusely from the Mahābhārata, the Mahāpurāṇas and Upapurāṇas and from the dharmasūtras and metrical smṛtis. He names the Kalpataru oftener than any other *nibandhakāra*. The other authors and works named are : Bhojadeva, Halāyudha ( probably the author of Prakāśa on the Śrāddhakalpasūtra of Kātyāyana ), Jikana, Kāmadhenu, Medhātithi, Śaṅkhaḍhara. In one place we have a reference to Prabhākara and Kamalākaraḥṭṭa ( on Kāla and Kāma being devatās ) and in another place to Gauḍa-Maithila-Mayūkhahṭṭaḥ ( which are probably marginal notes creeping into the ms. or refer to authors other than the well-known ones ). He refers to the opinion of his own *guru* in opposition to that of the Kalpataru.

The date of Kullūka cannot be settled with certainty. Bühler held that he lived probably in the 15th century ( S. B. E. vol. xxv. p. cxxxī ). Ghose ( Hindu Law, 3rd edition p. XVI ) and M. M. Chakravarti ( JASB 1915, p. 345 ) are of the same opinion. In I. L. R. 48 Cal. 643 Sir Asutosh Mukerji places Kullūka in the 15th century (at p. 688). As Kullūka mentions Bhojadeva, Govindarāja, Kalpataru and Halāyudha he is certainly later than 1150 A. D. Raghunandana<sup>866</sup> in his Dāyatattva and Vyavahāratattva, and Vardhamāna in his Daṇḍaviveka frequently mention his views. Śrīnātha's com. on the Dāyabhāga refutes the view of Kullūka. The Śrāddhakriyā-kaumudī of Govindānanda refers to Kullūka's explanation of the word 'ākāṅkṣan' as 'Vikṣamāṇaḥ' in Manu III. 258. The Rājanīti-ratnākara of Caṇḍeśvara quotes the explanation of Kullūka.<sup>867</sup> Therefore Kullūka must have flourished before 1300

866 एको लुब्धस्तु साक्षी स्यादिति कुल्लूकभट्टधृतपाठः, एको लुब्धस्त्वसाक्षी स्यादिति जीमूतवाह्नधृतपाठस्तु न युक्तः । व्यवहारतत्त्व ( vol. II, p. 213 ) ; समांशाः समभागा एव भवेयुर्नोद्धारः कस्यचिद् देय इति कुल्लूकभट्टः । दायतत्त्व ( vol. II, p. 193 ).

867 अत एव कुल्लूकभट्टः-राजशब्दोपि नाम्न हस्त्रियजातिपरः किं त्वभिषिक्तजनपदपालवित्पुरुषपरः । राजनीतिरत्नाकर ( ed. by Mr. Jayasval, 1924 ) p. 2. These are the words of कुल्लूक on मनु 7. 1.

A. D. Kullūka in his by no means small work nowhere refers to the *Dayabhāga*, though he himself came of a Bengal family. This silence is explicable in two ways. As we have seen, Kullūka wrote in Kāśī and not in Bengal. Therefore if he flourished not long after *Jimūtavāhana*, it is quite natural that writing in Benares he had not heard of the *Dayabhāga* or read it. It has been shown above that *Jimūtavāhana* probably wrote about 1100-1150 A. D. Therefore Kullūka flourished between 1150 and 1300 A. D. and probably wrote about 1250 A. D. M. M. Chakravarti is not sure as to how early Kullūka flourished but opines that he could not have flourished later than the first quarter of the 15th century (JASB 1915, p. 345 n. 1).

### 89. Śrīdatta Upādhyāya

Mithilā has made extremely valuable and substantial contributions to Dharmaśāstra Literature. From the days of the Yājñavalkya *smṛti* down to modern times the land of Mithilā has produced writers whose names are illustrious. Śrīdatta Upādhyāya is one of the earliest among the mediaeval Maithila *nibandhakāras*. He is the author of several works which will be briefly noticed.

The *Ācārādarsa* of Śrīdatta was printed in Benaras at the Divakara Press and by the Venkatesvara Press in Bombay in *samvat* 1961. It is a manual of the daily religious duties of the followers of the white Yajurveda (Vājasaneyins),<sup>868</sup> such as *acamana*, brushing the teeth, morning bath, *sandhya*, *japa*, *brahmajajña*, *tarpana*, daily worship of gods, *vaiśvadeva*, feeding guests etc. Among the works and writers named are the following<sup>869</sup>:—*Ācāra-cintāmaṇi*, *Kalpataru*, *Kāmadhenu*, *Kālikāpurāṇa*, *Gaṇeśamīśra*, *Rājā* (probably *Bhojadeva*), *Smṛtimahārṇava*, *Harihara* and *Halāyudha-nibandha*. There is a commentary on this work called *Ācārādarsabodhini*

<sup>868</sup> अहोरात्राश्रितो धर्म इह वाजसनेयिनाम् । निबध्यते निबद्धो यो धर्मशास्त्रनिबन्धुभिः ॥

2nd Intro. verse in D. C. Ms. No. 342 of 1875-76; समूलवचनामगो मोमासान्यायनिर्मलः । श्रीदत्तेन सतामेव आचारे दर्पणः कृतः ॥

<sup>869</sup> Vide for गणेशमिश्र and राजा 'अशिरस्कं मार्जनमिति गणेशमिश्राः' folio 15 b of आचारादर्श (D. C. Ms. No. 342 of 1875-76); 'इति राजायलिखितं मैत्रायणीयगृह्य-परिशिष्टवचनं न प्रमाणमित्याहुः' folio 26 a; 'इदं च बोधायनवाक्यं राजायलिखितमपि बहुजनसंमतत्वाद्धिखितम् ।' folio 29 a.

composed by Gauripati or Gaurīśa, son of Dāmodara Maithila, at Benaras in 1640 A. D ( Dr. Bhandarkar's report, 1883-84, p. 347 ). In this work he uses several vernacular words; e. g. he says that 'Śāla' tree is known as Sagavana<sup>870</sup> ( in the vernacular ).

Another work of his is the Chandogāhnika on the daily duties for Sāmavedins. He refers to it in his Samayapradīpa<sup>871</sup> and Pitṛbhakti. A supplement to it named Chandogāhnikoddhāra was written by Śaṅkaramiśra, son of Bhavanāthamiśra ( Mitra's Notices, vol. VI p. 10, No. 1989 ).

The Pitṛbhakti is a manual on the śrāddha rites for students of the Yajurveda. It was based<sup>872</sup> on the Kātiyakalpa with Karka's bhāṣya thereon and on the works of Gopāla and Bhūpāla ( i. e. Bhojadeva ). It is frequently quoted in the Śrāddhaviveka of Rudradhara. Among the writers named are ( besides those that occur in the Ācārādarsa also ) : Pitṛhitakaraṇikāra, Nārāyaṇavṛtti ( on Āśvalāyana Gr. S. ), Mitākṣarā, Ratnakaraṇḍikā, Vidhipuṣpamālā ( 26 a ), Śubhākara, Smṛtimañjarī, Smṛtimañjūṣā, Halāyudha's Śrāddhādhyāya. This work first treats of the details of the *Pārvaṇaśrāddha*, then of *ekoddiṣṭa*, of the monthly śrāddhas, the śrāddha on the 11th day after death, of *Sapiṇḍikaraṇa*, of *ābhyaudayika śrāddha*. It then proceeds to consider the definition of śrāddha.

The Śrāddhakalpa was composed by him for the Sāmavedins. It is referred to in his Samayapradīpa<sup>873</sup> and Pitṛbhakti ( folio 33b )

The Samayapradīpa treats of the proper times for various *vratas*.<sup>874</sup> It is divided into three chapters ( *paricchedas* ). The

870 ' शालवृक्षः सगवन इति प्रसिद्धः ' folio 9 b of the आचारादर्श. Compare Marathi ' सागवान्. '

871 ' उक्तमस्माभिराह्निके ' folio 53a of समयप्रदीप D. C. Ms. No. 371 of 1875-76 ; ' न च सपत्नीकानामिति प्रपञ्चितमस्माभिश्छन्दोगश्राद्धकल्पे ' पितृभक्ति folio 24 a.

872 कातीयकल्पं सहकर्कभाष्यं गोपालभूपालमतादि दृष्ट्वा । सतां च वाक्यानि निशम्य सम्यग्यजुर्विदां श्राद्धविधिं विधास्ये ॥ first verse of पितृभक्ति ( D. C. Ms. No 152 of 1892-95 ).

873 ' निर्णीतमस्माभिः श्राद्धकल्पे ' समयप्रदीप folio 49 a ( D. C. Ms. No. 371 of 1875-76 ).

874 श्रीदत्तेन व्रतादीनां सारमाहृत्य लिख्यते । verse 2 of समयप्रदीप.

first is called Samayapariçcheda and dilates upon the definition of *vrata*, on the procedure about fasts, *nakta* and the *vratas* of Gaṇeśa and other deities, the second is called Saṁvatsara-kṛtya-pariçcheda and treats of *vratas* from the *pratipada* to the *amāvāsyā* in the several months and the third is called prakirṇaka ( miscellaneous ) dealing with the *vratas* on *saṅkrānti* ( the Sun's passage into another Zodiacal sign ) etc. In this work Śrīdatta often refers to the views of the Gauḍas and contrasts them with his own. He also refers to Gauḍanibandha. No other writers or works except those that are already enumerated under Ācārādarśa and Piṭṛbhakti are named in this work. On folio 7a there is a name which is somewhat indistinct and appears to be 'Mitāmitrādibhiḥ'. The Samayapradīpa is mentioned in the Kṛtya-ratṇakara ( pp. 400, 479, 505 ) of Caṇḍeśvara and in Śulapāṇi's Durgotsavaviveka.<sup>875</sup> Śrīdatta is more frequently quoted in the Śrāddhakriyā-kaumudī of Govindānanda than almost any other author or work.

As Śrīdatta names the Kalpataru, Harihara and Halāyudha's work on Śrāddha he must have flourished later than 1200 A. D. As Caṇḍeśvara mention his Samayapradīpa, Śrīdatta must have flourished before the first quarter of the 14th century. If Gaṇeśamiśra mentioned in the Ācārādarśa be the same as Gaṇeśvaramiśra, the author of Sugatisopāna and uncle of Caṇḍeśvara ( which appears extremely probable ), then Śrīdatta flourished a short time before Caṇḍeśvara and must have composed his works between 1275 and 1310 A. D.

It appears that there was another Maithila writer called Śrīdattamiśra, son of Nāgeśvaramiśra, who composed the Ekāgnidāna-paddhati and one or two other works ( Hp. Nepal cat. p. 129 ). The Nepal Ms. of the Ekāgnidāna-paddhati was copied in La-Sam 299 ( Lakṣamaṇasena era 299, i. e. 1418 A. D. ). Vide Hp. Nepal cat. XII, 45 and 129. So this Śrīdatta flourished towards the end of the 14th century in the reign of Devasiṃha son of Bhaveśa. Vide JASB for 1915 pp. 379-381 and 388-390 for Śrīdatta.

<sup>875</sup> समासकथिरदानमाह श्रीदत्तोपाध्यायकृतसमयप्रदीपे भविष्यपुराणम् । दुर्गोत्सवविवेक

p. 21 ( Calcutta Sanskrit Sahitya Parishad ed. ).

## 90. Candēśvara

Candēśvara is the most prominent figure among Maithila *nibandhakaras* on Dharmasāstra. He compiled an extensive digest called *Smṛtiratnākara* or simply *Ratnākara*. This digest was divided into seven sections viz., on *kṛtya*, *dāna*, *vyavahāra*, *śuddhi*, *pūjā*, *vivāda* and *gr̥hastha*.<sup>876</sup> Out of these the *Vivādaratnākara* dealing with *dāyabhāga* and the other titles of law (*vyavahārapadas*) has been printed in the B. I. series and has been translated into English by Mr. G. C. Sarkar and by Mr. Justice Digambara Chatterjee. The *Vivādaratnākara* of Candēśvara and the *Vivādacintāmaṇi* of Vācaspati are of paramount authority in matters of Hindu Law in Mithilā (modern Tirhut) so far as British Indian Courts are concerned.<sup>877</sup>

The *Kṛtya-ratnākara* deals in 22 *tarāṅgas* with the discussion of *Dharma* ( its real nature, its rewards, means of knowing it and the occasions for it ), the various *vratas* and observances in the several months from *Caitra*, the observances in the intercalary month, various *vratas* on the several days of the week, the Sun's passage into a new sign, eclipse on the new-moon day etc. This work is referred to in his *Dānaratnākara*, which in its turn is quoted in the *Gr̥hastha-ratnākara*.<sup>878</sup> The work has recently been printed in the B. I. series (1925).

The *Gr̥hastharatnākara* is a very extensive work in 68 *tarāṅgas* on the duties of householders. The Deccan College Ms. that I could consult is incomplete, has only folios 30, 72-133 and contains the last 23 *tarāṅgas* only. Some of the subjects dealt with are :— from whom gifts were to be accepted by *gr̥hasthas*; duties and

876 श्रीकृत्यदानव्यवहारशुद्धिपूजाविवादेषु गृहस्थकृत्ये । रत्नाकरा धर्ममुखो निबन्धाः कृतास्तुला-  
पुरुषदेन सप्त ॥ verse towards the end of the विवादरत्नाकर, last verse of दान-  
रत्नाकर ( D. C. Ms. No. 114 of 1884-85, where we have धर्मस्तु ये निबन्धाः  
कृताः श्रीचण्डीश्वरमन्त्रिणा ते )

877 Vide 11 Moo. I. A. 139 at p. 174 ; I. L. R. 20 All. 267 ( P. C. ) at p. 290 ;  
I. L. R. 10 Cal 392 at p. 399 ; I. L. R. 12 Cal. 348 at p. 351.

878 अन्नोक्तमपि यद्दानं कृत्यरत्नाकरे पुनः । मासादिकृत्यसामस्त्यं गौर्वास्तदुदीरितम् ॥  
Intro. verse in दानरत्नाकर ( D. C. M.s. No. 114 of 1884-86 ) ; अस्तमतिमहा-  
श्याम्यस्माभिर्दानरत्नाकरे देयदेयतरङ्गे प्रदर्शिताः । गृहस्थरत्नाकर folio 76 a.

actions proper for Kṣatriyas, Vaiśyas and Śūdras ; the observances of a *snātaka* ; *yama* and *niyama* ; *śauca* ; the observances of *brahmacharya* ; what ruins families ; proper abode for a gr̥hastha ; what a gr̥hastha should or should not speak or should or should not see ; things not to be given to śūdras ; the avoidance of anger, adultery and intermixture of castes ( *saṃkara* ) ; requiting of debts etc.

The Dānaratnākara contains 29 *tarāṅgas* and deals with the following subjects :—meaning of *dāna* ; what may or may not be gifted ; fit objects of charity ; the gifts called *mahādānas* ; gifts of a thousand cows and heaps of corn ; various gifts, such as those of food, books ; gifts appropriate to certain months, *nakṣatras* and *tithis* ; miscellaneous gifts ; dedication of wells and tanks for public use ; planting of trees.

The Vivādaratnākara is an extensive work ( 671 pages in print ) in 100 *tarāṅgas* on civil and criminal law and deals with the 18 titles of law such as *dayabhāga* ( on partition and inheritance ), *ṛṇādāna* ( recovery of debts ) and others. It formed the basis of the Vivādacandra of Misarumiśra, the Vivāda-cintāmaṇi of Vācaspati and the Daṇḍaviveka of Vardhamāna. It is mentioned in his own Gr̥hastharatnākara.<sup>879</sup>

The Vyavahāraratnākara deals with judicial procedure, such as the plaint, the reply, the burden of proof, means of proof, judgment etc. Vide Mitra's notices, vol. VI. p. 66, No. 2036.

The Śudhiratnākara is in 34 *tarāṅgas* and deals with impurity on birth and death, persons who have to observe no āśauca, meaning of *sapinda*, rites on death up to the end of the period of mourning, purifications of food and various substances. Vide Mitra's Notices, vol. VII. p. 149, No. 2384 and I. O. cat. p. 412, No. 1389.

For the Pājaratnākara, vide Mitra's Notices, vol. III, p. 162, No. 2398. That work is mentioned by Raghunandana in the Śuddhi-tattva ( vol. II, p. 299 on Śalagrāma stone ).

Besides this digest Caṇḍeśvara compiled several other works.

Kṛtyacintāmaṇi is one of such works. It is a question when it was composed. In his Gr̥hastharatnākara he says that certain

<sup>879</sup> इत्यादीनि चान्यानि पुत्रदेशे विवादरत्नाकर एवास्माभिवर्णितानीति । गृहस्थरत्नाकर folio 138 b.

architectural and decorative constructions called Śrīvṛkṣa, Vardhamāna and Nandyāvarta have been spoken of by him in the Kṛtyacintāmaṇi<sup>880</sup> But the Kṛtyacintāmaṇi says that he has already composed the seven ratnākaraś.<sup>881</sup>

The Kṛtyacintāmaṇi is divided into sections called prakāśas. It deals with astronomical matters in relation to the performance of several religious ceremonies and saṁskāras, such as *taraśuddhi*, the intercalary month, garbhādhāna, simantonnayana, birth of a child on the Mūla nakṣatra, the rites on the 6th day after birth, nāmaka-  
raṇa, the movements of Saturn, Sun's passage from one sign into another, the results of eclipses etc.

Another work of Caṇḍeśvara, the Rājānitiratnākara, has been recently edited at Patna ( 1924 ) by Mr. K. P. Jayasval with a learned introduction dealing with the personal history of Caṇḍeśvara, his relations with the Maithila kings and the mediaeval Indian literature on politics. It appears that Caṇḍeśvara did not complete the writing of a work on politics when he compiled his great digest. He wrote the work at the command of the king Bhaveśa ( or Bhaveśvara ) of Mithilā.<sup>882</sup> The work contains 16 *tarāṅgas* ( waves, i. e. chapters ) on the following subjects :—definition of a king, different grades of kings, the eighteen vices or calamities for kings, duties of kings ; the characteristics and duties of amātyas ( councillors ) ; the characteristics of *purohita* ; the characteristics and duties of a *prāḍvivāka* ( Judge ) ; the members of the hall of justice ( *sabhyas* ), their number and qualifications ; concerning forts ; the time and place and accessories of the settlement of royal policy ; concerning the state treasury ; the army ; the commander-in-chief and the discipline of the army ; ambassadors, allies, and spies ; the general obligations of kings, conflict of Dharmasāstra and Arthasāstra, the six *guṇas* -- *saṁdhi* etc., the maṇḍala of kings ; the king's power of punishment ; abdication by king, the heir-apparent, im-  
partibility of the kingdom ; the eldest son's right to succeed, the

880 श्रीवृक्षवर्धमाननद्यावर्ताः प्रासादविशेषाः सुवर्णद्वारानिर्मिताः कृत्यचिन्तामणावस्मा-  
मिदृकाः । folio 113a of D. C. Ms. No. 44 of 1883-84.

881 आत्मन्यायस्मृतिनिर्णयाय कृतवास्तान्सप्तलकारात् । Intro. verse 13 of कृत्यचिन्तामणि  
( I. O. cat. p. 511. No. 1261 ).

882 राजा भवेशेनाज्ञप्तो राजनीतिनिबन्धकम् । तनोति मन्त्रिणामार्यः श्रीमान् चण्डेश्वरः  
कृती ॥ 3rd intro. verse राजनीतिर०.



seven constituent elements of the state; the state's obligation towards the poor, the helpless etc.; the coronation of the heir-apparent or his investiture.

There are two more works composed by Caṇḍeśvara viz., the *Dānavākyāvali* and the *Śivavākyāvali* ( vide I. O. cat. p. 1409, No. 3724 for the latter ).

Caṇḍeśvara names in his works, particularly in the *Kṛtyaratnākara* and the *Vivādaratnākara*, a host of writers and works. In his great digest he drew largely upon five predecessors and incorporated often without acknowledgment much or almost all that was valuable in them. These five predecessors were the *Kāmadhenu*, the *Kalpataru*, the *Pārijāta*, the *Prakāśa* ( i. e. *Smṛtimahārṇava* ) and *Halāyudha*, all of which he quotes scores of times. At the end of the *Vivādaratnākara* he boasts that whatever is of the essence in the above five works and even more is comprehended in his single work the *Ratnākara*.<sup>883</sup> Among the authors and works mentioned in his seven *ratnākara*s, those mentioned below deserve to be noted.<sup>884</sup> In I. L. R. 12 Cal. 348 ( at p. 356 ) the learned judges appear to hold that the *Pārijāta* mentioned in the *Vivādacintāmaṇi* is the *Madanapārijāta*. But this is obviously a mistake ( vide p. 309 above on *Pārijāta* ). Besides these in his *Rājanītiratnākara* he names *Kāmandaka*, *Kullūkabhṭṭa*, *Pallava* and *Pallavakāra*, *Śrikara*. What

883 कल्पद्रुमे वाप्यथ पारिजाते हलायुधे वाप्यथवा प्रकाशे । यत्सारमस्मादधिकं च यत्तद्भाति रत्नाकर एक एव ॥ यं कामधेनुरनुयाति सकल्पवृक्षो ( क्षा ! ) यं सेवते निजफलाय स पारिजातः । तं वैरिगोत्रमिदमुच्चसहस्रदष्टिं चण्डेश्वरं तुल्यितुं कृतमेवमु ॥ ( vide notes 652 and 703 for these two verses ).

884 असहाय, उदयकर ( commentator of मनु, vide विवादरत्ना० pp. 453, 560, 590 ), कल्पतरु, कामधेनु, कृत्यसमुच्चय, गोपाल, महेश्वरमिश्र ( वि. र. p. 46 ), जिकनीयनिबन्ध, दानसागर ( folio 15a दानर० ), देवेश्वरधर्माधिकरणिक, पारिजात, प्रकाश, प्रतिमासंग्रह, भर्तृयज्ञ ( गृहस्थर० folio 78a, on गौतमधर्मसूत्र ), भाष्यकार ( of शङ्खलिसित ), भागुरि ( वि. र. p. 104 ), भूपाल, भूपालकृत्यसमुच्चय, भूपालपद्धति, माधवस्वामी ( गृहस्थर० 116 a ), मिश्र ( वि. र. p. 595 ), मिताक्षरा, मुरारिराज, मेधातिथि, राजमार्तण्ड, लक्ष्मीधर, वर्षदीपिका, वसन्तराज, विश्वरूपाचार्य, व्रतसागर, श्रीदत्त, समयप्रदीप, सागर ( दानरत्नाकर 10 b ), स्मृतिरत्नविवेक, स्मृतिमहार्णवप्रकाश, हरिहर, हलायुधनिबन्ध. The कृत्यसमुच्चय, भूपालपद्धति and भूपालकृत्यसमुच्चय seem to be the same work.

is printed as *Naṭasūtra* in the *Vivādaratnākara* (p. 477) is really *Lāṭa* (i. e. *Lāṭyāyana Śrautasūtra*). Caṇḍeśvara mentions many vernacular words (e. g. *Kṛtyaratnākara* pp. 109, 111, 306, 338, 443 ).

We learn a great deal about the family and personal history of Caṇḍeśvara from his works. The *Vivādaratnākara* in the introduction and in the colophon tells us that Caṇḍeśvara was a *mantrin* (a minister), was entrusted with the office of minister for peace and war, that he conquered Nepal and weighed himself against gold on the banks of the *Vāgvati* in *śake* 1236 (1314 A. D.).<sup>885</sup> There are more or less similar colophons at the end of the *Rājanīratnākara* and the other *ratnākara*s. The grand-father of Caṇḍeśvara was Devāditya,<sup>886</sup> who was minister of Harasiṃhadeva of Tirhut and who belonged to the *Kārṇāṭa* family. One of the sons of Devāditya was Vireśvara who was also a minister for peace and war of the same king and is said to have made grants to learned Brāhmaṇas in Rāmapura (i. e. Simraon in Champaran District) and other cities (verse 10 of *Kṛtyaratnākara*). Mr. Jayasval points out in his introduction to the *Rājanīti-ratnākara* (j) that the correct name of the king was Harasiṃhadeva. Another son of Devāditya was Gaṇeśvara who was younger than Vireśvara and who was also a great minister and author of *Sugatisopāna*. A copy of this work bears the date *La-sam* (Lakṣmaṇasena era) 224 (i. e. 1343-44 A. D.).<sup>887</sup> In the colophon of this work Devāditya is called 'mahāmatta' (mahāmātra) and Gaṇeśvara is styled mahārājādhirāja. In the

885 श्रीचण्डेश्वरमन्त्रिणा मतिमतानेन प्रसन्नात्मना नेपालासिलभूमिपालजयिना धर्मेन्दुदुग्धा-  
ब्धिना । वाग्वत्याः सरितस्तटे सुरधुनीसाम्यं दधत्याः शुचौ मार्गे मासि यथोकपुण्य-  
समये दत्तस्तुलापूरुषः ॥ 3rd Intro. verse ; at the end we have रसगुणभुजचन्द्रैः  
संमिते शाकवर्षे सहसि धवलपक्षे वाग्वतीसिन्धुतीरे । अदित तुलितमुष्धैरात्मना स्वर्ण-  
राशिं निधिरासिलगुणानामुत्तमः सोमनाथः ॥ इति सप्रक्रियमहासांघिविग्रहिकठकु-  
मन्त्रिवरश्रीधरेश्वरात्मजसप्रक्रियमहासांघिविग्रहिकठकुश्रीचण्डेश्वरविरचिते विषादरत्ना-  
करः संपूर्णः ।

886 आसीन्मैथिलतीरभुक्तिविषये मन्त्रप्रभावाद्भुतः ... देवादित्य इति त्रिलोकमहिनो मन्त्रीन्द्र-  
चूडामणिः ॥ 2nd intro. verse to कृत्यचिन्तामणि (I. O. cat p. 511, No. 1631) ;  
अस्ति श्रीहरासिंहदेवनृपतिर्निःशेषविद्वेषिणं निर्माथी मिथिलां प्रशासदक्षिलां कर्णाट-  
वंशोद्भवः । verse 4 of कृत्यरत्नाकर.

887 Vide cat. of Nepal palm-leaf and paper mss. p. 132 (Haraprasad Sastri).

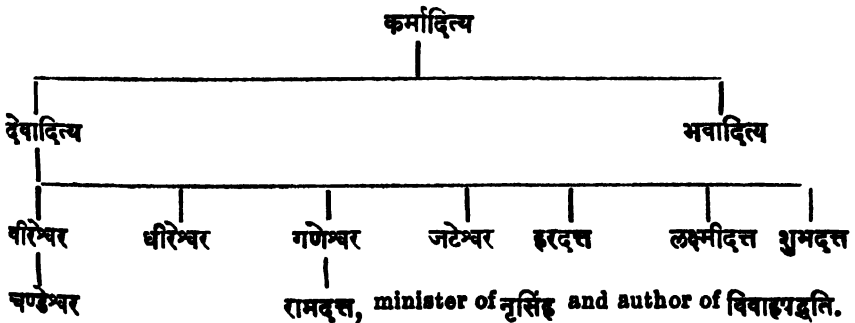
Śraddhāviveka of Rudradhara the Sugatisopāna is said to be the work of one who was *pratihastaka* (deputy) of Bhavaśarma.<sup>888</sup> Caṇḍeśvara was the son of Vireśvara and like his father and grandfather became minister of Harisimhadeva. This must have happened about 1310 A. D., as he weighed himself in 1314 A. D. The Kṛtyaratnākara (verse 15) says that he touched the very idol of Paśupati in Nepal and worshipped it after conquering the country.

From the Vyavahāraratnākara it appears that Caṇḍeśvara was Chief Judge as well as Minister for peace and war.<sup>889</sup> Caṇḍeśvara and his ancestors are highly praised for their liberality.<sup>890</sup> In the Dānaratnākara (verse 2 at the end) he is said to have rescued the earth submerged in the flood of Mlecchas.<sup>891</sup> This probably refers to the defeat of some Mahomedan generals. Harisimhadeva was routed by Ghiasuddin Tughlak in 1324 and retired from Tirhut

888 आद्भुविषेक p. 4 ( Benares ed. of 1920 संवत् ) ' इति सुगतिसोपानादौ भवशर्मप्रति-  
हस्तकयन्ये कमः । '

889 निर्णीय व्यवहारसागमदृशा यः प्राद्भुविषाकः स्फुरन्  
विचारचारुधिषणो धर्मं नयत्युन्नतिम् ।  
तेनायं गुरुसन्धिविग्रहधुरा धीरेयसंनीतिना  
श्रीचण्डेश्वरमन्त्रिणा विरचितः प्राद्भुषु रत्नाकरः ॥

Mitra's Notices, vol VI. p. 67. The second pāda has four syllables less.  
The genealogy of चण्डेश्वर's family is



890 यस्य दानातिरेकेण लोके निर्जितगौरवः । कल्पद्रुमः पारिजातः कामधेनुः क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥  
4th verse at end of दानरत्नाकर, Mitra's Notices, vol. VI. p. 135 ; verse 21  
of रत्नरत्नाकर says that चण्डेश्वर dug a large lake in अभिरामपुर.

891 मन्ना म्लेच्छमहर्षणे वसुमती येनोद्धृता लीलया.

into Nepal.<sup>892</sup> Hence it follows that the seven Ratnākara some of which ( like vivāda and dāna ) refer to his weighing himself against gold in 1314 A. D. and his high position at the court of Harisinhadeva were composed between 1314 and 1324 A. D. His Rājanītiratnākara was composed at the command of Bhavēśa. This last belonged to the line of the Kāmeśvara dynasty which began to rule Tirhut in the third quarter of the 13th century, in 1370 A. D. according to Mr. Jayasval ( introduction to Rājanītiratnākara, 1 ). Therefore the literary activities of Caṇḍeśvara extended over about 50 years from 1314 and the Rājanīti-ratnākara was probably his last work composed at a very advanced age. For the somewhat controversial and confused chronology of the Tirhut kings of the Kārṇāṭa and Kāmeśvara dynasties, vide Hp. cat. ( Introduction p. 31 ); Grierson in Ind. Ant. vol. 14, p. 182-196 and Ind. Ant. vol. 28, p. 57; JASB 1915 pp. 407-433 ( M. M. Chakravarti ); JBORS vol. IX, p. 300 and X, p. 37 ( Jayasval ).

Caṇḍeśvara exercised very great influence over Maithila and Bengal writers. Misarumiśra, Vardhamāna, Vācaspati-miśra and Raghunandana<sup>893</sup> very frequently quote him. The Vīramitrodaya ( p. 181 ) calls the Ratnākara ' Paurastya-nibandha ' ( eastern digest ).

### 91. Harinātha

Harinātha is the author of a digest called Smṛtisāra on several topics of dharmaśāstra. No part of this work has been yet printed. In the India Office there are two mss. of the Smṛtisāra ( I. O. cat. p. 448, No. 1488 and p. 449, No. 1489 ). The first cites 67 authorities ( *pramāṇapakāḥ* ) on Dharmaśāstra, out of which the Karma-pradīpa, the Kalpataru, the Kāmadhenu, Kumāra, Gaṇeśvaramiśra, Vijñāneśvara, Vilamba ( ? ), Śmṛtimañjūṣā and Harihara deserve special mention. This ms. contains the portion of the Smṛtisāra on the saṁskāras, rites on death, śrāddha and prāyaścitta. The other ms. deals with the principal topics of vivāda ( various titles of law ) and vyavahāra ( judicial procedure ), viz. partition, father's share

892 The Pañji historian of Mithilā thus describes the departure of हरसिंहदेव ' बाणाब्धियुग्मशशिसंमितशाकवर्षे पौषस्य शुक्लनवमीरविसृज्यारे । त्यक्त्वा सुपट्टनपुरीं हरसिंहदेवो दुर्दैवदेशितपथो गिरिं विवेश ॥ '.

893 The दानरत्नाकर, पूजारत्नाकर and शुद्धिरत्नाकर are quoted in the शुद्धितत्त्व of रघुनन्दन ( e. g. pp. 284, 299, 301, vol. 1 ).

on partition, larger share to eldest son, persons excluded from partition and inheritance, impartible property; *stridhana*; the several kinds of sons; succession to the property of the sonless; re-union; gambling and prize-fighting and other titles of law; various methods of *danḍa* (punishment); the various units of measure etc.; judicial procedure i. e. the plaint, the reply, the means of proof, viz. documents, witnesses, possession, reasoning, oaths, and ordeals; review of judgment; minority and dependence; rules about succession according to various authors. This last portion appears to be a sort of supplement, wherein the views of Bālarūpa, Pārijāta, Halāyudha, Kalpataru and of the Smṛtisāra itself on the order of succession to a man dying sonless are set forth. Viśvarūpa and Śrīkara are named in the summary of Bālarūpa's views and the Prakāśa at a later stage (folio 148 b). Bhavadeva-nibandha is also expressly named on possession.

No information is given in the mss. about Harinātha himself. He is styled in the colophons 'mahāmahopādhyāya.' In several places he refers to the views of the Gauḍas on *ācāra*; e. g. he cites the view of the Gauḍas that on a fasting day or śrāddha day one should not employ the twig used in dantadhāvana and that when there is Ekādaśī on two days a house-holder should observe a fast on the first and a *yati* on the second. It appears that he was not a Gauḍa but rather a Maithila.

The India Office ms. of the *vivāda* portion of the Smṛtisāra is dated *samvat* 1614 (i. e. 1558 A. D.). Another ms. of the same portion (vide Mitra's Notices, vol. V, p. 232, No. 1913) was copied in Lakṣmaṇa *samvat* 363 i. e. 1469-1470 A. D. Śūlapāṇi quotes the Smṛtisāra in his Durgotsavaviveka. Misarumiśra in his Vivāda-candra several times refers to the opinions of the Smṛtisāra.<sup>894</sup> Hence it follows that the Smṛtisāra was composed before the last quarter of the 14th century. Caṇdeśvara in his voluminous work

894 e. g. न बाधेः कालसंबोधान्निसर्गोस्ति न विक्रय इति वचनात् कालसंबोधः काला-  
वस्थानं निसर्गोऽत्र व्यधिकरणम् । भोग्याधिविषयमिति स्मृतिसारः । folio 5a of  
विवादचन्द्र ( D. C. ms. No. 57 of 1883-84 ); अत एव स्मृतिसारे यदा पितैव  
केनचित्पुत्रेण संसर्गो ( संसृष्टो ? ) तदा तदनं संसृष्टपुत्रो गृह्णीयान्नासंसृष्टपुत्रः संसृष्टि-  
नस्तु संसृष्टीत्यविशेषेणभिधानादित्युक्तम् । folio 37 b ; vide also 57 b for another  
reference to स्मृतिसार.

nowhere refers to Harinātha nor does the latter refer to him. Hence they were probably contemporaries or not separated by any appreciable interval of time. As Harinātha mentions the Kalpataru and Harihara, he must be later than about 1250 A. D. If Gaṇeśvaramiśra<sup>895</sup> mentioned by Harinātha be the author of the Sugatī-sopāna ( which is extremely probable ) who was an uncle of Caṇḍeśvara, then Harinātha cannot be earlier than about 1300 A. D. and flourished at about the same time as Caṇḍeśvara, viz, the first half of the 14th century A. D. Harinātha is quoted by Vācaspati-miśra in his Dvaitanirṇaya, by Raghunandana ( in Udvāhatattva vol. I, pp. 108, 119, Āhnikatattva vol. I, p. 240, Śuddhitattva vol. II, p. 240), Kamalākara, Nilakaṇṭha and a host of other later writers. In the Ekādaśitattva p. 45 Harinātha is spoken of as *upajīvyā* by Vardhamāna and Vācaspati.

There are several works styled Smṛtisāra e. g. of Kesavaśarma ( Mitra's Notices, vol. II. p. 76 ), of Yādavabhūṣaṇa-bhaṭṭācārya ( Mitra's Notices, vol. IV p. 213 No. 1642 ), of Devayājñika ( D. C. Ms. No. 266 of 1884-87 and 344 of 1886-92, the latter being called Smṛtisārasaṁgraha ). Hence it often becomes difficult to say in the case of later works, what particular Smṛtisāra is being quoted.

### 92. Mādhavācārya

Mādhavācārya is the brightest star in the galaxy of *dakṣiṇātya* authors on dharmaśāstra. His fame stands only second to that of the great Śaṅkarācārya. He had a most versatile genius and either himself wrote or inspired his brother Sāyaṇa and others to write voluminous works on almost all branches of Sanskrit literature. As an erudite scholar, as a far-sighted statesman, as the bulwark of the Vijayanagara kingdom in the first days of its foundation, as a *sannyāsin* given to peaceful contemplation and renunciation in old age, he led such a varied and useful life that even to this day his is a name to conjure with. Among his numerous works two deserve special mention here, viz : the Parāśara-mādhaviya, his commentary on the Parāśarasmr̥ti and the Kālanirṇaya.

895 श्वः कर्तारमीति निश्चित्य दाता विप्रान्निमन्त्रयेत् । निरामिषं सकृद्भुक्त्वा सर्वभुक्जने गृहे । असंभवे परेषुर्वा ब्राह्मणास्तान्निवेदयेत् ॥ अत्र गणेश्वरमिथाः । इदं शक्यं निरामिषसकृद्भोजनविशिष्टे निमन्त्रणविधायकमतो निमन्त्रणाङ्गानि निरामिषसकृद्भोजना-  
ं श्रुतिबलात् । स्मृतिसार ( I. O. ms. No. 1488 ).

The Parāśara-mādhaviya has been published several times, the edition in the B. I. series and in the Bombay Sanskrit series being the best known. In the following the Bombay edition has been used. This work is very extensive and occupies about 2300 printed pages in the Bombay edition. It is not a mere commentary on Parāśara's text, but is in the nature of a digest of civil and religious law. The original *smṛti* of Parāśara contains no verses on *vyavahāra*, but Mādhavācārya hangs, on the slender peg of a single verse of Parāśara calling upon the king to rule his subjects with righteousness, his treatise on *vyavahāra* that covers a little over a fourth part of the whole commentary ( vide note 341 above an Parāśara ). The Parāśara-mādhaviya is a work of authority on modern Hindu Law in southern India.<sup>896</sup> His style is lucid and he generally avoids lengthy and abstruse discussions. Besides numerous *smṛti-kāras* and *purāṇas* he names the following authors and works — Aparārka, Devaśvāmin, Purāṇasāra, Prapañcasāra, Medhātithi, Viraṇakāra ( on the Vedāntasūtra ), Viśvarūpācārya, Śambhu, Śivaśvāmin, Smṛticandrikā. The Parāśara-mādhaviya was amongst his earliest works. He tells us that there was no commentary on Parāśara before him.<sup>897</sup>

The Kālanirṇaya of Mādhavācārya has been published several times. In the following the B. I. edition has been used. He states that he wrote this work after he composed his commentary on the Parāśarasmiṛti.<sup>898</sup> The work is divided into five *prakaraṇas*. The first ( Upodghāta ) deals with a scholastic disquisition on *kāla* ( time ) and its real nature ; the 2nd ( called *vatsara* ) speaks of the year, its various lengths according as it is *candra*, *sāvana* or *saura*, of the two *ayanās*, of the seasons and their number, of the months ( *candra* and *saura* ), of the intercalary months, and the religious acts allowed and forbidden in intercalary months, of the two *pakṣas* ( fortnights ); the third *prakaraṇa* ( *pratipat-prakaraṇa* ) deals with the meaning of the word *tithi*, duration of a

<sup>896</sup> 2 Mad. H. C. R. p. 206 at p. 217 ; 11 Moo. I. A. p. 487 at p. 508 ; I. L. R. 35 Mad. 152 at p. 156.

<sup>897</sup> पराशरस्मृतिः पूर्वेन व्याख्याता निबद्धभिः । मयातो माधवार्येण तद्व्याख्यायां प्रयत्यते ॥

9th Intro verse.

<sup>898</sup> व्याख्याय माधवाचार्यो धर्माप्याराशरानथ । तदनुष्ठानकालस्य निर्णयं वक्तुमुद्यतः ॥

4th Intro. verse of कालनिर्णय.

*tithi*, the fifteen *tithis* of a *pakṣa*, two kinds of *tithis*, viz. *śuddhā* ( i. e. not intermixed with another *tithi* on the same day ) and *viddhā* ( intermixed with another *tithi* on same day ), rules about the preference of the first *tithi* for particular religious rites and observances ( for Gods and Manes ) when intermixed with the preceding and following *tithis*, the fifteen *muhūrtas* of the day and of the night; the *fourth* ( *dvitīyādi-tithi-prakaraṇa* ) extends the application of the rules about *pratipad* to the *tithis* from the second to the fifteenth and decides on what *tithi* ( whether intermixed with the preceding or the following ) certain *vratas*, such as Gaurivrata on the third, Janmāṣṭamī on the 8th, were to be performed ; the *fifth* ( *prakīrṇaka* i. e. miscellaneous ) deals with rules about the determination of *nakṣatras* for various acts, the *yogas* and *karaṇas* and rules about *samkrānti* and eclipses and the actions proper for them.

The Kālanirnaya besides the names of numerous sages, purāṇas, astronomical and astrological writers mentions the following works and authors :—Kālādarśa ( p. 83 ), Bhoja ( as having composed in Āryā metre a work on the Śaiva āgama ), Muhūrta-vidhāna-sāra ( p. 341 ), Vateśvarasiddhānta, Vasiṣṭha Rāmāyaṇa, the Siddhānta-śiromaṇi ( of Bhāskarācārya ), Hemādri ( p. 67 his *vratakhanda* and *varuṣphaṇḍa* ).

A good deal about the family and personal history of Mādhavācārya can be gleaned from the above-mentioned two works and other treatises of Mādhavācārya. From the Parāśara-mādhavīya we<sup>899</sup> learn that he was the son of Māyaṇa and Śrīmatī, that Sāyaṇa and Bhoganātha were his younger brothers, that he was a student of the black Yajurveda and of the Baudhāyana-sūtra-carāṇa and belonged to the Bhāradvāja-gotra. The introductory verses and the colophon of the Prāyaścitta-sudhānidhi<sup>900</sup> of Sāyaṇa corroborate most of these particulars. A verse at the beginning of the

899 श्रीमती जननी यस्य सुकीर्तिर्मायणः पिता । सायणो भोगनाथश्च मनोबुद्धी सहोदरो ॥  
यस्य बोधायनं सूत्रं शास्त्रा यस्य च याजुषी । भारद्वाजं कुलं यस्य सर्वज्ञः स हि  
माधवः ॥ Intro. verses 6 and 7 of पराशरमाधवीय.

900 यस्य मन्त्रिशिरोरत्नमस्ति मायणसायणः । यः कृतानि रत्नगर्भेति यथार्थयति पार्थिवीम् ॥  
and the colophon इति माधवभोगनाथसहोदरस्य मायणनन्दनस्य सायणाचार्यस्य &c.  
Descriptive cat. of Madras Govt. Sanskrit mss. vol. VII. p. 2620 No. 3490. The king referred to is सङ्ग्रह.



Kalanirṇaya tells us that Vidyātīrtha, Bhāratīrtha and Śrīkaṇṭha were his teachers.<sup>901</sup> The Parāśara-Mādhaviya highly eulogises<sup>902</sup> Mādhava, compares him to divine and semi-divine councillors like Āṅgīrasa of Indra and says that he was the hereditary teacher (*kulaguru*) and *mantrin* of king Bukkaṇa (or Bukka). The colophons to the several works of Sāyaṇa, the younger brother of Mādhavācārya, show that these brothers were closely connected with four rulers of the Vijayanagar dynasty, viz. Bukka and his son Harihara, Kampa and his son Saṅgama. In the Yājñatantra-sudhānidhi<sup>903</sup> (ms. in the Bhau Daji collection) Sāyaṇa, the author of the bhāṣyas on the vedas, is said to be the *kulaguru* of Harihara, son of Saṅgama. In the Guruvamśa-kāvya (Vāṇivilāsa Press ed.) it is said that Vidyāranya was the pupil of Vidyātīrtha, that he composed Vedabhāṣyas and published them in the names of Sāyaṇa and Mādhava, that Harihara and Bukka were the most valiant of the five sons of Saṅgama (v. 48), that Vira Rudra was the sovereign of Harihara and Bukka and was defeated by the *suratrāṇa* i. e. *sultan*. The same work says that Vidyāranya founded Vijayanagarī in śake 1258, vaiśākha śuddha 7 Sunday (i. e. 30th April 1335 A. D.) and crowned Harihara king.<sup>903a</sup>

Burnell in his introduction to the Vamśabrahmaṇa started the theory that Sāyaṇa and Mādhava were identical and put forward an esoteric meaning on the verse that states that Sāyaṇa and Bhogaṇātha

<sup>901</sup> सोहं प्राप्य विवेकतीर्थपदवीमाम्नायतीर्थं परं मज्जन् सज्जनसङ्गतीर्थनिपुणः सद्गुणतीर्थं  
श्रयन् । लब्धामाकलयन्प्रभावलहरीं श्रीभारतीतीर्थतो विद्यातीर्थमुपाश्रयन् हृदि भजे  
श्रीकण्ठमव्याहृतम् ॥ 2nd verse of कालनिर्णय.

<sup>902</sup> इन्द्रस्याङ्गिरसो नलस्य सुमतिः शैब्यस्य मेधातिथिर्धर्मो धर्मसुतस्य वैम्यनृपतेः स्वौजा  
निमेर्गोतमिः । प्रत्यम्दृष्टिरुन्धतीसहचरो रामस्य पुण्यात्मनो यद्वत्तस्य विभोरभूत्कुल-  
गुरुर्मन्त्री तथा माधवः ॥ 4th verse of परा. मा.

<sup>903</sup> तस्याभूदन्वयगुरुस्तत्त्वसिद्धान्तदेशिता । सर्वज्ञः सायणाचार्यो मायणार्थतनूद्वयः । उपेन्द्रस्यैव  
यस्यासीदिन्द्रः सुमनसां प्रियः । महाक्रतूनामाहर्ता माधवार्यः सहोदरः ॥ अधीताः  
सकला वेदास्ते च दृष्टार्थगौरवाः । त्वत्प्रणीतेन तद्भाष्यप्रदीपेन प्रतीयता ॥  
Intro. verses 7, 8, 14.

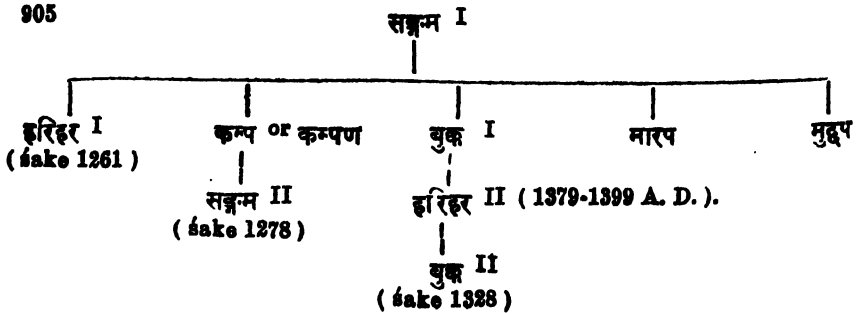
<sup>903a</sup> नागेष्वर्कैर्मित इह शके क्षालिवाहस्य याने धातर्यब्दे शुभसमुचिते मासि वैशाखनाम्नि ।  
शुक्ले पक्षे सुगुणपितृमे सूर्यवारे शुक्लमे सप्तम्या श्रीविजयनगरीं निर्ममे निर्ममेन्द्रः ॥  
गुरुवंशकाव्य VI. 8.

were the younger brothers of Mādhava. But the facts as culled from the works of these two great men and the inscriptions of contemporary Vijayanagara kings are too strong for the hypothesis of Burnell and make it look absurd. The whole subject about the relationship of Mādhava, Sāyaṇa and Bhoganātha has been carefully examined by Rao Bahadur R. Narsimhachar in *Ind. Ant.* vol. 45 pp. 1-6 and 17ff and the theory of Burnell has been thoroughly refuted. Sāyaṇa and Bhoganātha were as real personages as Mādhavācārya himself. Mādhavācārya in his later years became a *sannyasin* and was named Vidyāraṇya. To the items of evidence adduced by R. B. R. Narsimhachar for establishing the identity of Mādhava and Vidyāraṇya (*Ind. Ant.* vol. 45 p. 18) I may add one more. The *Viramitrodaya* ascribes the commentary on Parāśara composed by Mādhava to Vidyāraṇya.<sup>904</sup> It has however to be noted that the *Guruvaiśākāvyā* (Vāṇivilāsa Press ed.) says (V. 41-44) that Vidyāraṇya was different from both Sāyaṇa and Mādhava.

The chronology of the kings of Vijayanagara has been a fruitful source of controversy. It is not necessary to go into that chronology in great detail here. It may be studied in such works as Sewell's 'Forgotten empire' and in *E. I.* vol. III. p. 36, *E. I.* vol. XIV p. 68, *E. I.* vol. XV p. 8. The following pedigree<sup>905</sup> will be sufficient for the purpose of connecting Mādhava and his brothers with the kings of Vijayanagara. The earliest inscription is that of Harihara I dated *śaka* 1261 (1339-40 A. D.) wherein Harihara

904 व्याख्यातं चेदं शङ्खवचनं विद्यारण्यश्रीचरणैः पराशरस्मृतिटीकायां पैतृकद्वयविभागकाले स्वधृतालङ्कारादिकमपि कन्या प्राप्नोतीत्याह शङ्ख इति । वीर० p. 583 ; *vide* p. 672  
'विद्यारण्यश्रीचरणोक्तं प्राग्लिखितं तस्मान्निरिन्द्रिया इत्यादिश्रुतिव्याख्याने तु स्त्रीणां दाय-  
ग्रहणप्रतिषेधत्वमेवास्याः श्रुतेर्नास्तीति ।' This refers to the remarks in *परा. मा.*  
vol. III. p. 538.

905



is said to be a Mahāmaṇḍaleśvara and is spoken of as 'Śrī-Vira-Hariyappa-Voḍeya.'<sup>906</sup> The colophon of the Mādhaviya Dhātuvṛtti describes Mādhava as the great minister of Saṅgamarāja, the son of Kamparāja.<sup>907</sup> The Biṭraguṇṭa grant in *śake* 1278 ( 1356 A. D. ) by Saṅgama II at the request of his teacher Śrikaṇṭhanātha shows that Bhoganātha<sup>908</sup> who composed the contents of the grant was a *narmasaciva* ( gay or humorous companion ) of Saṅgama II. We saw above that Śrikaṇṭha was a teacher of Mādhavācārya and that Bhoganātha was the youngest brother of Mādhavācārya. Bhoganātha in order to be a poet and a *narmasaciva* of a reigning sovereign must have been a grown-up man in 1356 A. D. and so Mādhavācārya must have been quite an elderly person about that time. The Kālanirṇaya tells us that in the cyclic year Īśvara following immediately after *śake* 1258 *śrāvaṇa* was an intercalary month and that in the cyclic year Bhāva that preceded *śake* 1258 ( i. e. in *śake* 1256 ) Fālguna was an intercalary month and then examines the intercalary months that occurred in the cyclic years up to Vikārī thereafter ( i. e. up to *śake* 1281 ).<sup>908a</sup> As the Kālanirṇaya examines the intercalary months from *śake* 1256 ( i. e. 1334 A. D. ) to *śake* 1281 ( i. e. 1359 A. D. ), it follows that it was either composed during these years or immediately after this period. The Parāśara-mādhaviya was composed before the Kālanirṇaya. Rao Bahadur Narsimhachar states that in a copperplate grant dated 1386 A. D. it is said that Harihara ( II ) gave in the presence of Vidyāranya-śrīpāda certain donations to three scholars who were the promoters

906 ' महामण्डलेश्वरपूर्वपश्चिमसमुद्राधिपतिश्रीवीरहरियप्पवोडेय ' Int. Ant. vol. X, p. 63.

907 श्रीमत्पूर्वपश्चिमदक्षिणसमुद्राधीश्वरकम्पराजसुतसङ्गमराजमहामन्त्रिमायणपुत्रमाधवसहोदर-सायणाचार्यकृता माधवीया वृत्तिः ।

908 इति भोगनाथसुधिया सङ्गमभूपालनर्मसचिवेन । श्रीकण्ठपुरसमृद्धयै शासनपत्रेषु विलि-  
खिताः श्लोकाः ॥ E. I. vol. III. at p. 30.

तादृशं चाधिमासमुदाहरामः । अष्टपञ्चाशद्युक्तशतद्वयाधिके शकवर्षाणां सङ्ग्रे गते सति समनन्तरभावी चोयमीश्वरसंवत्सरस्तस्मिन्प्रावणमासोधिकः । ततः पूर्वभावी चो मावसंवत्सरस्तस्मिन् फाल्गुनमासोधिकः ... ननु अधिकमासस्य कचिद्विंशतमत्वं व्यभिचरति न्यूनाधिकसंख्याया अपि दर्शनात् । तथा हि यथोक्तेश्वरसंवत्सरोत्तरभाविनि चित्रभानुसंवत्सरे वैशाखमासोधिकः ... तथा दुर्मुक्तसंवत्सरे श्रावणमासोधिकः । हेमलम्बिविलम्बिसंवत्सरद्वयव्यवहिते विकारिसंवत्सरे ज्येष्ठोधिकः । तथा च तत्र पञ्चविंशत्वं संपद्यते । कालनिर्णय pp. 70-71.

( *pravartaka* ) of the commentaries on the four Vedas ( Ind. Ant. vol. 45 p. 19 ). Another inscription speaks of Vidyāranya in 1378 A. D.<sup>909</sup> This shows that Mādhavācārya had become a *saṁnyāsīn* at least in 1377 A. D. Tradition says that Vidyāranya died in 1386 A. D. at the ripe old age of 90. Therefore we shall not be far wrong if we place the literary activity of Mādhava-Vidyāranya between 1330-1385 A. D. From the remarks about intercalary months it appears that the Parāśaramādhaviya and Kālanirṇaya were composed between 1335-1360 A. D. There was a tradition among *pandits* that it was Mādhavācārya who composed bhāṣyas on the Vedas and ascribed them to his brother Sāyaṇa. Kāśinātha, in his Viṭṭhala-ṛṇmantra-sāra-bhāṣya says so.<sup>910</sup>

Great confusion has been caused by identifying Mādhava-Vidyāranya with another scholar named Mādhava who was also a *mantrin* of Bukka, who was a great warrior and was governor of Banavase and the country round Goa on the western coast. In a grant<sup>911</sup> of the village Kucara, also called Mādhavapura, dated *śake* 1313 ( 1391 A. D. ), it is said that he routed the armies of the Turuṣkas, wrested Goa the capital of Konkaṇa from them and re-established the temple of Saptanātha ( i. e. Sapta-kotīśvara ). There is another inscription dated *śake* 1290 ( i. e. 1368 A. D. ) where the great minister ( *Mahā-pradhāna* ) Mādhavāṅka is stated to have ruled over Banavase 12000 under king Bukkarāya ( Ind. Ant. vol. IV, p. 206 ). Fleet is wrong in identifying the minister Mādhavāṅka with Mādhavācārya-Vidyāranya. Another grant from Goa ( found by Dr. Bhau Daji ) says that Mādhava-mantrin, son of Caṇḍibhaṭṭa, established the *līṅga* of Saptanātha ( JBBRAS vol. 9, p. 228 ). Vide E. C. vol. VIII, Sorab No. 375 dated *śake* 1268 ( Sunday Mādhava 30, i. e. 11th Feb. 1347 ), where we are told that Mādhavamantrin was governor of Candragutti, capital of Banavase 12000, that he was minister of Mārapa, younger brother of Harihara I and that he was a disciple of

909 Epigraphia Carnatica, vol. VI. Koppa 30.

910 कथं तर्हि माधवाचार्यैर्वेदभाष्यादिषु सायणादेः स्वभ्रातुर्नाम लिखितमिति चेत्कारण्येन &c. | folio 37 b of the विट्ठलकृष्णसंसारभाष्य ( D. C. ms. No. 100 of 1869-70 ).

911 गोवाभिधा कोङ्कणराजधानीमन्येन मन्येरुणदर्जवेन । प्रतिष्ठितास्तत्र तुषष्कसङ्घानुत्पाद्य दोष्णा मुवनैकवरिः ॥ उन्मूलितानामकरोत्प्रतिष्ठा भीमसनाधादिसुधामुजा यः । JBBRAS vol. IV, p. 115 ( text ), p. 107 ( translation ).

*Kriyāśakti*, a Śaiva teacher. In E. C. vol. VII, Shikarpur 281 dated *śake* 1290 *Kārtika bahula* 8 (i. e. 15th November 1368) *Mādhava* is said to have been a son of *Cāuṇḍa* of the *Āṅgīrasa* gotra and a minister of *Bukka I* and his *guru* is said to have been *Kāśīvilāsa Kriyāśakti*.

From this it follows that the *Mādhava mantrin* who was a governor of *Banavase* and *Goa* and was living in 1391 A. D. was the son of *Cāuṇḍibhaṭṭa* and cannot be identified with *Mādhavācārya* who was the son of *Māyaṇa*.

There is a ms. in the *Bombay University Library* of a work called *Kālanirṇayakārikā* in 130 verses, which contains the introductory verses of the *Kālanirṇaya* dealing with the contents, though in a somewhat different order. There are several commentaries on the *Kālanirṇaya*, viz. *Kālanirṇayadīpikā* by *Rāmacandrācārya* composed about 1450 A. D., a commentary called *Lakṣmī* by *Lakṣmīdevī*, wife of *Vaidyanātha Pāyaguṇḍa*. There is a *Vivarāṇa* of the *Kālanirṇayadīpikā*, by *Nṛsiṃha*, son of *Rāmacandrācārya* ( vide D. C. Ms. No. 99 of 1871-72 ).

### 93. *Madanapāla* and *Viśveśvarabhaṭṭa*

The *Madanapārijāta* compiled under the patronage of king *Madanapāla* by *Viśveśvarabhaṭṭa* is a famous work. Like *Bhoja*, *Madanapāla* seems to have been a great patron of learning and several works are attributed to him. At least four works on *dharmaśāstra* are ascribed to him (i. e. were written under his patronage) viz the *Madanapārijāta*, *Smṛtimahārṇava* or *Madana-mahārṇava*, *Tithinirṇayasāra* and *Smṛtikaumudī*.

The *Madanapārijāta* is an extensive work printed in the B. I. series. There are 23 introductory verses, the first 13 of which give the genealogy of *Madanapāla*. In the printed edition these 13 verses are stated to have been added by *Purohita Śrī-Rāmadeva*. The last of the introductory verses states that the work was composed after a careful study of *Hemādri*, *Kalpavṛkṣa* (i. e. *Kalpataru*), *Aparārka*, *Smṛticandrikā*, *Smṛtyarthasāra* and *Mitākṣarā*.<sup>912</sup> That *Madanapāla* was only the patron and not the real author of the

<sup>912</sup> हेमाद्रिकल्पवृक्षसपराकस्मृत्यर्थसारात् स्मृतिचन्द्रिका च । मितक्षरादीनिबलोच्य यत्ना-  
निबध्यते संगृह्यतो निबन्धः ॥

( *pravartaka* ) of the commentaries on the four Vedas ( Ind. Ant. vol. 45 p. 19 ). Another inscription speaks of Vidyāranya in 1378 A. D.<sup>909</sup> This shows that Mādhavācārya had become a *saṁnyāsin* at least in 1377 A. D. Tradition says that Vidyāranya died in 1386 A. D. at the ripe old age of 90. Therefore we shall not be far wrong if we place the literary activity of Mādhava-Vidyāranya between 1330-1385 A. D. From the remarks about intercalary months it appears that the Parāśaramādhaviya and Kālanirṇaya were composed between 1335-1360 A. D. There was a tradition among *pandits* that it was Mādhavācārya who composed bhāṣyas on the Vedas and ascribed them to his brother Sāyaṇa. Kāśinātha, in his Viṭṭhala-ṛṇmantra-sāra-bhāṣya says so.<sup>910</sup>

Great confusion has been caused by identifying Mādhava-Vidyāranya with another scholar named Mādhava who was also a *mantrin* of Bukka, who was a great warrior and was governor of Banavase and the country round Goa on the western coast. In a grant<sup>911</sup> of the village Kucara, also called Mādhavapura, dated *śake* 1313 ( 1391 A. D. ), it is said that he routed the armies of the Turuṣkas, wrested Goa the capital of Koṅkaṇa from them and re-established the temple of Saptanātha ( i. e. Sapta-kotīśvara ). There is another inscription dated *śake* 1290 ( i. e. 1368 A. D. ) where the great minister ( *Mahā-pradhāna* ) Mādhavāṅka is stated to have ruled over Banavase 12000 under king Bukkarāya ( Ind. Ant. vol. IV, p. 206 ). Fleet is wrong in identifying the minister Mādhavāṅka with Mādhavācārya-Vidyāranya. Another grant from Goa ( found by Dr. Bhau Daji ) says that Mādhava-mantrin, son of Caṇḍibhaṭṭa, established the *linga* of Saptanātha ( JBBRAS vol. 9, p. 228 ). Vide E. C. vol. VIII, Sorab No. 375 dated *śake* 1268 ( Sunday Mādhava 30, i. e. 11th Feb. 1347 ), where we are told that Mādhavamantrin was governor of Candragutti, capital of Banavase 12000, that he was minister of Mārāpa, younger brother of Harihara I and that he was a disciple of

909 *Epigraphia Carnatica*, vol. VI. Koppa 30.

910 कथं तर्हि माधवाचार्यवैदेहभाष्यादिषु सायणादेः स्वभ्रातुर्नाम लिखितमिति चेत्कारण्येन &c. | folio 37 b of the विट्ठलकृष्णसारभाष्य ( D. C. ms. No. 100 of 1869-70 ).

911 गोवाभिधां कोङ्कणराजधानीमन्येन मन्येरुणर्णवेन । प्रतिष्ठितास्तत्र तुवष्कसङ्घानुत्पाद्य दोष्णा भुवनैकवरिः ॥ उन्मूलितानामकरोत्प्रतिष्ठा श्रीसप्तनाथादिसुधाभुजा यः । JBBRAS vol. IV, p. 115 ( text ), p. 107 ( translation ).

**Kriyāśakti**, a Śaiva teacher. In E. C. vol. VII, Shikarpur 281 dated śake 1290 Kārtika bahula 8 ( i. e. 15th November 1368 ) Mādhava is said to have been a son of Cāuṇḍa of the Āṅgīrasa gotra and a minister of Bukka I and his *guru* is said to have been Kāśivilāsa Kriyāśakti.

From this it follows that the Mādhava *mantrin* who was a governor of Banavase and Goa and was living in 1391 A. D. was the son of Caunḍibhaṭṭa and cannot be identified with Mādhavācārya who was the son of Māyana.

There is a ms. in the Bombay University Library of a work called Kālanirṇayakārikā in 130 verses, which contains the introductory verses of the Kālanirṇaya dealing with the contents, though in a somewhat different order. There are several commentaries on the Kālanirṇaya, viz. Kālanirṇayadīpikā by Rāmacandrācārya composed about 1450 A. D., a commentary called Lakṣmī by Lakṣmīdevī, wife of Vaidyanātha Pāyaguṇḍa. There is a Vivaraṇa of the Kālanirṇayadīpikā, by Nṛsiṃha, son of Rāmacandrācārya ( vide D. C. Ms. No. 99 of 1871-72 ).

### ९३. Madanapāla and Viśveśvarabhaṭṭa

The Madanapārijāta compiled under the patronage of king Madanapāla by Viśveśvarabhaṭṭa is a famous work. Like Bhoja, Madanapāla seems to have been a great patron of learning and several works are attributed to him. At least four works on dharmaśāstra are ascribed to him ( i. e. were written under his patronage ) viz the Madanapārijāta, Smṛtimahārṇava or Madana-mahārṇava, Tithinirṇayasāra and Smṛtikaumudī.

The Madanapārijāta is an extensive work printed in the B. I. series. There are 23 introductory verses, the first 13 of which give the genealogy of Madanapāla. In the printed edition these 13 verses are stated to have been added by *Purohita* Śrī-Rāmadeva. The last of the introductory verses states that the work was composed after a careful study of Hemādri, Kalpavṛkṣa ( i. e. Kalpataru ), Aparārka, Smṛticandrikā, Smṛtyarthasāra and Mitākṣarā.<sup>११२</sup> That Madanapāla was only the patron and not the real author of the

<sup>११२</sup> हेमाद्रिकल्पवृक्षसपारार्कस्मृत्यर्थसारान् स्मृतिचन्द्रिकां च । मितक्षरादीनवलोक्य यत्ना-  
निबध्यते संगृह्यतो निबन्धः ॥

work is made clear in several places. In the introductory verse 20 it is stated that the work was compiled through ( lit. by the mouth of ) learned men.<sup>913</sup> In two places in the body of the work<sup>914</sup> it is said that the author has explained the matter under discussion in his work called Subodhini, a commentary on the Mitākṣarā. Therefore the Madanapārijāta was really composed by Viśveśvarabhaṭṭa, the author of the Subodhini. The Madanapārijāta contains nine *stabakas* ( bunches i. e. chapters ) on brahmācārya, the *dharma*s of householders, the daily duties ( *āhnikā-kṛtya* ), the *samskāras* from *garbhādhāna* onwards ; impurity on birth and death, the purification of various substances ( *dravyaśuddhi* ), *śraddha*, *dayabhāga* ( partition and inheritance ) and *prayaścitta*. In the portion on the Dayabhāga it very closely follows the Mitākṣarā. Its style is simple and lucid. Besides the authors and works mentioned above it cites those noted below.<sup>915</sup>

There is a work called Mahārṇava ascribed to Mādhātā, a son of Madanapāla. In several mss. of this work deposited in the Deccan<sup>916</sup> College there are introductory verses giving the genealogy of Madanapāla that agree almost word for word with the introductory verses of the Madanapārijāta. Moreover two verses that speak of Viśveśvarabhaṭṭa occur here also as well as in the Madanapārijāta and Subodhini. This work also is said to have been compiled by

913 श्रीमानयं मदनपूर्वकपारिजातनामाङ्कितं स्मृतिपथानुगतं निबन्धम् । वर्णाश्रमप्रमुखधर्म-  
विवेचनाय विद्वन्मुखेन सुरुती मितमातनोति ॥

914 यथा चायमेव क्रमस्तथास्माभिरुपपादितो विज्ञानेश्वरटीकायां सुबोधिण्यां दायभाग-  
प्रकरणे । मदनपारिजात p. 654 ; vide p. 603 also for similar words.

915 आचारसागर, गाङ्गेय, गोविन्दराज, चिन्तामणि ( on श्राद्ध, p. 607 ), धर्मविवृति  
( p. 772 ), नारायण, मण्डनमिश्र, मेधातिथि, रत्नावलि ( on श्राद्ध, p. 607 ), शिव-  
स्वामिन् ( p. 619 ), सुरेश्वर, स्मृतिमञ्जरी ( p. 554 ), स्मृतिमहार्णव.

916 For the महार्णव vide D. C. ms. No. 131 of 1882-83 and Nos. 259 and 260 of 1886-1892. No. 260 does not contain the verses about the genealogy, but the two verses माता पुण्य० and मतिर्येषा ( which are 21 and 22 in the मदनपारिजात ) occur in all the three ; in No. 131 and No. 259 the verse माता पुण्य० occurs in the introductory verses and the verse मतिर्येषा occurs at the end of the work and in No. 260 the two verses are the 2nd and 3rd of the introductory verses,



Māṇḍhātā through the learned.<sup>917</sup> It is said to have been based on a study of the *śruti*, the *smṛtis* and the *purāṇas*. The work is divided into 40 *tarāṅgas* (waves). The principal subject<sup>918</sup> of the work is to describe how the various diseases which human bodies are heir to are the result of evil deeds done in past lives (this subject being called Karmavipāka in dharmaśāstra works) and to prescribe various rites and penances for the eradication of the evil results of evil deeds. Among the various rites and penances that are set forth in great detail may be mentioned the Kūṣmāṇḍa-homa, Rudraikādaśinī, Mahārudrābhīṣeka, Vināyakaśānti, the Nava-grahayajña &c. The Mahārṇava mentions the Karmavipāka of Śatātapa, the Caturvarga-cintāmaṇi (folio 234 a of D. C. no. 259 of 1886-1892), the Mitākṣarā, the Karmavipāka-samuccaya &c. It is worthy of note that in the Smṛti-kaumudī the authorship of the Mahārṇava is claimed by the author himself and is not ascribed to Madanapāla's son.<sup>919</sup>

The Tithinirṇayasāra is another work compiled under Madanapāla. Stein in his cat. of mss. at Jammu (p. 306) gives extracts from this work. The first fourteen verses are the same as those in the Madanapārijāta. It appears to have been composed by Viśvanātha, which is most probably a paraphrase of the name Viśveśvara.<sup>920</sup>

The Smṛtikaumudī contains an introduction of 17 verses, 13 of which set forth the genealogy of Madanapāla. The fourteenth verse tells us that Madanapāla composed works called Yantraprakāśa, Mahārṇava, Pārijāta, Siddhāntagarbha and Tithinirṇayasāra.<sup>921</sup> The 15th verse says that he composes the Smṛtikaumudī through

<sup>917</sup> सोयं सुरुतविधाता रिपुकुलजेता तनोति मान्धाता । विद्वन्मुखेन मतिमान् सरुतिरत्नं महार्णवं नाम ॥ 18th verse in D. C. ms. No. 259 of 1886-92.

<sup>918</sup> The work begins 'तत्र तावद्वक्ष्यमाणसकलकर्मेपयोगित्वेन कर्मविपाकरूपयोगादिनिवृत्त्यर्थं प्रायश्चित्तादेरवश्यकर्तव्यता प्रतिपाद्यते ।'.

<sup>919</sup> विनायकशान्तिप्रकारोस्माभिर्महार्णवे निरूपितः ।

<sup>920</sup> श्रीविश्वनाथसुधिया स्मृतितत्त्वमार्गपान्थेन शास्त्रविलसन्मतिपाटवेन । अस्मिन् व्यधाधि तिथिनिर्णयसारनान्नि ग्रन्थे कियानसिललोकहिते प्रयासः ॥

<sup>921</sup> For the Smṛtikāumudī, vide Aufrecht's Oxford cat. p. 275 b, I. O. cat. p. 524, No. 1649 and D. C. ms. No. 51 of 1872-73.

<sup>922</sup> यन्त्रप्रकाशसमहर्णवपरिजातसिद्धान्तगर्भतिथिनिर्णयसारमुख्याः । ग्रन्थाश्च येन रचिताः &c.

the learned.<sup>923</sup> The 17 verse says that his predecessors have generally dilated upon the dharmas of the three higher *varṇas* and the *dharmas* of the *śūdra* have not been dealt with by them as a principal topic, therefore he would clearly expound the *dharmas* of the last *varṇa*. At the end of the ms. in the I. O. cat. it is described as the younger sister of the Madanapārijāta and of the Mahārṇava.<sup>924</sup> This is not found in the D. C. ms. which was copied in *samvat* 1615. This work is divided into four kalollāsas, each kalollāsa being subdivided into kiraṇas (rays). The first kalollāsa has two kiraṇas, the second has four, the third and fourth five kiraṇas each. The subjects dealt with are: I two kinds of *śūdras*, viz : the kevalaśūdra ( simple *śūdra* ) and one who is of mixed descent, being born of a *śūdra* woman from a man of the higher castes ; the mixed castes ; II. general discourses on the *śūdra's* *adhikāra* for engaging in various acts and performing various rites, such as the study of the *vedas* and *smṛtis*, the performance of *garbhādhāna* and other *saṁskāras* and the consecration of sacred fires ; *saṁdhyāvandana* ; the *śūdra's* capacity for attaining the knowledge of *brahman* ; III. marriage ; different forms of marriage, prohibited degrees of blood relationship ( *sāpiṇḍya* ), the various rites of marriage such as *kanyādāna* ; such *saṁskāras* as *nāma-karaṇa* ( naming the child ), the duties of *śūdras* in ordinary and difficult times ; *āśauca* for *śūdras* ; the various *śrāddhas* for them ; the letting loose of a bull in honour of the dead ; IV. *śūdra's* daily duties such as *śauca*, brushing the teeth, baths in the morning and at other times, *brahmayajña*, *tarpaṇa*, *vaiśvadeva*, daily *śrāddha*, dinner, &c.

The *Smṛtikaumudī* mentions among others Aparārka, Kṛtya-kalpataru, Mitākṣarā, Medhātithi, Yajñapārśva and *Smṛtimañjarī*. It also quotes from the *Vedānta-kalpataru*<sup>925</sup> and the author claims the Madanapārijāta as his own work.

It has been seen how all the four works set out above were composed under the patronage of Madanapāla and how they were

923 विद्वन्मुखेन तनुते विनतोर्जितश्रीरुत्पन्नचारुकिरणां स्मृतिकौमुदी सः ॥

924 अनेन कृतिना कृता स्मृतिपदाङ्किता कौमुदी महागणवसहोदरी मदनपारिजातानुजा ।

925 यदुक्तं सत्यामप्युत्पत्तौ भवाहस्याविच्छित्तेरनादित्वमिति तच्च कार्यात्मके संसारे । तदुक्तं वेदान्तकल्पतरौ ॥ तद्वान्त्युपरकानां ( ! ) व्यक्तीनामेकया विना । अनादिकालावृत्तिर्या सा कार्यानादिता मतेति ॥ folio 3a of the D. C. ms. No. 51 of 1872-73 ; folio 55a of the same has ' अत्र च प्रापकानि मदनपारिजातेष्वाभिर्दक्षितानि '.

probably from the pen of Viśveśvarabhaṭṭa. There is one more work on Dharmaśāstra which Viśveśvarabhaṭṭa composed in his own name without the shelter of a patron's name. It is the Subodhinī, a commentary on the Mitākṣarā of Vijñāneśvara. The vyavahāra portion of it has been published in Bombay by Mr. S. S. Setlur and also by Mr. J. R. Gharpure. Mr. Govind Das had seen portions of the Subodhinī on the prāyaścitta section also. The Subodhinī does not comment on each word of the Mitākṣarā but explains only important passages. It is a learned work. This was the earliest composition of Viśveśvarabhaṭṭa, since it is mentioned even in the Madanapārijāta. The first verse of the Subodhinī is also the opening verse of the Mahārṇava and of the Smṛtikaumudī.<sup>926</sup>

From the verses<sup>927</sup> 21 and 22 in the introduction to the Madanapārijāta it appears that Viśveśvara was the son of Pedibhaṭṭa and Ambikā, that he was of the Kauśikagotra and was the pupil of Vyāsaraṇya-muni. In the Subodhinī also the verse 'mātā &c.' occurs at the end with slight suitable variations and the verse 'matiryeṣām' in the beginning. The second introductory verse in Mr. Gharpure's edition makes Viśveśvara the son of Appabhaṭṭa,<sup>928</sup> while Mr. Setlur reads 'Peṭṭibhaṭṭa' which is probably a misreading for Pedibhaṭṭa. From his father's name it appears that Viśveśvara was a native of the Draviḍa country<sup>929</sup> and migrated to Northern India in search of patronage after he wrote the Subodhinī. Viśveśvara is regarded as one of the leading authorities of the Benares School

926 नमः सकलकल्याणभाजनाय पिनाकिने । नमो लक्ष्मीनिवासाय देवतायै गिरा नमः ॥  
सुबोधिनी. The स्मृतिकौमुदी ( Aufrecht's Oxf. cat. p. 275b has कल्याणकारणाय )  
and Descriptive Ca. of Govt. Sanskrit mss. (Madras) vol. VII p. 2625, No.  
3495 has परमकल्याण० and गिरे नमः.

927 मतिर्येषां शास्त्रे प्रकृतिरमणीया व्यवहृतिः परा शीलं श्लाघ्यं जगति ऋजवस्ते कतिपये ।  
चिरं चित्ते तेषां मुकुरतलभूते स्थितिर्मियादियं व्यासारण्यप्रवरमुनिशिष्यस्य भणितिः ॥  
माता पुण्यचरित्रकीर्तिविभवा यस्याम्बिका नामतः शाकल्यापरमूर्तिरार्यचरितः श्रीपेदि-  
भट्टः पिता । सोऽयं कौशिकवंशभूषणमणिः श्रीभट्टविश्वेश्वरो वेदस्मार्तमते नये च सपदे  
वाक्ये कृती वर्धते ॥

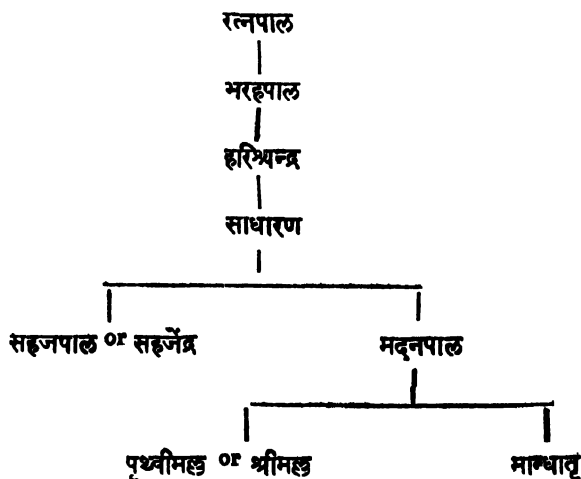
928 योष्यभट्टात्मजः श्रीमान् भट्टविश्वेश्वरः सुधीः ।

929 One of the donees mentioned in the Bīṭṛāguṇṭa grant of king Saṅgama dated 1356 A. D. is Peddibhaṭṭa ; vide E. I. vol. III at p. 28. Bīṭṛāguṇṭa is in the Nellore District.

of modern Hindu law.<sup>930</sup> Madanapāla belonged to the family of Tāka kings that ruled in Kaṣṭhā (modern Kath) on the Jumna to the north of Delhi.<sup>931</sup> The printed Madanapārijāta makes the family name to be 'Kaṣṭhā,' but this is most probably a wrong reading, as in the Mahārṇava and the other works of Madanapāla the family name is distinctly stated to be Tāka. The pedigree of the family as gathered from the Madanapārijāta and the other works is given below. Some works such as the Mahārṇava omit mention of Sahajapāla. About Sādharaṇa it is said that he brought about the remission of all taxes at the three *tīrthas* (Prayāga, Kāśī and Gayā).<sup>932</sup>

<sup>930</sup> Vide I. L. R. 16 Cal. 367 at p. 372.

<sup>931</sup> अस्ति प्रशस्तविभवोपगतप्रशस्तिविस्तारिणी भुवि शकाधिपराजधानी । दिल्लीति विश्व-विदिता नगरीमतल्ली पल्लीव भाति पुरतस्त्रिदिवोपि यस्याः ॥ तामुत्तरेण यमुनातटदेश-निष्ठा काष्ठेयभूदनुपमा नगरी गरिष्ठा । यस्यामनल्पविभवोपचिता बभूवुः काष्ठान्वया महितकीर्तिजुषो महीशाः ॥ verses 4-5 of मदनपारिजात, at the end of the मदन-विनोदनिघण्टु we read टाकान्वये महति भूमिभुजां विशुद्धे काष्ठेति नाम नगरं जयति प्रसिद्धम् । Vide Aufrecht's Oxf. cat. p. 275 a (ms. of मदनपारिजात) where the reading is टाककुलाम्बुराशौ for काष्ठकुलाम्बुराशौ of the printed text. The pedigree is :



<sup>932</sup> तीर्थत्रयीकरविमुक्तिमचीकरणः । verse 10 of the महार्णव, D. C. ms. No. 259 of 1886-82; कीनाशपाशचयबद्धविमोचनार्थं तीर्थत्रयीकरविमुक्तिमचीकरणः ॥ verse 10 of स्मृतिकौमुदी.

In the *Sūryasiddhāntaviveka* of Madanapāla the father of Madanapāla is said to be *Sahāraṇa*<sup>933</sup> which is a Prakrit equivalent of *Sādhāraṇa*. Madanapāla appears to have been a very great patron of learned men and is said to have emulated the fame of Bhoja.<sup>934</sup> Besides the four works described above he compiled several other works, the most famous of which is his dictionary of drugs called *Madanavinodanighaṇṭu*. That work is very extensive, contains about 2250 verses and is divided into fourteen *vargas*, the last of which contains a *prastāvi* of his family.<sup>935</sup> This work contains the names of medical drugs, the qualities of drugs and of dishes and of the flesh of various animals. Some of the words given as synonyms for Sanskrit words occur in the modern Marathi.<sup>936</sup> We saw above that his *Smṛtikaumudī* refers to *Yantra-prakāśa* and *Siddhāntagarbha* as two of his works. These two were works on astronomy.

Another work of his is the *Sūrya-siddhāntaviveka* or *Vāsanārṇava*, which is a commentary on the *Sūryasiddhānta*. There is a ms. of this work in the Bhau Daji Collection of the Bombay Asiatic Society.<sup>937</sup> Therein after giving his pedigree he says that by his works on *Smṛtiśāstra*, on astronomy and mathematics and on medicine he came to be known as *abhinava* Bhoja.<sup>938</sup> In this treatise he refers to his own works already composed called *Siddhāntagarbha*<sup>939</sup> and *Yantraprakāśa*. He also refers to a *Rājamṛgāṅka*.

933 भवनाङ्गणबद्धवारणस्तनयस्तस्य नृपः सहारणः । उदियाय जनस्य वीक्षिते नृपतौ यत्र  
पुरन्दरधमः ॥ 5th Intro. verse of *सूर्यसिद्धान्तविवेक* (BBRAS cat. part I.  
pp. 95-97. ).

934 परिशीलयता कलाकलापं विदधानेन च भूरिशो निबन्धान् । मदनेन महीभृताथ येन  
प्रथिता नूतनभोजराजकीर्तिः ॥ verse 18 of *मदनपारिजात*; this verse, particularly  
the 4th pāda, occurs in the *तिथिनिर्णयसार* ( 17th verse ), *स्मृतिकौमुदी*  
( 13th verse ), the *महार्णव* ( 13th verse in D. C. ms. No. 259 of 1886-92. ).

935 Vide D. C. ms. Nos. 1065 and 1066 of 1886-92 for *मदनविनोदनिघण्टु*. In  
No. 1065 there is no *प्रशस्ति*.

936 e. g. such words as *दहिवडा* ( for *दधिपूपक* ), *लापसी*, *घेवर*, *हरडे*, *नागरमोथा*,  
*हळद*, *बदाम* &c.

937 Vide BBRAS cat. part. I. pp. 95-97 for this ms.

938 प्रतिदिनमुदितैर्नवैः प्रबन्धैः स्मृतिसरणो गणिते चिकित्सिते च । जगति विजयते विजृम्भ-  
माणैरभिनवभोज इति प्रथा यदीया ॥ 7th Intro. verse.

939 अत ऊर्ध्वमागोलाध्यायमन्त्रस्थं प्रमेयमस्मरकृते सिद्धान्तगर्भसङ्गके मदनविनोदापरनाम्नि  
ग्रन्थे द्रष्टव्यम् ।

of Bhoja and to Bhāskara's works. The ms. was copied in *saṃvat* 1459, i. e. 1402-3 A. D. In the colophon of this work his *birudas* (titles) are Paṇḍitapārijāta and Abhinava-Bhoja, and he is also styled Mahārājādhirāja.<sup>940</sup> In the Madanapārijāta and the Mahārṇava the *birudas* are Paṇḍitapārijāta and Kaṭāramalla or Kaṭṭāramalla. A work called Ānandasāñjivana on singing, dancing, musical instruments and rāgas is ascribed to Madanapāla.<sup>941</sup> The king Madana, son of Sahāraṇa, who is connected with the restoration of Medhātithi's bhāṣya, must be this Madana.

A great deal has been written concerning the date of Madanapāla. The introductory verses giving the genealogy of Madanapāla must be held to be genuine, as they occur in the ancient ms. (D. C. No. 131 of A 1882-83) of Mahārṇava copied in *saṃvat* 1645 (1588-89 A. D.) and in the still older ms. (dated *saṃvat* 1459) of the Sūrya-siddhānta-viveka. As the Madanapārijāta mentions the Smṛticandrikā and Hemādri's Caturvarga-cintāmaṇi not only in the introductory verses of the Madanapārijāta but in the body of the Madanapārijāta and the Mahārṇava, Madanapāla must be certainly later than 1300 A. D. As the Smṛtikaumudī mentions the Vedāntakalpataru that was composed in the time of the Yādava princes Kṛṣṇa and Mahādeva, it follows that the work was composed after the third quarter of the 13th century. The Madanapārijāta is quoted in the Nṛsimhaprasāda, the Antyeṣṭipaddhati of Nārāyaṇabhaṭṭa, the Āhnikatattava (pp. 326, 397, 479, vol. I) of Raghunandana, the Śrāddhakriyākaumudī (pp. 327, 489) of Govindānanda. Therefore it is certainly earlier than 1500 A. D. And if we rely on the date when the ms. of the Sūryasiddhāntaviveka was copied (viz. 1402-3 A. D.), it follows that Madanapāla flourished before 1400 A. D. The Madanavinodanighaṇṭu<sup>942</sup> gives the date of its

<sup>940</sup> इति श्रीपण्डितपारिजाताभिनवभोजेत्यादिबिरुदावलीविराजमानेन मदनपारिजात-महर्णव-सिद्धान्तगर्भ-यन्त्रप्रकाशाद्यनेकग्रन्थकर्त्रा श्रीमहाराजाधिराजेन श्रीमदनपालदेवेन विरचितः श्रीसूर्यसिद्धान्तविवेको वासनार्णवः समाप्तः । ; but at the end of the D. C. ms. of the स्मृतिकौमुदी, the colophon is simply इति श्रीरायमदनपालविरचितायां शुद्धधर्मोत्पलद्योतिन्यां स्मृतिकौमुद्यां &c.

<sup>941</sup> Vide Mitra's Bikaner cat. p. 509.

<sup>942</sup> अब्दे ब्रह्मजगदुगेन्दुगणिते श्रीविक्रमार्कप्रभोमांघे मासि वलक्षपक्षलालिते षष्ठ्या सुधाशोर्दिने । verse 14 of the last वर्ग in D. C. ms. No. 129 of 1884-87 and No. 1066 of 1886-92. The last has a corrupt reading षष्ठ्या गुरेसर्दिने. Vide Bhandarkar's Report for 1883-84 p. 47 for the date,

composition as 'Brahmajagad-yugendu' of the Vikrama era, *magha* 6 of the bright half and Monday (i.e. 8-1-1375 A.D.). This was interpreted by Sarvadhikari (Tagore Law Lectures pp. 297-298, ed. of 1922) as equal to 1231 of the Vikrama era (i.e. 1175 A.D.). He held that 'yuga' meant two. But herein he was entirely wrong. Besides, the date proposed by him is impossible, since it would lead us to hold that Madanapāla wrote in 1175 A.D. and since, as we saw above, he could not have flourished before 1300 A.D. It has been already shown (pp. 309, 369) that the view of Sarvadhikari and others that the Pārijāta mentioned by Caṇḍeśvara is the same as Madanapārijāta is quite wrong. Astronomical usage as found in Bhāskara and other writers always interprets *yuga*<sup>943</sup> as meaning four (and not two) and hence the date of the composition of the Madanavinodanighaṇṭu is 1431 of the Vikrama era (i.e. 1375 A.D.). Vide Jolly's Tagore Law lectures pp. 14-15, Dr. Bhandarkar's Report for 1883-84 pp. 47 and 347 and S. B. E. vol. 25, p. cxxv n. 2. A ms. of the Sūryasiddhāntaviveka, which is one of the last (if not the last) works of Madanapāla is dated in 1402-3 A.D. Hence the literary activity of Madanapāla and of his protegee, Viśveśvarabhaṭṭa, must be placed between 1360-1390 A.D.

#### 94. Madanaratna

The Madanaratna is an extensive digest on Dharmaśāstra no part of which has yet been printed. In the colophons of mss. it is also called Madanaratnapradīpa or simply Madanapradīpa. The work was divided into seven<sup>944</sup> sections called *uddiyotas* on *samaya* (or *kala*), *ācāra*, *vyavahāra*, *prayaścitta*, *dāna*, *buddhi*, *śānti*. The order of the various sections was the one indicated, the *samayoddyota* being the first part. I have not been able to examine the mss. of all the *uddiyotas*.

943 e. g. भास्कराचार्य in his गणितसंख्येय (कालमानाध्याय verse 24) says 'सप्त-  
भदन्तसागरेर्युगान्निर्गुणभूगुणैः । क्रमेण सूर्यवत्सरेः कृतादयो युगाङ्गुयः ॥' where युग  
must mean 'four' and युग is employed for two.

944 उद्योताः समयोद्योतविवेचकाः । प्रायश्चित्तस्य दानस्य शुद्धिशान्त्योश्च समये ॥  
तत्रादौ राजसिंहेन सर्वधर्मोपयोगतः । तन्मते मदनेन्द्रेण समयस्य विनिर्णयः ॥  
verses 24-25 of ms. of समयोद्योत in Viśrambhag collection I. No. 146 and  
verses 26 and 27 in the I. O. cat. ms. (p. 537 b) and Peterson's cat. of  
Ujwar mss. No. 1410 and extract No. 336 at p. 131.

The Samayoddyota deals with the subjects usually treated of in works on *kāla*, viz discussions about the year, the seasons, the months, the intercalary months, the rules about *tithis*, the rules about the proper times for various religious observances, gifts, *homa*, the rules about *kalivarjya*.

There is a ms. of the Dānodyota in the Ānandaśrama collection at Poona (No. 2378). The following are the subjects treated of:—eulogy of *dāna*; the nature of *dāna*, various kinds of *dānas*; the constituent elements (*āṅgāni*) of *dāna*; the donor, proper persons for gifts, persons undeserving of gifts, what things cannot be given away, proper and improper times and places for *dāna*, measures of corn and other substances and weights and units of length &c., finding out the east and other directions, characteristics of a *toraṇa*, *pataka* and *maṇḍapa*, *tula-puruṣa* (weighing oneself against gold or silver), gift of a thousand cows and other magnificent gifts, dedication of a tank or well and planting of a garden &c. In this work the author refers to Kalpataru and to Hemādri as a *dākṣiṇā-tyanibandhakāra*.

Deccan College ms. No. 392 of 1891-95 deals with the *śānti* section. It treats of rites for propitiating gods and planets and averting the evil consequences of great or small portentous phenomena, such as Vināyaka-snāna, sūrya-śānti, navagraha-śānti, śāntis for birth on certain evil *nakṣatras* like *mala*, *aśleṣa* and evil astrological conjunctions like *vyatīpata*, *vaidhṛti*, *saṁkrānti*; rites for the safety of the foetus and of the newly born infant; *ayutahoma*; *lakṣahoma*, *koṭihoma* &c. In this section sages like Uttara-Garga, Kātyāyana, Nārada, Baijavāpa (on *grhya*), Mānava-saṁhitā, Yājñavalkya, Śaunaka and purāṇas like the Skanda, Bhaviṣyottara, Viṣṇudharmottara are very frequently cited. Besides the following are among the authors and works referred to:—Apekṣitārthadyotinī, a commentary of Nārāyaṇa, Karmavipākasaṁgraha, Karmavipākasaṁuccaya, Kumāratantra promulgated by the son of Rāvaṇa, Prayogaśāra, Vijñāneśvarācārya (in the plural).

A ms. of the Ācāroddyota is noticed by Burnell in his Tanjore cat. (p. 137 b). Stein (in his cat. of Jammu mss.) notices an incomplete ms. of the Vyavahāroddyota (p. 98 No. 2437). M. M. Haraprasad Sastri notices a ms. of the Prāyaścittoddyota (Nepal Palmleaf and Paper mss. cat. XVIII and p. 223).



From the colophons at the end of the several mss. of the *Madanaratna* it appears that the work was composed under the patronage of king Madanasimha-deva, son of Śaktisimha.<sup>945</sup> The king is styled mahārājādhirāja and one of his titles is koṇḍa-paraśurāma ( meaning ' who was a veritable Paraśurāma in wielding the bow ). The introductory verses<sup>946</sup> to the *Samayoddyota* in the *Viśrām-bāg* collection and the *Ulwar* ms. refer to Delhi-deśa and its king named Mahipāladeva. Then verse 9 speaks of Dāmodara whose exact relationship with Mahipāladeva is not clear. Dāmodara is said to have made the *yavanas* of *Malasthana* ( modern Multan in the Punjab ) give up the slaughtering of cows. The whole pedigree is given below.<sup>947</sup> Śaktisimha is said to have eclipsed even Bhoja.

945 इति श्रीकोदण्डपरशुरामेत्यादिबिरुदावलीविराजमानमानोन्नतमहाराजाधिराजश्रीशक्तिसिंह-  
त्मजमहाराजाधिराजश्रीमिन्दनसिंहदेवविरचिते मदनरत्नप्रदीपे दानविवेकोद्योते &c. in ms.  
( Ānandāśrama No. 3378 ) ; there is a similar colophon at the end of the  
शान्ति section.

946 तस्मादाकस्मिकोद्यद्हनघनमहस्तुत्यतापप्रतापज्वालातालाभिभूतद्विषद्वनिपतावन्वये भास्क-  
रस्य । राजा राजावतारो वरसमरधुरोद्दामरामानुभावप्रध्वस्तारातिभूमीपतिदनुजवयो-  
भूममहीपालदेवः ॥ यत्रासीद्भवनेषु विश्रुतचणो दामोदराख्यः रुती श्रीमान्पुण्यवदग्रणी-  
र्जितरिपुक्ष्मापालसङ्घः प्रभुः । मूलस्थानपुरे तुरुष्कनिवहाक्रान्ते परित्याजितो येनाद्यावाधि  
गोवधो यवनकैः शत्रापि ( कुत्रापि ? ) न स्मर्यते ॥ verses 8 and 9 of the *Ulwar*  
ms. of समयोद्योत.

947 The pedigree is

महीपालदेव  
|  
दामोदर  
|  
देवीदास  
|  
सूर्यदास  
|  
शक्तिसिंह  
|  
मदनसिंह

It is further said that Madanasimha called<sup>948</sup> together four learned men, viz., Ratnākara, Gopinātha, Viśvanātha and Gaṅgādhara-bhaṭṭa and entrusted the composition of the digest to them. The colophons<sup>949</sup> at the end of the Śāntyuddya in the Deccan College says that it was composed by Viśvanātha, a resident of Benares and son of Bhaṭṭapūjya, a Śrīmālī Gurjara (Brāhmaṇa). There is a similar colophon at the end of the Prāyaścittoddyota noticed by M. M. Haraprasad Sastri.

Since the Madanaratna mentions the Mit., the Kalpataru and Hemādri, it must be certainly later than about 1300 A. D. It is quoted as a great authority by the writers of the 16th and 17th centuries, such as Nārāyaṇabhaṭṭa, Kamalākara-bhaṭṭa, Nilakaṇṭha and Mitramiśra. In the Vyavahāra-mayūkha Nilakaṇṭha relies upon the Madanaratna as often as (if not oftener than) the Mitākṣarā. The Viramitrodaya<sup>950</sup> says that the author of the Madanaratna refers to the views of the Mitākṣarā, Kalpataru, and Halāyudha. From this it follows that the Madanaratna was composed at some time between 1350-1500. Madanasimha and his ancestors are spoken of as ruling the country about Delhi. Though Madanasimha bears the high-sounding title of mahārājādhirāja it is highly probable that he was some feudatory chief under the Mahomedan rulers of Delhi. It is difficult to conceive of a period between 1300 and 1500 A. D. when a Hindu ruler was king of Delhi. It may be that during the troublous times of Muhammad Tughlak (1325-1351 A. D.), when the capital was transferred from Delhi to Doulatabad, or during the weak rule of the last kings of the Tughlak dynasty (1388-1413 A. D.) Madanasimha's predecessors might

948 तेनाहूय मनीषिमण्डनमणिं सन्मिश्ररत्नाकरं गोपीनाथमनुत्तमं च सुधियं श्रीविश्वनाथं तथा । मुग्धं पण्डितमुन्मत्तयुतिमतिं भट्टं च गङ्गाधरं राज्ञा शक्तिं ( क ! ) सुनुना सुरुतिना ग्रन्थोयमारभ्यते ॥ I. O. cat. p. 537, No. 1681, verse 53 ; this is verse 21 in the Viśrāmbhāg ms.

949 महाराजाधिराजस्य मदनेन्द्रस्य शासनात् । श्रीमाली ( लिना ! ) गुर्जरेण भट्टपूज्यात्मजेन वा । भट्टश्रीविश्वनाथेन काशीतीर्थनिवासिना । शान्तिकं पौष्टिकं वापि यथाशास्त्रं प्रकीर्तितम् ॥ The Ulwar ms. ( Peterson's Ulwar cat. No. 353 ) reads श्रीमिहिनाथगुर्जरेण.

950 तत्र मदनरत्नकारेण मिताक्षराकल्पतरुहलायुधादिसर्वग्रन्थान्तरेष्वल्लिखनान्निर्मूलत्वमस्य जङ्गमं स्थावरमिति प्राजापत्यस्य लिखनात्समूलत्वमिति दूषणमुक्त्वा &c. वीर० p. 626; vide वीर० pp. 5, 29, 36, 59 for references to मदनरत्न.

have usurped some territory about Delhi and ruled over it. At all events it would not be far from correct if the *Madanaratna* be placed about 1425-1450 A. D. Dr. Jolly ( R. u. S. p. 37 ) says that the *Madanaratna* names the *Ratnākara* and the *Mādhaviya*. M. M. Haraprasad Sastri ( Report on palm-leaf and paper mss. from Nepal, Intro. pp. 31-32 ) tells us that the dynasty to which *Madanasimhadeva* belonged ruled over Gorakhpur-Champaran ( Western Tirhut ), that *Madanasimhadeva* was preceded by *Śaktisimhadeva*, whose predecessor was *Prthvisimhadeva*. The learned Sastri further says that a ms. of the *Madanaratnapradīpa-prāyaścittoddyota* applies the title ' *kodaṇḍaparaśurāma* ' to *Madana* ( p. 223 ), that a ms. of the *Amarakośa* was copied in *saṁvat* 1511 ( 1454-55 A. D. ) when *Madanasimha* ruled over *Campakāraṇyanagara* ( p. 51 of the body of the Report ) and that a ms. of the *Narasimhapurāṇa* was copied in *La-saṁ* 339 ( 1457-58 A. D. ) when *mahārājadhira* *Madanasimhadeva* ruled over *Gorakṣapura* i. e. modern Gorakhpur ( p. 29 of the Report ). The great similarity of the names *Madanapāla* and *Madanasimha* misled J. C. Ghose ( *Hindu Law*, vol. II, p. XIV, ed. of 1917 ) into holding that the *Madanapārijāta* and the *Madanaratna* were written under *Madanapāla*. But it is clear from the ancestry of the two kings, *Madanapāla* and *Madanasimha*, and the names of the real authors of the digests ( *Madanapārijāta* and *Madanaratna* ) that they have no connection with each other.

### 95. *Śūlapāṇi*

Next to *Jimūtavāhana*, *Śūlapāṇi* is the most authoritative Bengal writer on *dharmaśāstra*. Rai Bahadur M. M. Chakravarti gave a very interesting account of his works and time in *JASB* for 1915, pp. 336-343.

The earliest work of *Śūlapāṇi* appears to have been his *Dīpa-kalikā*, a commentary on the *smṛti* of *Yājñavalkya*. It is a very brief commentary. The portion on the *dāyabhāga* section ( *Yājñavalkya* II, verses 114-149 ) is contained in five printed pages ( vide Ghose's *Hindu Law*, edition of 1917, vol. II. pp. 550-554 ). In this commentary, besides the sages he names only a few writers and works on *dharma*, e. g. the *Kalpataru*, *Govindarāja*, the *Mitākṣarā*, *Medhātithi* and *Viśvarūpa*.. He entertained somewhat archaic views on matters of inheritance. For example, he holds that the text speaking of the right of the parents to succeed before the brothers of the

deceased has reference to property acquired by the deceased from his father or grand-father. He explained the word 'apratīṣṭhitā' in the sūtra of Gautama 'stridhanam duhitṛṇām-apratīṣṭhitānam-apratīṣṭhitānam ca' in the same way as Aparārka, Jimūtavāhana and the Smṛticandrikā.<sup>951</sup> He says that a full brother though not re-united succeeded before a half-brother though re-united.<sup>952</sup> This explanation of the much canvassed verse of Yāj. offered by Śūlapāṇi is referred to by the Viramitrodaya.<sup>953</sup> The Vyavaharatattva of Raghunandana several times refers to Śūlapāṇi's explanations of Yāj.<sup>954</sup>

Śūlapāṇi wrote several small treatises on topics of dharmasāstra and intended them to form part of a huge digest called Smṛtiviveka. Fourteen such works are known to have been so written with titles ending in the word 'viveka,' viz. Ekādaśī-viveka, Tithi-viveka, Dattaka-viveka, Durgotsavaprayoga-viveka, Durgotsava-viveka, Dola-yātrā-viveka, Pratiṣṭhā-viveka, Prāyaścitta-viveka, Rāsayātrā-viveka, Vratakāla-viveka, Śuddhi-viveka, Śrāddha-viveka, Saṁkrānti-viveka, Saṁbandha-viveka (on marriage). Of these the Durgotsavaviveka seems to have been amongst his latest works, since he names therein five of his *vivekas* on durgotsava-prayoga, pratiṣṭhā, prāyaścitta, śuddhi and śrāddha. The Śrāddha-viveka is the most famous of his works and has been printed. His Prāyaścittaviveka and Durgotsava-viveka have also been published, the former by Jivananda (1893) and the latter by the Sanskrit Sahitya Pariṣad at Calcutta in Bengali characters. In the Durgotsava-viveka he deals with the worship of Durgā in Āśvina and also in spring (hence the deity is called Vāsantī). In the Durgotsava-viveka, besides such purāṇas as the Kālikā, Bhaviṣyottara, Bhāgavata, Devī, he names a host of writers and works as noted below.<sup>955</sup> In spite of Aufrecht's view

951 अनपत्या निर्धना अभर्तृका दुर्भगाश्च । ता विना अन्वयः पुत्रपौत्रादिः ।

952 असंसृष्ट्यपि सोदर एव गृह्णीयान्न तु संसृष्टः सापत्नभाता ।

953 'यज्ञवल्क्यस्मृतिटीकायां शूलपाणिः । अन्योदयः संसृष्टी नान्योदयधनं गृह्णीयात् । असंसृष्ट्यपि सोदर एव गृह्णीयात् । न तु संसृष्टः सापत्नभाता &c.' वीर० pp. 682-683.

954 ०. ४. आवेदयति चेदित्यनेन स्वयं विवादोत्थापनं राज्ञा न कर्तव्यमिति शूलपाणिमहामहोपाध्यायाः । व्यवहारतश्च.

955 They are : कालकौमुदी, कालमाधवीय, कालविवेक, कालादर्श, चक्रनारायणी, जिह्वन, जीमूतवाहन, ज्योतिषार्णव, बालक, महाकपिलपञ्चरात्र, वर्षरुच्य, वसन्तराज, शारदा-तिलक, श्रीकरमिश्र, श्रीदत्तोपाध्याय, संवत्सरप्रदीप, समयप्रदीप ( of श्रीदत्त ), सार-समुच्चय, स्मृतिसागर.

the Sathvatsara-pradīpa is not his own work. A Śārasamuccaya is also mentioned in Hemādri (Dāna-khaṇḍa page 135). The Smṛtisāgara is probably the same as the Govindārṇava of Śeṣa Nṛsiṃha or the work of the same name which Kullūka appears to have composed. Śrīkaramiśra is probably the ancient author referred to even by the Mitākṣarā.

The Śrāddha-viveka has several commentaries by eminent writers such as Śrīnātha Ācāryacūḍāmaṇi and Govindānanda. So there are commentaries on the Prāyaścittaviveka. Besides the above, the works and authors mentioned in the other vivekas are noted below.<sup>956</sup> The Śrāddha-viveka of Śūlapāṇi is referred to (as Gauḍīya-Śrāddha-viveka) by Rudradhara,<sup>957</sup> by Vācaspati in his Śrāddha-cintāmaṇi, by Govindānanda in his Śrāddhakriyākaumudī and by Raghunandana in several of his *tattvas*.

We know very little about the personal history of Śūlapāṇi. In the colophons of his works<sup>958</sup> he is styled Sāhuḍiyāla (or -na) Mahāmahopādhyāya and Raghunandana also calls him Mahāmahopādhyāya. The Sāhuḍiyāla was a degraded section of the Rāḍhiya Brāhmaṇas in Bengal from the days of Ballālasena. As Rudradhara calls him Gauḍīya, it follows that Śūlapāṇi was a Bengal Brāhmaṇa. There is a tradition that he was the Judge of king Lakṣamaṇasena of Bengal. But this is impossible as the following discussion about his date will show.

There is some uncertainty about the exact age of Śūlapāṇi. As Śūlapāṇi names the Ratnākara of Caṇdeśvara and the Kālamādhaviya, he must be later than about 1375 A. D., since some time must have elapsed before a work from Vijayanagar came to be regarded as an authority in Bengal. As Śūlapāṇi's works are mentioned by Rudradhara, Govindānanda and Vācaspati, the former must be earlier than about 1460. In this connection it has to be noted that Govindānanda not only comments upon Śūlapāṇi's

<sup>956</sup> कल्पतरु, कामधेनु, कृत्यचिन्तामणि, गोविन्दराज, धर्मप्रदीप, पारिजात, भवदेव, मुज-बलमीम, भोजदेव, महार्णवप्रकाश, मिताक्षरा, मेधातिथि, रत्नाकर, शङ्कर, स्मृति-मञ्जरी, इत्यादि.

<sup>957</sup> Vide folio 25 a of the Benares edition of रुद्रधर's आशुविवेक (printed in संवत् 1920).

<sup>958</sup> Vide I. O. cat. p. 371 No. 1287 and D, C. ms. No. 98 of 1895-98.

works but probably looks upon Śūlapāṇi as an old writer along with Aniruddha.<sup>959</sup>

A ms. of the *Prāyaścittaviveka* was copied at Benares in *śake* 1410 (i. e. 1488 A. D.).<sup>960</sup> From all these data it follows that Śūlapāṇi flourished between 1375 and 1460 A. D.

From the *Śuddhittatva* it appears that Śūlapāṇi wrote *Parīṣiṣṭa-dīpakalikā* (probably a commentary on a *Gṛhyaparīṣiṣṭa*)<sup>961</sup>.

### 96. Rudradhara

This is a well-known Maithila writer on *Dharmaśāstra*, who composed several works. His *Śuddhi-viveka* has been published several times (at Benares in 1866, in 1878 and by the *Veṅkaṭeśvara Press* in Bombay, *samvat* 1978). That work is divided into three *pariccheda* and deals with purification from impurity on birth and death, the persons liable to undergo purifications, the meaning of the word *putra*, purification of the body and of various substances when polluted, purification of cooked food and water and women in their menses. He tells us that after<sup>962</sup> having examined seven works (*nibandhas*) on *śuddhi* and being encouraged by his father and brother he composed the *Śuddhiviveka*. He further says that he made the effort for the benefit of those who were not disposed to go through such works as the *Ratnākara*, *Pārijāta*, *Mitākṣarā* and the *Hāralatā*.<sup>963</sup> Besides these he mentions the *Ācārādārśa*, *Śuddhi-pradīpa*, *Śuddhi-bimba*, *Śrīdattopādhyāya*, *Smṛtisāra* and *Harihara*.

The *Śrāddhiviveka* of Rudradhara is the most famous of his works. It was printed at Benares in *samvat* 1920. The work is

959 यच्च मेथिलैरासनान्नदानयोर्ये चाथ त्वेति मन्त्रो नास्त्यित्युक्तं तदनिरुद्धशूलपाणिप्रभृतीनां प्राचामसंमतम् । p. 71 of *श्राद्धक्रियाकौमुदी*. The word प्राचा may here mean 'eastern writers.'

960 शाके गते दशसमुद्रहिमांशुसंख्ये मासे त्विषे शिवमुदे शिवशर्मणा यः ।

961 अत एव पितृदयिता-परिशिष्टप्रकाश-शूलपाणिकृत-परिशिष्टदीपकलिकाप्रभृतिषु मन्त्रामिधान-पूर्वकवाक्येन वृषोत्सर्ग इत्युक्तम् । शुद्धितत्त्व (vol. II, p. 380).

962 शुद्धौ सम निबन्धान् दृष्ट्वानुमतः पितुस्तथा भ्रातुः ।

963 सन्त्येव रत्नाकरपारिजातामिताक्षराहारलतादृशेभ्यः । तथापि तन्मालसमानसानां भवेत्प्रभोदाय मम प्रयासः ॥

divided into four *paricchēdas*. He first defines śrāddha, and then treats of several topics, viz. the varieties of śrāddha, the procedure at śrāddhas, the *mantras* that are recited, the proper time and place for śrāddhas, the Brāhmaṇas worthy to be invited at śrāddha and the proper food etc. Among the numerous works and authors referred to in the work the undermentioned ones deserve notice.<sup>964</sup> He refers to his own Śuddhiviveka as already written.

In several places he tells us that he follows a different tradition on certain matters from that of the Pitr̥bhakti or of the Sugatisopāna. He points out that the *prasātika* is a kind of grain known in Madhyadeśa as Śāṭhīla.<sup>965</sup>

For his Vratapaddhati, *vide* Mitra's Notices, vol. VI, p. 15, No. 1995. He says that he was urged by his brother's advice to write the work and that he follows the Samayapradīpa.<sup>966</sup>

Another work of his is the Varṣakṛtya which deals with festivals and fasts.

He was the son of Mahāmahopādhyāya Lakṣmidhara and youngest brother of Haladhara. His works are quoted by Vācaspati in his Dvaitanirṇaya, by Govindānanda in the Śrāddhakriyākaumudī, by Raghunandana in several of his *tattvas*, by Kamalākara and Nilakanṭha.

As Rudradhara mentions the Ratnākara, the Smṛtisāra, Śrīdatto-pādhyāya and the Śrāddhiviveka of Śūlapāṇi, he is certainly later than 1425 A. D. A ms. of his Vratapaddhati is dated in Lakṣmaṇa *samvat* 344 i. e. 1463 A. D.<sup>967</sup> Besides he is quoted by Vācaspati and Govindānanda. Therefore he must have flourished between 1425 and 1460 A. D.

<sup>964</sup> कल्पतरु, गोमिलगृह्यभाष्य, छन्दोगपरिशिष्टटीका, परिजात, पितृभक्ति ( of श्रीदत्तोपाध्याय styled प्राचीन ), भुजबलमीम, भोजराज, महार्णव, रत्नाकर, आह्निकल्प, आह्निकसूत्र, आह्निकविवेक ( गोडीय i. e. of शूलपाणि ), सुगतिसोपान ( styled मधुशर्मप्रतिहस्तकग्रन्थ ), स्मृतिसार, इत्यायुचनिबन्ध.

<sup>965</sup> प्रसातिका मध्यदेशे शाठीला इति प्रसिद्धं धान्यम् । folio 21 b of the Benares ed. of संवत् 1920.

<sup>966</sup> एष श्रीभानुचरणोष्मतिः समयप्रदीपानुसारी पन्थाः । at the end of the व्रतपद्धति.

<sup>967</sup> Vide M. M. Haraprasad Sastri's cat. of palm-leaf and paper Nepal mss. XIII and p. 73.

The Rudradhara who was a pupil of Caṇḍeśvara and author of the Kṛtyacandrikā, the Vivādacandrikā and the Śrāddhacandrikā appears to be a different author.

### 97. Misarumisra

Misarumisra is famous for his works called Vivādacandra and Padārtha-candrikā ( on the Nyāya-Vaiśeṣika system ). There is a ms. of the Vivādacandra in the Deccan College (No. 57 of 1883-84). That work deals with the titles of Law ( vyavahārapadas ) such as ṛṇādāna ( recovery of debt ), nyāsa ( deposit ), asvāmivikraya, saṁbhūya-samutthāna ( partnership ), dāyavibhāga, strīdhana ; and then with procedure, viz. the plaint, reply, pramāṇas, witnesses, possession etc. It frequently quotes the Ratnākara ( on vivāda and vyavahāra ) of Caṇḍeśvara and several times criticizes him. Besides numerous smṛti writers the other authors and works named are : Pārijāta, Prakāśa, Balarūpa ( often ), Bhavadeva and Smṛtisāra ( frequently ).

In the mss. and colophons the name of the author seems to be Misarūmisra.<sup>968</sup> He tells us that he wrote the work under the orders of princess Lachimādevī, wife of prince Candrasimha who appears to have been the younger brother of Bhairavasimhadeva of the Kāmeśvara dynasty of Mithilā. The work was probably called Vivāda-candra to connect it with the prince Candrasimha. The Vivāda-candra first<sup>969</sup> speaks of king Bhavēśa of the Kāmeśvara dynasty, then of his son Harasimhadeva, then of his son Darpanārāyaṇa and the latter's queen Hirā or Dhīra and then of Candrasimha and his queen Lakhimā or Lachimā. We saw above that Caṇḍeśvara who had weighed himself against gold in 1314 A. D. wrote in his old age

968 श्रीचन्द्रसिंहनृपतेर्दयिता लक्ष्मिमा मङ्गदेवी । रचयति पदार्थचन्द्रं मिसरूमिओपदेशेन ॥  
Intro. verse 2 in Mitra's Notices vol. IX p. 12 No. 3901 ; vide I. O. cat. p. 454 No. 1500 ' इति महामहोपाध्यायश्रीमिसरूमिश्रविरचितो विवादचन्द्रः समाप्तः '.

969 अभूदभूतप्रतिमल्लगन्धो राजा भवेशः किल सार्वभौमः । अत्याजयद्यो बहुमर्तृकत्वं दोषं  
भुवोपि प्रभुरुग्रधृमा ॥ तस्मादनुजोजनि सुनुसारो धीमान्मासुनुसमानसारः । राजो-  
पजीव्यो हरसिंहनामा ततो नृपो दर्पनरायणोभूत् ॥ दर्पनरायणनृपतेः श्रीमङ्गीरा  
मङ्गदेवी । अलभत तनयं तनयं नरपतिगुणराशिपूरितं शूरम् ॥ श्रीमल्लसिमादेवी  
तस्य चन्द्रसिंहनृपतेर्दयितस्य । नाम्ना मिसरूमिश्रद्वारा रचयति विवादचन्द्रमभिरामम् ॥  
Intro. verses in the Deccan College ms,



under Bhavēśa his work on Rājanīti. Lachimādevī was queen of the great-grandson of this Bhavēśa, who became king of Tirhut in the third quarter of the 14th century. Therefore Candrasimha must have flourished about the middle of the 15th century and Misarumiśra's work must be assigned to that period. M. M. Chakravarti points out ( JASB for 1915, p. 425 ) that for Dhīrasimha, a son of Darpanārāyaṇa, there is an authentic date, viz. 321 of the Lakṣmaṇasena era in Tirhut ( i. e. 1438 A. D. ), when a ms. of Śrīnivāsa's Setudarpaṇī ( com. on Setubandha ) was copied during Dhīrasimha's reign.

That the Vivādacandra is a work of authority on Hindu Law in Mithilā has been recognised from very early days in the British courts.<sup>970</sup> The Vivādacandra held that the word *stridhana* was to be applied to such woman's property as was technically so called ( by the sages ) and not to all property that comes to a woman.<sup>971</sup>

### 98. *Vācaspatimiśra*

Vācaspatimiśra is the foremost *nibandha* writer of Mithilā. His Vivādacintāmaṇi has been recognised by the High Courts in India and by the Judicial Committee of the Privy Council as a work of paramount authority on matters of Hindu Law in Mithilā.<sup>972</sup> Vācaspati was an extremely voluminous writer and appears to have composed dozens of works. In the Śrāddhakalpa *alias* Pitr̥bhaktitarāṅgiṇī, almost his latest work, he says that he wrote in his youth ten works on śāstra and thirty *nibandhas* on smṛti and composed the work in question in his declining years.<sup>973</sup> At least eleven works of his bearing the title 'cintāmaṇi' are known. They are briefly noticed below.

The Ācārācintāmaṇi deals with the daily rites of Vājasaneyins.<sup>974</sup> The Āhnikācintāmaṇi is quoted in his Śuddhicintāmaṇi. The

970 *Vide* 2 Moo. I. A. p. 132 at p. 147 and p. 152 ( where there is a citation in English from the विवादचन्द्र ).

971 ' लीधनं परिभाषिकमेव न सर्वम् ' folio 33 a of the D. C. ms.

972 *Vide* 11 Moo. I. A. 139 at p. 174 and 487 at p. 508, I. L. R. 30 All. 267 at p. 290 ( P. C ), I. L. R. 10 Cal. 392 at p. 399, I. L. R. 12 Cal 348 at p. 351.

973 शास्त्रे दश स्मृतौ त्रिशन्निबन्धा येन यौवने । निर्मितास्तेन चरमे वयस्येव विनिर्ममे ॥  
*vide* I. O. cat. p. 556 No. 1730.

974 अहोरात्राश्रितो धर्म इह वाजसनेयिनाम् । निबध्यते हरिं नत्वा श्रीवाचस्पतिशर्मणा ॥  
Mitra's Notices, vol. V. p. 169, No. 1857.

Kṛtyacintāmaṇi was published in Bengali characters at Benares in *śake* 1814 ( vide JASB. for 1915, p. 395 ) and deals with the festivals that are celebrated on different days in the year. The Tīrthacintāmaṇi has been published in the B. I. series. It is divided into five *prakāśas*, viz. Prayāga, Puruṣottama (Puri), Gaṅgā, Gayā and Vārāṇasī and deals with such topics as the purpose of pilgrimages, the preliminaries of pilgrimage, the various rites to be performed at the several *tīrthas*, the subsidiary sacred places at the principal *tīrthas* etc. He mentions the Kalpataru, Gaṇeśvara-miśra, Jayaśarmā, the Mitākṣarā, Smṛtisamuccaya and Hemādri. In the introduction he explicitly states that he composed the work after carefully examining the Kṛtyakalpadrūma and Pārijāta, the Ratnākara and other works.<sup>975</sup> The Dvaitacintāmaṇi is mentioned in his Kṛtyacintāmaṇi. The Niticintāmaṇi is mentioned in the Vivādacintāmaṇi ( p. 72 ). The Vivādacintāmaṇi ( text ) was published at Calcutta in 1837 ( which edition is used in this work ) and was translated into English by Prasannakumar Tagore ( in 1863 ) with a learned preface. It explicitly states that the author carefully studied the Kṛtyakalpadrūma, Pārijāta and Ratnākara.<sup>976</sup> The work deals exhaustively with the eighteen titles of law ( *vyavaharapadas* ). The principal authors and works, besides the usual smṛtis and purāṇas, mentioned in the work are noted below.<sup>977</sup> In this work he mentions several vernacular equivalents for Sanskrit terms. The Vyavahāracintāmaṇi<sup>978</sup> deals with judicial procedure, viz. the four principal topics thereof, viz. *bhāṣā* ( the plaint ), *uttara* ( reply of defendant ), *kriyā* ( evidence ),

975 श्रीकृत्यकल्पद्रुमपारिजातरत्नाकरादीनवलोक्य यत्नात् । प्रणम्य मूर्ध्ना मधुसूदनाय  
वाचस्पतिस्तीर्थविधिं तनोति ॥ तीर्थचिन्तामणि, vide p. 268 also.

976 श्रीकृत्यकल्पद्रुम ... यत्नात् । वाचस्पतिः श्रीपतिनक्षत्रमौलिर्विधाद्विन्तामणिमातनोति ॥

977 कल्पतरु, गृहस्थरत्नाकर, पारिजात, प्रकाश, बालरूप, भाष्यकार ( of शङ्कलिसित, p. 67, the same quotation occurring in the वि. र. p. 234 ), मिताक्षरा, मेधा-  
तिथि, रत्नाकर, लक्ष्मीधर, स्मृतिसार, इत्यादि. Note the following words  
' व्युत्क्रोशकरः गोवृत्तल इति प्रसिद्धः ' ( p. 63 ), ' आरक्षकः कोटाल इति प्रसिद्धः '  
( p. 95, i, e. Kotwal in Marathi ), ' संक्रमः साकम इति प्रसिद्धः ' ( p. 101;  
compare Marathi साकम ).

978 भाषोत्तरक्रियापादा निर्णयः सौवदेशकः । चतुष्पातस्त्वपिचयो व्यवहारो निरूप्यते ॥  
I. O. cat. p. 417 No. 1400.

*nirṇaya* ( decision ). The Śuddhicintāmaṇi was printed at Benares in Bengali characters in *śake* 1814 ( JASB for 1915, p. 396 n 2 ). The Śūdrācārācintāmaṇi deals with the duties of śūdras ( Mitra's Notices, vol. VI, p. 22, No. 2001 ). The Śrāddhacintāmaṇi is a standard work and was printed at Benares in Bengali characters in *śake* 1814.

Besides the works and authors enumerated in the foot-note above, the others mentioned by him in his several Cintāmaṇis are noted below.<sup>979</sup>

Besides these there is a group of Vācaspati's works with the title ' nirṇaya '. The Tithinirṇaya<sup>980</sup> starts with an invocation of the highest Being ( *paramātman* ) while most of his works are begun with an obeisance to Hari or Kṛṣṇa. It first divides *tithis* into śuddhā and viddhā ( commingled with another tithi ) and then discusses all the *tithis* from the first to the fifteenth and also *amāvāsya*; it deals with the questions as to the rites of that *tithi* which is *kṣaya*, with śivarātrivrata, naktavrata, holidays, fasts, jayantivrata, holika festival etc. The Dvaitanirṇaya,<sup>981</sup> as its name implies, is concern-

---

<sup>979</sup> अनिबद्ध, असहाय, आचारप्रदीप, उदयकर, कर्क, कर्मप्रदीप, कालविवेक, कालादर्श, कुलाण्व, गोविन्दराज, दुर्गामक्तिरत्निणी, पितृभक्ति, प्रदीप, भवदेश, भीमपराक्रम, भोजराज ( or simply राज ), राजमार्तण्ड, रामार्चनचन्द्रिका, वर्धमानोपाध्याय, विवेक, व्यवहारमातृका, शुद्धिसार, श्राद्धकल्पचिन्तामणि, श्राद्धपञ्चव, श्राद्धपञ्ची, श्राद्ध-विवेक, श्रीदत्तोपाध्याय, सुगतिसोपान, स्मृतिपरिभाषा, स्मृतिदर्पण, स्मृतिसागर, हरि-हरमिश्र, हरिहरपद्धति, हरलता.

<sup>980</sup> अद्वैतोद्बोधगम्याय निर्गुणस्थितिद्वैते ।

जगतामादिभूताय नमस्ते परमात्मने ॥

विलोक्य मुनिवाक्यानि संप्रदायानुसारतः ।

तिथिद्वैतविधौ यत्नात्क्रियते तिथिनिर्णयः ॥

Mitra's Notices, vol. V. p. 149 No. 1139.

<sup>981</sup> Vide Mitra's Notices, vol. I, p. 149 No. 275 and vol. V, p. 296 No. 1973 for the द्वैतनिर्णय.

ed with the settlement of some doubtful points of Dharmasāstra such as the names to be given to brāhmaṇas and the other *varṇas*, doubts on gifts and consecration of tanks and wells, doubts about daily bath, *samdhya*, *devapūjā*, *vaiśvadeva*, daily offerings to manes, about judicial proceedings and the taking of interest, about various *vratas* like *ekādaśi* and *janmāṣṭamī*, about intercalary months, about the proper time for marriage and *upanayana*. The Mahādāna-nirṇaya<sup>982</sup> expatiates on the sixteen munificent gifts such as weighing against gold and silver. In the introductory verses Vācaspati gives the genealogy of his patron's family from Bhavēśa, whose son was Harasimhadeva, whose son was Narasimha, whose son Bhairavendra bore the *biruda* (appellation) Hari-nārāyaṇa. A verse<sup>983</sup> at the beginning and one at the end attribute the work to Bhairavendra and to Rūpanārāyaṇa respectively. Rūpa-nārāyaṇa was the *biruda* of Rāmabhadra, a son of Bhairavendra. Therefore it looks probable that the work was commenced in the reign of Bhairava and was completed in the reign of his son Rāmabhadra. M. M. Chakravarti says that Bhairava himself bore at one time the *biruda* Rāpanārāyaṇa. M. M. Haraprasad Sāstri (Nepal cat. p. 90) mentions a Vivādanirṇaya of Vācaspati. The Śuddhinirṇaya of Vācaspati deals with impurity on birth and death, the religious acts that must be performed even in times of impurity, *sapinda* relationship, periods of impurity for the principal *varṇas* and mixed castes; periods of impurity on abortion, the deaths of infants and women, accidental deaths etc., over-lapping of several periods of *aśauca*; impurity arising from carrying a corpse; rites after the death of a *samnyāsin*; impurity from contact of lower castes, such as washermen and *cāṇḍālās*, freedom from impurity at *tīrthas* and marriages etc.

982 Vide Haraprasad Sastri's cat. of palm-leaf and paper Nepal mss. p. 122 for the महादाननिर्णय.

983 श्रीवाचस्पतिधीरं सहकारितया समासाय । श्रीमैरेन्द्रनृपतिः स्वयं महादाननिर्णयं तनुते ॥ ; श्रीरूपनारायणभूमिपालकृतो महादानविनिर्णयोद्यम् । अशःप्रसूनाञ्चितदिक्पतीनामाकल्प-माकल्पतु भूपतीनाम् ॥ at end.

Besides these, Vācaspati appears to have either composed or contemplated writing seven works called Mahārṇava on kṛtya, ācāra, vivāda, vyavahāra, dāna, śuddhi and pitṛyajña. Of these the Kṛtya-mahārṇava is found and deals with festivals and fasts and the proper times therefor-( vide JASB for 1915, p. 398 ). He also wrote the Gayāśrāddhapaddhati, the Candana-dhenupramāṇa and the Dattakavidhi. Probably his last work, as stated above, was the Śrāddhakalpa *alias* Pitṛbhaktitarāṅgiṇī.

Apart from the works on dharmaśāstra, Vācaspati wrote also on the systems of philosophy. But it is not necessary for our purpose to go into that question.

Most of his works styled 'cintāmaṇi' are mentioned by Raghunandana in the *tattvas* (e. g. Kṛtyacintāmaṇi in Ekādaśitattva, Vivāda- and Vyavahāra-cintāmaṇi in Dāyatattva ). The Śuddhicintāmaṇi is quoted in the Śuddhitattvārṇava of Śrīnātha-ācārya-cūḍamaṇi, the Śrāddha-cintāmaṇi is quoted in the Śrāddha-kriyā-kaumudī (pp. 265, 475 ) and in the Śuddhikaumudī ( pp. 89, 93 ) of Govindānanda, the Vivāda-cintāmaṇi is quoted in the Vīramitrodaya ( p. 697 ) and the Vyavahāracintāmaṇi is criticized in the same work ( p. 288 ). His Pitṛbhakti-tarāṅgiṇī is mentioned in the Śuddhitattva and Śrāddhatattva. Vācaspati vouchsafes very little information about himself or his family. In the colophons of his works he is generally styled mahāmahopādhyāya and *miśra* or *sanmiśra*. In the colophon of the Śūdrācāra-cintāmaṇi<sup>984</sup> he is described as the *pariṣad* ( the adviser of the king in finally deciding difficult points of Dharmaśāstra ) of *Maharājadhīraja* Harinārāyaṇa. We saw above that his Mahādānanirṇaya connects itself with two kings Bhairava and his son Rūpanārāyaṇa. At the end of the Śrāddhakalpa we are told that Vācaspati who was the *pariṣad* of Rāmabhadradeva *alias* Rūpanārāyaṇa, son of Hari-

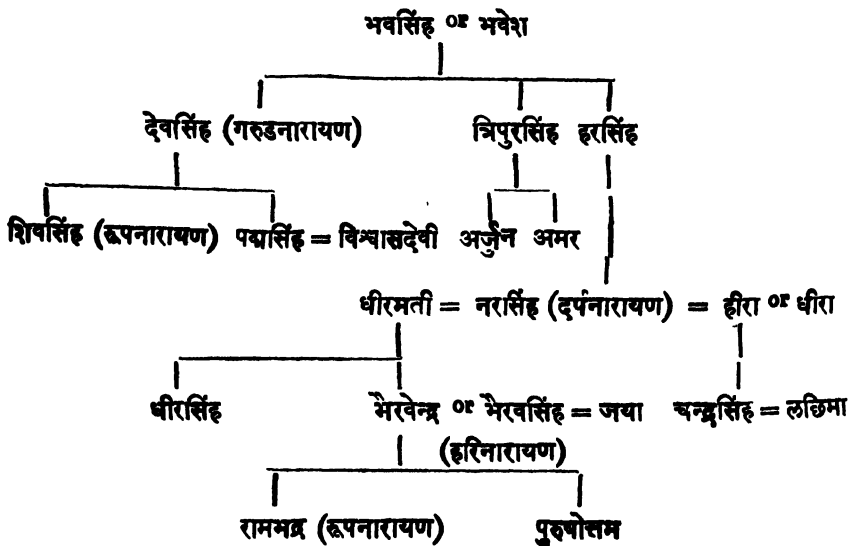
<sup>984</sup> महाराजाधिराजश्रीमद्भवनिरायणपरिषदा सकलपण्डितमण्डलीशिरोमणिना श्रीवाचस्पति-  
मिश्रेण विरचितः शुद्धाचारचिन्तामणिः &c. Mitra's Notices, vol. VI. p. 22  
No. 2001.

nārāyaṇa, composed the work at the bidding of his patron.<sup>985</sup> Vardhamāna in his Daṇḍaviveka says that one of his *gurus* was Vācaspati.<sup>986</sup> It is probable that it is this Vācaspati that is meant. But as against this we must remember that Vācaspati in his Śrāddha-kalpa quotes Vardhamāna Upādhyāya on śrāddha. Vardhamāna wrote his Daṇḍaviveka while king Bhairava was reigning and his Gaṅgākṛtyaviveka for Rāmabhadradeva. So Vācaspati was an elder contemporary of Vardhamāna.

Prasannakumar Tagore assigned 1423 A. D. as the time of the Vivādacintāmaṇi (vide preface p. xxviii). Ghose in his Hindu Law (vol. II p. xiv) says that Vācaspati wrote the Śrāddhacintāmaṇi by order of queen Jayā, widow of king Bhairavadeva and

985 समस्तेत्यादिमहाराजाधिराजश्रीहरिनारायणात्मज-समस्तेत्यादिमहाराजाधिराजश्रीरूपनारायणपदवीसमलङ्कृतमिथिलामण्डलाक्षण्डलश्रीमद्रामभद्रदेवचरणादिष्टेन तत्परिषदा श्रीवाचस्पतिशर्मणा विरचितोयं श्राद्धकल्पः परिपूर्णः । I. O. cat. p. 556 No. 1730.

The pedigree of the कामेश्वर kings of Mithilā from भवेश is :



Vide Ind. Ant. vol. XIV, p. 196 for a detailed pedigree gathered from Pāñjas of Mithilā (though somewhat confused) and Ind. Ant. vol. 28, pp. 57-58.

986 ज्यायाम्ण्डकमित्रः सङ्करवाचस्पती च मे गुरवः । दण्डविवेक verse 6.

mother of Puruṣottamadeva,<sup>987</sup> that Harinārāyaṇa (i. e. Bhairava) ruled from 1513 to 1527 and that the latter was killed by Nasrat-shah, the Pathan king of Bengal. M. M. Chakravarti holds that the literary activity of Vācaspati lay between 1450 to 1480 A. D. Since Vācaspati mentions the Ratnākara (of Caṇḍeśvara) and Rudradhara as his authorities he must be later than about 1425 A. D. Vācaspati's works are quoted by Govindānanda and Raghunandana. Therefore Vācaspati is certainly earlier than 1540 A. D. The ms. of the Māhādānanirṇaya found in Nepal is dated in 392 of the Lakṣmaṇasena era (Monday of Vaiśākha, dark half, 12th *tithi* i. e. 22nd April 1511 A.D.) The ms. of the Śuddhinirṇaya (Mitra's Notices vol. X, p. 58, No. 3308) was copied in *saṃvat* 1416, which must in this particular case be taken as equivalent to *śake* 1416 i. e. 1494-95 A. D., since Vācaspati could not have flourished about 1360 A. D. (which corresponds to Vikrama *saṃvat* 1416). Hence the period assigned by Chakravarti for the literary activity of Vācaspati appears to be correct. That date is further corroborated by the fact that Vācaspati wrote under Bhairavendra and his son Rāmabhadradeva, that were 4th and 5th in descent from king Bhavēśa of Mithilā, who as we saw above began to rule over Mithilā in the third quarter of the 14th century.

This Vācaspati who flourished in Mithilā in the latter half of the fifteenth century is very often confounded with other authors bearing the same name. The great philosopher Vācaspati who was author of the Bhāmatī on the Śārīrakabhāṣya of Śaṅkara and of several other commentaries on other systems of philosophy flourished in the first half of the 9th century as he wrote his Nyāyasūcinibandha in 898 (most probably of the Vikrama era).<sup>988</sup> There was another (Candraśekhara) Vācaspati who wrote the Smṛtisārasaṅgraha (cat. of Calcutta San. College mss. vol. II, p. 181, No. 203) and flourished in the first half of the 18th century.

<sup>987</sup> Compare विष्णोऽव्यक्तः(?) पुरमिव शम्भोरिव देहवामार्धम् । देवीसनाभिरेषा जयति जयात्मा  
महादेवी ॥ श्रीभैरवेन्द्रधरणीपतिधर्मपत्नी राजाधिराजपुरुषोत्तमदेवमाता । वाचस्पतिं  
निसिलचन्द्रविदं नियुज्य द्वैते विनिर्णयविधिं विधिरुत्तनोति ॥ verses 5 and 7 of  
द्वैतनिर्णय, Mitra's Notices, vol. I p. 149.

<sup>988</sup> न्यायसूचिनिबन्धोस्तावकारि सुधिया मुदे । श्रीवाचस्पतिमिश्रेण वस्वङ्कवसुवत्सरे ॥

## 99. Nṛsimhaprasāda

This is an encyclopaedic work on dharmasāstra, no part of which has been yet printed. The Benares Sanskrit College has a complete ms. of this vast work. I could examine the whole of it. Besides, the Deccan College collection has two mss. of portions of it, viz. of the Dānasāra (No. 353 of 1875-76) and of the Tirthasāra (No. 352 of 1875-76). The Dānasāra and Śāntisāra are also noticed in Mitra's cat. of Bikaner mss. (pp. 429-430) and six sections out of twelve are noticed in the I. O. cat. p. 434 No. 1467. Unless otherwise stated the references here are to the Benares Sanskrit College ms.

The Nṛsimhaprasāda is divided into twelve<sup>989</sup> sections called 'sāra' on saṁskāra, āhnikā, śrāddha, kāla, vyavahāra, prāyaścitta, karmavipāka, vrata, dāna, śānti (the averting of evil foreboded by natural portents and other strange occurrences), tīrtha and pratiṣṭhā (consecration of temples, idols etc.). Each section<sup>990</sup> begins with an invocation of Nṛsimha (the man-lion incarnation of Viṣṇu) after whom the work is named Nṛsimhaprasāda (the fruit of the grace of Nṛsimha). In the Saṁskārasāra, after invoking Nṛsimha, the introduction tells us that<sup>991</sup> when king Rāma ruled in Devagiri (modern Daulatabad), Śānavit was ruler of Delhi and that after the latter Nijāmasāha wielded power over the world. Then after pronouncing an eulogy on Nijāmasāha (verses 10-13) the author

989 संस्कारसारः प्रथमो द्वितीयस्त्वाह्निकामिधः । श्राद्धसारस्तृतीयस्तु चतुर्थः कालनिर्णयः ॥  
पञ्चमो व्यवहाराख्यः प्रायश्चित्तामिधो ... (torn) नाशकः (सप्तमस्त्वघनाशकः) ॥  
अष्टमो व्रतसाराख्यः पुराणोक्ताभिधायकः । नवमो दानसाराख्यः सर्ववर्णाधिकारकः ॥  
दशमः शान्तिसंज्ञो वै तैर्था एकादशः स्मृतः । देवप्रतिष्ठासारश्च द्वादशः परिकीर्तितः ॥  
verses 17-20 of संस्कारसार.

990 e. g. verse 8 of the संस्कारसार. The first verse of आह्निकसार is प्रणम्य श्री-  
नृसिंहेन (हं तु ?) दलाधीशेन भूभुजा । श्रीनृसिंहप्रसादेन दिनानुष्ठेयमुच्यते ॥; the  
श्राद्धसार begins 'श्रीनृसिंहं नमस्कृत्य दलाधीशमहोपतिः । श्राद्धसारं प्रकुरुते सर्ववैदिक-  
तुष्टये ॥'

991 श्रीमद्देवगिरौ पुरन्दरपुरस्पर्धाधिबद्धादरे रामे राजानि शामवित्किल बभौ राजा स ढिङ्गीश्वरः ।  
ढिङ्गीशादुपरि प्रभुः समभवत्त्रैजामसाहो महान् यद्गोर्दण्डनिजप्रतापमहिमा राज्यं यो  
चानयत् ॥ verse 9.



speaks of himself. We<sup>992</sup> are told that the author was Dalapati ( or Dalādhiśa ), son of Vallabha, of the Bhāradvāja-gotra and of the Yājñavalkya śākhā ( i. e. Śuklayajurveda ) and that he was the keeper of the imperial records of Nebajana ( ? ). There are elaborate colophons<sup>993</sup> at the end of almost each section ( called sūra ) in which we are told that Dalapati was the pupil of Sūryapaṇḍita, that he was a great exponent of the Vaiṣṇavadharma, that he was the chief minister and keeper of the records of Nijamasāha, who was the overlord of all Yavanas ( Mahomedans ) and ruler of Devagiri. In some colophons he is styled Mahārājādhirāja. It is doubtful whether Dalapati or Dalādhiśa was the real name of the author or was merely a title. It is not unlikely that Sūryapaṇḍita said to be the *guru* of the author is the same as Sūrya, the father of the great Maratha saint Ekanātha, who wrote his Bhāgavata at Benares in *śake* 1495 ( i. e. 1573 A. D. ) and who states that he was born in a family of devout Vaiṣṇavas.

The Nṛsiṃhaprasāda names numerous authors and works. In the beginning of the Saṁskārasāra, he mentions a host of writers and works that he consulted.<sup>994</sup> Besides these he mentions Some-

<sup>992</sup> प्रौढश्रीद्विजराजवंशतिलकालङ्कारहीरः प्रभुभारद्वाजकुलानुगः प्रथमया यः शास्त्रालङ्कृतः ।

श्रीमन्नेत्रजनसमस्तरणाधीशः सतामयणीः श्रीमद्वल्लभमूर्धिरं विजयते श्रीमान्दलाधीश्वरः ॥ verse 14 of संस्कारसार. The third line is metrically faulty in the 6th syllable. This verse occurs in each सार at the end with variations. In the D.C, ms. No. 358 of 1875-76 the last two lines are श्रीमद्वल्लभसुनुरात्मनिरतस्तत्संप्रदायायणीः सारे दानकसंज्ञकेतिचतुरे श्रीमान्दलाधीश्वरः ॥

<sup>993</sup> e. g. at the end of the श्राद्धसार ' श्रीमत्प्रौढप्रतापमहाराजाधिराज-सर्वपुरीसुन्दरीदेव-गिरिपुरवराधीश्वर -समस्तयवनाधीश्वर -श्रीमन्निजामसाहसभस्तरणाधीश्वर-सकलविद्यावि-शारद -याज्ञवल्कीयलुप्तशास्त्राप्रवर्तक -द्विजराजकुलालङ्कारहीर -श्रीवैष्णवप्रवर्तक -श्रीवल्लभात्मज-श्रीवल्लभपण्डितप्रसादासादितसूर्यपण्डितामिधगुरु-मन्वादिप्रणीतनीतिशास्त्राभिज्ञ-महा-मनुस्वकार्यवीक्षणप्रतिनिधीकृत-श्रीमहाराजदलपतिराजविरचिते श्रीनृसिंहप्रसादे &c.

<sup>994</sup> कालादर्शानन्तभट्ट-विज्ञानेश्वर भट्टहेमाद्रि-ईषिकाविवरण-असहाय-प्रयोगपारिजात-मदनपारिजात-कृत्यकल्पतरु-माधव-स्मृतिचन्द्रिका-स्मृतिरत्नावलि-स्मृतिदर्पण-स्मृतिचिन्तामणि-स्मृतिभास्कर-मेधातिथि-विज्ञानतिलक-अपरार्क-विज्ञानमार्कण्ड-भोजराजीय -विश्वरूपनिबन्ध-नारायणीय-गणेश-वाक्यमीमांसा-स्मृतिमीमांसा-निबन्धसर्वस्व-स्मृतिमहार्णव -शातातपीयक-मैत्रिपाकसमुच्चय-माधवीय-मैलुगिकर्मविपाक-प्रवराध्याय-प्रवरमञ्जरी -जातिविवेकप्रमुक्तान-नेकनिबन्धान् &c. folio 3b.

śvara (commentator of the Tantravārtika) and Kāladīpa in the Saṁskārasāra; the Purāṇasāra in the Āhnikasāra; Pārijāta and Vāḍibhayaṅkara in the Vyavahārasāra; Kāmika, Jñānarātnāvali, Balārakodaya in the Dānasāra.

The contents of some of the sections of the Nṛsiṃhaprasāda may be set out here. In the Saṁskārasāra the author treats of the meaning of *dharma*, śruti, smṛti, the authoritativeness of purāṇas, kalivarjya (usages prohibited in the kali age), puṇyāhavācana, madhuparka, vṛddhīśrāddha, garbhādhāna, puṁsavana, jātakarma, nāmakaraṇa, upanayana, marriage and other *saṁskāras*, the duties of brahmacārins, snātakas, householders, vānaprasthas and saṁnyāsins. In the Āhnikasāra the author after dividing the day into eight parts speaks of the actions appropriate to each viz : in the first getting up from bed at the brāhma-muhūrta, śauca, brushing the teeth, decoration of the hair, bath etc; in the second study; in the third, looking after dependents and pursuit of one's livelihood; in the fourth midday bath, brahmayajña, tarpaṇa, vaiśvadeva, daily śrāddha; in the fifth dinner and foods prescribed and forbidden; in the sixth and seventh reflecting over itihāsa and purāṇa; in the 8th decision about worldly affairs, evening saṁdhyā etc. In the Kālasāra (which is incomplete in the Benares ms.) he defines the nature of *kāla* and gives rules and decisions about months, *tithis* and such festivals as Navarātra, Janmāṣṭamī etc. In the Vyavahārasāra the author deals with the meaning of vyavahāra, the eighteen titles of law, the four-fold method of deciding dharma, the *pramāṇas* (means of proof), *dāyavibhāga* etc. In the Vratasāra he speaks of the several principal *vratas* in each month, some of which are for both men and women, some for men only and some for women only. In the Dānasāra he dilates upon the nature of *dāna*, its varieties, the various results of *dānas*, the proper time and place for *dānas*, proper recipients of *dāna*, what things can be the subjects of gifts, units of gold, silver etc., the description of kuṇḍa, maṇḍapa and vedī, the sixteen great *dānas* such as *tulā*, *hiranyagarbha*, *brahmāṇḍa*, *kalpapādapa* etc. and three *atidānas*, viz. land, cows and learning; gifts of images, food, ornaments, bedstead etc.; gifts on saṁkrānti and eclipses etc. The Tirthasāra is interesting for this that as the author hailed from Devagiri he speaks principally of *tirthas* of the Deccan and Southern India. In this work he speaks

of Serubandha, Puṇḍarika<sup>995</sup> or Paṇḍarika ( modern Pandharpur in the Sholapur District, it seems ), Gayātirītha, eulogies of Godāvarī, Kṛṣṇā-Veṇyā, Narmadā, Malaprahāriṇī etc.

The Nṛsiṃhaprasāda being a work from the Deccan held the view that marriage with a maternal uncle's daughter was sanctioned by the Veda and was not to be censured.<sup>996</sup> It says that where there is ( irreconcilable ) conflict between the smṛtis and purāṇas there is an option.<sup>997</sup>

As the Nṛsiṃhaprasāda relies upon the Mādhaviya and the Madanapārijāta, it is certainly later than 1400 A. D. As it is mentioned as an authority in the Dvaitanirṇaya of Śaṅkarabhaṭṭa and in the Mayūkhas of Nilakaṇṭha it must be earlier than about 1575 A. D. If by the Dīpikāvivarāṇa which it enumerates among its principal authorities is meant the com. of Nṛsiṃha, son of Rāmacandrācārya, on his father's commentary of the Kālanirṇaya ( which is most probable ), then the Nṛsiṃhaprasāda must be later than about 1500 A. D. Dr. Bhandarkar<sup>998</sup> says that Rāmacandrācārya lived about 1450 A. D. A ms. of the Dīpikāvivarāṇa was copied in *samvat* 1604 ( 1548 A. D. ).<sup>999</sup> The Benares Sanskrit College ms. appears to have been copied for Rāmapaṇḍita Dharmādhikari at Benares, who is said to have been the father of Nandapaṇḍita<sup>1000</sup> ( see sec. 105 below ). At the end of several *saras* either *samvat* 1568 ( 1511-12 A. D. ) or 1569 occurs as the date.<sup>1001</sup> This may be said to be the

995 भैरवाश्चैव तटे देवि दक्षिणे तीर्थमुत्तमम् ... घर्मरीरा नदी यत्र करवीरकुशाकुशैः ।  
शोभिता सङ्गता भैरवास्तस्माद्योजनमन्ततः । पौण्डरीकमिति ख्यातं तत्तीर्थं तीर्थपूजितम् ।  
पाण्डुरङ्गस्तत्रास्ते &c.

996 वस्तुतस्तु भानुलसुतापरिजयनं वेदाभिहिततया न दोष इति ... विस्तरेण वक्ष्यामः ।  
संस्कारसार folio 9.

997 यत्र स्मृतिपौराणयोर्विरोधस्तत्र विकल्पः । संस्कारसार folio 14a.

998 Report, 1883-84, pp. 58-60.

999 Vide I. O. cat. p. 530, No. 1662.

1000 Vide Benares ' Pandit ' ( New series ) vol. V. pp. 377-78 for an announcement about the नृसिंहप्रसाद by a learned descendant of नन्दपण्डित.

1001 At the end of the colophon of the आह्निकसार we have the date ' संवत् १५६८ समये आष्विनवदि १३ शुक्रवारे ' and on the back of that part of the ms. the date ' संवत् १५६९ वैशाखवदि ७ शुके ' i. e. 7th May 1512 A. D. At the end of the कर्मविपाकसार we have ' संवत् १५६९ समये काशीपुरी-श्रीविश्वेश्वरचरणसंनिधाने '. At the end of the तीर्थसार we have ' संवत् १५६८ समये वैशाखसुदि द्वितीया रवौ '.

date of the actual composition of the work or of the copying of the ms. for Rāmapaṇḍita. It seems difficult to believe that Rāmapaṇḍita for whom the ms. was copied in 1511-12 A. D. was the father of the famous Nandapaṇḍita. We know that Nandapaṇḍita composed his *Vaijayantī* in 1623 A. D. Rāmapaṇḍita must have been a man of middle age before he could order the copying of a huge ms. like the *Nṛsiṃhaprasāda*. If he did this in 1511-12 A. D. his son could hardly have been alive 120 years later. Therefore it looks probable that the dates ( *samvat* 1568 and 1569 ) are not the dates when the ms. was copied for Rāmapaṇḍita, but rather the dates of the composition of the original work or of the copying of the ms. from which Rāmapaṇḍita got his own ms. copied. At all events it is clear that the *Nṛsiṃhaprasāda* could not have been composed later than 1512 A. D. As the author was a minister of Nijāmasāha who ruled over Devagiri, it appears that he is referring to Ahmad Nizam Shah who ruled from 1490-1508 A. D. or to his son Burhan Nizam Shah ( 1508-1533 A. D. ), most probably the former.<sup>1002</sup> It may be taken as certain that the work was composed between 1490 and 1512 A. D.

### 100. Pratāparudradeva

The *Sarasvatīvilāsa* was compiled by Pratāparudradeva, a king of the Gajapati dynasty who ruled at *Cuttack* ( *Kaṭakanagari* ) in Orissa. The *Dāyabhāga* portion of this work was published with an English translation by Rev. Thomas Foulkes in 1881. An edition of the whole of the *vyavahāra* section of the *Sarasvatīvilāsa* has recently been published in the Mysore Government publication Series. Through the kindness of the Editor, Dr. Shamasastri, I was able to secure the printed sheets of 352 pages before publication. In the following reference is made to the paragraphs of Foulkes' edition and the pages of the Mysore edition.

After invoking deities the work starts with the *prastāvi* of the king and his family ( pp. 2-11 ). Descent is traced to the Sun himself through Daśaratha, Rāma and his sons. Kapilendra was the founder of the Gajapati family whose son was Puruṣottama. His queen was Rupāmbikā. Pratāparudradeva or Vira-Rudra-deva

<sup>1002</sup> Vide Lane-Poole's ' *Muhammadan dynasties* ' ( ed. of 1925 ) p. 320 for the names and dates of the Nizam Shahs.

was the son of Puruṣottama. He is spoken of as having given protection to Sultan (Suratrāṇa) Husanshah who threw himself on his mercy.<sup>1003</sup> In the colophons<sup>1004</sup> the king is styled Gajapati, Gauḍeśvara (king of Gauḍa), lord of Kalubariga (modern Gulbarga) in the Karnāṭaka country of nine crores (probably of revenue) and as the protector of Sultan Husanshah of Jamunāpura. It is significant that the same titles are applied to Puruṣottama<sup>1005</sup> in his Poṭavaram grant of *śake* 1412 (1490 A. D.) and in other inscriptions. Pratāparudradeva, while ruling his capital<sup>1006</sup> Kaṭakanagari, called together an assembly of *Pandits* and compiled an extensive digest of civil and religious law. The royal author feels qualms of conscience on the question of eulogising himself and his family but stifles them easily by saying that a poet can also be an appreciative critic of his own productions.<sup>1007</sup> He boasts that he composed the work for saving scholars the trouble of bringing harmony among the conflicting dicta of Vijñānayogī, Aparārka, Bhāruci and others, that there was no work that could equal his own and that his literary effort would make his predecessors' works afford illustrations of the maxim that when a certain purpose is served by one the existence of others is superfluous.<sup>1008</sup> Then it

1003 p. 11 'शरणागतहसनसाहिसुरत्राणवज्रपञ्जरः.'

1004 इति वीरश्रीगजपति-गौडेश्वर-नवकोटिकर्णाटककलुवरिगेश्वर-शरणागतजमुनापुराधीश्वर-हसनसाहसुरत्राण-शरणरक्षण-श्रीदुर्गावरपुत्र-परमपवित्रचरित्र-राजाधिराज-राजराजपरमेश्वर-वीरप्रतापरुद्रदेवमहाराजविरचिते स्मृतिसंग्रहे सरस्वतीविलासे व्यवहारकाण्डे &c. I. O. cat. p. 419 No. I404.

1005 वीरश्रीगजपतिगौडेश्वरनवकोटिकर्णाटककलुवरिगेश्वरप्रतापपुरुषोत्तमदेव &c. E. I. vol. XIII p. 155; vide Dr. Rajendralal Mitra's 'Antiquities of Orissa' vol. II, appendix pp. 165-167, Ind. Ant. vol. I. p. 355 and M. M. Chakravarti's article on 'Uriya Inscriptions of 15th and 16th centuries' in JASB vol. 62, part 1, pp. 88-104 for inscriptions of this dynasty.

1006 'स चायं वीररुद्रो गजपतिरयोष्यामिवायोष्या ... भूकान्ताकटकं कटकनगरीं समानयन्' p. 11.

1007 अत्र वर्णयितुं वर्णयोरभेदैकनियतयोरपि अवस्थाभेदेन भेदकथनमेकस्यैव कवेः कवि-सहृदयत्ववन्न विरुध्यते । p. 11.

1008 यथाविहितसभामण्डपान्तरे सभ्यपाङ्गुविवाकामात्यपुरोहितज्योतिर्विदादिसहितो विज्ञानयोगि-भारुचपरार्क-मेधातिथ्यसहाय-चन्द्रिकादिबहुग्रन्थैकवाक्यतापर्यालोचनवशयात्-तत्क्षुण्णो मा भूदिति सकलस्मृतिसमुच्चयमतिगम्भीरं नातिविस्तृतं प्रबन्धं प्रस्तौति । ... हनि गर्वमहो नैव नैव गर्वमहोधिके । समे तु गर्वं शङ्केत न समस्ति समस्तु नः ॥ pp. 11-12; एकेन चरितार्थत्वादितरानर्थतानयः । पूर्वप्रबन्धैर्विषयीभवेदिति ममोद्यमः ॥ p. 14.

is said that the vyavahāra-kāṇḍa was first taken in hand even before the ācāra-kāṇḍa following the special desire of the king Virāṭrūḍra Gajapati.<sup>1009</sup> But it appears from references in the vyavahāra-kāṇḍa itself that before that part was finished the ācāra-kāṇḍa had been completed.<sup>1010</sup> The Sarasvativilāsa, being a work composed under the express orders of a king for the benefit of his subjects, makes the nearest approach to the Austinian conception of law as a command addressed by political superiors to political inferiors and enforced by a sanction.

The principal topics dealt with in the Vyavahāra-kāṇḍa are : the hall of justice, the method of judicial procedure, the plaint, the reply, documents, possession, ṛṇādāna, dāyavibhāga, sāhasa and other titles of law. In the beginning of the work he sets out at great length the views of ancient writers on politics about the constitution of the maṇḍala, such as those of Parāśara, Uśanas, Viṣṇu, Brhaspati, Viśālākṣa, Manu etc. He generally follows the views of Vijñāneśvara on dāyavibhāga, but here and there strongly criticizes him, e. g. he says that Vijñāneśvara gave a very far-fetched interpretation<sup>1011</sup> of Yājñavalkya's verse 'rikthagrāha ṛṇam dāpyah.' The Sarasvativilāsa is a work of authority in Southern India on matters of Hindu Law, though inferior to the Mitākṣarā.<sup>1012</sup> It informs us that, though the Smṛticandrikā passed over the ordeals of water and poison on the ground that they had gone out of vogue, in Utkala the ordeal of water alone was resorted to and in Śūrasena ( Mathurā ) and Magadha ( Bihar ) the ordeal of poison alone was administered.<sup>1013</sup>

1009 ततश्चाचारकाण्डाद् व्यवहारकाण्डः प्रथमारब्धः । ... तथापि विरुद्धगजपतिमहाराज-स्याकाक्षानुसारेण प्रथमं व्यवहारकाण्डः प्रक्रम्यते ॥ p. 15.

1010 अत्र यद् बहु वक्तव्यमस्ति तदस्माभिरपि आचारकाण्डे विवाहप्रकरण एव प्रपञ्चितमिति तत एवावधार्यम् । p. 343.

1011 एतद्व्याख्यानक्रमं (१) विज्ञानयोगिना पूर्वाचार्यच्छयानुगच्छता (० छायामनुगच्छता ?) अधिक्षेपसमाधानाभ्यामतिक्लेशमाश्रित्य कृतम् । p. 262 ; vide p. 207 for another example of the criticism of विज्ञानेश्वर.

1012 Vide 2 Mad. H. C. R. 206 at p. 217, 33 Mad. 439 at p. 441, 35 Mad. 152 at p. 156.

1013 यथोक्तं चन्द्रिकाकारेण जलविषयोस्तस्मान्नुद्धानत्वात्तद्विधिमनाख्याय कोशविधिरुच्यत इति । उत्कलादिषु कचिद्देशेषु जलविधेरेव प्रामाणिकत्वेन व्यवह्रियमाणत्वात् । शूरसेन-मागधादिषु कचिद्देशेषु विषविधेरेव प्रामाणिकत्वेन परिगृहीतत्वात् । p. 200.

Besides the usual dharmaśūtras and other smṛtis, the principal authors and works named in the *Sarasvativilāsa* are noted below.<sup>1014</sup> The *Sarasvativilāsa* presents in the case of the dharmaśūtras, particularly of Viṣṇu and Gautama, great variations from the printed texts of these works (vide sec. 10, p. 70 above). The *Sarasvativilāsa* in scores of places gives the conflicting views of Bhāruci and the *Mitākṣarā* (for which see under Bhāruci, sec. 61). The *Sarasvativilāsa* also contains valuable information about the views of such authors as Asahāya, Bhavadeva and Śrīkara whose works have not yet come to light.

Burnell (introduction to *Vaiṣṇa Brāhmaṇa* p. vii) took *Pratāparudradeva* to be the king of that name who belonged to the Kākatiya-Gaṇapati dynasty of Warangal and who was carried captive to Delhi in 1322 A. D. But in this he was wrong. It has been shown above that the king connected with the composition of the *Sarasvativilāsa* belonged to the Gajapati dynasty that ruled at Cuttack and not at Warangal. *Pratāparudradeva* ruled from 1497 to 1539 A. D. Therefore the *Sarasvativilāsa* must have been composed in the first quarter of the 16th century. Foulkes thinks (Intro. p. xx) that the work was composed about 1515 A. D. His argument is that though the commentary of Mādhavācārya was written about two hundred years before the *Sarasvativilāsa*, the latter is entirely silent about it in his work and that the reason of this is to be sought for in the rivalry of the two dynasties of *Pratāparudra* and *Kṛṣṇarāya* of Vijayanagara which was set at rest by a marriage alliance about 1516 A. D. Vide Prof. S. Krishnaswami Aiyangar's 'sources of Vijayanagar History' (p. 116), where we are told that the daughter of the Orissa king married to Kṛṣṇadevarāja was named Jaganmohini (according to some) or Tukkā (according to others) and Sewell's 'A forgotten empire' p. 320. Another argument advanced by Foulkes for 1515 A. D. as the date of the work is that during the latter part of his reign *Pratāparudradeva* had come

<sup>1014</sup> अपरार्क, असहाय, कर्किभाष्य, कुलार्क, गुरु (प्रभाकर), चन्द्रिका (i. e. स्मृतिचन्द्रिका), देवरात, देवस्वामी, धारेश्वर, निबन्धनकार, प्रदीप, प्रदीपिकाकार, भवदेव, भवनाथ, भारुचि, मिताक्षरा, यज्ञपति, मेधातिथि, राजलासक, लक्ष्मीधर, वरदराज (called आधुनिक as contrasted with भारुचि), विज्ञानेश्वर, वृत्तिकार (on आप० श्रौत), वैज्ञानस-संहिता, शालिकामाथ, श्रीकर, संग्रहकार, सोमशेखर, सोमेश्वर.

under the influence of the great Vaiṣṇavite saint Caitanya, who made Puri his residence during the last years of his life and that the Sarasvativilāsa has in the beginning an invocation of Śiva. Caitanya was born in śake 1407 Fālguna Full-moon ( i. e. in 1486 A. D. ); vide Bhandarkar's 'Vaiṣṇavism and Śaivism' ( p. 83 ) and Caitanya is said to have gone to Puri about 1510 A. D. and died in 1533 A. D. ( Beames in Ind. Ant. vol. II, p. 1 ff ). Both these arguments are not of much weight. As a matter of fact in some mss. there is an invocation of both Viṣṇu ( Hayagrīva ) and Śiva ; vide Descriptive Cat. of Government S. mss. at Madras vol. VI, p. 2426 No. 3221. The latest work of certain date that the Sarasvativilāsa names is the Smṛticandrikā and it is rather matter for surprise that no work belonging to the 14th and 15th centuries is quoted or named by the Sarasvativilāsa. But this circumstance alone is hardly of any worth in face of the positive statement in the work itself that it was composed by Pratāparudradeva Gajapati. Vide JBORS. vol. V, pp. 147-148 and Ind. Ant. for 1929, pp. 28-33 for information about the Empire of Orissa and its emperors, Kapilendra ( who died in 1470 A. D. ), Puruṣottamadeva ( 1470-1497 ) and Pratāparudra-deva.

There is a ms. of a work called Pratāpamārtanḍa or Prauḍha-pratāpamārtanḍa ( D. C. ms. No. 48 of 1872-73 ) which is ascribed to Pratāparudra, ruler of Utkala, whose capital was Kaṭaka on the banks of the Citrotpalā. It mentions Kapileśvara Gajapati, his son Puruṣottama, father of Pratāparudra. In the colophon the king is described as 'Gajapati-Gauḍeśvara-navakoṭi-karṇāṭa-kalabarageśvara-rūpa-nārāyaṇa' &c. The work is divided into five Prakāśas on Padārthanirṇaya, Vatsarādinirūpaṇa, Tithinirūpaṇa, Vratanirṇaya ( such as Navarātra &c. ), Viṣṇubhakti. He expressly mentions as his authorities Hemādri, Kalpataru, Ratnākara, Mitākṣara, Mādhaviya, Anantabhaṭṭa, Smṛticandrikā, Aparārka, Pārijāta, Kālādarsa, Devadāsa. Here there is an express mention of Mādhava which refutes Foulkes' theory set out above.

### 101. Govindānanda

Govindānanda wrote several works out of which four have been printed in the Bibliotheca Indica series, viz: the Dānakaumudī, Śuddhikaumudī, Śrāddhakaumudī, Varṣakriyā-kaumudī. The last work deals with *tithinirṇaya*, *vrataś* on several *tithiś* all the year



round, festivals like Durgotsava, Kojāgara etc. All these works appear to have formed part of a general digest called Kriyākaumudī. Besides these he wrote a commentary called Arthakaumudī on the Śuddhidīpikā of Śrīnivāsa which was printed in Bengali characters, and also a commentary called Tattvārtha-kaumudī on Śūlapāṇi's Prāyaścittaviveka (published by Jivānanda at Calcutta). His works are of great utility on account of the numerous authors and works quoted therein. The following deserve special mention.<sup>1015</sup> He was the son of Gaṇapatibhaṭṭa and was styled Kavikaṅkaṇācārya. From the introductory and final verses of his works it appears that he was a Vaiṣṇava. His father was a resident of Bāgri in the Midnapur District of Bengal.

Since he quotes the Madanapārijāta, the Gaṅgā-vākyāvali, Rudradhara and Vācaspati, he must be later than about 1500 A. D. He is quoted by Raghunandana in his Malamāsattva and Āhnika-tattva. So he cannot be later than 1560 A. D. His Śuddhi-kaumudī examines intercalary months<sup>1016</sup> from *śake* 1414 to *śake* 1457 (i. e. from 1492 A. D. to 1535 A. D.). Therefore it appears that he wrote his Śuddhikaumudī immediately after *śake* 1457 (i. e. 1535 A. D.). He wrote the Śrāddha-kaumudī and Varṣa-kriyā-kaumudī after the Śuddhi-kaumudī. Therefore we shall be very near the truth if his literary activity be placed between 1500 and 1540 A. D.

*Vide* M. M. Chakravarti in JASB for 1915 p. 355 for information about Govindānanda.

<sup>1015</sup> कुल्लूक, चण्डीदास, ( com. of काव्यप्रकाश ), गङ्गावाक्यावलीकार, मदनपारिजात, राजमार्तण्ड, रुद्रधर, वर्धमानोपाध्याय, वाचस्पति, विशारद, शुद्धिविवेक, सायणभाष्य.

<sup>1016</sup> अत एव विष्णुधर्मोत्तरे—समाह्वये साष्टमासे तस्मान्मासोतिरिच्यते । स चाधिमासकः प्रोक्तः काम्यकर्मसु गर्हितः ॥ इति । तथा चतुर्दशवर्षाधिकचतुर्दशशतशकाब्दे वैशाखो मलमासः । ततः परं षोडशाधिकचतुर्दशशतशकाब्दे भाद्रे ऊनत्रिंशद्मासे मलमासः । ... ततः परं द्वाविंशत्यधिकचतुर्दशशतशकाब्दे ज्येष्ठे पञ्चत्रिंशन्मासे मलमास इत्याय-नेकशो व्यभिचारो दृश्यते । शुद्धिकौमुदी p. 266; vide p. 270 for intercalary month in *śake* 1449 and 1457.

## 102. Raghunandana

Raghunandana is the last great writer of Bengal on dharmaśāstra. He compiled an encyclopædic work on the different branches of dharmaśāstra styled *Smṛtitattva*, divided into 28 sections called *tattvas*. He cites the names of over 300 authors and works in his encyclopaedia, which have been collected together by M. M. Chakravarti (JASB for 1915 pp. 363-375). His wonderful mastery over *smṛti* material and his erudition displayed in the *Smṛti-tattva* earned for him the appellation *smārtabhāṭṭācārya* or simply '*smārta*' from later writers. For example, the Viramitrodaya refers to him in that way and so does Nilakanṭha in his Vyavahāramayūkha.<sup>1017</sup> His *Smṛtitattva* was printed at Serampore in Bengali characters so far back as 1834-35 A. D. and it has also been published by Jivananda (in two volumes). Some *tattvas* have been separately published as e. g. the Vyavahāra-tattva and the Dāyatattva (published at Calcutta in 1828 by the Department of Public Instruction). His Dāyatattva was translated into English by Golapcandra Sarkar. In his Malamāsātattva the names of his *tattvas* are given.<sup>1018</sup> Vide Mitra's Notices, vol. III. p. 50 No. 1081 and I. O. cat. p. 420 No. 1405 for an enumeration of the *tattvas* and for reference to the volumes and pages in the Serampore edition. The *tattvas* are not arranged in the verses quoted below according to their chronological order, but according to the exigencies of the metre. In this work I have used Jivananda's edition.

1017 Vide वीर० p. 697 on गौतम's sūtra 'स्त्रीधनं दुहितृशामप्रदानामपनिष्ठितानां च'; व्यवहारमयूख (text p. 112 of my edition) 'स्मार्तहरिनाथावप्येवमेव'.

1018 मलिम्लुचे तथा द्वाये शुचौ च दशसंस्कृतौ । प्रायश्चित्ते विवाहे च तिथ्यां जन्माष्टमीव्रते ॥ दुर्गात्सवे व्यवहृतावेकादश्यादिनिर्णये । तद्भागभवनोत्सर्गं वृषोत्सर्गत्रये व्रते ॥ प्रतिष्ठायां परीक्षायां ज्योतिषे वास्तुयज्ञके । दीक्षायामाह्निके कृत्ये क्षेत्रे श्रीपुरुषोत्तमे । सामश्राद्धे यजुःश्राद्धे शूद्रकृत्यार्चिर्चरगे । इत्यष्टाविंशतिस्थाने तत्त्वं वक्ष्यामि यत्नतः ॥

The 28 तत्त्व are on मलिम्लुच (intercalary month): द्वाय, शुद्धि, संस्कार, प्रायश्चित्त, विवाह, तिथि, जन्माष्टमी, दुर्गात्सव, व्यवहार, एकदशी, तद्भागभवनोत्सर्ग, वृषोत्सर्ग (3 तत्त्व on छन्दोगवृषो०, यजुर्वृषो०, and ऋग्वृषो०), व्रत, प्रतिष्ठा (two on देवप्रतिष्ठा and मनुप्रतिष्ठा), दिव्य (i. e. परीक्षा), ज्योतिष, वास्तुयज्ञ, दीक्षा, आह्निक, कृत्य, पुरुषोत्तमक्षेत्र, सामश्राद्ध, यजुःश्राद्ध, शूद्रकृत्य. In the Serampore edition ऋग्वृषोत्सर्ग is not printed (vide Chakravarti in JASB 1915 p. 363). In Jivananda's edition also the ऋग्वृषोत्सर्ग is not included and the जन्माष्टमीतत्त्व seems to be included under तिथितत्त्व.

It is not feasible to give even brief summaries of Raghunandana's *tattvas*. Their vary names indicate the subject matter. But one of them, the *Dāyatattva*, deserves special mention. It treats of partition made by father, partition among brothers after their father's death, persons not entitled to a share, property not liable to partition, evidence of separation, *stridhana* and its devolution, inheritance to one dying sonless etc. His *Tithi-tattva* contains a description in Sanskrit of the game called *Caturāṅga* played on the full moon of Āśvina by four players.

Besides the 28 *tattvas* Raghunandana is said to have composed several other works. There is a commentary on the *Dāyabhāga* attributed to him. Colebrooke suspected its genuineness, but the colophon of the commentary<sup>1019</sup> gives the same details about Raghunandana as are found in his admitted works. It is to be noticed that the *Dāyatattva* of Raghunandana sets forth the same principles of Hindu law that are peculiar to *Jimūtavāhana*, though in matters of detail they disagree in a few cases. The *Vīramitrodaya* styles the author of the *Dāyatattva* a follower of *Jimūtavāhana*.<sup>1020</sup> It has been held by the Calcutta High Court that Raghunandana's is the best commentary on the *Dāyabhāga* and that the authority of Raghunandana is acknowledged and respected universally in the Bengal School.<sup>1021</sup>

Besides the above, Raghunandana wrote also *Tirthatattva* or *Tithayātravidhitattva*, the *Dvādaśayātrātattva* (on the principal festivals at Jagannāthapurī, one in each month), *Tripuṣkaraśānti-tattva*, *Gayaśrāddhapaddhati* and *Rāsayātrāpaddhati*. His works however are not very much in vogue elsewhere than in Bengal.

Raghunandana was the son of Hariharabhattachārya and was a Bengal Vandyaghaṭīya Brahmana. He was a pupil of Śrīnāthācārya-cūḍāmaṇi, whose works are frequently quoted in the several *tattvas* (vide Chakravarti in JASB for 1915 p. 351 n. 2). According to tradition Raghunandana and the great Vaiṣṇavite saint Caitanya were pupils of the same teacher, Vāsudeva Śārvabhauma, who was

1019 इति श्रीवन्द्यघटीयहरिहरभट्टाचार्यात्मजऋणुनन्दनभट्टाचार्यकृता दायभागटीका समाप्ता ।

1020 जीमूतवाहमस्तु ब्राह्मणदिविवाहेषु यद्वनं तदेवानेन व्यवस्थाप्यते न तु तत्सद्विवाहोवायाः सर्वं धनम् । ... इत्याह । तदनुगामी दायतत्त्वकृदप्येवम् । वीर० p. 703.

1021 I. L. R. 4 Cal. 550 at p. 554 ; I. L. R. 22. Cal. 347 at p. 351

the shining light of the new logic ( navyanyāya ) at Navadvīpa and were residents of that place ( Sarvadhikari's Tagore Law Lectures, first edition p. 403ff. ).

Among the authors and works quoted in his encyclopaedia by Raghunandana those noted below deserve mention.<sup>1022</sup>

Aufrecht placed Raghunandana between 1430-1612 A. D. Dr. Jolly ( Tagore Law Lectures p. 10 ) places him early in the 16th century. In I. L. R. 48 Cal. 643 ( F. B. ) at p. 695 it is said that Raghunandana belongs to the latter half of the 15th century. As Raghunandana's works are quoted and criticised by the Viramītrodaya ( pp. 79, 531, 683, 697, 703 etc., ) and by Nilakaṇṭha, Raghunandana is certainly earlier than 1600 A. D. As he names Mādhavācārya, Śūlapāṇi, Rāyamukūṭa, Rudradhara and Vācaspati, he is later than about 1500 A. D. If tradition is to be believed that he was a fellow-student of Caitanya he must have been born about 1490 A. D. Caitanya is said to have been born in 1485 or 1486 A. D. <sup>1023</sup> In his Jyotistattva he mentions *śake* 1421<sup>1024</sup> in connection with the position of Viṣṇu. That shows that the work was not composed probably very much long after that date ( i. e. 1499-1500 A. D. ) In the same Tattva ( vol. I. p. 568 )

<sup>1022</sup> अद्भुतसागर, अनन्तभट्ट, अनिरुद्ध, अपिपाल, आचारचन्द्रिका, आचारचिन्तामणि, आचारादर्श, कर्मोपदेशिनी, कल्पतरु, कविकान्तसरस्वती, कामधेनु, कामरूपीयनिबन्ध, कालकौमुदी, कालनिर्णय ( of माधव ), कालविवेक, कालादर्श, कुल्लूकभट्ट, कृत्य-कौमुदी, कृत्यचिन्तामणि, कृत्यतत्त्वार्णव, गङ्गावाक्यावलि, गृहस्थरत्नाकर, गोविन्द-भट्ट, गोविन्दमानसोल्लास, चण्डेश्वर, जिकन, जीमूतवाहन, ढुण्डुपद्धति, तीर्थचिन्तामणि, दानवाक्यावलि, दीपकलिका, दुर्गाभक्तिरङ्गिणी, द्वैतनिर्णय, नव्यवर्धमानोपाध्याय, निर्णयामृत, पण्डितसर्वस्व, पशुपति, पारिजात, पितृदक्षिता, पितृभक्ति, पितृभक्तिरङ्गिणी, पृथ्वीधरमिश्राचार्य, प्रयोगसार, प्रायश्चित्तविवेक, बल्लालसेनदेव, बालक, ब्राह्मणसर्वस्व, भवदेवभट्ट, भीमपराक्रम, भुजबलभीम, भोज, मदनपारिजात, महादाननिर्णय, माधवाचार्य, युद्धजयार्णव, योगलोक, रामार्चनचन्द्रिका, रायमुकुट, रुद्रधर, वाचस्पतिमिश्र, वियापति, विवादचिन्तामणि, व्यवहारचिन्तामणि, शूलपाणि, श्राद्धचन्द्रिका ( of his teacher ), श्रीदत्त, सुगतिसोपान, हरिनाथ, हरिभक्ति, हरिहर, हेमाद्रि.

<sup>1023</sup> Vide Prof. Jadunath Sarkar's 'Chaitanya's pilgrimage and teachings' for 1485 ( as birth date ) and M. T. Kennedy's 'Religious life of India' ( 1925 ) p. 13 for 1486 A. D.

<sup>1024</sup> विषुवं मीनकन्यार्धे त्वेकाक्षिन्ध्रे शकाब्दके । ( Jivananda vol. I, p. 562 ).

for calculating ravi-saṁkrānti he takes śake 1489 as the basis (i. e. 1567 A. D.). So that Tattva was composed just about that year. A ms. of the Chandoga-śrāddha-tattva was copied in śake 1497 (1575-76 A. D.)<sup>1025</sup> and a ms. of the Maṭha-pratiṣṭhā-tattva was copied in śake 1498 (i. e. 1576-77 A. D.).<sup>1026</sup> Therefore he must have flourished before 1575. Thus he flourished between 1490 and 1570 and his literary activity, which must have been spread over a long period if we consider the number of his works, lies between 1520-1570. Vide an interesting discussion about his date in JASB for 1915, pp. 354-357 by M M. Chakravarti who places Raghunandana between 1510-1565 A. D.

### 103. Nārāyaṇabhaṭṭa

Nārāyaṇabhaṭṭa was the most famous of the celebrated family of the Bhaṭṭas of Benares. For a detailed account of the family and the contribution of the several members thereof to dharmasāstra, vide my Introduction to the Vyavahāramayūkha (v-xvi). M. M. Haraprasad Śāstri has brought to light a biography of this family written by Śaṅkarabhaṭṭa, a son of Nārāyaṇabhaṭṭa (Ind. Ant. for 1912 vol. 41, pp. 7-13). Nārāyaṇabhaṭṭa's father Rāmeśvarabhaṭṭa whose gotra was Viśvāmitra migrated from Pratiṣṭhāna (Paithan) in the Deccan to Benares. Rāmeśvarabhaṭṭa was a very learned man and his learning drew to him students from the whole of India. Nārāyaṇabhaṭṭa was born according to Śaṅkarabhaṭṭa's biography in śake 1435 in the month of Caitra (i. e. about March 1513 A. D.). Nārāyaṇabhaṭṭa was the eldest of three sons, the other two being Śrīdhara and Mādhava. Nārāyaṇabhaṭṭa learnt all the śāstras at the feet of his father. Pandits all over India looked up to him as their leader and patron and he was an assiduous collector of Sanskrit mss. It is said that Nārāyaṇabhaṭṭa brought down by his holiness rain in a season of drought and thereby induced the Mahomedan ruler that had razed the temple of Viśveśvara at Benares to the ground to allow him to rebuild it. For his erudition and piety Nārāyaṇabhaṭṭa was honoured with the title 'Jagadguru' and his family was given the first place of honour in the assembly of learned Brāhmaṇas and at the recitations of the Vedas. It was Nārāyaṇabhaṭṭa and his equally worthy descendants that raised dākṣiṇātya pandits to the

1025 Mitra's Notices, vol. III, p. 50 No. 1081.

1026 Mitra's Notices, vol. III, p. 53 No. 1083.

position of high eminence at Benares which they still hold. Nārāyaṇabhaṭṭa wrote numerous works on dharmaśāstra among which may be mentioned the Antyeṣṭipaddhati ( printed by Nirṇayasāgara Press ), the Tristhalisetu ( dealing with the ceremonies to be performed generally at all sacred places and particularly at Prayāga, Kāśī and Gayā ) and the Prayogaratna ( printed at the Nirṇayasāgara Press, 1915 A. D. ). This last contains detailed descriptions and rituals of the saṁskāras from *garbhadhāna* to *vivāha*. His are standard works on the subjects they deal with and are used even now almost throughout the whole of India. He composed a commentary on the introductory verses contained in the Kālamadhava ( vide Madras Triennial cat. vol. III. Sanskrit C. p. 4114 No. 2852 ) and a commentary on portions of the Śāstradīpikā of Pārthasārathimīśra. He composed a work on ordeals which is referred to in the Vyavahāratattva of Nilakaṇṭha ( vide p. 457 of my edition and Bikaner cat. p. 387 No. 832 for a Divyānuṣṭhāna-paddhati of Nārāyaṇabhaṭṭa ) and also paddhatis on the dedication of gardens, tanks etc. He exercised a profound influence over later writers directly and indirectly through his sons and grand-sons.

As he was born in 1513 A. D. and composed the commentary on the Vṛttaratnākara in 1545 A. D., his literary activity must be placed between 1540 and 1570 A. D. This is further corroborated by the fact that his grandson Kamalākaraḥṭṭa composed the Nirṇayasindhu, one of his earliest works, in 1612 A. D.

There is a work on dharmaśāstra called Dharmapravṛtti composed by a Nārāyaṇa. Mr. K. P. Jayasval holds that this was composed by *jagadguru* Nārāyaṇabhaṭṭa ( JBORS for 1927, vol. XIII, parts III-IV, p. IX ). The same view is held by M. M. Haraprasad Śāstri ( Ind. Ant. for 1912 p. 7 ). But this identity is extremely doubtful. The benedictory verses<sup>1027</sup> in the Dharmapravṛtti are different from those of the Prayogaratna and Tristhalisetu, the method of treatment and the style are different and the colophons are also different. The author of the Dharmapravṛtti does not mention his ancestors as Nārāyaṇabhaṭṭa does. Nilakaṇṭha in his Vyavahāramayūkhā

1027 The introductory verse is नारायणं नमस्कृत्य कामदां च सरस्वतीम् । गणनाथं  
गुरुं चैव धर्मसंरक्षणाय वै ॥ धर्मप्रवृत्त्यै क्रियते कल्लो नारायणेन तु । I. O. cat. p. 480  
No. 1560.

finds<sup>1028</sup> fault with the Dharmaprayṛtti by saying that certain quotations therein are unauthoritative.

#### 104. *Ṭḍarānanda*

Rāja Ṭḍaramalla, the celebrated finance minister of Akbar, compiled an extensive encyclopædia of civil and religious law, astronomy and medicine. The several parts of that encyclopædia dealing with *ācara*, *dāna*, *vyavahāra*, *śraddha*, *viveka*, *prayaścitta*, *samaya* were called *saukhyas*. An account of some of the *saukhyas* that were available to me may be concisely given here. The Vyavahārasaukhya ( D. C. ms. No. 366 of 1875-76 ) begins with an invocation of Śiva, speaks of the *pārasika* emperor<sup>1029</sup> ( Akbar ) of Hind ( India ) and then deals with the several topics of judicial procedure such as the king's duty to look into disputes, the *sabha*, judge, meaning of the word *vyavahāra*, enumeration of 18 *vyavahārapadas*, time and place of *vyavahāra*, the plaint, the reply, the agent of the parties ( *pratinidhi* ), *pratyākālita*, the superiority of one mode of proof over another, witnesses, documents, possession, inference, ordeals and oaths, grades of punishments and fines. The Vyavahārasaukhya does not dwell on the exposition of the several titles of law. Besides the smṛti writers, it principally relies on the Kalpataru, the Pārijāta, Bhavadēva, the Mitākṣarā, the Ratnākara, Harihara and Halāyudha. The several sections are styled *harṣas*.

The Vivāhasaukhya ( D. C. ms. No. 868 of 1884-87 ) is concerned with the astrological aspects of marriage ( e. g. the proper year, month, day, sign, nakṣatra &c., for marriage ). It names numerous authors and works, some of which are noted below.<sup>1030</sup>

1028 Vide p. 134 of व्यवहारमयूस ( my edition ).

1029 श्रीमान्हेन्दवपारसीकधरणिशकस्य राजामणी राजा टोडरमल्लचण्डकिरणस्तीव्रप्रतापोदयः । लोकानामतिगाढदुर्नयतमोऽर्धसाय पद्मोत्सवानातन्वन् व्यवहारनिर्णयकरश्रेणीं तनोत्युज्ज्वलाम् ॥ 2nd verse.

1030 उत्पल, चण्डेश्वर ( or राजाभिषेक ), चतुर्वर्गचिन्तामणि, जयतुङ्ग, त्रिविक्रम, देवतमनोहर ( देवता ? ), दैवज्ञाचिन्तामणि, पृथ्वीचन्द्रोदय, भीमपराक्रम, भुजबल, माहेश्वर, राजमार्तण्ड, रत्नकोश, लल्लट, विवाहपटल ( of वराह ), विवाहपृन्दावन, व्यवहारचण्डेश्वर, व्यवहारोच्चय, श्रीपति, सत्याचार्य, सारावलि, संहितामदीप, सिद्धान्तशिरोमणि.

The Śrāddhasaukhya ( D. C. ms. No. 257 of 1884-87 ) is an extensive work and deals with the usual topics such as the different kinds of śrāddhas, the time and place for śrāddha, the proper brāhmaṇas, sapindikaraṇa &c. The sections of this work also are divided into *harṣas*. Besides those enumerated above the authors and works mentioned are noted below.<sup>1031</sup>

The Jyotiḥsaukhya ( D. C. ms. No. 915 of 1886-92 ) constitutes the Saṁhitā branch of Indian astronomy and deals with such topics as the results of eclipses, the appearance of comets, the rise of Agastya, Ursa major, the signs of the Zodiac &c. It frequently refers to Kāśyapa, Garga ( or Vṛddhagarga ), Parāśara, Mayūracitra, Varāha. The colophons state that Ṭoḍaramalla was a scion of the Ṭaṇḍala ( or - na ) family and that the work was compiled by Nilakaṇṭha at the order of Ṭoḍaramalla.<sup>1032</sup> This Nilakaṇṭha appears to be the author of the Sañjñatantra on which a commentary was written by his son Govinda in 1622 A. D., in which it is stated that Nilakaṇṭha was honoured by Akbar and had composed the Ṭoḍarānanda.<sup>1033</sup> In the Tājika-Nilakaṇṭhī of Nilakaṇṭha it is stated that the author composed works on the three branches of Jyotiṣa which gave delight to Ṭoḍara.<sup>1034</sup>

The Jyotiḥsaukhya was composed in śake 1494<sup>1035</sup> ( i. e. 1572 A. D. ). The ms. of the Vyavahārasaukhya bears at the end the date *samvat* 1638 ( 1581-82<sup>1036</sup> A. D. ) which seems to be the date of its composition. Ṭoḍaramalla was a man of versatile genius. He distinguished himself as an able commander as well as a great

1031 कर्क, त्रिकाण्डमण्डन, नारायण, प्रकाशकार, माधवीय, वर्धमान, वासुदेव, आद्रपल्लव, आद्रविषेक, श्रीदत्त, स्मृतिमञ्जरीकार.

1032 इति श्रीमन्महाराजाधिराजश्रीटण्डलवंशतिलकटोडरमल्लकारिते श्रीदैवज्ञवर्धनीलकण्ठ-विरचिते टोडरानन्दे ज्योतिःसुक्ते संहितास्कन्धे &c. folio 23a.

1033 Vide cat. of BBRAS mss. part I, p. 187 No. 262.

1034 यन्नाम प्रथितं हि भूमिवलये शिष्यप्रशिष्यैर्महद् भूमीपालसमूहसेवितपदायोकडबरेणा-  
म्बितः । श्रीदिल्लीप्रभुणा हि टोडरविमोरानन्दं ज्योतिषं त्रिस्कन्धं स्वरुतैः सुपयनिव-  
हेस्तत्ताजिकं चाकरोत् ॥ 9th verse, Peterson's cat. of Ulwar mss., extract  
No. 502.

1035 ' तथा च सांप्रतिकः शकः १४९४ षट्द्विकपञ्चद्वियुतः ४०२० ' folio 38.

1036 ' संवत् १६३८ समये कुरुसुदि २ शुक्रवार ' D. C. ms. No. 366 of 1875-76.



financier and statesman. For a brief account of his life, vide Blochmann's translation of the *Ain-i-Akbari*, vol. I. pp. 351-352. It is there stated that he was *Khetri* by caste, that, though it is generally stated that he was born at Lahore, he was really born at Laharpur in Oudh (p. 620) and that he died at Lahore on the 11th day of 998 of the Mussulman era<sup>1037</sup> (i. e. 1589 A. D.). The Marathi magazine 'Itihāsaśaṅgraha' publishes an inscription on a stone found in the Draupadikuṇḍa at Benares wherein it is said that Toḍara of the Ṭaṇḍana family constructed that beautiful reservoir in 1646 of the Vikrama era<sup>1038</sup> (i.e. 1589 A. D.). Therefore it follows that literary works were compiled under the patronage of Todarmal between 1565-1589 A. D.

### 105. Nandapaṇḍita

Nandapaṇḍita was a voluminous writer on dharmaśāstra. An account of his principal works on dharmaśāstra is given below, particularly because most of them are yet unpublished.

He composed a commentary called *Vidvanmanoharā* on the *Parāśarasmṛiti*. He expressly mentions therein that he follows the commentary of *Mādhavācārya*.<sup>1039</sup> This commentary is referred to in his *Vaijayantī*.<sup>1040</sup>

He also appears to have written a commentary called *Pramitākṣarā* or *Pratitākṣarā* on the *Mitākṣarā* of *Vijñāneśvara*.<sup>1041</sup> This com-

1037 Vide also 'Akbar' in the *Rulers of India series* (1890) p. 134 where the date of his death is given as 10th Nov. 1589 A. D.

1038 Vide *इतिहाससंग्रह* ed. by the late Rao Bahadur D. B. Parasnis, vol. I, part 4, p. 20. ऋतुनिगमरसात्मासंमिमे (१६४६) वत्सरेषु सुकृतिरुतिहितैषी टोडरक्षोणिपालः । विहितविधिविधपूर्तोचीकरञ्चारुवापी विमलसलिलसारां बद्धसोपानपङ्क्तिम् ॥

1039 धर्माधिकारिकुलकैरवकाननेन्दुश्रीरामपण्डितसुतेन विनायकेन । व्याख्यायते कलियुगोचितवर्णधर्मशास्त्रं पराशरमुक्तोद्गतमल्पशब्दैः ॥ माधवाचार्यनिर्दिष्टव्याख्यामार्गानुसारिणः । स्सलन्नपि (स्सलन्नोपि ?) न मे दोषः परप्रत्ययगामिनः ॥ verses 3 and 5, I. O. cat. p. 377 No. 1301.

1040 विवृतं चैतत्पराशरस्मृतिविवृतौ विद्वन्मनोहरायां दत्तकमीमांसायां चास्माभिरिति नेह प्रतन्यते । वैजयन्ती on *विष्णुधर्मसूत्र* 15. 42.

1041 On *विष्णुधर्मसूत्र* 15. 9 he says 'स्वैरिण्याः पुनःसंस्काराभावश्चोपपादितोस्माभिः सविस्तरं मिताक्षराटीकायां प्रतीताक्षरायामिति नेहोच्यते ।' folio 86 b of the I. O. ms. (of 'वैजयन्ती'), on *विष्णु* 16. 1 'विशेषस्तु मिताक्षराटीकायां प्रमिताक्षरायामस्मृत्कृतायामवगन्तव्यः' (folio 93 b).

mentary was probably not completed, as only fragments are found with his descendants.

Nandapaṇḍita also composed a work called Śrāddhakalpalatā, which is referred to in his Śuddhicandrikā<sup>1042</sup> and in the Vaijayantī. In this work<sup>1043</sup> he refers to a city called Sādhārāṇa (probably modern Saharanpur) where the Sahagila family ruled. He speaks of Siṃhamalla, Vasāvana, Rūpacandra, Bhūpacandra and Paramānanda as successive members of the dynasty and says that he was urged to write the work by the last of them and that he relies upon the Śrāddhadīpikā of Govindapaṇḍita.<sup>1044</sup> At the end of the ms. of the Vaijayantī in the Deccan College Collection it is said that the Vidvanmanoharā, the Smṛtisindhu and the Śrāddhakalpalatā were the commentaries composed by Nandapaṇḍita.<sup>1045</sup> But from the contents given in the India Office Catalogue it does not appear that the work was a commentary. It is divided into five *stabakas* and deals with the usual topics, viz. what is śrāddha, the proper time and place for it, the proper brāhmaṇas, various kinds of śrāddhas &c. The principal authors and works named therein are given below.<sup>1046</sup> The Śuddhicandrikā, a commentary on the Śaḍaśīti or Āśaucanirṇaya of Kauśikāditya, is also one of the works of Nandapaṇḍita. It is referred to in his Vaijayantī<sup>1047</sup>. The Bhadkamkar collection made by Prof. Velankar contains a ms. of this work and it has recently been published in the Chowkhamba S. series. The principal authors and works quoted therein are noted below.<sup>1048</sup>

1042 'स च ज्येष्ठ एवेत्युपपादितं आद्रकल्पलतायाम्' folio 31 b of शुद्धिचन्द्रिका; on विष्णु 21. 19 'अत्रान्यो विशेषः आद्रकल्पलतायामस्मभिरुपपादित इति नेहोच्यते' । folio 123 b (वैजयन्ती).

1043 Vide I. O. cat. p. 556 No. 1731 for आद्रकल्पलता.

1044 गोविन्दपण्डितरुतामवलम्ब्यातियन्ततः । आद्रकल्पलतामेतां कुर्वे तां आद्रदीपिकाम् ॥ I. O. cat. p. 557.

1045 'पराशरस्मृतेष्टीका विद्वन्मनोहरा स्मृतिसिन्धुः । आद्रकल्पलता चैता नन्दपण्डितरुता टीकाः ॥' D. C. ms. No. 39. of 1866-68.

1046 कालविधान, कालादर्श, चन्द्रप्रकाश, धर्मप्रदीप, निर्णयप्रदीपिका, पुराणसमुच्चय, आद्रकमल, आद्रकाशिका, आद्रचिन्तामणि, आद्रनिर्णय, आद्रप्रदीप, स्मृतिदर्पण, स्मृतिरत्नावलि, स्मृतिसार.

1047 on विष्णु 22. 8 'विस्तरस्तु शुद्धिचन्द्रिकायामवगन्तव्यः' folio 125 b of वैजयन्ती.

1048 अमृतव्याख्या (on पारस्करगृह्य), धर्मप्रदीप, धर्मप्रवृत्ति, नारायणसर्वज्ञ, अष्टभालूक (1), मदन, माधव, ललित, लोहट, वर्धमान, विज्ञानेश्वर, विश्वादर्श, विश्वेश्वर, शङ्कर, स्मृतिचन्द्रिका, स्मृत्यर्थसार, हरदत्त (on गौतमधर्मसूत्र), हरलता, हरलताविवरण.

Another work of Nandapaṇḍita is the *Smṛtisindhu*, which seems to have been an extensive digest of *smṛti* material. Portions of it have been recovered. In the Deccan College Collection there is a ms. of the *Samśkāra-nirṇayatarāṅga* of the *Smṛtisindhu*, which, according to a verse at the end, was composed by Nandapaṇḍita at the command of king Harivaṃśa-varman of the Mahendra family and son of king Maṅga.<sup>1049</sup>

It appears that he compiled a summary of the doctrines of his work *Smṛtisindhu*. That summary was called *Tattvamuktāvalī*.<sup>1050</sup> It is almost certain that the fragment of the *Tattvamuktāvalī* noticed in the BBRAS cat. at p. 217 is part of this work. That fragment contains 8 verses on *upakarma* and three on *holikā* with commentary and the verses are numbered from 557 to 564 and then 607-609. If the above surmise be correct, the work was a large one and contained over 610 verses. Two of the verses name Hemādri and Pārijāta.<sup>1051</sup>

The *Vaijayantī* or *Keśava-Vaijayantī* is a famous work of his. It is a commentary on the *Viṣṇudharma-sūtra*. Extracts from it have been published by Dr. Jolly in his edition of *Viṣṇu*. This is an extensive work. The following account is taken from the ms. in the India Office Library (vide cat. p. 393 No. 1342 for a brief description). In this work he refers to a *Brāhmaṇa* dynasty of the *Vasiṣṭha gotra* at *Vijayapura* (*Vijayanagara* ?) in *Karṇāṭa* country, in which was born *Koṇḍapanāyaka*, whose son was *Keśavanāyaka*, whose son was *Ananta alias Vāvarasa*, whose sons were *Keśava* and *Rudra*. *Keśava*, son of *Koṇḍapa*, seems to have gone

1049 'अस्ति श्रीहरिवंशवर्मनृपतिर्मङ्गोनृपस्यात्मजो माहेन्द्रान्वयमौलिभूषणमणिः सङ्कल्पचिन्ता-  
मणिः । निर्वन्धेन निबन्धराजमसृजत्तत्कीर्तिबन्धोज्ज्वलं तस्याज्ञामनु नन्दपण्डित इमं  
धर्मोधिकारी भुवः ॥ D. C. ms. No. 612 of 1883-84 ; vide Bhandarkar's Report  
for 1883-84 p. 353 for extract.

1050 Vide Mitra's Bikaner cat. p. 476 No. 1204 for a ms. of the तत्त्वमुक्तावली  
with the commentary बालभूषा. The last verses are : तत्त्वमुक्ताः समुद्धृत्य  
स्मृतिसिन्धोः स्वयंकृतात् । तत्त्वमुक्तावलीमिता निर्मेमे नन्दपण्डितः ॥ तत्त्वमुक्तावलीव्याख्या  
बालभूषा कृता मया । बाललीलाधरः रुग्णः प्रीयतामनया सदा ॥

1051 It begins श्रावणे श्रावणे कुर्युक्पाकर्माश्चलायनाः । 557; verse 561 is षटिकाद्वय-  
मप्युक्तं पारिजातमतभुतेः । and 564 is हेमाद्रिरप्युवाचात्र पञ्चमी केवलामपि ।

to Benares with his sons and grand-sons and made extensive gifts of all kinds.<sup>1052</sup> There is a hyperbolic description of his great gifts (*mahādānas* including *tulā*, i. e. weighing against gold or silver). Keśavanāyaka enjoined upon Nandapaṇḍita the task of composing a commentary on the Viṣṇusmṛti.<sup>1053</sup> In the colophons at the end of the chapters of Viṣṇu, Koṇḍapanāyaka is styled Mahārājadhīrāja and it is said that Nandapaṇḍita was encouraged in the task by Keśavanāyaka *alias* Tammasānāyaka. At the end of chapter 101, we are told that Keśavanāyaka, Nandapaṇḍita's patron, secured *mokṣa* by breathing his last on the Maṇikarnikā in Benares.<sup>1054</sup> There are six verses at the end one of which says that in the Kali age there is no one more liberal than Vāvarasa (a son of Keśavanāyaka) and no one more learned than Nandapaṇḍita.<sup>1055</sup> As he wrote on the encouragement of Keśava, the commentary is also styled Keśava-Vaijayantī. Among the authors and works mentioned in this commentary are Devasvāmī, Budhasmṛti, Bhavadeva, Mādha-vācārya, Vācaspati, Sarvajña, Subodhini (com. on the Mit.), Hara-datta, Hemādri. In the Vaijayantī he refers to no less than six of his works viz : the Vidvan-manoharā, the Pramitākṣarā, the Śrāddha-kalpalatā, the Śuddhicandrikā, the Dattaka-mīmāṃsā ( vide note 1040 above ). But in the Dattaka-mīmāṃsā itself he refers to his Keśava-Vaijayantī as already composed.<sup>1056</sup> Therefore it follows that both works were probably being composed at the same time. The Vaijayantī is one of the leading authorities of the Benares School of modern Hindu Law.<sup>1057</sup>

1052 श्रीविश्वनाथेक्षणकाम्ययासो पुत्रैश्च पौत्रैश्च युतः प्रपौत्रैः । गम्भीरवेदीव गजः स्वयूथैः  
कदाचिदानन्द्वनं विवेश ॥ ( verse 63 ).

1053 धर्माद्यपि कोटिशोत्र विहिताः संतोषमन्तस्ततो नैव प्राप यदा तदा रचयितुं विष्णुस्मृते-  
भ्याकृतिम् । ऐच्छत्तत्र च रामपण्डितसुतं श्रीकेशवः क्षमापतिर्विद्वत्संसादि नन्दपण्डितमति-  
भित्त्वा न्ययुक्त्वा स्वयम् ॥ verse 91.

1054 कामो वावरसाक्षणप्रभृतिभिः पुत्रैः शुभैः ख्यापितो मोक्षः श्रीमणिकर्णिकामुचि तनुत्यागेन  
संपादितः ॥

1055 कलौ वावरसादन्यो वदान्यो न महीतले । श्रीनन्दपण्डितादभ्यो विद्वान्गण्यो न  
जातुचित् ॥

1056 ' अस्मत्कृतायां विष्णुस्मृतिटिकायां केशववैजयन्त्यामवधेयम् ' । ( on priority among  
the twelve kinds of sons ) p. 112 of दत्तकमीमांसा.

1057 Vide I. L. R. 16 Cal. 367 at p. 372.

Nandapaṇḍita, though he generally follows the Mitākṣarā, was not a slavish admirer of Vijñāneśvara. He does not accept the explanation the Mitākṣarā gives of Yāj II. 17 (śākṣiṣūbhayataḥ etc.). Similarly on Viṣṇu 8. 12, 22. 41, 23. 11, 27. 2 he emphatically says that the Mitākṣarā is wrong.<sup>1058</sup> He prefers the father to the mother as an heir (on Viṣṇu 17. 6-7) and seems to have placed the paternal grandmother as an heir after the mother but before the brother (folio 101 b). He explains *sapiṇḍa* relationship in the same way as the Mit.<sup>1059</sup> does. He says that the word 'bhrātaraḥ' in Yāj. should be explained as standing for 'brothers and sisters' and that in the father's line, after the brother and brother's son, the brother's grandson succeeds and, on failure of the brother's grandson, the paternal grandfather, his son and grandson are heirs one after another, i. e. in each line three generations succeed and then there is a devolution in favour of the next higher line. This view is opposed to that of the Subodhinī and the Smṛticandrikā, which take only the son and grandson of each paternal ancestor. Vide my notes to the Vyavahāramayūkha for fuller details (pp. 253-254). Nandapaṇḍita stands alone among modern *nibandhakaras* in having recognised a uterine brother<sup>1060</sup> (i. e. the son of the same mother but of a different father) as an heir. It is remarkable that Nanda-

1058 एतेन पुंसवनस्य क्षेत्रसंस्कारतयासकृत्करणं मन्यमानो विज्ञानेश्वरोपि परास्तः । वैजयन्ती on विष्णु 27. 2.

1059 पिण्डो देहो जनकः स समानो येषां ते सपिण्डास्तेषां भावः सपिण्डता । वैजयन्ती on विष्णु. 22. 5 (folio 124 a ).

1060 Vide वैजयन्ती on विष्णु 17. 8 (folio 102 a). The important portion is 'तत्र प्रथमं समानमातापितृका भ्रातरो गृह्णीयुः । पित्रवयवाधिष्येन प्रत्यासन्नतरत्वात् । तदभावे समानमातापितृका भगिन्यो गृह्णीयुः । तासां भिन्नमातृकभ्रात्रपेक्षया संनिहितत्वात् । भिन्नोदराणां मात्रा भिन्नबीजानां पित्रा विप्रकर्षात् । तदभावे तु तेपि गृह्णीयुः । ... तत्रापि प्रथमं समानपितृकाः पश्चात्समानमातृका बीजस्य प्राधान्यात्प्रत्यासत्तेश्च क्रमनियामकत्वात् । तथा । एकस्य द्वे पत्न्यौ । तत्रैकस्यां द्वौ पुत्रावभ्यास्यामेकः पुत्रस्तेन जनितोनन्तरं च द्विपुत्रान्यपतिमाश्रित्य पुत्रान्तरं जनयामासेति तस्माच्चयः पुत्रा बभूवुः । तत्र पूर्वयोरन्यतरस्मिन्ममति तद्वनं समानमातापितृक एव प्रथमं गृह्णीयात् । तदभावे समानपितृको भिन्नोदरोपि गृह्णीयात् । बीजप्राधान्यात् । तदभावे समानमातृको भिन्नपितृकोपीति '.

paṇḍita preferred a person's predeceased son's widow (i. e. widowed daughter-in-law ) as an heir to that man's own daughter.<sup>1061</sup>

The Dattaka-mīmāṃsā is the most famous work of Nandapāṇḍita. It was translated very early by Sutherland ( comprised in Stoke's Hindu Law Books ). In the following the edition of Bharatacandra Śiromaṇi ( published in 1885 with his own commentary ) has been used. In this work he lays down rules as to the person who may adopt, when he may adopt, who can give in adoption, who may be adopted, the motives of adoption, the necessary ceremonies of adoption, the results of adoption. Among the authors and works quoted or referred to those mentioned below may be noted.<sup>1062</sup>

From very early days of the British rule in India the Dattaka-mīmāṃsā came to be regarded as the standard work on adoption. In *Collector of Madura v. Mootoo Ramalinga*<sup>1063</sup> the Privy Council says "Again of the Dattaka-mīmāṃsā of Nandapāṇḍita and the Dattaka-candrikā of Devaṇṇabhaṭṭa, two treatises on the particular subject of adoption, Sir William Macnaghten says that they are respected all over India ; but that, when they differ, the doctrine of the latter is adhered to in Bengal and by the southern jurists, while the former is held to be the infallible guide in the provinces of Mithilā and Benares." That this estimate is somewhat too strongly put has been said by the Privy Council itself in *Bhagwansingh v. Bhagwansingh*<sup>1064</sup> ' to call it infallible is too strong an expression and the estimates of Sutherland and of West and Bühler seem nearer the true mark ; but it is clear that both works must be accepted as bearing high authority for so long a time that they have become embedded in the general law.' The Privy Council further lays down 'their Lordships cannot concur with Knox J. in saying that

1061 वैजयन्ती on विष्णु 17. 4 ( folio 100a ) अश्वश्रमरणे अश्वस्तुषयोः स्वत्वसाम्येन अश्वश्रमरणे स्तुषाया एव साधारणसाम्यात् ( ! ) । तदभावे क इत्याह । तदभावे दुहितृगामि । तेषां पुत्रादिस्तुषान्तानामभावे दुहितरो धनं गृह्णीयुः । Vide I. L. R. 16 Cal. 367 at p. 376 where this view is referred to.

1062 अपरार्क, कल्पतरु, द्वेषस्वामी, प्रयोगपारिजात, प्रवरमञ्जरी, मिताक्षरा, मेधातिथि, वाचस्पति, वैजयन्ती, सर्वज्ञ, सुबोधिनी, शबरस्वामी ( com. on सत्याषाढश्रौत ), स्मृतिचन्द्रिका, हरदत्त, हेमाद्रि.

1063 12 Moo. I. A. 397 at p. 437.

1064 L. R. 26 I. A. 153 at p. 161.

their (of the Dattaka-mīmāṃsā and Dattaka-candrikā) authority is open to examination, explanation, criticism, adoption or rejection like any scientific treatises on European jurisprudence'.<sup>1065</sup> Even in those parts of the Bombay Presidency where the Vyavahāramayūkha is a work of paramount authority, the Dattakamīmāṃsā has on the subject of adoption been preferred in certain matters to the Vyavahāramayūkha. For example, the Bombay High Court, following the Dattaka-mīmāṃsā, has laid down that among the three higher castes a man cannot adopt his own daughter's, sister's, or mother's sister's son. The view of the Vyavahāramayūkha, on the contrary, is that he can take these in adoption. The limits to which Nandapaṇḍita will be followed by the courts are laid down in *Ramachandra v. Gopal*: 'The authority of Nandapaṇḍita must be accepted except where it can be shown that he deviates from or adds to the *smṛtis* or where his version of the law is opposed to such established custom as the Courts recognise'.<sup>1066</sup>

Several views expressed in the Dattakamīmāṃsā have been set at naught in the various provinces by the British Indian Courts. Nandapaṇḍita held that a widow could not adopt at all.<sup>1067</sup> Except in Mithilā this view has nowhere been entertained in India and the Courts have held that the Law of Benares, Bengal, Madras and Bombay is different. Nandapaṇḍita put forward the position that the brother's son must be preferred for adoption over any other *sagotra* or *sapiṇḍa*.<sup>1068</sup> This has, however, been treated in all provinces as no more than a mere recommendation and that failure to observe it entails no legal or religious consequences whatever. The expression 'putracchāyā' in 'putracchāyāvaham' occurring in the text of Śaunaka was explained by Nandapaṇḍita to mean 'similarity to a son born' and he said that the similarity consisted in the possibility of being begotten by means of *niyoga* and the like.<sup>1069</sup> Sutherland wrongly introduced the word 'marriage' after

1065 L. R. 26 I. A. 113 at p. 132.

1066 I. L. R. 32 Bom, 619 at p. 624.

1067 अनेन विधवाया भर्तृनुज्ञानासंभवात् अनधिकारा गम्यते ।

1068 संनिहितसगोत्रसपिण्डेषु च भ्रातृपुत्र एव पुत्रीकार्यं इति ।

1069 पुत्रच्छाया पुत्रसादृश्यं तच्च नियोगादिना स्वयमुत्पादनयोग्यत्वं यथा भ्रातृसपिण्डसगोत्रादिपुत्रस्य । ततश्च भ्रातृपितृव्यभ्रातृपुत्रदोहित्रभागिनेयादीनां निरासः ।

*niyoga* in his translation and some of the High Courts in India, following this wrong translation, evolved the rule that no one could be adopted whose mother the adopting father could not have legally married in her maiden state.<sup>1070</sup> But the Bombay High Court has laid down that the rule is restricted to the three specified cases of the daughter's son, the sister's son, and the mother's sister's son.<sup>1071</sup> From the text ( *brāhmaṇāditraye nāsti bhāgineyaḥ sutaḥ kvacit* ), Nandapaṇḍita evolved the curious rule that a widow cannot adopt to her deceased husband her own brother's son. But the Privy Council has refused to follow this *dictum* on the ground that the gloss of Nandapaṇḍita is an extension not based on the authority of any *smṛti* and has upheld such an adoption.<sup>1072</sup>

About the personal history of Nandapaṇḍita we do not know much. Mandlik in his *Hindu Law* ( LXXII, n. 3 ) gives what information he could gather from descendants of Nandapaṇḍita living in Benares. According to him the founder of the family was Lakṣmīdhara who was a resident of Bidar ( now in the Nizam's dominions ) and who went to Benares. Nandapaṇḍita was the sixth in descent from him. Dr. Jolly visited at Benares Pandit Dhunḍirāja Dharmādhikārī who was 9th in descent from Nandapaṇḍita ( Tagore Law Lectures, p. 15 ) and Mandlik's information also was gathered from persons who were 9th in descent from Nandapaṇḍita. Mandlik also gives a detailed genealogical tree. We learn from several works of Nandapaṇḍita and their colophons that he was also named Vināyakapaṇḍita and was the son of Rāmapaṇḍita of Benares who is styled Dharmādhikārī. Nandapaṇḍita also is described as Dharmādhikārī in the *Samskāranirṇaya-taraṅga* of the *Smṛtisindhu* ( vide note 1049 above ). It appears that Nandapaṇḍita was at different times patronised by rich patrons from different parts of India. He composed the *Śrāddhakalpalatā* for Paramānanda of the Sahagila family of Sādhāraṇa, the *Smṛtisindhu* for Harivaṃśavarman of the Māhendra family and the *Vaijayantī* for Keśavanāyaka of Madhurā.

---

1070 Vide I. L. R. 11 Mad. 49 ( F. B. ), I. L. R. 27 All. 417, I. L. R. 43 Mad. 830.

1071 Vide I. L. R. 32 Bom. 619, I. L. R. 36 Bom. 533, 15 Bom. L. R. 824 ( paternal aunt's son could be validly adopted ), I. L. R. 39 Bom. 410 ( adoption of half-brother held valid ).

1072 *Puttulal v. Parbati* I. L. R. 37 All. 359 ( P. C. ).



Mandlik notes that Nandapaṇḍita is credited with the authorship of 13 works. Eight works of Nandapaṇḍita have been named and described above. Mandlik names six of these. Besides these he is said to have written Navarātra-pradīpa, three sections of a work named Harivaṃśavilāsa ( viz. dānakautuka, āhnikakautuka and saṃskāra-kautuka ), Bālabhūṣā, Tīrthakalpalatā, Kālanirṇayakautuka, Kāśīprakāśa, Mādhavānanda. But we saw above (note 1050) that the Bālabhūṣā is only a commentary on the Tattvamuktāvalī ( probably composed by another writer). The Kāśīprakāśa was certainly composed by Nandapaṇḍita as he is described in the India Office ms. to have been the son of Rāmapaṇḍita.<sup>1073</sup> That work was composed at the order of one Sarvabhṭa, who was the *guru* of Kṛṣṇanāyaka of Madhurā. In Mitra's Notices two works, Jyotiḥśāstrasamuccaya and Smārtasamuccaya, are described as composed by Nandapaṇḍita, son of Devaśarman and Vṛndā.<sup>1074</sup> The latter seems to have been an extensive work and dealt with *tithinirṇaya*, intercalary month, marriage, sapinḍa relationship, the saṃskāras, daily observances, *antyeṣṭi* ( funeral rites ), *āśauca*, *śuddhi*, *śraddha*, *prayaścitta*, *dayabhāga* and *vyavahāra*. Though the name of the father, Devaśarman, creates suspicion in one's mind, both these works must be regarded as the works of Nandapaṇḍita, son of Rāmapaṇḍita, as in the Smārtasamuccaya the author refers his readers to his Dattakamīmāṃsā for the subject of adoption. It is not unlikely that just as Nandapaṇḍita had the *alias* Vināyaka, his father Rāmapaṇḍita was also called Devaśarman.

Mandlik (Hindu Law LXXII, n. 3) notes that on a copy of the Mādhavānanda-kāvya composed by Nanda the year *saṃvat* 1655 (1599 A. D.) is given, probably in Nandapaṇḍita's own handwriting. The Vaijayantī was one of Nandapaṇḍita's latest works. That work, we are told, was composed at Kāśī in Vikrama *saṃvat* 1679 (Nov. 1623) on the Full moon of Kārtika when the sun was in Scorpio and the moon in Taurus.<sup>1075</sup> Therefore the literary

<sup>1073</sup> Vide I. O. cat. p. 391 No. 3701.

<sup>1074</sup> Vide vol. V. p. 80 No. 1762 and vol. VI, p. 165 No. 2105.

<sup>1075</sup> वर्षे विक्रमभास्करस्य गणिते नन्दाद्विषड्भूमिभिः

पूर्णे कार्तिकमासि वृश्चिकगते भागौ वृषस्थे विद्यौ ।

काश्या केशवनायकस्य नृपतेराज्ञामवाप्य स्मृते-

विष्णोर्ग्याकृतिमाचकार विमला श्रीनन्दशर्मा सुधीः ॥ 7th verse at the end.

activity of Nandapaṇḍita must be placed between 1595 and 1630 A. D. Mandlik in his Hindu Law (p. 281) says that the Vaijayanti of Nandapaṇḍita is referred to in the Vyavahāramayūkha of Nilakaṇṭha. I have not been able to find the reference in the latter work.

### 106. Kamalākaraḥbhaṭṭa

Kamalākaraḥbhaṭṭa was one of the foremost scions of the Bhaṭṭa family. He was a grandson of the famous Nārāyaṇabhaṭṭa and a son of Rāmakṛṣṇabhaṭṭa. He was one of three brothers, the eldest being Dinakara *alias* Divākara<sup>1076</sup> and the youngest was Lakṣmaṇabhaṭṭa,<sup>1077</sup> who studied under Kamalākaraḥbhaṭṭa. Kamalākaraḥbhaṭṭa's father Rāmakṛṣṇa also was a very<sup>1078</sup> learned man and a profound *mīmāṃsaka* and his mother Umā immolated herself as a *satī*. Kamalākara was a man of profound erudition and composed works on almost every śāstra. In some of his own works there are high eulogies of his learning and proficiency in Tarka, Nyāya, grammar, mīmāṃsa (in both the schools of Kumārila and Prabhākara), Vedānta, Poetics, dhārmasāstra and Vedic sacrifices.<sup>1079</sup> He composed more than twenty-two works. At the end of his Vivādatāṇḍava, it is said that he composed the Nirṇayasindhu, a commentary on the Vārtika (of Kumārila), a work on the *mīmāṃsā* (śāstratattva) and a series of 20 other works.<sup>1080</sup> At the end of a ms. of the

1076 बिन्दुमाधवपादाब्जरोलम्भीकृतविग्रहम् । ज्यायासं भ्रातरं भट्टदिवाकरमुपास्महे ॥  
6th Intro. verse of निर्णयसिन्धु.

1077 अधस्तिय लक्ष्मणाख्येन कमलाकरसोदरात् । आचाररत्नं सुधिया यथामति वितन्यते ॥  
7th Intro. verse of आचाररत्न.

1078 यो माहृतन्त्रगह्णार्णवकर्णधारः शास्त्रान्तरेषु निखिलेष्वपि मर्मभेदा । योत्र भ्रमः किल  
कृतः कमलाकरेण प्रीतोमुनास्तु सुकृती बुधरामरुग्णः ॥ शूद्रकमलाकर.

1079 तर्कं दुस्तर्कमेधः कणिपतिमणितिः पाणिनीये प्रपञ्चे न्याये प्रायः प्रगल्भः प्रकटितपटिमा  
भाट्टशास्त्रप्रपञ्चे । प्राभः प्राभाकरीये पथि प्रथितदुरूहान्तवेदान्तसिन्धुः । श्रोते साहित्यिकाख्ये  
प्रचुरतरगतिर्धर्मशास्त्रेषु यश्च ॥ from काव्यप्रकाशव्याख्या D. C. ms. No. 433 of  
1895-1902.

1080 येनाकारि प्रोद्भूटा वार्तिकस्य टीका चान्या विशतिग्रन्थमाला । श्रीरामाङ्गशेखरपिता  
निर्णयेषु सिन्धुः शास्त्रे तत्त्वकौतुहले च ॥ Vide I. O. cat. p. 455 No. 1502; also vide  
D. C. ms. No. 122 of 1883-84 for a ms. of कमलाकर's commentary on the  
first pāda of the 2nd chap. called भावार्थ of the तन्त्रवार्तिक.

Śāntiratna in the Bhau Daji collection there is a list of 22 works of his out of which the Nirṇayasindhu is said to have been the first.<sup>1081</sup> More than half of these works are concerned with topics of Dharmaśāstra, viz. the Nirṇayasindhu, the Dānakamalākara, Śāntiratna, Pūrtakamalākara, Vratakamalākara, Prāyaścittaratna, Vivadatāṇḍava, Bahvṛcāhnika, Gotrapravaradarpaṇa, Karmavipākaratna, Śūdrakamalākara, Sarvatīrthavidhi. The Śūdrakamalākara, the Vivadatāṇḍava and the Nirṇayasindhu are the most famous of his works on dharmaśāstra. Brief references may be made here to some of the works of Kamalākara-bhaṭṭa other than the three mentioned above. It appears from the introductory verses of the Vratakamalākara that Kamalākara intended to compose a digest on dharma called Dharmatattva in ten paricchedas<sup>1082</sup> and not only carried it out but added some more works on dharma. It will be noticed that nine out of these 10 sections are enumerated under the same names at the end of the Śāntiratna quoted above, the one not named being the section on *ācāra*. Burnell mentions a work called Ācāradīpa by Kamalākara on daily duties and on the same page notices another work on āhnika by Kamalākara.<sup>1083</sup> It is difficult to say whether both are names of the same work. It is not unlikely that the ācāra section of the digest Dharmatattva is the same as the Bahvṛcāhnika enumerated at the end of the Śāntiratna. There is a ms. of the Bahvṛcāhnika at Bikaner.<sup>1084</sup> It deals with daily duties commencing with rising

करः ॥ शास्त्ररत्न ततः पूज्यतयाः कमलाकरः । ग्रन्था वदान्तरत्न च समादशकुतू-  
हलम् ॥ प्रायश्चित्ते रत्नमेकं व्यवहारे तथापरम् । बह्वृचाह्निकमन्यच्च गोत्रप्रवरदर्पणः ॥  
रत्नं कर्मविपाकौख्यं कार्तवीर्यस्य पद्धतिः । सोमप्रयोगैः शुद्धाणां धर्मो रुद्रस्य पद्धतिः ॥  
टिप्पणी च तथा शास्त्रदीपिकालोकसंज्ञिता । मीमांसायां तथा शास्त्रतत्त्वस्य कमलाकरः ॥  
सर्वतीर्थविधिश्चैव भक्तिरत्नं तथोत्तमम् । रामरुष्णसुतेनेत्थं कमलाकरशर्मणा । द्वयधिका  
विंशतीनां च ग्रन्थानां रत्नमालिका । सेवां कर्तुमशक्तेन ह्यर्पिता रामपादयोः ॥  
concluding verses of Śāntiratna.

<sup>1082</sup> रामरुष्णतनूजेन कमलाकरशर्मणा । क्रियते धर्मतत्त्वानां कमलानामिहाकरः ॥ ब्रतद्राणे  
कर्मपाकः शान्तिपूर्ते तथैव च । आचारो व्यवहारश्च प्रायश्चित्तमथापरम् ॥ शुद्धधर्म-  
स्तीर्थविधिः परिच्छेदा द्वात्रिंशत् । Intro. verses to ब्रतकमलाकर, vide Mitra's  
Bikaner cat. p. 499, No. 1071.

<sup>1083</sup> Vide Burnell's Tanjore cat. p. 135 b.

<sup>1084</sup> Vide Mitra's Bikaner cat. p. 355 No. 767.

from one's bed at the *brāhma muhūrta*. In this work Kamalākara-bhaṭṭa refers to his own *Prāyaścittaratna*, and to the *Madanapārijāta*, *Madanaratna*, *Mādhava* and *Śūlapāṇi*. The *Pūrtakamalākara*<sup>1085</sup> was an extensive work and dealt with the dedication of tanks, wells, trees and gardens to the public, the dedication of *Aśvattha* tree and five sacred trees, dedication and laying the foundation of public buildings, consecration of sacred images, of *Śalagrāma*, of temples and flags, repairing of images, accidental breaking of temples, consecration of *Vināyaka*, pacification of planets, coronation of kings and emperors. In this work he mentions his own *Dāna-kamalākara*.

The *Śāntiratna* or *Śāntikamalākara* is a huge work.<sup>1086</sup>

It deals with various rites for propitiating *Vināyaka*, the nine planets, and for averting the consequences of portentous occurrences and evil omens, birth on such constellations as *mūla*, the observances known as *Ekādaśinī*, *Laghurudra*, *Mahārudra*, *Śatacaṇḍī* &c. He refers to his own *Nirṇayasindhu* in this work.

For his *Gotrapravaradarpaṇa* or *Gotrapravarānirṇaya*, vide I. O. cat. p. 579 No. 1780. He follows the *Pravaramaṇjari* in this work. This work is referred to in his *Nirṇayasindhu*.

In the Bombay Asiatic Society's Library there is a ms. of his *Samskāra-prayogakamalākara* which appears to be over and above the 22 works enumerated above.<sup>1087</sup> He starts with an enumeration of the 48 *samskāras* mentioned by Gautama, deals with the several *samskāras* of *puṁsavana*, *jātakarma*, marriage &c., and with *utsarjana* and *upākarma*, propitiatory rites on the first appearance of menses, the *Aṣṭakā śrāddha* &c.

His *Śāstratattva-kautūhala* or *Tattva-kamalākara* appears to have been a work of considerable interest dealing with the bearing of the doctrines and maxims of the *Mīmāṃsā* system on ritual and *dharma-śāstra*.<sup>1088</sup> A ms. of it is dated *samvat* 1695 *caitra śukla* 4 Friday (i. e. 9th March 1638 A. D.).

1085 Vide Mitra's Notices vol. V. p. 138 No. 1881 for *पूतकमलाकर*; in the Bombay Asiatic Society's collection there is a portion of this.

1086 Vide I. O. cat. p. 568 No. 1758 and BBRAS cat. p. 234 No 729 for *शान्तिरत्न*.

1087 Vide I. O. cat. p. 514 No 1630 for *संस्कारकमलाकर*.

1088 Vide Mitra's Notices, vol. III. p. 335 No. 1331 for *तत्त्वकमलाकर*.

For the *Prāyaścittaratna*, vide Bühler's report, 3, p. 108.

I was able to secure a ms. of the *Vivādatāṇḍava* from the Mandlik collection in the Fergusson College at Poona. That work closely resembles in method and matter the *Vyavahāramayūkha* of Kamalākara's cousin Nilakaṇṭha, the section on ordeals being almost the same in both. It treats of the following subjects : the *sabha* ; members of the *sabha* ; Judge, *amātya* ; the scribe and the accountant ; conflict of *smṛtis* ; the plaint, the reply, the modes of proof, viz., documents, witnesses, possession ; modes of punishment ; the principal and secondary sons ; the enumeration of the eighteen titles of law ; partition of heritage and detailed description of the other titles. Like the *Vyavahāramayūkha*, the *Vivādatāṇḍava* quotes the *Madanaratna* as frequently as ( or perhaps more frequently than ) the *Mitākṣarā*. The other writers and works quoted are noted below.<sup>1089</sup> As it mentions several works of his own, viz. *Nirṇayasindhu*, the *Dānakamalākara*, the *Prāyaścittaratna* and the *Śūdra-dharma* ( i. e. *Śūdrakamalākara* ), the *Vivādatāṇḍava* was one of his latest works. On several points he differs from his own cousin Nilakaṇṭha. For example, he prefers the mother to the father as an heir and does not give the sister a high place among the *gotraja* heirs as Nilakaṇṭha does. The *Vivādatāṇḍava* has been frequently noticed in judicial decisions.<sup>1090</sup>

The *Śūdrakamalākara* ( also called *Śūdra-dharmatattva* or *Śūdra-dharmatattvapra-kāśa* ) has been printed in Bombay several times ( with Marathi translation ). I used the *Nirṇayasāgara* edition of 1895. In this work he refers to his own *Dānakamalākara*, *Pūrtakamalākara*, *Prāyaścittaratna* and *Nirṇayasindhu*. Out of about two hundred authors and works quoted therein, prominent ones are noted below.<sup>1091</sup> This work is a standard treatise on the duties and religious observances of *Śūdras*.

1089 अपरार्क, कल्पतरु, गोविन्दराज, जीमूतवाहन, दिव्यतरु ( of गौड i. e. रघुनन्दन ), भोज, मनुटीका, माधवीय, रत्नाकर, विश्वरूप, शिरोमणि, शिरोमणिभट्टाचार्य.

1090 Vide I. L. R. 33 Bom. 452 at p. 459, I. L. R. 9 Cal. 315 at p. 324, I. L. R. 39 Cal. 319 at p. 331 for references to विवादताण्डव.

1091 आचार्यचूडामणि, तिथितरु, मदनरत्न, माधवीय, रूपनारायणीय, शुद्धिविवेक ( of वद्वधर ), शूलपाणि, श्रीदत्त, स्मृतिकौमुदी, हरिहरभाष्य.

He first starts with the discussion that the Śūdra is not authorised to study the Vedas, but that he can listen to the recitation by Brahmanas of smṛtis and purāṇas and religious rites are to be performed for Śūdras with Purāṇic *mantras*. Then the following subjects are dealt with:— worship of Viṣṇu and other deities by Śūdras and the observances of *vratas* and fasts by them; Śūdra can make gifts of works of public utility (*pūrta*); Śūdra can adopt a son; the conflicting views as to the number of saṁskāras for a Śūdra, most authors holding that he is entitled to ten saṁskāras (without Vedic *mantras*), viz. garbhadhāna, puṁsavana, sīmanta, jātakarma, nāmakaraṇa, śīṣuṇiṣkramaṇa, annaprāśana, cūḍākarma, karṇavedha and vivāha; the five great daily yajñas were to be performed for the śūdra according to the Vajasaneyasākha;<sup>1092</sup> śrāddhas for Śūdra (to be performed with uncooked food); actions prescribed and forbidden in the case of Śūdras; the details of various rites and saṁskāras of Śūdras; the daily duties of Śūdras; impurity on birth and death; rites after death; duties of wives and widows; persons of mixed castes who have to follow the rules laid down for Śūdras; rules for those who are born of *pratiloma* connections; about *Kāyasthas*.

The Nirṇayasindhu or Nirṇayakamalākara is the most famous of Kamalākara's works. It is a monument of erudition, industry and lucidity. It has been judicially referred to as a work of authority.<sup>1093</sup> I have used the Nirṇayasāgara edition of 1905 (with Marathī translation). In the whole range of nibandhakāras there is hardly any other writer, except perhaps Nilakaṇṭha and Mitra-miśra, who lays under contribution as many works as Kamalākara does. In the Nirṇayasindhu about one hundred smṛtis and over three hundred nibandhakāras are mentioned by name. In the introductory verses he expressly says that he pondered over the views of Hemādri, Mādhava and other learned writers. The work is divided into three *paricchedas*. The following is a very concise

1092 This is interesting 'तथा शूद्राणां पञ्चमहायज्ञाश्च भवन्ति । ... ते च वाजसनेयि-  
शासत्या कार्याः । शूद्रा वाजसनेयिन इति गोडनिबन्धे दृक्षोक्तः । हरिहरभाष्ये विवाह-  
प्रकरणेष्वेवमुक्तम्' शूद्रकमलाकर p. 51; vide शूद्रकृत्यविचारतत्त्व (Jivananda  
vol. II p. 634) and मलमासतत्त्व (vol. I, p. 792) for an explanation of this.

1093 I. L. R. 3 Bom. at p. 197; *Khushalakhand v. Bai Mani* I. L. R. 11 Bom.  
247 at p. 254; I. L. R. 46 Bom. at p. 556; I. L. R. 49 Bom. 739 at p. 757;  
I. L. R. 9 Cal 315 at p. 324.

statement of the contents of this voluminous work. The principal subject is to give decisive opinions as to the proper times for various religious acts; the various views about the year being solar, lunar, sidereal etc., months of four kinds, lunar, solar etc., *samkrānti* rites and gifts; intercalary month; *kṣayamāsa*; about *tithis*, *buddha* and *vidha* (combined with another *tithi* on same day); *vratas*; the various *vratas* and festivals during the twelve months of the year; the *saṃskāras* from *garbhādhāna* onwards; *sapinda* relationship; consecration of images; auspicious times (*muhūrtas*) for various actions such as sowing operations, buying horses and cattle &c.; *śrāddha*; impurities on birth and death; rites after death, rites for *sati*; *saṃnyāsa*.

The time when Kamalākara flourished can be determined with great accuracy. We saw above that the *Nirṇayasindhu* was one of his earliest works and that it is referred to in several works of his. According to a verse at the end of the *Nirṇayasindhu* the work was composed in 1668 of the Vikrama era on the 14th day of the dark half of the month of Māgha when cyclic year was Raudra (i. e. on the 20th February 1612 A. D.). In a ms. noticed by M. M. Haraprasāda Śāstri the same verse is read differently, so as to refer the composition to Vikrama *sahvat* 1678; but it is clearly a copyist's error or misreading, since the cyclic year Raudra cannot tally with Vikrama 1678.<sup>1094</sup> We saw above that a ms. of the *Tattvakamalākara* is dated 1638 A. D. Kamalākara was a voluminous writer and therefore we shall be not far wrong if his literary activity be assigned to the period between 1610 A. D. and 1640 A. D. This date is corroborated in several ways. His grandfather Nārāyaṇbhaṭṭa was born in 1513 A. D. and he quotes in his *Nirṇayasindhu* the *Ṭoḍarānanda* compiled in the last quarter of the 16th century. Gāgabhaṭṭa *alias* Viśveśvarabhaṭṭa, who officiated at the coronation of the great Shivaji in 1674 A. D., was Kamalākara-bhaṭṭa's nephew.

1094 वसुधतुक्तुभूमिते नतेब्दे नरपतिविक्रमतोष याति रोद्रे । तपसि शिषतिथौ समापितोयं  
रघुपतिपादसरोद्धेर्पितश्च ॥ 6th verse at end; vide Notices of mss. by Hara-  
prasad Śāstri vol. X, p. 324, No. 4233 where the reading is वसुधातुक्तुभूमिते.

## 107. Nīlakanthabhaṭṭa

In my introduction to the Vyavahāramayūkha ( Poona, 1926 ) I have dealt exhaustively with the personal history of Nīlakaṇṭha, his works, their contents, their position in dharmasāstra literature, the period of Nīlakaṇṭha's literary activity and his position in modern Hindu Law. In the following a brief résumé of the conclusions there arrived at is given.

Nīlakaṇṭha was a grandson of Nārāyaṇabhaṭṭa and a son of Śaṅkarabhaṭṭa. Śaṅkarabhaṭṭa was a profound *mīmāṃsaka* and composed several works on *mīmāṃsā*, viz. a com. on the Śāstradīpikā, the Vidhirasāyaṇadūṣaṇa, the Mīmāṃsābālaprakāśa. He also wrote Dvaitanirṇaya ( vide Annals of the Bhandarkar Institute, vol, III part 2. pp. 67-72 for an account of it ) and the Dharmaprakāśa or Sarvadharmaprakāśa. Nīlakaṇṭha composed an encyclopaedia of religious and civil law, styled Bhagavantabhāskara, in honour of his patron Bhagavantadeva, a Bundella chieftain of the Seṅgara clan, that ruled at Bhareha near the confluence of the Jumna and the Chambal. This work is divided into 12 sections ( called *mayūkhās* ' rays ' ) on saṁskāra, ācāra, kāla ( or samaya ), śrāddha, nīti, vyavahāra, dāna, utsarga, pratiṣṭhā, prāyaścitta, śuddhi, śānti. These have been printed at Benares and some of them have been printed in Bombay at the Gujarati Press and by Mr. Gharpure. Besides this encyclopaedia he composed also a work called Vyavahāratattva, which is a summary of the Vyavahāramayūkha, and probably a work styled Dattakanirṇaya. The Vyavahāratattva has been for the first time published by me as appendix I to my edition of the Vyavahāramayūkha.

Nīlakaṇṭha is one of the foremost *nibandhakāras*. Being brought up in a family that had made the study of *mīmāṃsā* its own for several generations, he is very acute in applying the maxims and rules of *mīmāṃsā* to dharmasāstra. He stands unsurpassed by any mediaeval Sanskrit writer on dharmasāstra in mastery over the vast smṛti lore, in lucidity of exposition, in conciseness and ease of style, in clarity of vision and sobriety of judgment. Though he admired the learning and labours of such predecessors as Vijñāneśvara, Hemādri and others, he does not slavishly follow their dicta and expresses his dissent from them most frankly.



His Vyavahāramayūkha is a work of paramount authority on matters of Hindu law according to the decisions of the Bombay High Court in Gujerat, the island of Bombay and northern Konkan.<sup>1095</sup> Even in the other parts of the Bombay Presidency such as the Maratha country and the Ratnagiri District the Vyavahāramayūkha occupies a very important place though it is subordinate to the Mitākṣarā.<sup>1096</sup> The general principle on which the Bombay High Court acts in construing the rules laid down in the Mitākṣarā and the Vyavahāramayūkha is that the two works are to be harmonized with one another wherever and so far as that is reasonably possible.<sup>1097</sup> Though the Mitākṣarā is a paramount authority in the Maratha country and the Ratnagiri District and though it is silent about the sister's right as a *gotraja* heir, the courts, in deference to the authority of the Vyavahāramayūkha, have assigned to the sister a high place as an heir even in the Maratha country and in Ratnagiri. Among the other Mayūkhas, the Saṁskāramayūkha has been frequently relied upon by the courts.<sup>1098</sup> The Prāyaścittamayūkha and the Pratiṣṭhāmayūkha<sup>1099</sup> have also been relied upon in the High Court.

The period of Nilakaṇṭha's literary activity can be settled within very narrow limits. He was the youngest son of Śaṅkarabhaṭṭa. In the Dvaitanirṇaya, Śaṅkarabhaṭṭa quotes the views of the Ṭodarānanda which, as we saw above, must have been composed between 1570 and 1589 A. D. So the Dvaitanirṇaya could not have been composed before 1590 A. D. Nilakaṇṭha, the youngest son of Śaṅkarabhaṭṭa, could hardly have commenced his literary career earlier than Kamalākara who was the second son of Śaṅkarabhaṭṭa's elder brother. Kamalākara composed his Nirṇayasindhu in 1612

1095 Vide *Lallubhai v. Mankuvarbai* I. L. R. 2 Bom. 388 at p. 418; I. L. R. 6 Bom. 541 at p. 546; I. L. R. 14 Bom. 612 at pp. 623-624; I. L. R. 24 Bom. 367 ( F. B. ) at p. 373.

1096 Vide *Krishnaji v. Pandurang* 12 Bom. H. C. R. 65 at pp. 67-68; 5 Bom. H. C. R. ( A. C. J ) 181 at p. 185; 7 Bom. H. C. R. ( A. C. J ) at p. 169; I. L. R. 14 Bom. 612 at p. 616.

1097 *Gojabai v. Shrimant Shahajirao* I. L. R. 17 Bom. 114 at p. 118 and *Kesserbai v. Huneraj* I. L. R. 30 Bom. 431 at p. 442 ( P. C. ).

1098 I. L. R. 2 Bom. 388 at p. 425; I. L. R. 3 Bom. 353 at p. 361; I. L. R. 32 Bom. 81 at pp 88 and 96; 46 Bom. at p. 884.

1099 Vide *Parami v. Mahadevi* I. L. R. 34 Bom. 278 at p. 283 ( for प्रायश्चित्त-मयूख ) and 22 Bom. L. R. p. 334 ( for प्रतिष्ठा-मयूख ).

A. D. So Nilakanṭha's literary activity must have commenced a good deal after 1610. One ms. of the Vyavahāratattva bears the date *samvat* 1700 (1644 A. D.). This shows that the Vyavahāratattva was composed not later than 1644 A. D. The Vyavahāratattva refers to the Vyavahāramayūkha as already composed. Hence we may say, without being far from the truth, that Nilakanṭha's literary career falls between 1610 and 1645 A. D. This date is confirmed by the fact that Nilakanṭha's son Śankara wrote the Kuṇḍabhāskara in 1671 A. D. and Divākarabhaṭṭa, the son of Nilakanṭha's daughter, composed his Ācārārka in 1686 A. D. It appears that there was probably a rivalry between the two great cousins Kamalākara and Nilakanṭha. On many matters their views diverged. Though the Nirṇayasindhu is said to have been composed in 1668 of the Vikrama era, yet from the references to several works of his own in the Nirṇayasindhu it looks as if Kamalākara revised it from time to time by adding on references to his own other works and to those of others. The Nirṇayasindhu (III *pariccheda*, section on Dattakagrahaṇa) emphatically says that he who asserts the absence of ownership in one's son in spite of Vedic indications is a fool.<sup>1100</sup> It is not unreasonable to suppose that this is a hit at Nilakanṭha who must have been younger than Kamalākara and who tries hard in his Vyavahāramayūkha to establish that there is no ownership in one's wife and children.

### 108. The Viramitrodaya of Mitramiśra

The Viramitrodaya is a vast digest composed by Mitramiśra embracing almost all branches of dharmasāstra. Excepting the Caturvarga-cintāmaṇi of Hemādri, this work is probably the largest known on dharmasāstra. But it surpasses in interest and usefulness even Hemādri's work since it deals with vyavahāra also. It was divided into sections called *prakāśas*. So far the *prakāśas* on vyavahāra, paribhāṣā, saṁskāra, rājanīti, āhmika, pūjā, tīrtha and lakṣaṇa have been published, the first by Jivananda (Calcutta 1875) and the rest in the Chowkhamba Sanskrit series. The text of the dāyabhāga portion of the Vyavahāraprakāśa was also published by Golapchandra Sarkar Sastri with an English translation (Calcutta 1879). It appears that

1100 'पुत्रे स्वत्वाभावेन बहवः सुखं एव' निर्जयसिन्धु, contrast स्ववहस्यसुखं p. 88 'नवा-  
दाविष भार्यायां स्वत्वाभावेन तस्यामुत्पन्नीयत्ये तदभावात् ।'

*Mitrāmītra* wrote on *prāyaścitta* also.<sup>1101</sup> But that work has not yet been met with. The very names of the sections of the *Vīramitrodaya* convey an idea of the subjects dealt with in them. The *Lakṣaṇa-prakāśa* deals with the auspicious signs of men, women, the several parts of human body, elephants, horses, thrones, swords, bows and with the characteristics and qualities of the queen, the ministers, the astrologer, physician, doorkeeper, description of *śālagrāma*, *śivaliṅga*, *rudrākṣa* beads etc. In the *āhnikaprakāśa* he dilates upon the daily duties beginning with one's rising from bed on *brāhma-muhūrta*, *śauca*, *ācamana* and ending with going to bed. The *Vyavahāraprakāśa* is probably the largest *nibandha* on *vyavahāra*. This is divided into four parts. The first part deals with the meaning of *vyavahāra*, the constitution of the *sabha* ( court of justice ), the appointment of judges, conflict of *dharmaśāstra* and *arthaśāstra*, assessors, the various grades of courts, the procedure about complaints and defendant's replies and their faults; the burden of proof and the means of proof. The second gives a detailed exposition of the means of proof, viz. witnesses, documents, possession and ordeals. The third treats of the eighteen titles of law including *dāyavibhāga* and the fourth very briefly speaks of those matters which were to be started *suo motu* by the king and not by a private individual. The *dāyavibhāga* portion of the *Vyavahāraprakāśa* occupies a little more than one-fourth of the whole of the work.

In the *Tīrthaprakāśa* he deals with the nature of *tīrthas*, the utility thereof for men, the persons entitled to undertake pilgrimage, the proper times for pilgrimage, the ceremonial acts to be performed at *tīrthas* such as shaving, fasts, bathing, gifts, the description of the several *varṣas* and *dvīpas* and of sacred rivers like the Ganges, Narmadā, sacred places like *Gaya*, *Prabhāsa*, *Badri*, *Puṣkara* and *Puri*.

In the *Pūjāprakāśa* he speaks of the definition of *pūjā*, persons entitled to perform *pūjā* (worship of gods), the rewards of *pūjā*, proper times and places for *pūjā*, *śālagrāma*, the proper articles and clothes for the worship of idols, proper flowers, fragrant substances, *naivedya*, the detailed method of worshipping *Viṣṇu*, *Śiva*, the Sun, *Durgā*, *Brahma* etc. In the printed edition there are no introductory verses here.

1101 अत्रोद्भूत्यास्तद्वर्तमानां त्वनेनापि निष्कासनमित्यादि प्रायश्चित्तप्रकारो ( प्रकरणे ! ) विवेक्ष्यामः । वी० p. 640 ( व्यवहार section, Jivananda ).

In the *Saṁskāra-prakāśa* the author enumerates the *saṁskāras* and describes in detail *garbhādhāna*, *pūṁsavana*, *anavalobhana*, *śimantonayana*, *jātakarma*, *nāmakaraṇa*, *śiśuniṣkramaṇa*, *annaprāśana*, *cūḍā*, *upanayana*, *vivāha* etc., the duties of *brahmacārins*, *gotras*, *pravaras* and *sapīṇḍya*, all astrological matters in connection with marriage, *piṇḍapitṛyajña*, *sarpabali*, *aṣṭakāśrāddha*, *śūlagava*.

The *Rājanītiprakāśa* treats of the definition of *rajan*, the proper time and procedure of coronation, the daily routine for kings, the qualifications of ministers, commander-in-chief and the dependents of the king, forts, capital, palaces, the four expedients of *sāma* etc., the six *guṇas*, auspicious and evil signs, marching for battle, *Kaumudī* and *Indradhvaja* festivals etc.

In all his works *Mitramiśra* mentions hundreds of authors and works. The portion on *vyavahāra* is full of long-drawn controversies in which he refutes the views of numerous predecessors. The *Vīramitrodaya* enters into polemics far more frequently than *Nīlakaṇṭha*. He generally upholds the *Mitākṣarā* of *Vijñāneśvara* against all its critics, particularly the writers of the Bengal school. But he does not slavishly admire the *Mitākṣarā* in every thing. Now and then he rebukes even *Vijñāneśvara*. For example, he does not approve of what the *Mitākṣarā* says about the son called *Kānina*.<sup>1102</sup> He finds fault with *Vijñāneśvara*'s explanation of the verse 'anyodayastu' as extremely forced and far-fetched and as simply exhibiting the author's pedantry.<sup>1103</sup> Out of the host of works and writers that he names in the *vyavahāra* section the important ones are noted below.<sup>1104</sup>

1102 या तु मिताक्षराकृता यद्यनुदायामुत्पन्नस्तर्हि मातामहसुतोप्युदायां तदा बोदुरेवेति व्यवस्था कृता सापि मनसि न चमत्कारमादधाति । वीर० p. 606.

1103 विज्ञानेश्वरेणापि मानवसंवादायान्योदयस्तु संसृष्टी नान्योदयो धनं हरेदिति पाठेन योगीश्वरवचनस्य यत्तदप्यावृत्त्यभ्याहारादिना क्लिष्टमत्यन्ताप्रतीयमानार्थकं स्वप्रज्ञाविलसितमात्मम् । वीर० p. 681 ; vide वीर० pp. 183, 668 for other criticisms of the *mitākṣara*.

1104 अपरार्क, कल्पतरु, गोपाल, चण्डेश्वर, जीमूतवाहन, तात्पर्यपरिशुद्धि ( of उदयन ), दायतत्त्व, धारेश्वर, नयविवेक, पारिजात, पार्थसारथि, प्रकाश, प्रदीप, भवदेव, भवनाथ, मदनरत्न, माधवीय, मिताक्षरा, मेधातिथि, रघुनन्दन, रत्नाकर, लीलावती, वाचस्पति, वादभयङ्कर, विज्ञानयोगिन्द, विद्यारण्य, व्यवहारतत्त्व, व्यवहारतिलक ( of भवदेव ); व्यवहारचिन्तामणि, शारदातिलक, शास्त्रदीपिका, शूलपाणि, सोमेश्वर, स्मृतिचन्द्रिका, स्मृतितत्त्व, इत्यादि.

The Viramitrodaya is a work of high authority in the Benares School of Hindu Law. The Privy Council has laid down that ' the Viramitrodaya is properly receivable as an exposition of what may have been left doubtful by the Mitākṣarā and declaratory of the law of the Benares school. ' <sup>1105</sup> Similarly it has been said by the same high tribunal that the Viramitrodaya may be referred to even in Bengal where the Dayabhāga is silent. <sup>1106</sup> But where the text of the Mitākṣarā on any point is quite clear, the gloss of the Viramitrodaya on the text of any sage which is in conflict with the rule laid down in the former cannot be referred to for the purpose of casting a doubt on the clear rule of the Mitākṣarā. <sup>1107</sup> The Viramitrodaya is inferior to the Vyavahāramayūkha in Western India <sup>1108</sup> and its doctrines are not followed in those provinces when in conflict with those of the other two works. Their Lordships of the Privy Council say in *Vedachala v. Subramania* <sup>1109</sup> ' although the Smṛticandrikā in the Southern Presidency is regarded as the most authoritative commentary on Vijñāneśvara's work, the Viramitrodaya holds, as in Western India, a high position. It supplements many gaps and omissions in the earlier commentaries and illustrates and elucidates with logical preciseness the meaning of doubtful prescriptions. '

There is a ms. of the Dānaprakāśa in the Deccan College (No. 305 of 1884-1887 ). It is an extensive work and contains the usual topics about gifts.

Besides the digest called Viramitrodaya Mitramiśra composed a commentary on the smṛti of Yājñavalkya. There is a ms. in the Deccan College ( No. 58 of A 1883-84 ) which contains portions ( with gaps ) of the commentary on the three kāṇḍas ( ācāra, vyavahāra, prāyaścitta ). From the portion available it appears that

<sup>1105</sup> Vide *Gridharilal v. The Bengal Government* 12 Moo. I. A. 448 at p. 466 ( where following the Viramitrodaya the maternal uncle was held to be an heir as a *bandhu* ); vide *Collector of Madura v. Mootoo Ramlinga* 12 Moo. I. A. 397 at p. 438.

<sup>1106</sup> *Moniram v. Keri Kolitani* I. L. R. 5 Cal. 776 ( P. C. ) at p. 789 ( where it was held that unchastity in the case of a widow subsequent to her inheriting her husband's property does not work forfeiture of her rights ).

<sup>1107</sup> I. L. R. 25 Cal. 354 at pp. 367-368.

<sup>1108</sup> 12 Moo. I. A. 397 at p. 438 and I. L. R. 3 Bom. 369.

<sup>1109</sup> I. L. R. 44 Mad. 753 ( P. C. ) at p. 764 = L. R. 48 I. A. p. 349.

the commentary was of considerable extent, though not as voluminous and as full of polemics as his digest. The ācāra portion had at least 446 folios ( with 6 lines on each side and 30 letters in each line ), the vyavahāra at least 257 and prāyaścitta a great many more than 153. Besides the works noted above he quotes the Karma-pradīpa and the Smṛtisāra. In this work he does not quite approve of the reasons for the preference shown to the mother over the father as an heir by the Mitākṣarā, viz. the occurrence of the word ' mātā ' as the first word when the word ' pitarau ' is dissolved and the greater propinquity of the mother as compared with the father, since the latter can beget sons from another wife.<sup>1110</sup> The commentary gives three varieties of *daśī*.<sup>1111</sup> Vide I. O. cat. p. 371 No. 1288 and Peterson's 2nd report pp. 49-53 for further details about this commentary.

In the Ācāraprakāśa he quotes besides some of the works mentioned above the following also, viz. Kullūka, Prayogapārijāta, Prāyaścittaviveka, Madanapārijāta, Śrīdatta ( vide I. O. cat. p. 437 No. 1471 ).

In the introductions to the several sections of his digest and also in the colophons therein Mitramiśra furnishes considerable information about himself, his family and the family of his patron. Mitramiśra was the son of Paraśurāmapaṇḍita and grandson of Haṁsapaṇḍita. Haṁsapaṇḍita seems to have been a native of Gopācala ( Gwalior ) and was endowed with the rare combination of wealth and learning. One Caṇḍeśvara of Kāśī was the *guru* of Paraśurāmapaṇḍita. Mitramiśra indulges in hyperbolic<sup>1112</sup> descrip-

1110 इत्थं च विग्रहवाक्ये मातृशब्दस्य पूर्वनिपातात् पित्रपेक्षया वैमात्रेयाजनकत्वेनासाधारण-  
प्रत्यासत्तिसत्त्वाच्चेति मिताक्षरालिखनं चिन्त्यम् । folio 149 of the com. on व्यवहार  
section of याज्ञ०; compare वीरमित्रोदय p. 666 ( Jivananda ) where Mitra-  
miśra is apologetic about the same reasons of the Mīt.

1111 दासी पुरुषविशेषेण विवाहापरिगृहीता । सा च त्रिविधा । एकेन पुरुषेण स्वभोगार्थं  
पुरुषान्तरभोगतो निरुद्धा भुजिष्या वेश्या चेति । भुजिष्या च स्वामिन्ननियतपुरुषान्तरो-  
भोगविषया स्वपरिचर्याकारिणी । folio 247.

1112 मा कुर्वन्तु मुधा बुधाः परिचयं ग्रन्थेषु नानाविधे-  
ष्यत्यन्तं न हि तेषु सर्वविषयः कश्चित् कचिद्वर्तते ।  
पश्यन्तु प्रणयादनन्यमनसो ग्रन्थं मदीयं त्विमं  
धर्मार्धमस्तनिर्णयविधिर्यस्मिन्द्रीदृश्यते ॥ verse 39 of आक्षिपप्रकाश.

tions of his own learning and naively tells his readers that they need study only his work and may neglect all other *nibandhas*. Mitramiśra was commanded by Virasimha to compose his great digest.<sup>1113</sup> The introduction to the *Ahnikaprakāśa* starts with king Medinimalla who was a scion of the Kāśirāja family. His son was Arjunadeva who became ruler of Bundelkhand. His son was Malakhāna, whose son was Pratāparudra (founder of the capital Orccha). His son was Madhukarasāha, whose son was Virasimha. Virasimha's son was<sup>1114</sup> Jujhāra who is described as 'young' (yuvā in verse 23). His son was Vikramārka whose son was Narasimhadeva. There is no such introduction to the printed Pūjāprakāśa and Narasimhadeva is not mentioned in the introductions to the other prakāśas. From the article of Mr. Lala Sitaram in the *Calcutta Review* (May and July 1924) further information can be gathered about Birsinghdeo (i. e. Virasimhadeva). In the article it is shown how and under what circumstances Virasimha killed Abul Fazal, the friend of Emperor Akbar and a great literary genius. We are told there that there is a work called Virasimhadeva-carita composed in Vikrama year 1664 (1607-8 A. D.) by Keśavadāsa, author of Kavipriyā and Rasikapriyā. Virasimha was 7th out of the eight sons of Madhu-

1113 स्वस्ति श्रीयुतवीरसिंहनृपतेराज्ञावशादुत्सुकः

श्रीमित्रामिधपण्डितः प्रतिदिशं कीर्त्यानिशं मण्डितः ।

नानानिर्णयवर्णनं व्यसनिनां संख्यावतां प्रीतिदं

संप्राप्तव्यवहारसाधकमिमं कुर्वे प्रकाशं परम् ॥ 2nd Intro. verse to व्यवहारप्रकाश (Jivananda).

1114 राज्यं प्राप जुष्टारसिंहनृपतिर्यस्याग्रतो भूपते-

स्तत्पुत्रोपि गुणार्णवः समजानि श्रीविक्रमार्को नृपः ।

तत्सुनुरसिंहदेवनृपतिस्तं वीरसिंहं विना

लेभे राज्यपरम्परासुखमिदं मय्ये महेन्द्रोपि किम् ॥ verse 27 of आह्निकप्रकाश.

The colophon at the end of the first part of व्यवहारप्रकाश is इति श्रीमत्स-

कलसामन्तचक्रचूडामणिमञ्जरीधिमञ्जरीनीराजितचरणकमलश्रीमहाराजाधिराजप्रतापरुद्र-  
तनूज-श्रीमन्महाराजमधुकरसाहसूनु-श्रीमहाराजाधिराजचतुर्दधिवलयवसुन्धराहृदयपुण्ड-  
रीकविकासदिनकरश्रीवीरसिंहदेवोयोजित-श्रीहंसपण्डितात्मज-श्रीपरशुराममिश्रसूनुसकल-  
विद्यापारावारपरीणधुरीणजगद्गुरिराजमहागजपारीन्द्रविद्वज्जनजीवानु-श्रीमन्मित्रमिश्रकृते  
वीरमित्रोदयामिधनिबन्धे व्यवहारप्रकाशे &c.

Vide Pogson's 'History of the Boondelas' pp. 10-11 for Arjunadeva and his descendants,

karasāha. Not only was he a soldier, but he was a great builder. He built the palace forts of Orcchha and Datia, the temple of Keśa-vadeva at Mathurā, several lakes called Birasāgara, Sīmhasāgara and Deosāgara ( after the three parts of his own name ). He is said to have ruled at Orchha from 1605 to 1627 A. D. From the introduction to<sup>1115</sup> the commentary on Yājñavalkya it appears that Virasīmha commanded Mitramiśra to write it and that a learned man Sadānanda, the ornament of Tirabhukti ( Tirhoot ), was also connected with its composition. It will be seen that the title Viramitrodaya very cleverly suggests that Mitramiśra wrote it under the patronage of Virasīmhadēva. The title may mean ' the rise of Vira and Mitra ' or ' the rise of the friend of Vira ' or ' the rise of the sun, viz. Vira '.

The time when Mitramiśra flourished can be easily settled on account of his relations with Virasīmhadēva. In his Āhnikaprakāśa he mentions the great-grand-son of Virasīmha. Therefore that section must have been written when Virasīmha was advanced in age. Virasīmha ruled at Orchha from 1605 to 1627. Hence the literary activity of Mitramiśra must be placed in the first quarter of the 17th century. This date agrees with the fact that he names Vācaspati and Raghunandana. We thus see that Mitramiśra was almost a contemporary of Kamalākara-bhaṭṭa and Nilakaṇṭha. The two latter do not refer to him nor does Mitramiśra name them.

In the Vyaṅgyārtha-kaumudī of Anantaśrama<sup>1116</sup> of Punyastambha ( Puṇtāmbe ) on the Godāvari, a commentary on the Rasamañjarī of Bhānūdatta, the author gives a pedigree of his patron. He describes the Kāśirāja family at Benares, in which was born Pratāparudra whose son was Madhukarasāha, whose son was Virasīmhadēva. Ananta wrote the commentary for Candrabhānu, a son of Virasīmhadēva, in 1635 A. D. This corroborates the dates above given by Mr. Lala Sitaram. Therefore it is almost beyond doubt that the literary activity of Mitra-miśra lies between 1610 and 1640 A. D.

1115 I. O. cat. p. 371 No. 1288 ' वित्तं मत्वाप्यसारं वितरद्विरतं याज्ञवल्क्योकिमुक्त्वा वारं स्मृत्यर्थसारं रचयितुमथ स प्रादिशन्मित्रमिश्रम् । उत्तंसस्तीरभुकेरक्षिलबुधगुहः श्री-सदानन्दधीमान् श्रीभाजो मिश्रमिश्राज्जगदुपकृतये बिभ्रदादेशदीपम् ॥ ज्ञानानां देन्य-दोषापहमकलिमयं याज्ञवल्क्योकिकोशाद् दृष्ट्वा स्मृत्यर्थसारं समचिनुत यशो धर्मलक्ष्मी-विहारम् । verses 15 and 16.

1116 Vide I. O. cat. p. 356 No. 1224,



## 109. Anantadeva

Anantadeva compiled a vast digest called *Smṛtikaustubha* divided into several sections on *saṁskāra*, *ācāra*, *rājadharmā*, *dāna*, *ut-sarga*, *pratiṣṭhā*, *tithi* and *saṁvatsara*. The section on *saṁskāras* and that on *rājadharmā* are also called *Saṁskāra-kaustubha* and *Rājadharmā-kaustubha*. Each *Kaustubha* is subdivided into parts called *dīdhiti*. The *Saṁskāra-kaustubha* is the most popular and most well-known work of his. It has been printed several times, the best editions being that of the *Nirṇayasāgara Press* ( 1913 ) and that issued at *Baroda* ( 1914 ) under the patronage of H. H. the *Maharaja Gaikwad* ( with a *Marathi* translation by *Sastri Venkatarāya Upadhyaya* ). I have used the latter. The *Saṁskāra-kaustubha* is recognised as an authoritative work by the highest court for *India*.<sup>1117</sup> The following is a very brief summary of the contents :-

The sixteen *saṁskāras*, the first being *garbhādhāna*, the astrological aspects of the first appearance of menses and the various propitiatory rites therefor ; the proper times for *garbhādhāna* and the several rites connected therewith ; *puṇyāhavācana*, *nāndīśrāddha*, *matṛkāpūjana* ; *nārāyaṇabali* and *nāgabali* ; *pañcagavya*, *kṛcchra* and other *prāyaścittas* ; *cāndrāyanavrata* ; adoption, who is entitled to adopt, who can be adopted, rites of adoption, *gotra* and *sapindya* of the adopted son, mourning to be observed by the adopted, succession of the adopted ; *putrakāmeṣṭi* ; *puṁsavana* ; *anavalobhana* ; *sīmantonayana* ; rites on the birth of a child or son ; impurity on birth ; propitiatory rites for evil aspects at birth ; *nāmakaraṇa* ; *niṣkramaṇa* ; *annaprāśana* ; piercing the ear ; celebration of birth day ; *caula* ; *upanayana*, proper times for it, the necessary materials for it, the *gāyatrī*, the vows of a *brahmacārin* ; *samāvartana* ; marriage, *sapindya* for it, *gotras* and *pravaras*, proper times for marriage, forms of marriage, *vāg-niścaya*, *sīmāntapūjana*, *madhuparka*, *kanyā-dāna*, *vivāhahoma*, *saptapadi*, *homa* on the entrance of the married couple etc.

The portion of the *Saṁskāra-kaustubha* on the subject of adoption is frequently cited separately as *Dattakadīdhiti* and is so entered in the catalogues of mss. It is a treatise of great importance and deserves to be studied along with the *Dattakamīmāṃsā*, the *Vyava-*

<sup>1117</sup> Vide *Collector of Madura v. Mootoo Ramalinga* 12 Moo. I. A. 397 at p. 438 ; *Sakharam v. Sitabai* I. L. R. 3 Bom. 353 at p. 361.

*hāramayūkha* and other similar works. The more important of his views are set out below. Like the *Dattakamīmāṃsā* he recommends that the nephew is the most suitable for adoption, then one may select any *sagotra*, *sapiṇḍa*, then an *asagotra sapiṇḍa*, then a *sagotra* but *asapiṇḍa*, then any one of the same caste though not *sagotra*, but a daughter's or sister's son cannot be adopted nor can a brother, a paternal or maternal uncle be adopted. A *Śūdra* may adopt a daughter's or sister's son. The person to be adopted must not be an only son or the eldest. A wife can adopt with the consent of her husband and a widow does not require the express permission of her husband. The boy to be adopted may be below five or above five and may be taken before or after the *caṇḍa* ceremony is performed in the natural family. Anantadeva refers to the<sup>1118</sup> view of some that the verses of the *Kalikāpurāṇa* on this subject are not found in several mss. and so are unauthoritative and tells us that others hold that the whole passage refers to the adoption of an *asagotra* boy. Anantadeva himself holds, like the *Vyavahāramayūkha*, that even an *asagotra* boy may be adopted after his *upanayana* is performed in the natural family. When the ceremony of *caula* and the rest are performed in the family of the adopter, the adopted boy belongs to the *gotra* of the adopter, but where the *upanayana* alone is performed in the adoptive family or the adoption is made after *upanayana* the boy belongs to both *gotras*. But this holds good only as regards obeisance, *śrāddha* etc. while for marriage every adopted boy has to avoid the *gotra* and *pravara* of both families. If a natural son be born to the adopter after he takes a boy in adoption, the adopted boy becomes an equal sharer with the *aurasa*, if all the *saṁskāras* up to *upanayana* are performed by the adoptive father for the adopted boy, or he takes only a

1118 एषा वचसां बहुषु कालिकापुराणपुस्तकेष्वदर्शनाभिर्नूलत्वादिति केचित् । अन्ये तु समूलत्वेपि आयश्लोकत्रयस्यासगोत्रदत्तकविषयत्वात्तत्प्रायपठितत्वेनान्त्यश्लोकस्यापि तद्विषयत्वमेवोचितम् । अतः सगोत्रस्य दत्तकस्य नायं नियम इति परिणीतोपि दत्तको भवेदित्याहुः । वस्तुतस्तु नासगोत्रेऽप्युपनयनान्तसंस्कारोत्तरं दत्तकत्वसामान्यनिषेधः कर्तुं शक्यः पुराणवचोभिर्वैदिकलिङ्गविशुद्धस्मृतिवचसां प्रामाण्यासंभवस्य यत्नाबलाधिकरणवार्तिकराणकसिद्धत्वात् । संस्कारकोस्तुम् pp. 169-170 ; compare व्यवहारमयूत p. 114 for remarks on the कालिकापुराण passage. The निर्णयसिद्धि appears to regard the कालिकापुराण verses as genuine and holds on their strength that the adoption of a boy after *upanayana* is prohibited.

fourth share if only some of the *saṁskāras* ending with *upanayana* are performed by the adopter and he gets no inheritance but only provision for marriage if he was adopted after *upanayana* is performed in the natural family. Anantadeva, disagreeing with Nilakaṇṭha, holds that a girl may be adopted.<sup>1119</sup>

Like the Nirṇayasindhu and the Mayūkhas of Nilakaṇṭha, Anantadeva in the *Saṁskārakaustubha* and elsewhere names several hundred authors and works. It is not necessary to set out the whole lot. His authorities are practically the same as those of the former. He principally relies among *nibandhas* upon the Mitākṣarā, Aparārka, Hemādri, Mādhava, Madanaratna, Madanapārijāta. The *Smṛtikaustubha* was divided into several *didhitis* ( rays, parts ). In the *Smṛtikaustubha* published by the Nirṇayasāgara Press it is expressly stated that the *tīthididhiti* has been already<sup>1120</sup> expounded. At the end also it is said that the work is only the complete *abdadidhiti* ( i. e. portion dealing with *saṁvatsaras* of five kinds ). The year is said to be of five kinds, cāndra, saura, sāvana, bārhaspatya and nākṣatra. The printed work treats of the several rites, observances, festivals and *vratas* on the important *tīthis* of the twelve months of the cāndra year with the intercalary month and observances thereof, the rites proper to saura year and *saṁkrāntis* ( the sun's passage from one sign into another ), the rites of the *sāvana* year, the rules about rites when Jupiter is in the sign of Leo, the rites of the nākṣatra year, the actions forbidden and allowed in Kali age according to Anantadeva and discussion of the views of Hemādri, Mādhava and the Madanapārijāta thereon.

The *Rajadharmakaustubha*<sup>1121</sup> was divided into several parts ( *didhitis* ). The first deals with the characteristics and defects of

1119 दत्तकपुत्र्या अपि स्वीकार उक्तविधिना कार्यः । वक्ष्यामि पुत्रसंग्रहमित्यादिगतपुत्रस्य पुमान् पुत्र इत्यादिपैदिकप्रयोगमूलकेन वृत्तिरुदुकन्यायेन पुत्रीसाधारण्यात् । दानप्रतिग्रहविधिषु उद्देश्यविशेषपुंस्त्वाविषक्षायाश्च । इतिहासपुराणेषु कुन्त्या दत्तकत्वोक्तेश्च । संस्कारकौस्तुभ p. 188 ; contrast व्यवहारमयूख p. 108 ' दत्तकश्च पुमानेव भवति न कन्या &c. ' ( my edition, Poona ).

1120 तिथिदीधितिर्वा प्राग्बक्ष्यामोद्बोधदीधितिम् । अब्दभेदाद्बुद्ध्यानां माधवोक्त्यनुसारतः ॥ Intro. verse 20 of स्मृतिर्कौस्तुभ.

1121 Vide Mitra's Bik. cat. p. 444 No. 955 at the end ' राज ( बाज ! ) बाह्दुरचन्द्रमूपतेः कौस्तुभेन नृपधर्मगोचरे । दीधितिः प्रथमभाग ईदृशस्तोषरुत्सुकृतिनां व्यजायत ' ; vide also Mitra's Notices vol. I p. 196 No. 346 for the same.

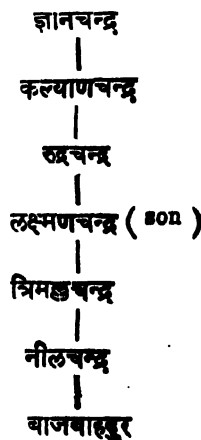
kings, the qualities and characteristics of queens, ministers, *purohita*, astrologer, the rites to be performed at coronation, duties to be observed after coronation. Another portion of the same work deals with *vyavahāra* viz., the *sabha*, the judge, the plaintiff, the reply, means of proof, ordeals etc.

It is unnecessary to go into details about the other treatises on *prāyaścitta*, *pratiṣṭhā*<sup>1122</sup> &c. Anantadeva also wrote several *prayogas* such as the *Agnihotrāprayoga*, *Cāturmāsya* *prayoga*. In the Bhadkamkar collection there is a ms. of a drama called *Kṛṣṇa-bhakti-candrikā* composed by Anantadeva in which the characters are a *Śaiva*, *Vaiṣṇava*, *Mīmāṃsaka*, *Tārṅika* &c.

In the *Smṛtikaustubha* (*Nirṇayasagara* edition of 1909) Anantadeva gives a pedigree<sup>1123</sup> of his patron's family. The family claimed descent from the moon. Whether the first three kings mentioned in the *Smṛtikaustubha* were related as father and son is doubtful. *Lakṣmaṇacandra* is said to have been the son of *Rudracandra* and it was he who conquered several chiefs wielding sway over the Himalayan territories.<sup>1124</sup> *Trimallacandra*, the successor

1122 Vide Aufrecht's Oxford cat. p. 272b where there is a reference to प्रतिष्ठादीधिति 'अथ राजधर्मा उच्यन्ते तत्र राज्याभिषेकदीधित्युक्तलक्षणलक्षितो राजा प्रासादप्रतिष्ठादीधित्युक्तप्रकारेण दुर्गगृहनिर्माणं भद्रासनं च निर्माय ... व्यवहारा निरूप्यन्ते !', vide also Mitra's Notices, vol. II. p. 21 No. 556 for the same.

1123 The pedigree is as follows :—



1124 तेनानेकहिमाचलरथवृषतीन् दुष्टान्विजित्य स्वके राज्ये वृद्धिरकारि तुष्टिरमिता चाधायि विद्वद्धि ॥ verse 5.

(and probably the son) of Lakṣmaṇacandra, is praised for his continual liberality to the learned men of Benares.<sup>1125</sup> It was at the command of Baz Bahadurcandra and for pleasing him that Anantadeva compiled his *Smṛtikaustubha*.<sup>1126</sup> At the end Anantadeva tells us that Baz Bahadurcandra conquered several mountain forts in the Himalayas.<sup>1127</sup> After giving a pedigree of his patrons' family Anantadeva gives some information about himself. He was a descendant of the great Maratha saint Ekanātha whom he describes as endowed with Vedic sacrifices and as a devotee of Kṛṣṇa.<sup>1128</sup> That this Ekanātha is the same as the great Maratha saint is vouchsafed by Kāśinātha, author of *Dharma-sindhu*, in another work of his.<sup>1129</sup> Anantadeva was the great-great-grand-son of Ekanātha and he was the grandson of Ananta and son of Āpadeva, the author of the *Mīmāṃsānyāyaprakāśa* *alias* Āpadevi-.

1125 काशीस्थ विद्वदादिभ्यो धनराशीनदात्सदा ॥ verse 6.

1126 तस्यात्मजं वैदिकशास्त्रविज्ञं सन्तोसरुन्माहुरनन्तदेवम् ।

बाजाह्वराजो वचसा विधेयं निबन्धसारोद्धरणं त्वयेति ॥

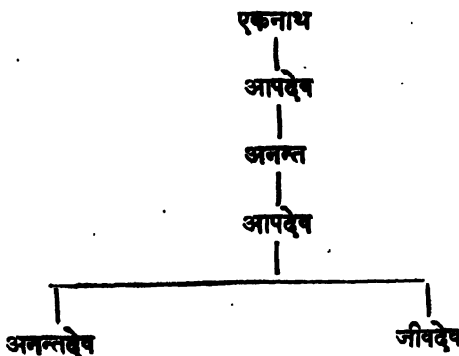
अनन्तदेवेन तदाज्ञयाथो मुदे हरेः पूर्वनिबन्धरूपम् ।

स्त्रीराम्बुधिं बुद्धिगुणैर्मथित्वा प्रकाश्यतेयं स्मृतिकौस्तुभः कौ ॥ verses 17-18.

1127 येनार्जितानि युधि सर्वरिपून् विजित्य दुर्गाणि दुर्घहतराणि धनैर्युतानि । श्रीबाजबाह-  
दुरचन्द्रनृपस्य तस्य वाचा हिमाचलगतावनिदेवतुष्टये ॥ योनन्तदेवरुतमन्थनसन्निबन्ध-  
स्त्रीराष्ट्रिजोऽथ सततं हरिणा धृतो यः । नित्यं निजे हृदि सतां प्रमुदेस्तु तस्य सर्वाब्द-  
दीधितिरियं स्मृतिभास्करस्य ॥ verses 2 and 3.

1128 आसीद्गोदावरीतीरे वेदवेदिसमन्वितः । श्रीकृष्णभक्तिमानेक एकनाथाभिधो द्विजः ॥  
verse 13 of स्मृतिकौस्तुभ.

The pedigree of अनन्तदेव is



1129 Vide his *विद्वत्साराभाष्य* folio 37 a ( D. C. ms. No, 100 of 1869-70 ).

Mīmāṃsā lore seems to have been a hereditary endowment in the family as in the case of the Bhaṭṭas of Benares. In all his works, particularly in the Saṃskārakaustubha, Anantadeva applies at every step the maxims and doctrines of the Pūrvamīmāṃsā for the decision of doubtful points of Dharmāśāstra. Anantadeva had a younger brother Jivadeva whose Gotrapravarānirṇaya he draws upon in the Saṃskārakaustubha while dealing with sāpindya for marriage.<sup>1130</sup> Bhandarkar notices an Āśaucanirṇaya of Jivadeva in which the Nirṇayasindhu is cited as an authority.<sup>1131</sup>

West and Bühler in their digest<sup>1132</sup> thought that Anantadeva flourished about the same time as the author of the Nirṇayasindhu. But this requires some correction. Baz Bahadur, the patron of Anantadeva, seems to have been a scion of the Candra (or Chand) family and ruled over Almora and Nainital from 1638 to 1678 A. D. It is said in the Imperial Gazetteer<sup>1133</sup> that the first of the Chandra-rājas was Somachand who hailed from Jhūsi near Allahabad and came to the Himalayan regions in the 10th century and that in 1563 the capital was transferred to Almora by Kalyancand, whose son Rudracandra was a contemporary of Akbar and made his obeisance to the latter in 1587 A. D. at Lahore. The Smṛtikaustubha does mention the ancestors Kalyanacandra and Rudracandra of Baz Bahadur. Between Baz Bahadur and Rudracandra there are three names. Supposing that they are the three direct ascendants of Baz Bahadur and allowing a period of 25 years for each after Rudracandra's known date of 1587 A. D., we get the year 1662 A. D. for Baz Bahadur. We are told in the Gazetteer that in 1672 Baz Bahadur introduced a poll tax, the proceeds of which he remitted to Delhi as tribute. Therefore Anantadeva must have been patronised by Baz Bahadur between 1645 and 1675 A. D. A greater approximation can be made in another way. The saint Ekanātha finished his Marathi Bhāgavata at Benares in śake 1495 and 1630 of the Vikrama era on Kārtika full-moon day (i. e. 9th November

---

1130 अथ गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णयो मदनजजीवदेवरुत एवास्मिन्नवसरे प्रदर्श्यते । संस्कारकौस्तुभ  
p. 687.

1131 Vide Bhandarkar's Report, 1883-84, p. 53 ( for जीवदेव ).

1132 Vide Digest p. 24 ( 3rd ed. ) and p. 25 ( 4th ed. ).

1133 Vide Imperial Gazetteer of India vol. XVIII, p. 324 and vol. V, p. 245.

1573 ) as he himself tells us.<sup>1134</sup> Anantadeva was the fourth in descent from him ( exclusive of Ekanātha ). Counting 25 years for each of the four generations, Anantadeva should have been a grown up man in 1673 A. D. There are controversies about the dates of the birth and death of Ekanātha, the commonly accepted dates being śake 1450-1521 (b. 1528-d. 1600 A. D.).<sup>1135</sup> The date of his death is śake 1521 Fālguna dark half 6th day (25th February 1600 ). Others give 1548-1599 A.D. as the dates. Whichever date is correct, the literary activity of Anantadeva must be assigned to the third quarter of the 17th century. This date is confirmed by the fact that in the Āsaucaṇirṇaya of Jivadeva, younger brother of Anantadeva, the Nirṇayasindhu composed in 1611-12 A. D. is cited as an authority.

### 110. Nāgojibhaṭṭa

The learning of Nāgojibhaṭṭa was of an encyclopaedic character. Though his special *forte* was Vyākaraṇa ( grammar ) he wrote standard works also on poetics, dharmaśāstra, yoga and other śāstras. The total number of his works is about thirty. On dharmaśāstra he composed several works, viz. Ācārenduśekhara, Āsaucaṇirṇaya, Tithinduśekhara, Tirthenduśekhara, Prāyaścittenduśekhara or Prāyaścittasārasaṅgraha, Śrāddhenduśekhara, Sapiṇḍīmañjarī and Sapiṇḍyadīpikā or Sapiṇḍyanirṇaya. Of his far-famed works on the Paṇinean system, such as the Mahābhāṣya-pradīpoddyota, the Paribhāṣenduśekhara, the Vaiyākaraṇasiddhāntamañjūṣa ( in large and small recensions ), the Subdenduśekhara ( big and small ) and of his

- 1434 वाराणसी महामुक्तिक्षेत्र । विक्रमशक वृषसंवत्सर ।  
 शके सोळाशें तिसोत्तर । टीका एकाकार जनार्दनरूपा ॥  
 महामंगळ कार्तिकमासी । शुक्लपक्ष पूर्णिमेसी ।  
 सोमवार शिवयोगेसी । टीका एकादशी समाप्त झाली ॥  
 स्वदेशीचा शक संवत्सर । दण्डकारण्य श्रीरामक्षेत्र ।  
 प्रतिष्ठान गोदावरीतीर । येथील उच्चार तो ऐका ।  
 शालिवाहनशक वैभव । संख्या चौदाशें पंचाण्णव ।  
 श्रीमुक्त संवत्सराचें नांव । टीका अपूर्व तें जाहली ॥

verses 552-555 of the last अध्याय ( Nirṇayasāgara edition ).

- 1135 Vide Mr. Bhavé's महाराष्ट्रसारस्वत ed. of śake 1846 part 1 p. 245 and Mr. L. R. Pangarkar's life of Ekanath ( Marathi ) chap. II ( ed. of 1911 ).

commentaries on the Kāvya prakāśa-pradīpa, the Kuvalayananda, the Rasagaṅgādhara, the Rasatarāṅgiṇī, the Rasamañjarī, nothing can be said here for want of space.

For his Prāyaścittenduśekhara, *vide* Mitra's Notices vol. V, p. 23 No. 1735, where detailed contents are given ; for the Śrāddhendūśekhara, Ulwar cat. extract No. 360 p. 139, for the Tīrthenduśekhara, Ulwar cat. p. 120, extract No. 312.

Nāgajibhaṭṭa was the son of Śivabhaṭṭa and Satī and was a Mahārāṣṭra Brāhmaṇa surnamed Kāla ( Kālē ). At the beginning and end of several works of his ( such as the Rasagaṅgādhara-marmaprakāśa, the Mañjūṣā ) he tells us that he was patronised by Rāma of the Bisena family,<sup>1136</sup> the ruler of a city named Śṛṅgavera ( which seems to be on the Ganges above Allahabad ). He was the pupil of Haridikṣita,<sup>1137</sup> son of Vireśvara and pupil of Rāmaśrama and grandson of the great grammarian Bhaṭṭoji-dikṣita.<sup>1138</sup> Tradition says that he composed the grammatical work Śabdaratna and ascribed it to his teacher Haridikṣita in gratitude. In the<sup>1139</sup> commentary on the Praudhamanoramā Haridikṣita refers to the Śabdaratna as his own work and to the Śabdenduśekhara as that of his pupil.

Bhaṭṭojidikṣita was a pupil of the Mīmāṃsaka Śaṅkarabhaṭṭa and of Śeṣa Śrīkṛṣṇa and almost a contemporary of Jagannāthapaṇḍita. Bhaṭṭoji's pupil Nilakanṭha Śūkla wrote a work in samvat 1663 ( Dr. Belvalkar in ' Systems of Sanskrit Grammar ', p. 47 ). Therefore he flourished in the first half of the 17th century. Nāgajibhaṭṭa was a pupil of Bhaṭṭoji's grandson. Therefore Nāgajibhaṭṭa must have flourished towards the end of the 17th century and the first half of the 18th century. Nāgajibhaṭṭa's literary activities, looking

1136 याचकानां कल्पतरोररिकक्षुताशनात् । नागेशः शृङ्गवेरेश्वरामतो लब्धजीविकः ॥ रस-  
गङ्गाधरमर्मप्रकाशः.

1137 अधीत्य ऋणिभाष्यार्द्धं सुधीन्द्रहरिदीक्षितात् । at the end of the मञ्जूषा.

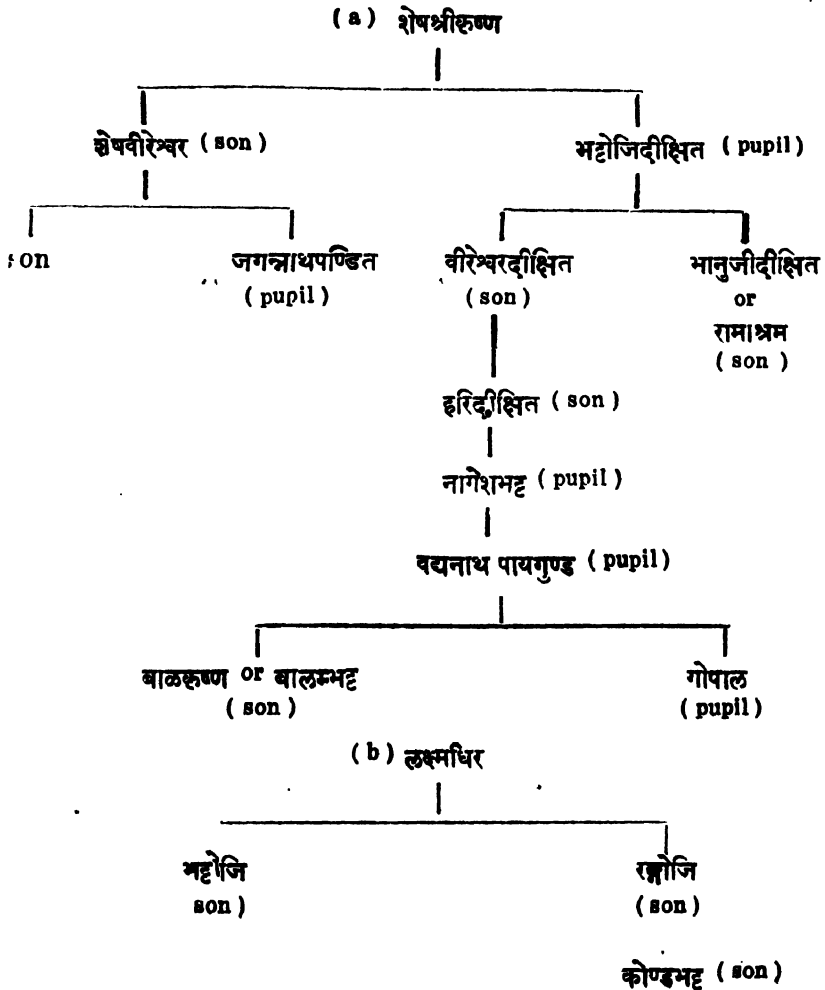
1138 गूढोक्तिमयितां पितामहकुलां विद्वत्प्रमोदप्रदां भक्त्याधीत्य मनोरमां निरुमा-  
द्भामाश्रमात्सद्गुरोः । तत्स्वाज्ञानवशात्परेण कलितान्दोषान् समुन्मूलयन् व्याचरे हरि-  
रेष तां ऋणिमतान्यालोच्य वैरेन्द्रारिः ॥ 2nd Intro. verse to the शब्दरत्न,  
I. O. cat. p. 174 Nos. 651-52.

1139 विस्तरस्तु अस्मत्कृते शब्दरत्ने मदन्तेवासिकृतशब्देन्दुशेखरादा च द्रष्टव्यः । at end of  
D. C. ms. No. 520 of 1886-1892 and Tri. cat. Madras Govt. mss. for  
1919-22 p. 4913 ( 1st verse ).



to his vast out-put, must have extended over a long period of more than 50 years. The pedigree<sup>1140</sup> from Bhaṭṭojidīkṣita, through a succession of teacher and pupils or father and son, is given below. *Vide* introduction to the Rasagaṅgādhara (Nirn. ed.); Trivedi's introduction pp. 18-20 to the Vaiyākaraṇabhūṣana of Koṇḍabhaṭṭa, a nephew of Bhaṭṭoji (B. S. series); Dr. Belvalkar's Systems of Sanskrit grammar pp. 46-50 and Kielhorn's preface to the Paribhāṣenduśekhara p. xxv (where the succession of teacher and pupil is brought down to the days of Kielhorn himself) for further details. In the Indian Antiquary, vol. 41 p. 247, Mr. S. P. V. Ranganātha

1140 The pedigrees are :—



Svāmi makes Bhaṭṭoji a pupil of Śeṣa Vireśvara and not of Śeṣa Kṛṣṇa. But the passage of the Manoramākucamardana, if properly interpreted, makes it clear that Bhaṭṭoji was the pupil of Śeṣa Kṛṣṇa and not of Vireśvara.<sup>1141</sup> A ms. of Nāgojibhaṭṭa's commentary on the Rasamañjarī is dated *samvat* 1769, Māgha 7th bright half, Wednesday, i. e. 21st January 1713 A. D. ( vide I. O. cat. vol. III p. 365 ). It is not unlikely that Nāgojibhaṭṭa first composed his commentaries on the comparatively easy śāstra of poetics and that he then worked upon Dharmaśāstra and Vyākaraṇa. The edition of the Rasagaṅgādhara in the Kāvya-mālā series says that there is a tradition that Nāgoji was invited by king Savai Jaising of Jaipur to a horse-sacrifice in 1714 A. D., but that Nāgoji declined on the ground of *Kṣetra-samnyāsa*. Therefore his literary activity must be placed between 1700 and 1750 A. D. Mahāmahopādhyāya Haraprasad Śāstri says ( Ind. Ant. vol. 41 p. 12 ) that Nāgoji died about 1775. But this appears rather improbable. If one of his works was copied in 1713 A. D. he could hardly have lived up to 1775, unless he was about 100 years old at that time.

### III. Bālakṛṣṇa or Bālabhaṭṭa

The Lakṣmīvyākhyāna *alias* the Bālabhaṭṭi is a commentary on the Mitākṣarā of Vijñāneśvara, ascribed to a lady named Lakṣmidevī. The commentary is a voluminous one and displays uneven workmanship. The commentary on the ācāra section of the Mitākṣarā is the most learned part of the whole book and is almost an

1141 इह केचित् ... शेषवंशावतंसानां श्रीकृष्णपण्डितानां चिरायार्चितयोः पादुकायोः प्रसादादितशब्दानुशासनाः तेषु च पारमेश्वरं पदं प्रयतेषु ... तन्मभवद्विशिष्टासितं प्रक्रियाप्रकाशमाशयानवबोधनिबन्धनेर्दूषणैः स्वयं निर्मितायां मनोरमायामाकुल्यकार्मुकः । सा च प्रक्रियाप्रकाशरुतां पौत्रैः ... अस्मद्गुरुपण्डितवीरेश्वराणां तनयैर्दूषितापि स्वमतिपरीक्षार्थं पुनरस्माभिर्निरीक्ष्यते ॥ p. 3 of the Intro. to the रसगङ्गाधर. If पादुका means 'pupil' here as Mr. Ranganath Svami contends ( Ind. Ant. vol. 41 p. 251 ), why should the dual be necessary or be used and not the singular or plural ? The प्रक्रियाप्रकाश is a com. on the प्रक्रियाकौमुदी of रामचन्द्राचार्य. Vide Journal of Oriental Research vol. III, part 2, p. 146 where it is said that Jagannātha was a pupil of वीरेश्वर, son of शेषकृष्ण, who lived under the patronage of Giridhārī, son of Tōḍarmal and that Bhaṭṭoji was pupil of शेषकृष्ण and later of अप्पयदीक्षित.

independent work. The *ācāra* portion has been published by Mr. J. R. Gharpure. The *vyavahāra* portion of the *Bālabhāṭṭi* was published by Mr. S. S. Setlur, Advocate, Bombay in 1911 and by Mr. J. R. Gharpure ( 1914 ). This portion of the commentary explains the *Mitākṣarā* word by word and also engages in lengthy discussions on important topics. The portion of the commentary on the *prāyaścitta* section has not yet been published ; but Mr. Govinda Das who examined it ( vide Mr. Gharpure's edition of the *ācāra* portion, p. 27 at end ) reports that it is meagre as compared with the preceding sections. In the following Mr. Gharpure's edition has been used.

In the *Bālabhāṭṭi* the author quotes by name a host of writers and works. As the *Bālabhāṭṭi* is almost the latest work on *Dharmaśāstra* worth special mention in this work, no useful chronological purpose will be served by giving the names of all such writers and works. It may however be stated that he names the *Nirṇayasindhu*, the *Vīramitrodaya*, the *Mayūkhas* of *Nilakaṇṭha*, the *Saṁskāra-kaustubha*, *Siddheśvarabhāṭṭa* the nephew of *Nilakaṇṭha*, *Khaṇḍadeva* the author of *Bhāṭṭadīpikā* on the *Mīmāṃsāsūtra*, the *Kāyastha-dharmapradīpa* of *Gaḍabhāṭṭa* and the author's father's commentary thereon.

Of the *Bālabhāṭṭi* ascribed to *Lakṣmīdevī*, West and Bühler say ' she generally advocates latitudinarian views and gives the widest interpretation possible to every term of *Yājñavalkya*. Her opinions are held in comparatively small esteem and are hardly ever brought forward by the *śāstris*, if unsupported by other authorities'.<sup>1142</sup> For example, in the *Bālabhāṭṭi* the word ' *bhrātaraḥ* ', occurring in *Yājñavalkya*'s verses laying down the order of succession to a man dying without male issue, is interpreted as including sisters and the author says that sisters succeed immediately after brothers.<sup>1143</sup> This dictum of *Bālabhāṭṭa* taken along with the words of the *Vyavahāramayūkha* seems to have influenced their Lordships of the Privy Council in *Vinayak v. Lakshmibai* on the question of the rights of the sister as an

<sup>1142</sup> *Digest of Hindu Law*, 3rd ed. p. 17.

<sup>1143</sup> ' भ्रातृपुत्रो इत्येकशेषेण प्रागुक्तसिद्धान्तरीत्या पूर्वं भ्राता तदभावे स्वसा । ' बालम्भट्टी p. 309 ( Gharpure ) on याज्ञ. II. 135 ; ' तस्युत्रा इति भ्रातुः पुत्राः कन्याश्च स्वसुः पुत्राः कन्याभ्येत्यर्थः ' p. 310.

heir.<sup>1144</sup> In *Sakharam v. Sitabai*<sup>1145</sup> Sir Michael Westropp C. J. went so far as to say on the construction of the term 'brethren' in the Mitākṣarā as including sisters, which construction was adopted in that case (in *Vinayak v. Lakshmibai*) both by the Supreme Court and the Privy Council, "we must treat the Mitākṣarā also as preferring sisters to half brothers, whom it brings in after brothers." But this was a mere *obiter dictum*, since the case in which these observations were made was governed by the law of the Vyavahāramayūkha which expressly prefers full sisters to half brothers. It has been laid down in several cases in Bombay<sup>1146</sup> that Bālabhāṭṭa's doctrine that the word 'brothers' includes 'sisters' has not been accepted in that Presidency and that Sir Michael Westropp was under a misapprehension as to the exact drift of the Bālabhāṭṭi which nowhere says that the term 'brothers' excludes half brothers and which does not bring in the full sister before the half brother, but expressly says that the full brother inherits first, then the half brother and then comes the sister. The Bālabhāṭṭi not only brings in the sisters after full and half brothers, but places the sons and daughters of sisters after the sons and daughters of brother's, full or half. This is in direct conflict with the order of succession expressly mentioned by the Mitākṣarā and the Bombay High Court has refused to give the sister's son the place which the Bālabhāṭṭi assigns to him and treats him as a mere *bandhu*.<sup>1147</sup> The Bālabhāṭṭi is regarded as of little authority in the interpretation of the Mitākṣarā in the Bombay Presidency and its interpretations cannot be accepted without due caution and examination.<sup>1148</sup> Even in the Benares<sup>1149</sup> School where the Bālabhāṭṭi has been accepted as one of the leading authorities, the authority of Bālabhāṭṭa has been held to be inferior to that of Nandapaṇḍita in matters of adoption, it being held that a widow cannot adopt in the Benares School without express authority from her husband (while Bālabhāṭṭa holds that she can adopt without such authority). Similarly it has

1144 9 Moo. I. A. 516 = 1 Bom. H. C. R. 117 at pp. 122-123; *vide* also *Sakharam v. Sitabai* I. L. R. 3 Bom. 353 at pp. 360 and 363.

1145 I. L. R. 3 Bom. 353 at p. 363.

1146 *Vide* *Mulji v. Cursandas Natha* 24 Bom. 563 at p. 579 and *Bhagwan v. Warubai* I. L. R. 32 Bom. 300 at p. 305.

1147 *Vide* *Bhagwan v. Warubai* I. L. R. 32 Bom. 300 at p. 312.

1148 *Vide* *Dattatraya v. Gangabai* I. L. R. 46 Bom. 557 at p. 558.

1149 *Vide* *Tulshi Ram v. Behari Lal* I. L. R. 12 All. 328 at p. 368 (F. B.).

been held that the Bālabhāṭṭi cannot prevail over the views of the Viramitrodaya and that a daughter-in-law is not in the line of heirs at all though the Bālabhāṭṭi says that she is so.<sup>1150</sup>

The author of the Bālabhāṭṭi is somewhat of an enigma. Such women as Śīlā, Vijjā, Avanti-sundarī have been worshippers at the shrine of the Muse of Poetry. A lady has been associated with the composition of a work on Mathematics, viz. the Līlāvati. Inspiration for several works on Dharmaśāstra was, we know, derived from queens and princesses, as in the case of the Vivādacandra compiled by Queen Lakṣmidevī through Misarumiśra, the Dānavākyaṇī compiled by Mahādevī Dhīramatī of Mithilā through Vidyāpati, the Dvaitanirṇaya composed by Vācaspati at the bidding of queen Jayā, wife of king Bhairavendra. It gives one great pleasure to contemplate that at least one work on Dharmaśāstra, the Bālabhāṭṭi, is claimed by a lady as her own. But this pleasure receives a rude shock if the question of the authorship of the Bālabhāṭṭi is dispassionately considered. The introductory verses no doubt start by saying that Lakṣmī, the wife of Vaidyanātha Pāyaguṇḍa, and the daughter of Mahādeva of the Mudgala gotra and surnamed Kheraḍā, composed the work, her maiden name being Umā.<sup>1151</sup> The colophon at the end of the ācāra portion says that the work was composed by Lakṣmī, the daughter of Mahādeva and Umā, the wife of Vaidyanātha Pāyaguṇḍa and the mother of Balakṛṣṇa.<sup>1152</sup> At the end of the vyavahāra section in the printed editions we have the words 'mother of Lālākṛṣṇa' but this is obviously a misreading of the mss. or a mistake of the copyists. The pretence that the work was composed by a lady is made extremely plausible by

1150 I. L. R. 9 Cal. 315 at p. 324 ; vide also I. L. R. 16 Cal. 367 at pp. 376-77 (about brother's widow).

1151 श्रीलक्ष्मीरमणं नत्वा लक्ष्मीर्लक्ष्मीं शिशुप्रसूः । खेरडामुद्गलापत्यगणेशपत्यरुणकः ।  
महादेवः सुतस्तस्य वेदमूर्तिर्जटान्तवित् । श्रौतस्मार्तार्थनिपुणो दीक्षितो राजपूजितः ॥  
पत्नी तस्य ह्युमारूपा साण्ड्युमा तस्य कन्यका । पायगुण्डोपाख्यवैद्यनाथपत्नी पति-  
व्रता । मिताक्षराया विवृतिं तनुते सर्वसंविदे ॥ बालम्भट्टी, Intro. verses of  
आचारकाण्ड.

1152 इति श्रीमन्मिताक्षराव्याख्याने महादेवभट्टात्मजोमाङ्गजवैद्यनाथार्धाङ्गभूतबालकजननी-  
पायगुण्ड इत्युपाख्यश्रीलक्ष्मीदेवीविरचिते लक्ष्म्यभिधे आचारप्रकरणम् । Vide for an  
identical colophon at the end of the व्यवहार section, I. O. cat. p. 369-370  
No. 1282 and Aufrecht's Oxford cat. p. 262 b.

the frantic efforts made in it for the rights of women in matters of inheritance. But this pretence is not kept up in the body of the work at all. In several places the author of the *Bālabhāṭṭi* refers to the *Mañjūśā* and other works of his *guru* and to works of his father.<sup>1153</sup> We know that *Vaidyanātha Pāyagūṇḍa* was a pupil of *Nāgojibhāṭṭa*,<sup>1154</sup> who composed several *Mañjūśās* (on grammar) and a work on *prāyaścitta*. Therefore it follows either that the *Bālabhāṭṭi* was composed by *Vaidyanātha* himself and ascribed to his wife or that the work was composed by *Bālakṛṣṇa alias Bālabhāṭṭa*, son of *Vaidyanātha*, and was ascribed to his mother. *Nāgojibhāṭṭa* who certainly attained a very advanced age was the *guru* of *Vaidyanātha* as well as of the latter's son *Bālakṛṣṇa*. That *Bālakṛṣṇa* or *Bālabhāṭṭa Pāyagūṇḍa* was a learned man like his father *Vaidyanātha* follows from several circumstances. He wrote a work called *Upakṛitattva*.<sup>1155</sup> *Gopāla alias Manudeva*, in his commentary called *Laghuhūṣanākānti* on the *Vaiyākaraṇabhūṣanasāra*, styles *Bālabhāṭṭa Pāyagūṇḍa* his *guru*.<sup>1156</sup> Looking to the colophons where *Lakṣmī* is referred to as the mother of *Bālakṛṣṇa* and to the fact that the work is known as *Bālabhāṭṭi*, we must conclude that it was composed by *Bālabhāṭṭa* and not by his father *Vaidyanātha*. What motive impelled *Bālabhāṭṭa* to publish the work in the name of his mother it is difficult to say. Tradition

1153 e. g. आचार० p. 448 'अत्र मनुष्याय नञोल्पाथकत्वेन यागीयहिंसायामपि स्वल्प-  
दोषोऽस्त्येवेति प्रतिपादितं गुरुचरणैर्मञ्जूषायाम् । विशदीकृतं चेत् पाण्डुसण्डनेपि  
अष्टपञ्चमकरणेऽनाभिरिति दिक्'; p. 314 'तथा उग्रादिरूपक्षत्रियसत्त्वेपि तेषां न क्षत्रि-  
यत्वं किं तु शुद्धत्वमेवेति गुरुचरणकृतमव्यायश्चित्तिनिर्णये स्पष्टम् । तत एव बोध्यम् ।  
स्फुटीकृतं चेत्पितृचरणेः कायस्थनिर्णये । ... तत्सर्वं गागाभट्टकृतकायस्थप्रदीपे  
पितृचरणकृततत्त्वदीपे च स्पष्टमिति नेह प्रपञ्च्यते ।'. The first passage is not  
properly arranged in Mr. Gharpure's edition; vide p. 415 for  
मव्यायश्चित्तिनिर्णय.

1154 वैयानाथः पायगुण्डो नत्वा नागेश्वरं गुरुम् । व्याख्यां प्रभाख्यां तनुते कौस्तुभस्य  
स्वयुद्धये ॥. Vide I. O. cat. p. 163 No. 610 for the प्रभा, a com. on महाजि's  
शब्दकोस्तुभ.

1155 Vide Stein's cat. p. 302 श्रीमहालसापतिं नत्वा सण्डेरायं कपदिनम् । पायगुण्डो  
बालकृष्णः प्राह तत्त्वमपाकृतौ ॥

1156 बालम्भट्टाभिधं पायगुण्डेः पाकृतं परं गुरुम् । गोरालदेवनामासौ पण्डितो बालमुद्धये ॥  
कृष्णदेवानुजो लोके मनुदेवापराभिधः । I. O. cat p. 189 No. 717.

says that he did so to console Lakṣmīdevī in her bereavement on the death of a child. Vaidyanātha composed several commentaries on grammatical works such as on the Mahābhāṣyapradīpodyota of Nāgajibhāṭṭa, on the Paribhāṣenduśekhara ( com. called Kāśikā and Gadā ), on the Vaiyākaraṇa-siddhāntamañjūṣā ( com. called Kalā ), on the Laghuśabdendenduśekhara ( com. Cidasthimālā ), on the Laghuśabdaratna ( com. Bhāvaaprakāśa ). Mr. Govinda Das ( p. 27 in Mr. Gharpure's edition of ācāra portion ) says that these works were really composed by Bālabhāṭṭa and ascribed to his father. In these grammatical works the names of Vaidyanātha's parents are given as Mahādeva and Veṇī.

The I. O. cat. ( pp. 458-59, No. 1507 ) notices an incomplete work called Dharmasāstrasaṃgraha compiled by Bālaśarma Pāyagunḍa, son of Vaidyanātha and Lakṣmī and patronised<sup>1157</sup> by Colebrooke. The work dealt with topics of civil law, viz. definition of vyavahāra, *sabha*, the judge, the sabhyas, the relative strength of smṛtis etc., return of debts etc. It breaks off at folio 79. On the ms. there is a note in Colebrooke's own hand ( which is not complimentary to the honesty of Bālaśarma ) dated 1st may 1800 " fresh sheets were received from Bālaśarma Pāyagunḍa on this date. This is little else but the Viramitrodaya revised. As it is a scarce book and very little known Bālaśarma and his pupil Manudeva did not suspect I could detect the plagiarism."

The foregoing shows that Bālakṛṣṇa Pāyagunḍa was a Deccani Brāhmaṇa, that his father and mother were Vaidyanātha and Lakṣmī, that his maternal grandfather was Mahadeva, also a Deccani Brāhmaṇa surnamed Kheradā, that he was the pupil of Nāgajibhāṭṭa and that he was a *pandit* of Colebrooke. Mr. Govinda Das is not right when he identifies ( p. 27 ) Vaidyanātha the commentator of several grammatical works of Nāgajibhāṭṭa with Vaidyanātha the author of several commentaries on Alankāra works ( such as the Udāharaṇa-candrikā on the Kāvya-prakāśa and the Prabhā on the Kāvya-pradīpa ). The reasons are two. Vaidyanātha, author of the Udāharaṇa-candrikā,

1157 श्रीकौण्ठी विजयने रणरङ्गधीरः ॥ ४ श्रीशं नत्वा श्रीनिवासी दाक्षिणात्यो निबन्धकः ।  
नागेशपादनिरतो वैद्यनाथात्मजः सुधीः ॥ ५ सुमनःकुलुषुरुक्तसाहेबाह्वयजीविकः ।  
लक्ष्मीसुनुर्भवः न्यम्बो विप्रद्वयविलेखकः ॥ ६ धर्मशास्त्रिमहादेवमन्तू ( तु ! ) देवसहायकः ।  
बालशर्माबालबुद्धिः पायगुण्डोपनामकः ॥ ७ ।

was the son of Rāmabhaṭṭa, son of Viṭṭhala Tatsat, while Vaidyanātha the grammarian was a son of Mahādeva and Veṇī. Besides the Udāharanacandrikā was composed<sup>1158</sup> in *samvat* 1740 Kārtika śuddha 8, Wednesday ( i. e. 17th October 1683 ). We saw above that Vaidyanātha Pāyagunḍa was a pupil of Nāgoji, who flourished towards the end of 17th and the first half of the 18th century. If Vaidyanātha, the writer on poetics, were the same as the commentator of Nāgoji, he could not have composed a work on poetics so early as 1683 A. D. Dr. Belvalkar ( Systems of Sanskrit Grammar p. 60 ) says ‘ Lakṣmīdevī, the wife of king Candrasimha of Mithilā, was probably his patroness in whose honour he is reported to have composed a commentary on the Vyavahārakāṇḍa of the Mitākṣarā.’ This throws to the winds all chronology. We saw above ( pp. 399 and 404 ) that the Mithilā princess Lakṣmī or Lachimādevī flourished in the first half of the 15th century, while the Bālabhāṭṭi quoting as it does writers and works like Gāgābhāṭṭa and the Kaustubha could not have been composed before 1700 A.D.

Mr. Govinda Das says that a ms. of the ācārakāṇḍa of the Bālabhāṭṭi in the Benares palace library is dated *samvat* 1831 ( i. e. 1774-75 A. D. ). The I. O. cat. ( pp. 458-459 ) notices that Bālabhāṭṭa was about 80 years old when Colebrooke entrusted the Dharmaśāstrasamgraha to him about 1800 A. D. Besides both Bālabhāṭṭa and his father Vaidyanātha were the pupils of Nāgoji-bhāṭṭa. The ms. of the Upākṛtitattva ( Stein’s Jammu cat. p. 302 ) is dated *samvat* 1848 i. e. 1791-92 A. D. and the ms. of the Laghubhūṣanakānti of Bālabhāṭṭa’s pupil is dated *samvat* 1856 ( i. e. 1799-1800 A. D. ). Hence it follows that Bālabhāṭṭa must have flourished between 1730 and 1820 A. D. Mr. Govinda Das says that Bālabhāṭṭa died at the age of 90 and gives his dates as 1740 to 1830 A. D. ( p. 29 of Mr. Gharpure’s ācāra section of Bālabhāṭṭi at the end ).

1158 Vide I. O. cat. p. 329 No. 1151 for the उदाहरणचन्द्रिका and its date  
 वियद्वेदमुनिश्चमाभिर्भित्तिर्दे कार्तिके सिते । बुधाष्टम्यामिमं ग्रन्थं वैद्यनाथोभ्यपूरयत् ॥ ;  
 vide Stein’s cat. pp. 60, 61, 62, and 80 for commentaries on the काव्यप्रदीप,  
 कुवलयानन्द, चन्द्रालोक and the कादम्बरी by वैद्यनाथ, son of रामचन्द्र.



## 112. Kāśinātha-Upādhyāya

Kāśinātha Upādhyāya or Bābā Pādhye composed an extensive work called Dharmasindhusāra or Dharmābhdhisāra, which is popularly known as Dharmasindhu. It is now the leading work in matters of religious observances in the Deccan and has been referred to even in judicial decisions.<sup>1159</sup> It has been published several times. In the following the Nirṇayasāgara edition of 1926 with Marathi translation has been used. He says that he consulted former *nibandhas* and, following the order of the subject matters in the Nirṇayasindhu, composed the work which sets forth only the established conclusions after eliminating the original *smṛti* texts.<sup>1160</sup> At the end he says that the work is not meant for learned men conversant with *mīmāṃsā* and Dharmaśāstra, but for men whose intellect is not sharp and yet who want to know the established conclusions on matters of dharma. The work is divided into three *paricchedas*, the third being the longest and split into two parts. The first deals with *kāla* in general, viz. the kinds of year, month, the *saṁkrāntis*, intercalary months and *kṣayamāsa*, what *tithis* are proper for what rites, conclusions about *tithis* from the first to the 15th and about *amāvāsyā*, eclipses; the second deals with the festivals, fasts and observances of particular months from Caitra to Phālguna; the third in the first part speaks in detail about the *saṁskāras* from *garbhādhāna* to marriage, *sāpiṇḍya*, *gotras* and *pravaras*, duties of *brahmacārin*, the daily duties from rising to going to bed, the five daily *mahāyajñas*, consecration of sacred fires, idols and dedication of tanks and works of public utility, *kalivarjya*; the latter part of the third *pariccheda* dilates upon the details of *śrāddha*, impurity on birth and death, the rites after death, the duties of widows, *saṁnyāsa*.

Kāśinātha was a very learned man and a great devotee of God Viṭhobā at Pandharpur in the Sholapur District. He wrote several other works, such as the *Prāyaścittenduśekhara* (Bühler 3. 110), an exposition of the *Vedastuti* in the *Bhāgavatapurāṇa* (X. 87)

1159 I. L. E. 49 Bom. 739 at p. 756.

1160 नत्वार्यान् वितनोमि माधवमुखात् धर्माब्धिसारं मितम् ॥ 3rd Intro verse ; तस्यानन्तामिधानस्थोपाध्यायस्य सुतः कृती । काशीनाथामिधो धर्मसिन्धुसारं समानोत् ॥ last verse ; दृष्ट्वा पूर्वनिबन्धान् निर्णयसिन्धुकमेण सिद्धार्थान् । प्रायेण मूलवचनान्युचिञ्चत्वा लिखामि बालबोधाय ॥ 4th Intro. verse.

and a work called Viṭṭhala-rñmantrasārabhāṣya.<sup>1161</sup> In the latter he takes several Rk verses (such as Rgveda I. 95. 1-11 and I. 164. 31) and explains them as applying to God Viṭṭhala.

We know a good deal about the family of Kāśinātha Pādhye from his own works and from the biography of the great Marathi poet Moropant published by Mr. L. R. Pangarkar (ed. of 1908, chap. 16 pp. 107-119). His family hailed from Golavali, a village in the Ratnagiri District. They were Karhādā Brāhmaṇas and had the Joshi and Upadhye *vṛtti* of seventy-two villages in the Saṅgameśvara *taluka* of the Ratnagiri District. At the end of the Dharmasindhu he says that his grandfather was Kaśyupādhyāya who had two sons Yajñeśvara and Ananta. Ananta was a very pious man and a great devotee and left his native land Koṅkaṇa, and resided at Pandharpur on the banks of the Bhīmā. The Dharmasindhu does not give the reason for Ananta's migration from Koṅkaṇa. But it is said that the Pādhyes had a dispute with another family about the *upadhye vṛtti*, took it for decision to the Peshwa's Court at Poona and were defeated, on which they cursed the Peshwa, vowed not to stay in the territories under the Peshwa's rule and migrated to Pandharpur. The Dharmasindhu was composed<sup>1162</sup> in *śake* 1712 i. e. 1790-1 A. D. Kāśinātha was related to the great Marathi poet Moropant, as his daughter Āvaḍī was married to Rāma-kṛṣṇa, the second son of the poet. He had great veneration for Moropant and refers to the Mantrabhāgavata of the latter.<sup>1163</sup>

1161 Vide D. C. ms. No. 100 of 1869-70 dated *śake* 1731. In this विट्ठल is derived as 'विन् वेदं ज्ञानं तेन ठाः शून्याः तान् लाति स्वीकरोति.'

1162 'अयनांशाः ज्योतिःशास्त्रे प्रसिद्धाः । ते ज्योतिःशास्त्राधिकृतसप्तदशशतसंख्याके शालिवाहनशके एकविंशतिरयनांशा इति ६०.' धर्मसिन्धु p. 3.

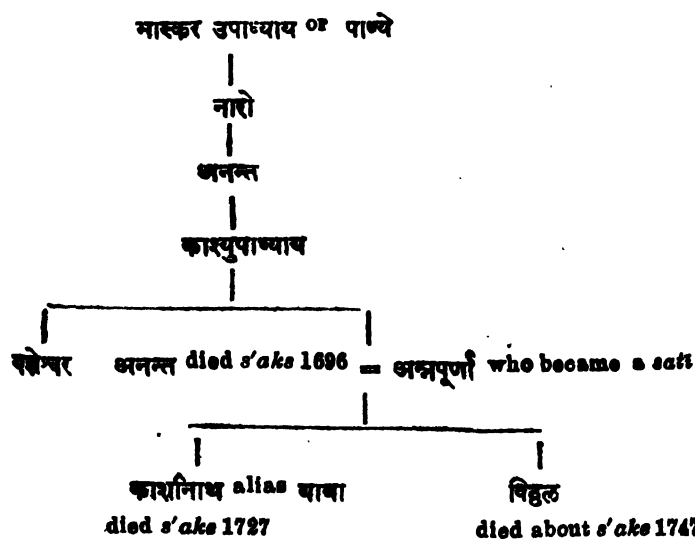
1163 एकैवैव प्रकारेणैकत्रैव पद्ये क्रमेण वर्णाद्वारे व्यवधानेपि चमत्कारान्तिशयोनुभवसिद्धौ नापलपितुं शक्यः । अत एव श्रीमयूरेश्वरपण्डितकवीश्वरेण मन्त्रमयभागवते मन्त्रमय-रामायणे च द्वादशाक्षरमन्त्रवर्णाः श्रीरामजयरामेत्यादित्रयोदशाक्षरवर्णाश्च क्रमेणोप-निबध्य वर्णान्तरसंमिश्रणेन कथार्थं बोधयन्तीति मन्त्रानुपूर्वमपि बोधयन्तीति चमत्कार-विशेषासावृशकाव्यरचनोपपद्यते । विट्ठलकृष्णभाष्य folio 56a of D. C. ms. No. 100 of 1869-70.

Kaśinātha became a saṁnyāsin and died in śake 1727 i. e. 1805-6 A. D.<sup>1164</sup>

### 113. Jagannātha Tarkapañcāna

After the British took over the administration of Bengal from the Nabobs, attempts were made to compile easily accessible digests of the personal law of the Hindus. The Vivādārṇavasetu<sup>1165</sup> compiled in 1773 for Warren Hastings by several *pandits* was translated into English from a Persian rendering and was published in 1774 A. D. as Halhed's Gentoo Code. But this was a very unsatisfactory work. Another attempt was made at the instance of Sir William Jones by Trivedi Sarvoruśarman who compiled in 1789 A. D. a digest of civil law called Vivādasārṇava<sup>1166</sup> in nine *tarāṅgas*. But the most famous of such digests that owed their inspiration to the British is the Vivādabhaṅgārṇava compiled by Jagannātha Tarkapañcāna of Trivenī on the Ganges, son of Rudra Tarkavāgiśa. This digest was suggested by Sir William Jones and two parts of it on contracts and succession were translated by Cole-

1164 The pedigree is :—



1165 The विवादार्णवसेतु is published by the Venkatesvara Press in Bombay (s'aks 1810); vide also I. O. cat. p. 458.

1166 Vide I. O. cat. p. 457 for विवादसारार्णव,  
M. D. 59.

brooke in 1796. The translation was first published in 1797 A. D. and is known to the legal profession as Colebrooke's Digest. This work exercised great influence over the courts in their administration of Hindu Law in the early days. The work is divided into *dvīpas*, each *dvīpa* being subdivided into *ratnas*. The principal topics dealt with are : recovery of debts, deposits, sale without ownership, partnership, rescission of gifts, non-payment of wages, rescission of sale and purchase, emancipation from slavery, disputes between master and servant, duties of man and wife, inheritance and partition. Jagannātha is said to have died at the venerable age of 111 in 1806.<sup>1167</sup> Though Jagannātha exercised great influence in moulding Hindu Law in Bengal, his work has been held from very early times not to have any binding authority in Western India.<sup>1168</sup>

#### 114. Conclusion

In the foregoing pages most of the classical works and the most prominent writers on Dharmaśāstra during a period of about twenty five centuries have been passed in review. The number of authors and works on dharmaśāstra is legion. All these numberless authors and works were actuated by the most laudable motives of regulating the Aryan society in all matters, civil, religious and moral, and of securing for the members of that society happiness in this world and the next. They laid the greatest emphasis on the duties of every man as a member of the whole Aryan society, as a member of the particular class to which he belonged and very little emphasis on the privileges of men. They created great solidarity and cohesion among the several classes of the Aryan society in India in spite of their conflicting interests and inclinations and enabled Hindu society to hold its own against successive aggressions of foreign invaders. They preserved Hindu culture and literature in the midst of alien cultures and in spite of bigoted foreign domination. There is no doubt that the authors on dharmaśāstra in their desire to evolve order out of chaos and to adjust and harmonise the varying practices of people with the dicta of ancient sages were guilty of the faults of raising hair-splitting arguments, divisions and

1167 Vide 'Dawn of new India' by Mr. Brajendranath Banerjee, 1927, Calcutta ( pp. 81-81 ).

1168 Vide *Vinayak v. Lakshmidai*, 1 Bom. H. C. R. 117 at p. 124.

sub-divisions and also of thinking that religious rites and formularies were the be-all and end-all of human existence. But living as most of the later writers did in the midst of aggressive and violently unsympathetic cultures and rulers and possessing no powerful central government that sympathised with their ideals, they were driven more and more to revolve within their own narrow grooves and could not see far in order to regulate society in a free and buoyant spirit. In spite of these defects, the work done by the writers on dharmaśāstra should excite our admiration and entitles them to the regard of all those that are interested in the study of the vicissitudes of Hindu society for thousands of years.

---

## GENERAL INDEX

**N. B.** In the case of several works and authors like the *Mitākṣarā*, *Aparārka*, *Smṛticandrikā*, which occur almost on every page, exhaustive references are not given. Where a work or author is described as the special subject of a section or as a special topic, thick type has been used to indicate such pages.

**Abdhi**, relied on by *Smṛtyarthasāra*, p. 336.

**Abhidhānaratnamālā**, p. 297.

**Abul Fazl**, killed by *Virasimha*, p. 445.

**Ācāracandrikā**, p. 418n.

**Ācāracintāmaṇi** of *Vācaspati*, pp. 363, 399, 418.

**Ācārādārā**, pp. 278, 318, 363, 396, 418 ; com. on, pp. 363-364.

**Ācāramayūkha**, p. 117.

**Ācārapradīpa**, pp. 401n., 433.

**Ācārārka**, of *Divākarabhaṭṭa*, p. 440.

**Ācārasāgara**, of *Ballālasena*, pp. 340, 382n.

**Ācārendusekhara**, of *Nāgoji*, p. 453.

**Ācāryas**, meaning of, pp. 16-17, 99-100; views of, according to *Kauṭilya*, pp. 98-99.

**Actors**, looked down upon, p. 73.

**Acyutacakravartin**, p. 339.

**Adbhutasāgara**, pp. 248, 299-300, 341.

**Ādhi**, four varieties of, p. 231.

**Ādiśura**, king, brought brāhmaṇas into Bengal, pp. 300-301, 324.

**Ādityabhaṭṭa**, p. 285.

**Adoption**, whether a girl can be taken in, p. 449 ; rules of, in *Vasiṣṭha*, p. 59 ; *Atri* on, p. 108 ; of a kṣatriya boy, allowed to a brāhmaṇa, by *Medhātithi*, p. 273 ; rules of, in *Dattakadīdhiti*, p. 448.

**Adultery**, with *pravrajitā*, a mortal sin, according to *Nārada*, p. 203 ; fine for, p. 235 ; punishment for, in case of women, p. 235.

**Adverse possession**, vide under possession.

**Agastya**, pp. 103, 152 ; rising of star, in *Ujjayinī* and *Rādhā*, p. 325.

**Agnipurāṇa**, borrows from *Yājñavalkya* and *Nārada*, pp. 162, 170-173 ; date of, p. 172 ; *dharmaśāstra* material in, p. 162 ; extent of, p. 162 ; portion on *vyavahāra* of, pp. 170-173.

**Āhnikacintāmaṇi** of *Vācaspati*, p. 399.

**Āhnikatattva**, p. 278.

**Aila**, p. 102.

**Ain-i-Akbari**, p. 423.

**Altareyabrāhmaṇa**, pp. 2, 6, 7n, 50, 136, 153.

**Ajigarta**, who was ready to sacrifice his son, pp. 152, 153.

**Ājīvaka**, p. 102.

**Ājñākraya**, p. 131.

**Ākhyānas**, named by *Manu*, p. 143.

**Akṣamā**, of low birth, united to *Vasiṣṭha*, p. 152.

**Alaukikāśāstra**, beginnings of, in *Kauṭilya*, p. 100.

**Ālekhaṇa**, p. 126.

**Ambarīṣa**, p. 102.

**Āmbhīyas**, pp. 99, 215n.

**Āndhyāya**, p. 158 ; rules about, apply only to Vedic study and not to sacrifices, p. 42.

**Āṅkūla**, commentary on Āpastamba-grhya, p. 347.

**Ānandasāffivana**, ascribed to Madanapāla, p. 388.

**Ananta**, p. 352.

**Anantadeva**, pp. 447-453.

**Anantāśrama**, author of Vyāṅgyārthakaumudī, p. 446.

**Ananta Vāsudeva**, temple of, p. 304.

**Āṇvīlā**, commentary on Āvalāyana-grhya, p. 347.

**Andhra**, p. 44.

**Andhuka**, an author, p. 325.

**Āṅgas**, of Veda, cannot be designated as Veda, p. 42 ; six, p. 54.

**Āṅgiras**, pp. 120, 147 ; smṛti of, pp. 221-223.

**Āṅgirasa**, story of, pp. 152, 153.

**Āṅgirasa-smṛti**, pp. 83, 147.

**Aniruddha**, pp. 305, 314, 317, 337-340 ; guru of Ballālasena, 248.

**Antyajās**, seven, pp. 108, 222.

**Antyeṣṭipaddhati**, of Nārāyaṇabhaṭṭa p. 420.

**Ānuśāsanaparva**, pp. 3, 67.

**Ānuvāda**, cannot be a vidhi, p. 42.

**Ānvikṣikī**, one of the vidyās, pp. 81-82, 179.

**Āpadeśa**, meaning of, p. 90.

**Āpadeva**, author of a Smṛticandrikā, p. 347.

**Āpadeva**, author of Mīmāṃsānyāyaprakāśa, p. 451.

**Āparārka** or **Āparāditya**, pp. 18, 43, 46, 58, 66, 72, 73, 115, 146, 181, 194, 210, 328-334 ; criticizes Mitākṣarā, pp. 330-332 ; and Smṛticandrikā, p. 332 ; views of, coincide with Jimūtavāhana's, p. 330 ; wrote Nyāyamuktavali, p. 334.

**Āpastamba**, pp. 147, 283 ; his views opposed to those of others on several points, p. 45 ; home and personal history of, p. 44 ; his school earlier than Hiraṇyakeśin's, p. 44.

**Āpastamba**, school of, a subdivision of Khāṇḍikīyas, p. 32.

**Āpastamba-dharmasūtra**, pp. 4, 32ff, 147 ; age of, pp. 44-45 ; bhāṣyakāra of, p. 45 ; commentary Ujjvalā on, p. 347 ; conflict between views of, and of Baudhāyana, p. 40 ; contains many strange words, p. 37 ; contents of, pp. 34-37 ; has many sūtras and verses in common with Baudhāyana, p. 30 ; has special relation to Pūrvamīmāṃsā, p. 41-42 ; language of, p. 37 ; lays down stricter views than Baudhāyana, p. 29 ; literature known to, pp. 38-39 ; presupposes grhya sūtra, p. 33 ; striking coincidences between, and Gautamadharmasūtra, p. 40 ; teachers of dharma named by, p. 39.

**Āpastamba-dhvanitārtha-kārikā**, p. 251.

**Āpastambagrhyasūtra**, pp. 33, 186, 265 ; commentary Āṇvīlā on, p. 347 ; commentary on, by Sudarśanācārya, p. 265 ; composed by author of dharmasūtra, p. 33 ; refers to teaching of dharmasūtra, p. 33.

**Āpastamba-kalpa**, divisions of, p. 32.

**Āpastamba-śrauta-sūtra**, pp. 45, 91.

**Āpastambīya-mantrapāṭha**, commentary of Haradatta on, p. 347.

**Āpekṣitārthadyotini**, of Nārāyaṇa, p. 390.

**Āpipāla**, p. 418n.

**Āraṇyaka**, composed by Yājñ., p. 179.

**Āraṭṭa**, a country, p. 102.

**Arhat**, words of, delude people, p. 224.

**Arjuna**, p. 102.

**Arthakaumudī**, p. 415.

**Ārthasāstra**, commentary Śrīmūla by Paṇḍit Gaṇapatiśāstri, p. 86 ; com-

mentary *Nayasandrikā*, p. 86; is upaveda of *Atharvaveda*, pp. 41, 87; of *Kauṭilya*, pp. 85-104; modern works based on, p. 86; is a branch of *Dharmasāstra*, p. 87; purpose of, p. 87; rules in case of conflict with *Dharmasāstra*, pp. 87, 179.

*Arthasāstra* of *Bṛhaspati*, p. 126.

*Āryāvarta*, definition of, p. 65; definition of, according to *Saṅkha*, p. 78.

*Asafotida*, use of, forbidden according to *Haradatta*, p. 349.

*Asahāya*, pp. 19, 247-251; composed *bhāṣyas* on *Nārada*, p. 248, and *Gautama*, p. 338; probably composed a commentary on *Manu*, pp. 248-249.

*Āsauca*, none, in marriages, famines, fairs &c., p. 122; none for kings, royal officers, physicians &c., p. 229.

*Āsaucadaśaka*, p. 290; authorship of, pp. 290-291; commentaries on, p. 291.

*Āsauca-nirṇaya*, of *Jivadeva*, p. 452.

*Āsaucanirṇaya*, of *Nāgoji*, p. 453.

*Āsauca-sāgara*, of *Kullūka*, p. 361.

*Ascetics*, yellow-robed, sight of, p. 67.

*Āsmarathya*, p. 126.

*Āśoka*, p. 185.

*Āśramas*, division into four, ascribed to *asura Kapila*, according to *Baudhāyana* p. 25; what *varṇas* entitled to which, p. 189.

*Aṣṭāṅgahṛdaya*, pp. 65, 358; com. *Āyurvedarasāyana* on, by *Hemādri*, p. 358,

*Astrology*, p. 101.

*Āśvaghoṣa*, refers to *Bṛhaspati* and *Sukra*, p. 124; refers to *Mānavadharmasāstra*, p. 147.

*Āśvalāyanagṛhya*, p. 130; commentary on, by *Nārāyaṇa*, p. 279; commentary *Anāvīṣa* on, p. 347.

*Āśvalāyana-brāuta-sūtra*, p. 91; commentary of *Nārāyaṇa* on, pp. 279, 281.

*Ātatāyin*, p. 130; killing an, pp. 130, 214, 302.

*Ātharvavedbhūta*, p. 341n.

*Atharvaveda*, pp. 1, 5, 7n, 143; *Arthasāstra* is the *Upaveda* of, p. 41.

*Atheism*, referred to, by *Manu*, p. 143.

*Atri*, work of, on *dharmasāstra*, pp. 107-110; named by *Manusmṛti*, pp. 132, 143.

*Aufrecht*, Prof., pp. 292, 295, 297, 418, 450n.

*Aupajāṅghani*, named by *Baudhāyana* as holding that *aurasa* son only to be recognised, pp. 25, 132.

*Auśanasa-dharmasāstra*, p. 115.

*Auśanasas*, pp. 98, 99.

*Āyakraya*, meaning of, p. 131.

*Āvasathika*, meaning of, p. 299.

*Aviśvāsa*, sheet anchor of *Bṛhaspati*'s policy, p. 124.

*Āyurveda*, eight *aṅgas* of, p. 106.

*Āyurvedarasāyana*, com. on *Vāgbhaṭa*'s work, p. 358.

*Bādarāyaṇa*, p. 341n.

*Bāhlika*, a country, p. 102.

*Bāhudantaka*, named by *Mahābhārata*, pp. 100, 137.

*Bāhudantiputra*, pp. 99, 100.

*Bahvṛcāhnikā*, p. 433.

*Baijavāpa*, p. 390.

*Baijavāpa-gṛhya*, on *Vināyaka*, p. 181.

*Bālakṛīḍā*, a commentary on *Yāj.* p. 252.

*Bālambhaṭṭa*, pp. 456-462.

*Bālambhaṭṭī*, pp. 250, 257, 290.

*Bālaka*, pp. 283-284, 323, 418n.

*Bālarūpa*, pp. 284-286, 373.

*Bālavalabbibhujāṅga*, meaning of, pp. 305.

*Bālāśasena*, pp. 238, 248, 300, 339, 340-341, 418n.



- Bṛha, pp. 88, 161, 204.
- Banavase, country of, p. 380.
- Bandhus, p. 135; three kinds of, p. 285.
- Banerji-sastri, Dr., p. 104.
- Bārhaspatyas, pp. 98, 99.
- Bathing, in rivers, disallowed in the rains, p. 230; on touching certain people, p. 239.
- Baudhāyana, a teacher of Kṛṣṇa Yajurveda, p. 20; his sūtras, how arranged according to Burnell, p. 20; styled Kāṇvāyana, p. 21; styled pravacanakāra, p. 20.
- Baudhāyana—dharmaśūtra, pp. 20-32, 189; age of, pp. 28-30; and Parāśara, p. 194; authors named in, p. 25; borrows one chapter from Gautama, p. 17; contents of, pp. 21-23; has many sūtras in common with Gautama, p. 18; has many sūtras in common with Vasiṣṭha, p. 31; has many sūtras in common with Āpastamba, p. 30; home of, pp. 27-28; language of, p. 24; literature known to, p. 24; names Gautama, p. 17; one chapter of, taken from Gautama, p. 23; one chapter of, agrees closely with Viṣṇudharmaśūtra, p. 23; refers to Baudhāyanagr̥hya, p. 20; text of, rather suspicious, p. 23.
- Baudhāyanagr̥hya, pp. 20, 28, 186; quoted in the Mitākṣarā, p. 23.
- Baudhas, delude people, p. 224.
- Baz Bahadurcandra, king of Kumaon, p. 457.
- Belvalkar, Dr., pp. 357, 454, 455.
- Bergaigne, A., p. 156.
- Bhagavad-gītā, verses of, borrowed by Viṣṇudharmaśūtra, p. 64.
- Bhagavantabhāṣakara, a digest, p. 438.
- Bhagavantadeva, patron of Nilakaṇṭha, p. 438.
- Bhāgavata-purāṇa, 130, 161, 168, 340.
- Bhagavattattvamañjarī, p. 340.
- Bhāṅguri, a commentator of Manu, pp. 157, 320n, 369n.
- Bhairavendra, king of Mithilā, pp. 402-404.
- Bhāllavins, gāthā of, quoted in Baudhāyana, about limits of Āryāvarta, p. 25; gāthā of, quoted by Vasiṣṭha, p. 54.
- Bhāmatī, on Śāṅkarabhāṣya, pp. 184, 262.
- Bhandarkar, Dr. Sir, pp. 409, 414, 452.
- Bhandarkar, D. R., pp. 10n, 206.
- Bhāradvāja, writer on dharma, pp. 126-127; who accepted many cows, p. 152.
- Bhāradvāja, writer on Arthaśāstra, pp. 90, 99, 100, 127-128; views of, p. 127; Kaṇṇika, p. 99.
- Bhāradvājagr̥hyasūtra, pp. 21, 126.
- Bhāradvājaśrautasūtra, p. 126.
- Bharatacandra, Pandit, p. 322.
- Bhāratīrītha, teacher of Mādhavacārya, p. 377.
- Bhārgava, mentioned in Karma-pradīpa, p. 219.
- Bhārgaviya, p. 341n.
- Bhartṛyajña, pp. 251-252, 271.
- Bhāruci, pp. 264-266; and the Mitākṣarā p. 266; and the Viṣṇudharmaśūtra, p. 265.
- Bhāsa, p. 148.
- Bhāsarvajña, author of Nyāyasāra, p. 334.
- Bhāṣakara, bhāṣyakāra on Vedāntasūtra, p. 361.
- Bhāṣkarācārya, pp. 388, 389.
- Bhāṣyārthasaṃgrahakāra, p. 344.
- Bhāṣṭadīpikā, of Khaṇḍadeva, p. 457.
- Bhaṭṭasvāmin, commentator of Arthaśāstra, p. 104.
- Bhaṭṭoji, pp. 59, 157, 196, 206, 280, 454 &c., author of com. on Āśaucadāśaka, p. 291; son of Lakṣmīdhara, p. 224; pedigree of, 455n.

Bhanu Daji, Dr., p. 380.

Bhavabhūti, p. 263.

Bhavadeva, pp. 284, 301-306, 373, 418n; styled Bāvalabhibhujāṅga pp. 303-4.

Bhāvadhana, p. 320n.

Bhavanātha, p. 344.

Bhave, Mr., 453n.

Bhavesā, king of Mithilā, pp. 368, 372, 398, 402, 404.

Bhaviṣyapurāṇa, on Manu, pp. 138, 146, 161; quotes Gautama, 18; quotes Vasiṣṭha, p. 58.

Bhaviṣyat-purāṇa, quoted by Āpas-tamba, pp. 41, 160.

Bhaviṣyottarapurāṇa, p. 352.

Bhikṣāṇa, p. 256.

Bhikṣu, used by Gautama in the sense of parivrājaka, p. 19; four kinds of, p. 105.

Bhīmaparākrama, a work, pp. 401n, 418n, 421n.

Bhoganātha, brother of Mādhavācārya, p. 379.

Bhoja, author of Dharmapradīpa, p. 279.

Bhojadeva, vide under Dhāreśvara, p. 418n; and Manusmṛti, pp. 157, 273, 323, 378; numerous works ascribed to, p. 276; wrote on grammar, medicine and yoga, p. 276; author of Rājamarṭaṇḍa and Bhujabalabhīma, p. 278.

Bhojaprabandha, p. 279.

Bhojarājya, 277n.

Bhṛgu, named by Manu, pp. 132, 143; son of fire p. 149; quoted by Kātyāyana, pp. 214-215.

Bhrūṇa, meaning of, p. 28.

Bhujabalabhīma, a work of Bhoja, pp. 278, 397n, 418n, 421n.

Bhūpāla, stands for Bhojadeva in works on dharma, pp. 278, 364, 369n,

Bhūpāla-kṛtyasamuuccaya, p. 369n.

Bhūpālapaddhati, stands for Bhojadeva's work, 278, 369n.

Bhuvaneśvara, temple of Ananta at, p. 304.

Bloch, Th., p. 107.

Blochmann, p. 423.

Bodhāyana, wrote Kṛtakoṭī on Bra-masūtra, pp. 264, 281.

Brahmā, credited with a huge work on dharma, artha and kṛma in the Mahābhārata, pp. 123, 137; and also according to Kāmasūtra, p. 124; seven sons of, p. 223.

Brāhma, form of marriage, distinguished from Prājāpatya, p. 349.

Brahmacārin, duties of, p. 6; four kinds of, p. 105; duration of period of order of, p. 189.

Brahmagupta, p. 320.

Brāhmaṇa, succession to wealth of childless, p. 251; never to be awarded corporal punishment, p. 234.

Brāhmaṇa, avocations allowed to a, p. 17; whether could marry a girl of any one of the four castes, pp. 69, 96, 114, 148, 180, 203; of certain localities not honoured, p. 109; virtues of, p. 108; privileges of, p. 111; prāyaścitta for killing, pp. 111, 130; not to dwell in kingdom of śūdra, p. 151; power of, p. 152.

Bratmānanda-bhārati, p. 261.

Brahmanandin, p. 264.

Brāhmaṇasarvasva, a work of Halā-yudha, pp. 218-299, 498n.

Brahmāṇḍapurāṇa, p. 340.

Brahmapurāṇa, p. 69.

Brahmasiddhānta, p. 241n.

Brahmasūtra, p. 122; Śaṅkara's bhāṣya on, pp. 43, 184.

Brahmayajña, p. 72n.

Brhad-Aṅgīras, p. 223.

Brhad-devatā, pp. 101, 153.

- ṛhad-Śraṇyākopaṇiṣad, pp. 43, 45, 82, 168, 177, 191.  
 Bṛhad-Gārgya, p. 119.  
 Bṛhad-Rājamaṛtaṇḍa, p. 278.  
 Bṛhad-Vasiṣṭha, p. 60.  
 Bṛhad-Viṣṇu, p. 69.  
 Bṛhad-Vyāsa, p. 238.  
 Bṛhad-Yājñavalkya, work of, p. 188.  
 Bṛhad-Yama, pp. 232, 235.  
 Bṛhad-Yogiyājñavalkya, p. 190.  
 Bṛhan-Manu, pp. 150, 158.  
 Bṛhan-Nārada, p. 206.  
 Bṛhaspati, on Arthasāstra, pp. 123-126; on dharmaśāstra, views of, quoted by Kauṭīliya, p. 124.  
 Bṛhaspati-smṛti, pp. 207-213; and Nārada-smṛti; p. 209; contents of, p. 208; date of, p. 210; differences of, with Manusmṛti, p. 209; explains and illustrates Manu, pp. 207-8; first to distinguish between civil and criminal justice, p. 228; on ācāra and śrāddha, pp. 211-212.  
 Bṛhat-kathā, p. 88.  
 Bṛhat-Kātyāyana, p. 218.  
 Bṛhat-Parāśara, pp. 135, 195-196.  
 Bṛhat-Pracetas, p. 229.  
 Bṛhat-Saṃvarta, p. 244.  
 Bṛhat-Śāṭātapa, p. 129.  
 Bride, tests for selecting, mentioned in sūtras, p. 139.  
 Brother, full, and half-brother reunited, p. 394.  
 Brothers, include sisters for inheritance, according to Nandapaṇḍita, p. 427.  
 Brother's son, includes grand-son for inheritance, according to Nandapaṇḍita, p. 427.  
 Buddhist, inviting of, at dinner in honour of gods or manes, prohibited, p. 427; sight of, an evil omen, p. 187.  
 Budha, dharmasūtra of, p. 123.  
 Buhler, D., pp. 17, 26, 31, 143, 151, 204, 269, 351, 362; criticized, pp. 8, 16, 19, 28, 29, 32, 54-55, 56, 80-83, 97-98, 152, 153, 155, 270-271, 272, 313-14.  
 Burmese, governed by Manusmṛti, p. 157.  
 Burnell, Dr., pp. 20, 349, 377, 413.  
 Buyer, rights of, to recover price paid, p. 231.  
 Caitanya, relations of, with Pratāp-rudradeva, p. 414; pupil of Vāsudeva Śārvabhauma, pp. 417-418.  
 Cakranārāyaṇī, p. 394n.  
 Caland, Dr., pp. 20, 68, 71, 106, 121, 139, 182.  
 Cālukyas, of Kalyāṇa, p. 290.  
 Cambridge, History of India, p. 59.  
 Cāṇakya, vide under Kauṭīliya, p. 87; sūtras attributed to, p. 104; mentioned as a writer on Daṇḍanīti, p. 270.  
 Cāṇḍāla, p. 45; prāyaścitta for touching, p. 117.  
 Candana-dhenupramāṇa, a work of Vācaspati, p. 403.  
 Caṇḍeśvara, pp. 204, 294, 296, 306, 366-372; pedigree of, pp. 370-371; five predecessors of, p. 369.  
 Candraprakāśa, p. 434n.  
 Candrasīmha, great-grandson of Bhavēśa of Mithilā, pp. 398-99.  
 Caraka, pp. 65, 103.  
 Carapavyūha, pp. 32, 60, 85, 87, 105 commentary on, pp. 13, 44, 47.  
 Cārāyaṇa, Dirgha, named by Kauṭīliya, p. 99.  
 Cārvāka, words of, delude people, p. 224.  
 Castes, mixed, home of, p. 28; mention of, in ancient works, p. 45; seven lowest, p. 232n.

- Caturāṅga, game of, p. 417.
- Cāturmāsya-paddhati, p. 340.
- Caturvargacintāmaṇi, pp. 78<sup>n</sup>, 123, 138, 212, 218, 354-356, 383.
- Caturvedatātparyasaṅgraha, p. 353.
- Caturviṃśatimata, pp. 133, 223-225 ; commentary of Bhaṭṭoji on, pp. 59, 73<sup>n</sup>, 196, 206, 209, 224 ; subjects treated of in, p. 224 ; authors quoted by p. 224.
- Caula, p. 238.
- Caṇḍappa, commentator of Āpastam-biyasūtras, p. 32.
- Chakravarti, Rai Bahadur M. M., pp. 258, 301, 302, 316, 319, 325, 362, 372, 393, 399, 402, 415, 416, 419.
- Chalas, are cases in which king took action without complaint, 226.
- Chand, dynasty of Almora, p. 452.
- Chandaḥ-sūtra, p. 297 ; commentary of Halāyudha on, p. 297.
- Chandoga-grhya-bhāṣyakāra, p. 347.
- Chandogābhnika, of Śrīdatta, p. 364.
- Chandogābhnikoddhāra, by Śaṅkara-mīśra, p. 364.
- Chāndogyaparīśiṣṭa, p. 338.
- Chāndogyopaniṣad, pp. 13, 28, 39, 160.
- Children, sale of, among Mlecchas, p. 102.
- Cīnas, mentioned by Manu, p. 151 ; silks from, p. 101.
- Clothes, whether impartible, p. 147.
- Coercion, vitiated all transactions, p. 234.
- Colas, p. 348.
- Colebrooke, pp. 322, 461, 466.
- Compromise, period within which could be set aside, pp. 128, 131.
- Conflict, of smṛtis and purāṇas, p. 409.
- Coronation, rites of, p. 295.
- Corporations, of warriors, p. 101.
- Council, of ministers, to consist of 16, according to Bṛhaspati, p. 124 ; to consist of 7 or 8 according to Manu-smṛti, p. 97 ; to consist of 12 according to Mānavas, p. 97.
- Courts, gradation of, for trial of suits, p. 227.
- Cow, prāyaścitta for killing, pp. 117, 118, 125, 128, 147.
- Cunningham, General, p. 185.
- Cyavana, p. 112.
- Dahlmann, p. 159.
- Daivajñacintāmaṇi, p. 421<sup>n</sup>.
- Daivajñāmanohara, p. 421<sup>n</sup>.
- Dakṣa, and his daughters, p. 152.
- Dakṣa, smṛti of, pp. 225-226.
- Dakṣiṇāpatha, meaning of, pp. 28, 298 ; home of mixed castes, p. 28.
- Dalapati, author of Nṛsimhaprasāda, p. 407.
- Dāna-Bṛhaspati, p. 126.
- Dānadharmaprakriyā, of Bhavadeva, p. 306.
- Dānakamalākara, p. 433.
- Dānakaumudī, p. 414.
- Dānaratnākara, pp. 126, 278, 306, 341, 367, 371.
- Dānasāgara, pp. 238, 339, 369<sup>n</sup> ; contents of, p. 340 ; work of Aniruddha, according to Raghunandana, p. 341.
- Dānavākyāvali, of Caṇḍeśvara, pp. 369, 418<sup>n</sup>.
- Dāna-Vyāsa, p. 238.
- Daṇḍanīti, pp. 81, 88, 111, 179.
- Daṇḍaviveka, of Vardhamāna, p. 404.
- Daṇḍin, pp. 87, 91.
- Darpanārāyaṇa, grandson of Bhavēśa, p. 398.
- Dāsa, what was bestowed on, by master, still under the master's control, p. 293 ; who could be made to work as, p. 214.
- Daśakarmapaddhati or - dīpikā pp. 302-303.

**Daśakumāracarita**, pp. 87-88.

**Daśaśloki**, same as **Āśaucadaśaka**, p. 291.

**Dāśi**, three varieties of, p. 444.

**Dattaka**, inferior position of, according to **Vasiṣṭha**, p. 58.

**Dattakacandrikā**, p. 428.

**Dattakadīdhiti**, part of **Saṃskārakauśubha**, p. 447.

**Dattakamīmāṃsā**, pp. 32, 47, 108, 196, 280n, 318, 426, 428-430.

**Dattakavidhi**, p. 403.

**Daughter**, excluder from inheritance by son, p. 6; succeeded, if **putrikā**, according to **Viśvarūpa** and **Śrikara**, p. 267; unmarried, succeeds in preference to married, p. 285; according to **Dikṣita** and **Dāyabhāga**, one having sons preferred to barren or widowed ones, p. 323.

**Daughter-in-law**, whether an heir, p. 459.

**Daughter's son**, rights of, pp. 283, 314; postponed to heirs expressly mentioned according to **Bālaka**, p. 283.

**Dāya**, definition of, pp. 240, 250, 345; **sapratibandha** and **apratibandha**, pp. 266, 290.

**Dāyabhāga**, pp. 188, 218, 253, 282, 322-324; doctrines peculiar to, p. 323; commentary on, by **Raghunandana**, p. 417.

**Dāyatattva**, pp. 76, 283, 307, 322, 362, 417.

**Debt**, threefold, theory of, pp. 5, 6; of deceased man, to be paid by whom, p. 125; five modes of recovering, p. 207.

**Debtor**, refusing to pay though able, punished, p. 235.

**Decision**, rule of, when litigants of different countries, p. 227.

**Delhi**, p. 406.

**Deposits**, should not be appropriated by king, p. 122.

**Deśa**, extent of, according to **Brhaspati**, p. 212.

**Devāditya**, grandfather of **Caṇḍeśvara**, p. 370.

**Devagiri** (modern **Daulatabād**), p. 406.

**Devala**, on **prāyaścitta** for contact with **mlecchas**, p. 121.

**Devala**, pp. 120-121.

**Devala**, as a jurist, p. 121.

**Devanābhaṭṭa**, pp. 289, 343; vide under **Smṛticandrikā**.

**Devarāṭa**, p. 344.

**Devasvāmin**, author of digest on **dharma**, pp. 267, 279-281, 344; commented on **Pūrvamīmāṃsā**, p. 281.

**Devayājñika**, author of **Smṛtisāra**, p. 374.

**Deveśvara**, p. 369n.

**Devīpurāṇa**, approved of by heterodox systems according to **Dānasāgara**, p. 340.

**Dhammathats**, p. 157

**Dharasena**, inscription of, p. 145.

**Dhāreśvara**, vide under **Bhojadeva**, pp. 275-279; agrees with **Samgrahakāra** on many points, p. 241; age of, p. 279; on ownership, p. 240; on son's right, 240; on widow's right to succeed, pp. 241, 275; placed grandmother immediately after mother, pp. 241, 275; and **Dāyabhāga**, p. 276; and **Mitākṣarā**, points of conflict between, pp. 277-278.

**Dharma**, definition of, p. 3; five-fold division of, p. 3; meaning of, in **Ṛgveda**, p. 1; meaning of, in **Vājasaneyasaṃhitā**, p. 1; meaning of, in **Atharvaveda**, p. 2; meaning of, in **Aitareyabrāhmaṇa**, p. 2; meaning of, in **Chāndogya-Up.** p. 2; meaning of, in **Taittirīya-Up.** p. 2; meaning of, in **Bhagavadgītā**, p. 2; meaning of, according to **Viśvāmitra**, p. 236; sources of, p. 4; three branches of, p. 2; 100000 ślokaś on, composed by

- Supreme Being, pp. 136-137; word, used in the neuter also, p. 1.
- Dharmabbhāṣya, p. 344.
- Dharmādhyakṣa, p. 298.
- Dharmadīpa or -pradīpa, p. 344.
- Dharmaśāstra, of Saṅkarabhaṭṭa, p. 438.
- Dharmaprayatī, of Nārāyaṇa, pp. 420-421.
- Dharaṇīdhara, a commentator of Manusmṛti, pp. 157, 361.
- Dharmapradīpa, of Bhoja, pp. 289, 424 n.
- Dharmaratna, a digest projected by Jīmūtavāhana, p. 319.
- Dharmaśāstra, literature on, falls into three periods, p. 246; referred to by Gautama and Baudhāyana, p. 8; nineteen expounders of, named by Yājñ., p. 179; rule in case of conflict of, with arthaśāstra, p. 179; rule in case of conflict of, with usages, p. 203; what is, according to Pitāmaha, p. 226; works on, when first composed, p. 8.
- Dharmaśāstrasamgraha, of Bālaśarmaṇ Pāyagunḍa, p. 461.
- Dharmasindhusāra or Dharmasindhu of Kāśīnātha, pp. 463-464.
- Dharmasūtras, concerned with, instruction in dharma of varṇas and āśramas, p. 3; existed in Patañjali's day, p. 9; some formed part of Kalpa p. 10; some presuppose gṛhya sūtras, p. 10; which, studied in particular śākhās, p. 11; closely connected with gṛhya sūtras, p. 11; points of difference between them and other smṛtis, p. 12; of Gautama, 12-20; some formed part of Kalpasūtras, p. 10.
- Dharmatattva, digest of Kamalākara, p. 433.
- Dharmavivṛti, p. 382 n.
- Dhātuvṛtti, of Mādhava, p. 379.
- Dhavalā, p. 320 n.
- Dhigvaṇas, sales of hides was means of livelihood of, p. 115.
- Dhīrasīmha, son of Darpanārāyaṇa, p. 399.
- Dhūṇḍhupaddhati, p. 418 n.
- Dhūrtasvāmin, p. 344.
- Dikṣita, a predecessor of Jīmūtavāhana, pp. 287, 321, 323.
- Dinakara, alias Divākara, elder brother of Kamalākara, p. 432.
- Dīnāra, also called Suvarṇa, pp. 205, 209; mentioned by Nārada, p. 203; meaning of, p. 205; defined by Bṛhaspati, p. 209.
- Dīpakalikā, com. of Śūlapāṇi on Yājñavalkya, pp. 393-94, 418n.
- Dīpikāvivarāṇa, of Nṛsīmha, p. 409.
- Divorce, not permitted by Dharmaśāstra, p. 96, permitted by Kauṭilya in certain circumstances, p. 96.
- Divyānuṣṭhānapaddhati, of Nārāyaṇa, p. 420.
- Documents, p. 150; referred to by Vasīṣṭha and Gautama, p. 59; of various kinds, defined, p. 226; rule of superiority among, p. 227; varieties of, pp. 237, 239; importance of, in transactions, p. 245.
- Drāhyāyaṇaśrauta, p. 13.
- Draviḍa, an author, relied on by Śrīdhara, p. 336.
- Draviḍas, practices of, p. 348.
- Drinking, prāyaścitta for, p. 130.
- Drinks, twelve kinds of, p. 228.
- Durgābhaktitarāṅgiṇī, pp. 401n, 418n.
- Durghaṭavṛtti, p. 352.
- Durgotsavaviveka, pp. 284, 320n, 365, 394.
- Duryodhana, p. 102.
- Dvādaśavākyavivarāṇa, p. 261.
- Dvādaśayātrātattva, p. 417.

- Dvaitacintāmaṇi of Vācaspati, p. 400.
- Dvaitanirṇaya, pp. 350, 351, 438; of Śaṅkarabhaṭṭa, p. 247; of Vācaspati, 401-403, 418n.
- Edumīśra, author of Kulakṛikā, p. 324.
- Eka, a writer named by Āpastamba, pp. 39, 116, 132.
- Ekādaśī, 18 varieties of, p. 263.
- Ekāgnidānapaddhati, p. 365.
- Ekanātha, finished his Marathi Bhāgavata at Benares, pp. 407, 452-453; ancestor of Anantadeva, p. 451.
- Ekāvali, p. 278.
- Epics, the two Indian, and dharmasāstra, 158-160
- Eran, inscription, mentions week-day p. 69.
- Evidence, oral, when in conflict with writing, to be discarded, p. 243.
- Father, could divide wealth among sons, p. 6; power of, over ancestral property, p. 259; preferred to mother as an heir by Aparārka, p. 330.
- Fleet, Dr., pp. 58, 69, 360.
- Flesh, eating of, pp. 101, 148; of cows, eating of, not condemned by Āpastamba and Vasiṣṭha, p. 45; offering of, to manes, effect of, p. 113; of certain birds, allowed, p. 232.
- Food, of astrologers and bellmakers, forbidden, p. 122; whose, allowed, p. 116.
- Forchhammer, Dr., p. 157.
- Foulkes, Rev. Thomas, p. 410.
- Führer, Dr., p. 207.
- Gadādhara, bhāṣya of, on Pāraśara, pp. 252, 274.
- Gādhi, story of son of, p. 152.
- Gadya-Viṣṇu, p. 70.
- Gadya-Vyāsa, p. 238.
- Gāgābhaṭṭa, pp. 437, 457.
- Gajapati, dynasty of Orissa, pp. 410, 413
- Gambling, condemned by Manu but allowed by others, pp. 147, 180, 202; evil effects of, known to Ṛgveda, p. 153.
- Gaṇapati Śāstri, Pandit, pp. 86, 252.
- Gaṇeśa, appellations of, mentioned by Bauddhāyana, p. 31; worship of, according to Hārīta, p. 73.
- Gaṇeśamīśra, pp. 363, 365.
- Gaṇeśavaramīśra, author of Sugatī-sopāna, pp. 365, 370, 374, 400.
- Gaṅgākṛtyaviveka, of Vardhamāna, p. 404.
- Gaṅgāvākyāvali, pp. 278, 418n.
- Gāṅgeya, p. 382.
- Garga, pp. 119, 361, 422; on astronomy, pp. 329, 341.
- Gārgīyas, p. 215.
- Gārgya, writer on dharma, p. 119; writer on astronomy, p. 119.
- Garuḍapurāṇa, p. 162; borrows from Yājñavalkyaśmṛti, pp. 173-75; borrows from Nāradaśmṛti, p. 173.
- Gāthās, Nārāśaṁsī, p. 170.
- Gauḍapāda, pp. 256, 262.
- Gaurasīras, on politics, named by Mahābhārata, p. 100.
- Gaurīpati, author of com. on Ācārādarśa, p. 364.
- Gautama, a subdivision of the Rāṇyāniya school of Sāmaveda, p. 13; a generic name, p. 13; referred to in Bauddhāyanadharmasūtra p. 17; referred to by Manu and Yājñavalkya p. 13; and Vasiṣṭha, pp. 55, 132.
- Gautamadharmasūtra, pp. 12-20, 132, 160, 208; studied by Sāmavedins, p. 11; probably oldest among extant dharmasūtras p. 13; closely connected with Sāmaveda, p. 13; commented upon by Haradatta, and Maṣkarin

- and probably by Asahāya. p. 19 ; commentary *Mitākṣarā* on, by Haradatta, p. 347 ; contents of, pp. 14-15 ; language of, p. 15 ; literature known to, p. 16 ; many sūtras of, correspond to Bauddhāyana's, p. 18 ; view of, quoted by Vasiṣṭha, p. 18 ; many sūtras of, identical with Vasiṣṭha's, p. 18 ; age of, between 600-400 B. C., pp. 18-19.
- Gayāśrāddhapaddhati, pp. 403, 417.
- Gharpure, Mr. J. R., pp. 268, 385, 438, 457.
- Ghose, author of Hindu Law, pp. 324, 349, 362, 393, 404.
- Ghosh, Mr., Panchanan, p. 325.
- Ghoṭakamukha, p. 99.
- Gifts, nine things that could not be subjects of, p. 225n ; necessity of writing for completing, p. 231.
- Goa, capital of Koṅkaṇa, p. 380.
- Gobhīlgr̥hya, p. 186 ; studied by Sāma-vedins, p. 11 ; names Gautama as an authority, p. 13 ; and Karma-pra-dīpa, pp. 218-220.
- Gocarma, a measure of area, equal to ten nivartanas, p. 212.
- Goldstücker, pp. 10n, 168.
- Gopāla, pp. 294-295, 364, 369n ; author of *Kāmadhenu*, p. 294.
- Gotrapravaradarpaṇa, p. 433.
- Gotrapravarānirṇaya of Jivadeva, p. 452.
- Govindabhaṭṭa, p. 418n.
- Govindacandra, king of Kanoj, pp. 316, 317.
- Govinda Das, Mr., pp. 385, 457, 461.
- Govindamānasollāsa, p. 418n.
- Govindānanda, pp. 303, 320, 339, 365, 414-415 ; quotes Rājamaṛtaṇḍa of Bhoja more frequently than any other work, p. 277n.
- Govindarāja, pp. 3, 130, 232, 276, 309-315 ; later than Medhātithi, p. 275 ; placed daughter's son before married daughter, p. 314 ; wrote *Smṛtimafjārī*, p. 310.
- Govindasvāmin, commentator of Bauddhāyana, pp. 17, 21, 23, 32, 60.
- Govindopādhyāya, p. 355n.
- Grahaśānti, in Yāj. p. 176.
- Graheśvaramiśra, p. 369n.
- Grāmakūṭas, p. 122.
- Grandmother, rights of succession of, p. 258.
- Grants, of land, verses in, p. 150 ; by kings, verses about, p. 237.
- Gr̥hastha, duties of, p. 120n ; two kinds of, p. 120.
- Gr̥hastharatnākara, pp. 212n, 252, 259 366-367, 418n.
- Gr̥hyasūtras, subjects of, p. 11 ; some refer to dharmasūtras, p. 12.
- Guest, cow or bull, offered to, p. 7.
- Guilds, wealth of, does not go to king, p. 122.
- Gurumata, p. 304.
- Guruvaṁśa-kāvya, pp. 262, 377.
- Haihaya, p. 102.
- Halāyudha, pp. 307, 296-301, 369. 369n ; author of *Abhidhāratnamālā*, pp. 297-298 ; author of *Brāhmaṇa-sarvasva*, pp. 298-300 ; author of commentary on *Śrāddha-kalpasūtra* of Kātyāyana, p. 301 ; the jurist, pp. 296-297.
- Halhed, compiler of Gentoo Code, p. 465.
- Haradatta, pp. 3, 6n, 14, 15, 16, 38, 42, 44, 59, 105, 114, 194, 208n, 347-353 ; commentator of Gautama, p. 19 ; commentator of *Āpastamba*, p. 44 ; commentator of *Dharmaśāstra*, whether identical with author of *Padamañjarī*, pp. 351-352 ; was a southerner, p. 348 ; whether identical with Rudradatta, p. 349.



- Haradattācārya, cited in Sarvadarśanasamgraha, p. 353.
- Hārālatā, pp. 130, 248, 276, 277, 314 ; contents of, pp. 337-338 ; com. called Sandarbhasūtikā on, p. 339.
- Haraprasad Śāstri, M. M., pp. 277, 291, 317, 342, 393, 402, 419, 420, 437, 456.
- Hara(i)siṃhadeva, king of Mithilā, pp. 370-371.
- Harasiṃhadeva, son of Bhavēsa, pp. 398, 402, 404.
- Haribhakti, p. 418n.
- Haridikṣita, guru of Nāgoji, p. 454.
- Harihara, pp. 290-291, 341-343; bhāṣya-kāra of Pāraskaragṛhya, pp. 291, 342.
- Harihara, king of Vijayanagara, p. 377.
- Hariharaḥṭṭācārya, father of Raḡhunandana, pp. 343, 417.
- Hariharācārya, author of Samayapradīpa, p. 343.
- Hariharapaddhati, p. 401n.
- Hariharatāratamya, p. 353.
- Harililā, of Vopadeva, p. 358 ; com. on, called Viveka, p. 358.
- Harinātha, 318, 372-374, 418n.
- Hārīta, definition of dharma given by, p. 3 ; dharmasūtra of, pp. 70-75, bhāṣyakāra of, p. 71 ; belonged to Kṛṣṇa Yajurveda, p. 71 ; contents of, pp. 71-72 ; mentioned by Kumārila, p. 71 ; peculiar doctrines of, p. 73 ; named by Āpastamba, pp. 39, 132 ; named by Baudhāyanā, pp. 25, 29, 132 ; named by Vasiṣṭha, pp. 39, 54, 132 ; the jurist, pp. 244-246.
- Harivaṃśa, reading of, as a penance for infanticide, p. 128.
- Harivaṃśa, an author on dharmasāstra, p. 320n.
- Harivaṃśavarman, prince of Māhendrapur family and patron of Nandapaṇḍita, p. 425.
- Harivaṃśavilāsa, of Nandapaṇḍita, p. 431.
- Harivarmadeva, a king, p. 304.
- Harṣacarita, p. 161.
- Hastinibhīṭṭa, a village in Bengal, p. 304.
- Heirless property, inheritance to, p. 122.
- Hells, twentyone, in Viṣṇu and Yājñavalkya, p. 67.
- Hemādri, pp. 71, 123, 129, 138, 196, 199, 212, 259, 280, 294, 354-359 ; and his relations with Yādava king, pp. 356-57 ; works of, p. 358.
- Heretics, guilds of, spoken of by Manusmṛti, p. 143.
- Hillebrandt, p. 89.
- Hiraṇyakeśi-dharmasūtra, pp. 46-50 ; borrowed from Āpastamba-dharmasūtra, p. 46 ; commentary of Mahādeva on, p. 47-48.
- Hiraṇyakeśigṛhyasūtra, p. 20n ; commented on by Mātṛdatta, p. 46.
- Holidays ( for schools ), p. 158.
- Holtzmann, p. 159.
- Hopkins, pp. 143, 152, 153, 154.
- Horses, breeds of, p. 102.
- Householder, four varieties of, p. 105 two varieties of, p. 120.
- Hultsch, Dr., 20, 23.
- Illegitimate, son, of śūdra, p. 260.
- Images, of Siva, Skanda, Viśākha, p. 103.
- Impartible, what things are, pp. 147, 210 ; yogakṣema is, p. 236 ; fields, in what way, 251.
- Impotent persons, 14 kinds of, p. 202.
- Impurity, on birth, period of, p. 112.
- India, in close touch with Egypt, Greece and Syria in 4th and 3rd centuries B. C., p. 185.
- Indra and yatis, p. 7.

- Inheritance, divergent views as to, p. 427; rights of uterine brother, p. 427.
- Interest, rates of, according to castes p. 125; rule about rate of, according to Vasiṣṭha, pp. 58, 200; four varieties of, p. 207; not allowed in some cases, if not stipulated, p. 243.
- Isāna, brother of Halāyudha, p. 298; author of Dvijāhnikapaddhati, p. 299.
- Itihāsas, mentioned by Manu, pp. 143 152; mentioned by Yāj. p. 179.
- Jacobi, Dr., pp. 86, 89, 104, 159; criticized, pp. 90, 185.
- Jagannāthapaṇḍita, pp. 454, 455.
- Jagannātha Tarkapañcānana, pp. 465-466.
- Jaimini, pp. 3, 7, 9, 30, 41, 85; author of Smṛtimīmāṃsā, p. 329; denies independent authority of Kalpasūtras, p. 85.
- Jalpa and vyavahāra, p. 295.
- Jāmadagnya, p. 103.
- Janamejaya, pp. 102, 110.
- Jātiviveka, p. 407n.
- Jātūkarnya, pp. 119-120; certain texts of, not authoritative according to Bhojadeva, Viśvarūpa and Govindarāja, p. 276.
- Jayā, queen of Bhairava, patroness of Vācaspati, pp. 404-405.
- Jāyantasvāmin, criticized by Harihara, p. 343.
- Jayapatra, defined by Kātyāyana, p. 217.
- Jayaśarma, p. 400.
- Jayasinha, successor of Bhoja, p. 279.
- Jayasinha-kalpadruma, p. 277.
- Jayasval, Mr., 104, 151, 187, 203, 205, 368, 370, 372, 420.
- Jayatsena, opponent of Nala, p. 133.
- Jayatunga, p. 421n.
- Jha, Dr. Ganganath, p. 268.
- Jikana, quoted by Kulluka, pp. 362, 369n; and Śulapāṇi, p. 394n.
- Jīmūtavāhana, pp. 123, 129, 204, 258, 278, 281; and Aparārka, pp. 330.
- Jīmūtavāhana, of the Vidyādhara race and progenitor of Śiśahāras, pp. 328, 333.
- Jitendriya, pp. 188, 281-283, 323.
- Jivadeva, brother of Anantadeva, p. 452.
- Jivatpitrkanirṇaya, p. 335.
- Jolly, Dr., pp. 23, 57, 60, 61, 71, 74, 86, 89, 94, 100, 121, 150, 196, 200, 204, 207, 247, 310, 317, 333, 418; criticized, pp. 100, 103, 182-4, 185, 187, 205, 206, 210, 250, 257, 269, 313-314, 325, 330, 353.
- Jones, Sir William, pp. 360, 465.
- Jonker, Dr., p. 157.
- Judicial, procedure, p. 150.
- Justice, civil and criminal, clearly distinguished by Bṛhaspati, p. 208; eight aṅgas of hall of, p. 227.
- Jyotiḥ-Parāśara, p. 196.
- Jyotir-Bṛhaspati, p. 212.
- Jyotir-Gārgya, p. 119.
- Jyotir-Nārada, p. 206.
- Jyotistattva, p. 278.
- Kādambarī, p. 204.
- Kaivalyadīpikā, a com. by Hemādri on Muktaṣphala, p. 358.
- Kālādarśa, p. 285, 375, 394, 418n.
- Kālakauṇḍi; 394n, 418n.
- Kālāmādhava, same as Kālanirṇaya of Madhava; com. on, by Nārāyaṇa, p. 420.
- Kālanirṇaya of Mādhavācārya, pp. 375-76, 418n.
- Kālanirṇaya-dīpikā, com. on Kālanirṇaya, p. 381.
- Kālanirṇaya-siddhānta-vyākhyā, p. 263.
- Kālivali, p. 341n.

Kālaviddhāna, p. 424n.

Kālaviveka, pp. 123, 236, 277, 281, 319-320, 418n.

Kali, no sin in, due to mere contact of sinners, p. 294; things forbidden in, p. 449.

Kālikāpurāṇa, pp. 163, 363, 448.

Kalpalatā, p. 336.

Kalpāsūtras and Jaimini, p. 85.

Kalpataru, pp. 77, 123, 238, 289, 296, 315-318, 336, 369.

Kalyāṇa, capital of Vikramārka Cālu-  
kya, pp. 288, 290.

Kalyāṇabhaṭṭa, revised Asahāya-bhā-  
ṣya, pp. 196, 247.

Kāmadhenu, pp. 293-296, 369; com-  
posed by Bhoja according to Hara-  
prasad Śāstri, p. 277 and according  
to Jayasval, p. 296; composed really  
by Gopāla, pp. 294-295; composed  
by Sambhu, according to Aufrecht,  
p. 295.

Kamalākara, pp. 91, 270, 276, 293, 325,  
432-437.

Kāmandaka, age of, p. 91; named by  
Mahābhārata, p. 100.

Kāmandakīyanītisāra, pp. 81, 82, 87.

Kāmarūpiyanibandha, p. 418n.

Kāmasūtra, p. 100; and Kauṭīliya,  
pp. 100-101; mentions tradition  
about works on dharma and artha,  
pp. 124.

Kāmbhoja, pp. 101-102.

Kambojas, mentioned by Manu, p. 151.

Kaṣīnka-Bhāradvāja, p. 99.

Kaṣva, author, named by Āpastamba,  
p. 39.

Kāṣva, 116-117.

Kāṣva-Bodhāyana, p. 21.

Kāśīlikas, pp. 67, 115.

Kapilendra, founder of Gaṇapati dy-  
nasty, p. 411.

Karka, pp. 301, 342, 364, 401n.

H. D. 61.

Karmānuṣṭhānapaddhati, pp. 302-303;  
com. on, p. 306.

Karmapradīpa, attributed to Kātyā-  
yana, pp. 218-220, 372, 401n; con-  
tents of, p. 219.

Karmavipāka, meaning of, p. 383.

Karmavipāka of Śātātapa, p. 129.

Karmavipākaratna, p. 433.

Karmopadeśinī, of Aniruddha, pp. 305,  
317, 337, 418n.

Kārṇāṭa, dynasty of Mithilā, p. 370.

Kāśikā, commentary on Pāṇini, p. 351.

Kāśīnātha, pp. 380, 451, 463-465.

Kāṣṭhā, capital of Tāka kings, p. 386.

Kāśyapa, pp. 25, 117-118, 422; quoted  
by Baudhāyana, pp. 117, 132.

Kaṭakanagarī, capital of Orissa, p. 441.

Kāṭhakaghyā, pp. 57, 60, 68; and Viṣ-  
ṇudharmasūtra, p. 68.

Kāthopaniṣad, p. 13.

Kāṭiyakalpa, p. 364.

Kātya, pp. 25, 132, 213.

Kātyāyana, p. 213-221; quotes Brhas-  
pati as authority, pp. 210, 214; men-  
tioned as author of śrāddhakalpa  
and śrautasūtra, p. 213; expounds  
Nārada, p. 213; expounds in detail  
law of stridhana, p. 213; and Bhṛgu,  
p. 214-215; and Manusmṛti, p. 215;  
date of, pp. 217-18; sūtra of, quoted  
by Medhātithi, pp. 217-18; author  
of Karmapradīpa, pp. 218-220;  
whether Kātyāyana the jurist is  
identical with author of Karmapra-  
dīpa, pp. 220-221.

Kātyāyana, p. 117; named by Kauṭīliya  
p. 99.

Kātyāyana, author of vārtikas, p. 168;  
śrāddhakalpa of, pp. 182, 301.

Kātyāyanaśrautasūtra, commented on  
by Bhartṛyājña, p. 252.

Kaṇapadanta, named by Kauṭīliya,  
pp. 99, 100.

Kauśika, mentioned by Kātyāyana, p. 316.

Kauṭalya, p. 293.

Kauṭīliya, pp. 16, 20; cited as authority in the work itself, pp. 89-90; derivation of, p. 90; proper form of name, pp. 90-91.

Kauṭīliya, age of, pp. 99, 104; agreement of, with Kāmasūtra, pp. 100-101; agreement of, with Manusmṛti, p. 140 and Yājñavalkya, pp. 94-95; and Mahābhārata, pp. 102-103; and Nārada, pp. 201-202; authenticity of, p. 89; authors named by, p. 99; commentaries on, p. 104; contents of, pp. 93-94; form of, p. 91; judicial administration in, pp. 95-96; knowledge of drugs in, p. 103; literature known to, p. 100; oldest extant work on arthasāstra, p. 86; points of difference from Manu in, pp. 95-96; style of, pp. 92-93.

Kautsa, named by Āpastamba, pp. 39, 116.

Kavikāntasarasvatī, p. 418n.

Kavirahasya, p. 297.

Kāvya, vide under Uśanas; abridged work on dharma, artha and kāma composed by Brahmā, pp. 110-111.

Kāvya-mīmāṃsā, of Rājaśekhara, p. 139.

Kāya, means prajāpatya form of marriage, p. 176.

Kāyasthadharmadīpa, of Gāgabhātṭa, p. 457.

Kedāra, p. 336.

Keith, Prof., pp. 89, 101, 106, 205; criticized, pp. 90, 91, 100, 101.

Kennedy, M. T., p. 418n.

Keśavadāsa, author of Vīrasimhadeva-carita, p. 445.

Keśavaśarma, author of Smṛtisāra, p. 374.

Keśava-vaijāyanti, of Nandapaṇḍita; com. on Viṣṇudharmasūtra, p. 425.

Keśavanāyaka, patron of Nandapaṇḍita, p. 425.

Khaṇḍadeva, p. 457.

Khilas, mentioned by Manusmṛti, p. 143.

Kielhorn, Dr., p. 455.

King, eight activities of, p. 111; had to restore stolen property from his treasury if the thief not found, p. 125; high prerogative of even a weak, p. 203; took action without a complaint, in cases of *chālas* and of *aparādhas*, pp. 226, 243; to look into disputes of people, p. 234.

Kiñjalka, an author, p. 99.

Knauer, Dr., p. 139.

Konkan, king Aparāditya of, sent embassy to Kashmir, 333; capital of, p. 380.

Kramapāṭha, p. 253.

Kriyā, meaning of, p. 321.

Kriyāśraya, a work on astronomy p. 329.

Kriyāśakti, teacher of Mādhava-mantrin, p. 381.

Kṛṣṇa, Rāṣṭrakūṭa king, p. 298.

Kṛṣṇa, author of Śrāddhakṛīkā, p. 301.

Kṛṣṇabhakticandrikā, a drama of Anantadeva, p. 450.

Kṛtyacintāmaṇi, p. 263, 367, 400, 418n.

Kṛtyakalpataru, vide Kalpataru, pp. 57, 315.

Kṛtya-kaumudi, p. 418n.

Kṛtya-mahārṇava of Vācaspati, p. 403.

Kṛtya-ratnākara, pp. 365, 366.

Kṛtya-samuccaya, p. 369n.

Kṛtyatattvārṇava, p. 418n.

Kṣatriyas, śrenis of, in Kauṭīliya, p. 101.

Kṣemendra, p. 88.

Kṣīrasvāmin, pp. 197, 260.

Kubera, p. 152.

Kukura, p. 101.

Kulakārikā, of Ādumīśra, p. 324.

Kulārṇava, p. 401 n.

Kullūka, pp. 3, 18, 72, 111n, 115, 146, 189, 212, 214, 273, 313, 359-363; criticizes Govindarāja, 311; Śrāddhasāgara is a work of, pp. 361-362; mentioned in Rājanītiratnākara, 369.

Kumāra, p. 372.

Kumārila, pp. 26, 82, 85, 145, 161, 303; called Tautātita, 303.

Kuṇḍabhāskara, of Saṅkara, p. 440.

Kuṇika, pp. 39, 116, 132.

Kūrma-purāṇa, extent of, p. 162.

Kuru-Pañcāla, p. 101.

Kushans, gold coins of, 187; chronology of, p. 187.

Kuṭala, a gotra, p. 91.

Kutsa, p. 39.

Lachimādevī, queen of Candrasīmha, p. 398.

Laghu-Hārīta, p. 74.

Laghu-Nārada, p. 206.

Laghu-Śaṅkha, p. 76.

Laghu-Viṣṇu, p. 69.

Laghu-Vyāsa, p. 238.

Laghu-Yama, p. 235.

Lakṣmaṇabhaṭṭa, younger brother of Kamalākarabhaṭṭa, p. 432.

Lakṣmaṇasena, king of Bengal pp. 298-300; finished the Adbhuta-sāgara, p. 300; date of, p. 300; era of, p. 300.

Lakṣmaṇopādhyāya, p. 301.

Lakṣaṇa-prakāśa, of Mitramīśra, p. 441.

Lakṣmī, com. on Kālanirṇaya, p. 381.

Lakṣmīdevī, reputed authoress of com. on Mitākṣarā, p. 459.

Lakṣmīdhara, vide under Kalpataru, pp. 77, 289, 295, 296, 315-318.

Lala Sītaram, Mr., p. 445.

Lalita, p. 424n.

Lane-poole, Mr., p. 410n.

Laṅkāvatārasūtra, p. 184.

Lāṭyāyanaśrauta, p. 13.

Laugākṣi, pp. 235-286.

Licchivika, p. 101.

Likhita, mentioned by Kātyāyana, p. 216.

Likhitasmṛti, p. 76.

Liṅgapurāṇa, p. 163.

Liquors, twelve kinds of, p. 228.

Lokāyata, school of, known to Kauṭilya, p. 100.

Lollaṭa, pp. 336, 424n; quotes Mādhatithi, p. 274.

Madana, son of Sahāraṇa, p. 269.

Madanapāla, pp. 381-389.

Madanapārijāta, pp. 73n, 76, 135, 221, 308, 340, 381-382.

Madanaratna, pp. 389-393.

Madanavinodanighaṇṭu, p. 387.

Mādhavācārya, pp. 43, 135, 150, 188, 191, 261, 280, 374-381; personal history of, pp. 376-378; distinct from Mādhavamantṛin connected with Goa, p. 380-381.

Mādhava-mantrīn, who conquered Goa, pp. 380-381.

Mādhavasvāmin, p. 369n.

Mādhavayajvan, commentator of Kauṭilya, p. 104.

Mādhaviya Dhātuvṛtti, pp. 351, 379.

Madhusūdana-Sarasvatī, p. 358.

Mādhyama-Aṅgīras, p. 223.

Madraka, p. 101.

Magadha, p. 102.

Māgadha, caste of, p. 103.

- Mahābhārata**, pp. 26, 100, 103, 110, 323 &c.: authors of Daṇḍanīti, named by, pp. 100, 123; dharmaśāstra topics in, p. 159; names Bṛhaspati, pp. 123-124; names Bhāradvāja, p. 127; relation of, to Kauṭilya, pp. 102-103; relation of, to Manusmṛti, p. 151ff; relation of, to Nārada, p. 201, 206; says Supreme Being promulgated dharma, p. 137; says Brahmā composed work on dharma, artha, kāma, p. 137; styled dharmaśāstra, p. 158.
- Mahābhāṣya**, pp. 103, 148, 160, 168.
- Mahādānanirṇaya** of Vācaspati, pp. 402, 418n.
- Mahādeva**, Yādava king of Devagiri, p. 356.
- Mahādeva**, commentary of, on Hiranyakeśin, pp. 49-50; relation of, to Haradatta, pp. 49-50.
- Mahāpātakas**, pp. 130, 236.
- Mahārṇava**, of Māndhātā, pp. 382-383.
- Mahārṇava**, pp. 44, 47, 308, 343.
- Mahārṇavaprakāśa**, p. 308; same as Mahārṇava, p. 308.
- Mahāśāntapana**, penance, p. 68.
- Mahā-Vyāsa**, p. 238.
- Māheśvara**, p. 421n.
- Maidens**, brotherless, found marriage difficult in Vedic times, p. 5.
- Mailugi-karmavipākā**, p. 407n.
- Maitrāyaṇīyasamhitā**, pp. 5, 51.
- Makkhali Gosāla**, p. 102.
- Mallaka**, p. 101.
- Man**, master in his own house, p. 203.
- Mānasollāsa-vṛttānta-vilāsa**, p. 261.
- Mānavadharmasūtra**, pp. 55-56, 79-85; and Vasiṣṭha, pp. 55-56.
- Mānavagrhya**, pp. 73n, 82, 139, 180; doctrines of, opposed to Manusmṛti, p. 139; borrowed by Yāj. smṛti on Vināyaka, pp. 180-181.
- Mānavam**, meaning of, p. 55.
- Mānavas**, meaning of, pp. 81-82; views of, about vidyās, pp. 81, 97; and Kauṭilya, p. 97; and Kātyāyana pp. 215-216.
- Mānava School**, subdivision of Maitrāyaṇīyas, p. 85; not found in Viśvarūpa's day, p. 85.
- Mānavasrauta-sūtra**, p. 82.
- Maṇḍala**, constitution of, p. 412.
- Maṇḍanamīśra**, p. 263.
- Mandapāla**, and Śāraṅgī, p. 152.
- Māṇḍavya**, story of, pp. 102-103, 208n.
- Māndhātā**, son of Madanapāla, p. 382.
- Mandlik**, Rao Saheb V. N., pp. 268, 309.
- Mañjarīkāra**, p. 314.
- Mañkha**, p. 333.
- Manoramākucamardana**, p. 456.
- Manu**, as author of floating mass of verses, p. 152; as the founder of the institution of śrāddha, p. 41; Vedic references to, p. 136; divided his wealth among his sons, p. 136; and the deluge, p. 136; Svāyambhuva promulgated dharma, p. 137; and Nārada-smṛti, p. 137; Svāyambhuva and Prācetasā distinguished, p. 139.
- Manusmṛti**, pp. 2, 4, 135-158 &c.; abridged several times, according to Nārada, p. 149; age of, p. 144ff; agreement of, with Kauṭilya, p. 140; and introduction to Nārada, p. 137; and Bṛhaspati, pp. 146-147; and Rāmāyana, p. 148; and Viśvarūpa, pp. 144-145; and Yājñavalkya, pp. 150-151; commentators of, p. 157; contents of, pp. 140-143; difference of view between, and Yājñavalkya, p. 180; extent of literature known to, 143ff; four versions of, according to Bhaṭṭa Viṣṇupurāṇa, p. 138; influence of, beyond India, pp. 156-157; on number of king's councillors, p. 97; on vidyās, p. 97; opposed to several

- views of Mānavagṛhya, p. 139 ; relation of, to Mahābhārata, p. 151ff ; relation of, to Nārada, pp. 200-202 ; relation of, to Parāśara, p. 193 ; relation of, to Vṛddhamanu, p. 150 ; whether a recast of Mānavadharmasūtra, p. 80 ; whether the first smṛti, p. 144 ; whether contains earlier and later strata, pp. 148-149 ; whether underwent several recasts, pp. 149-150.
- Manvarthamuktāvali, by Kullūka, p. 359.
- Marīci, smṛti of, p. 230-231.
- Mārkaṇḍeya, pp. 137, 323.
- Marriage, Brāhma form of, pp. 5, 68 ; Brāhma form of, as distinguished from Prājāpatya, p. 349 ; Āsura form of, pp. 5, 68 ; Gāndharva form of, p. 5 ; forms of, generally eight, pp. 29, 68, 148 ; forms of, only six, according to Āpastamba, p. 29 ; forms of only six, according to Vasiṣṭha, p. 59 ; inter-caste, pp. 59, 79 ; prohibited degrees in, p. 122 ; with maternal uncle's or paternal aunt's daughter, condemned, pp. 130, 349-350 and allowed, pp. 313, 409 ; guardians for, p. 170 ; auspicious nakṣatras for, p. 186 ; proper age for, in case of girls, p. 233n, 244 ; with maternal uncle's daughter, p. 244 ; of person of one Vedic Śākhā, with a girl belonging to another Vedic Śākhā, p. 356.
- Mātrā, duration of, p. 189.
- Mātr̥datta, commentator of Hiraṇyakeśigṛhya, p. 46.
- Matsyapurāṇa, pp. 160, 161, 163, 282, 338 ; contains much dharmasāstra material, p. 161.
- Maudgalya, named by Baudhāyana pp. 25, 132.
- Maurya, pp. 88, 103, 151.
- Max Müller, p. 168 ; criticised, pp. 10, 80.
- Mayūracitra, pp. 341n, 422.
- Māyaṇa, the father of Mādhavācārya, p. 376.
- Medhātithi, pp. 27, 42, 43, 53, 90, 111, 170, 198-199, 278-275, 369n ; gives fivefold division of dharma, p. 3 ; quotes Gautama more frequently than any other smṛtikāra p. 18 ; and Nārada-smṛti, p. 138 ; quotes Yāj. on writers of Dharmasāstra, p. 170n ; summarises first section of Nārada, p. 199 ; quotes the views of Asahāya, p. 249 ; bhāṣya of, and Madana, p. 269 ; a southerner according to Jolly, p. 269 ; and the text of the Manusmṛti, p. 273 ; and his Smṛti-viveka, pp. 274-275 ; and Govindarāja, pp. 313-314.
- Megasthenes, p. 89.
- Mekala, p. 102.
- Mīmāṃsābālāprakāśa, p. 438.
- Mīmāṃsānyāyaprakāśa, p. 451.
- Minor, wealth of, should not be appropriated by king, p. 122.
- Minority, period of, up to sixteenth year, p. 203.
- Misārumisra, pp. 284, 302, 305, 373, 398-399.
- Mitākṣarā, pp. 27, 43, 53, 59, 69, 120, 169, 287-290 ; place of, in Dharmasāstra, p. 287 ; and Viśvarūpa, pp. 169-170, 259-260 ; and Bhāruci, p. 466 ; and Smṛticandrikā, pp. 289, 345-346 ; commentaries on, pp. 290, 456 ; and Jīmūtavāhana, p. 325 ; and Aparārka, pp. 330-332 ; and Nandapaṇḍita p. 427 ; and Vyavahāramayūkha, p. 439 ; and Viramitrodaya, p. 442.
- Mitākṣarā, commentary on Gautama-dharmasūtra, p. 347.
- Mithilā, valuable contribution of, to dharmasāstra, p. 363 ; Kārṇāṭa dynasty of, p. 404 ; Kāmeśvara dynasty of, p. 404n.
- Mitra, Dr. Rajendralal, p. 411n.
- Mitramisra, pp. 238, 440-446.

Mixed castes, pp. 45, 111, 115.

Mixed marriages, offspring of, pp. 79, 112.

Mlecchas, p. 67 ; language of, not to be learnt, according to Vasiṣṭha, p. 54 and according to Bhāradvāja, p. 126 ; sale of children among, p. 102 ; mean pulindas and tājikas, p. 256 ; countries of, not fit for performing sacrifices, p. 311.

Mokṣa, results from combination of jñāna and karma, according to Yoga-Yājñavalkya, p. 189 and according to Govindarāja, p. 256 ; from correct knowledge alone, pp. 256, 329.

Monasteries of Brāhmaṇas, p. 187.

Monopolies, of kings, p. 269.

Moropant, Marathi poet, p. 464.

Mortgage, by conditional sale, p. 131 ; necessity of writing for, p. 231.

Mother, as heir, whether preferred to father, pp. 345, 435, 444.

Mourning, on death of unmarried daughter, p. 281.

Mṛcchakaṭika, pp. 88, 203 ; refers to Manusmṛti, p. 145.

Mṛtasañjivani, pp. 297-298.

Mudrārākṣasa, pp. 88, 111.

Muhūrtas, fifteen, of the day, p. 282.

Muhūrtavidhānasāra, p. 378.

Mukerji, Sir Asutosh, pp. 318, 322.

Muktāphala, a work of Vopadeva, p. 358.

Muñja, pp. 279, 298 ; also called Vāpatirāja, p. 298.

Murārirāja, p. 369n.

Nagānanda, a drama, p. 333.

Nāgojibhaṭṭa, pp. 453-456.

Nabuṣa, p. 152.

Naiṣkarmyasiddhi, p. 261.

Nakṣatras, arranged from Kṛttikā in Yāj., p. 186 ; divided into auspicious and inauspicious from days of Tai. Br., p. 186 ; auspicious for marriage, p. 186.

Nakṣatras, consulting of, p. 101.

Nala, pp. 102-103.

Nānakas, p. 187 ; mentioned by Yāj., p. 187 ; mentioned by Mṛcchakaṭika, p. 203 ; mentioned by Brhaspati p. 209 ; punishment for counterfeiting, p. 187.

Nandana, a commentator of Manu, p. 157.

Nandapaṇḍita, pp. 196, 281, 290, 302, 423-432 ; author of Vaijayanti, p. 70 ; author of Dattakamīmāṃsā, p. 196 ; author of com. on Saḍaśīti, p. 335 ; authority of, superior to Bālabhaṭṭa in Benares school, p. 458.

Nārada, on politics, p. 204 ; his rôle in purāṇas, p. 206.

Nārada, pp. 69, 87, 137, 196-207 ; abridged work of Manu, pp. 137, 149 ; and Agnipurāṇa, p. 199 ; and Manusmṛti, pp. 198, 200-202 ; and Kauṭilya, pp. 201-202 ; and Mahābhārata, pp. 201, 206 ; authenticity of text of, pp. 198-199 ; commentary of Asahāya on p. 196 ; contents of smṛti of, p. 197 ; date of, pp. 202-205 ; home of, p. 206 ; literature known to, pp. 200-201 ; peculiar views of, p. 203 ; quotations from, on ācāra and śrāddha, pp. 199-200 ; relation of, to Bāṇa, p. 204 ; relation of, to Brhaspati, p. 209 ; smṛti of, based on Manu, p. 149 ; two versions of smṛti of, p. 196.

Nāradiyapurāṇa, p. 340.

Nārāyaṇī gāthās, p. 179.

Nārāyaṇa, author of Prayogaratna, pp. 350, 419-421.

Nārāyaṇa, of the Naidhruvagotra, commented on Āśvalāyanagrhya, p. 279 ; Gārgya, commented on Āśvalāyana śrauta, pp. 279, 281.



- Nārāyaṇa, commentator of Manusmṛti, p. 157.
- Nārāyaṇa, worship of, p. 199.
- Nārāyaṇa, author of Vyavahāraśiro-maṇi, p. 292 ; differences of, from Vij-ñāneśvara, p. 293.
- Nārāyaṇa, ancestor of Halāyudha and and of the Tagore family, p. 301 ; one of the five brāhmaṇas brought by Ādiśūra, p. 324.
- Narsimbachar, Rao Bahadur R., p. 378.
- Nāthamuṇi, p. 264.
- Navadvīpa, p. 418.
- Navakaṇḍikā, of Kātyāyana, p. 301.
- Navarātrapradīpa of Nandapaṇḍita p. 431.
- Navasāhasāṅka, p. 279.
- Navya-Vardhamānopādhyāya, p. 418n.
- Nepal, blankets from, p. 101.
- Nibandhas, pp. 246-247.
- Nibandhanakāra, mentioned by Saras-tivilāsa, is probably Asahāya, p. 249.
- Nidāna, a kind of work, p. 25.
- Nighaṇṭu, p. 280.
- Nijāmsāha, king of Deccan, p. 407.
- Nilakaṇṭhabhaṭṭa, pp. 438-440.
- Nilakaṇṭha Śukla, pupil of Bhaṭṭoji, p. 454.
- Nimantraṇa, meaning of, p. 308n.
- Nimi, p. 152.
- Niravadyavidyodyota, an author men-tioned in Dāyabhāga, pp. 323-324.
- Nirgranthas, outside pale of Vedic orthodoxy, p. 271.
- Nirṇayāmṛta, pp. 277, 418n.
- Nirṇayasindhu, pp. 206, 211, 221, 264, 301, 337, 433, 436-437.
- Nirukta, pp. 5, 8, 16, 17, 25, 38, 63, 100, 136, 191.
- Niṣāda, mention of, in ancient works, p. 45 ; who is a, p. 112.
- Niṣka, value of, p. 237.
- Nīticintāmaṇi of Vācaspati, p. 400.
- Nītiprakāśikā of Janamejaya, p. 110.
- Nītivākyāmṛta, pp. 124, 207 ; com. on, p. 207.
- Nityācārapradīpa, pp. 119, 252.
- Niyama, p. 253.
- Niyoga, approved of by sūtrakāras except Āpastamba, pp. 29, 45, 58, 69 ; allowed and condemned by Manu, pp. 30, 95, 148, 180 ; allowed by Kau-ṭilya, p. 95 ; allowed only to sūdras by Vṛddha-manu, p. 150 ; allowed by Yāj., p. 180 ; allowed by Nārada, p. 202 ; not allowed in Kali age, p. 240 ; views of Viśvarūpa and Mitākṣarā on, p. 260 ; views of Bhā-ruci on, p. 266.
- Nivartana, a measure of area, p. 212.
- Non-Aryan tribes, mentioned by Atri, pp. 107-108.
- Nṛsimha, author of Prayogapārijāta ; p. 350.
- Nṛsimha, son of Rāmacandrācārya ; wrote vivaraṇa on Kālanirṇaya-dīpikā, p. 381, 409.
- Nṛsimhaprasāda, pp. 406-410 ; divided into sāras, p. 406.
- Nyāya, means mīmāṃsā doctrines pp. 42, 255.
- Nyāyamuktāvali, commentary on Nyāyasāra, p. 334.
- Nyāyasāra, of Bhāsarvajña, p. 334.
- Nyāyasūcinibandha, pp. 183, 262.
- Oldenberg, Prof. pp. 33, 159.
- Omens, p. 67.
- Oppert, Dr., p. 116.
- Ordeals, pp. 78, 151 ; not treated of by Manu, pp. 151, 176, 202 ; five, treated by Yāj. p. 176 ; nine, according to Br-haspati, p. 207 ; nine, according to Pitāmaha, p. 226 ; seven, described

- by Nārada, p. 202; what, appropriate to which wrongs, pp. 239-240; what ordeals in vogue, in what countries, p. 412.
- Ownership, whether laukika, pp. 240, 277; whether son has by birth, p. 240; sources of, p. 355; none over wife and children, p. 440.
- Padamañjari, of Haradatta, commentary on Kāśikā, pp. 351-352.
- Padapāṭha, p. 253.
- Padmapurāṇa, pp. 69, 163.
- Padya-Viṣṇu, p. 70.
- Pahlavas, mentioned in Manu, p. 151.
- Paijavana, p. 152.
- Paithīnasi, pp. 121-122; names 36 smṛtis pp. 133.
- Pākayañjapaddhati of Paśupati, p. 298.
- Pālakāpya, p. 341n.
- Pallava, a work mentioned by Rājā-nīratnākara, p. 369.
- Pañcanada, southern, p. 65.
- Pāñcarātras, pp. 115, 329; outside Vedic orthodoxy, p. 271.
- Pañcatantra, pp. 88, 124.
- Pandharpur, shrine of Vithoba at, pp. 463-464.
- Paṇḍitaparitoṣa, a work quoted by Hemādri, pp. 268, 314, 355n; criticized Govindarāja, p. 314.
- Paṇḍitasarvasva, of Halāyudha, p. 299, 418n.
- Pangarkar, Mr. L. R., 453n, 464.
- Pāṇini, pp. 44, 54, 172, 191.
- Pañjikākāramiśra, p. 320n.
- Pāpeya, p. 102.
- Paramānanda, patron of Nandapaṇḍita, p. 424.
- Parāśara, named by Kauṭīliya, p. 99.
- Parāśara-mādhaviya, pp. 70, 128, 191n, 204, 210n, 211, 214n, 261, 375, &c.
- Parāśaras, school of, mentioned by Kauṭīliya, pp. 99, 191.
- Parāśarasamṛti, pp. 75, 92, 118, 190-196; and Manusmṛti, 193-194; and Bauddhāyanadharmasūtra, p. 194; authors and works cited in, pp. 193-194; contains no treatment of vyavahāra, p. 375; contents of, pp. 192-193; date of, p. 195; drawn upon by Garuḍapurāṇa, p. 191; enumerates 19 smṛtikāras, pp. 133, 192; peculiar views of, pp. 193-194; Vidvanmanoharā, com. on, p. 423.
- Parāśava, meaning of, p. 112.
- Pārasikas, touch of, regarded as similar to that of mlecchas, p. 188.
- Pāraskaragṛhya, pp. 252, 291, 299; and Yājñavalkyasmṛti, p. 182; bhāṣya of Harihara on, p. 291; com. of Gadādhara on, p. 274n.
- Parasnis, Rao Bahadur, D. B., p. 433n.
- Parasūrāmapaṇḍita, father of Mitramiśra, p. 444.
- Parents, rights of, according to Śūlapāṇi, pp. 393-394; succeed together to their deceased son, according to Śrikara and Sambhu, pp. 267, 295; succeed before brothers, according to Halāyudha, p. 296.
- Pargiter, p. 88.
- Pāribhadriya, brāhmaṇas, p. 324.
- Parihal or Pāri Gai, p. 324.
- Pārijāta, a work, pp. 308-309; frequently coupled with Prakāśa, pp. 306, 369, 418n.
- Parīṣad, constitution of, according to Āṅgiras, p. 222; may comprise 121 brāhmaṇas, p. 221.
- Parisaṃkhyā, p. 253.
- Parīśiṣṭa-dīpakalikā of Śūlapāṇi, p. 396.
- Parivṛṣṭjakas, four kinds of, p. 230.
- Partition, allowed to son in ancestral property, even against father's wish p. 237; between brothers, unmarried

- sister's rights in, p. 273 ; larger share to eldest son on, p. 29 ; period within which could be set aside, pp. 123, 131 ; necessity of writing for completing, p. 231 ; son's right to, according to *Dāyabhāga*, p. 323.
- Paścātkāra*, defined by *Kātyāyana*, p. 217.
- Pāsupatas*, pp. 115, 329 ; outside Vedic orthodoxy, p. 271.
- Pāsupati*, brother of *Halāyudha*, pp. 298, 301, 418n.
- Pāṭaliputra*, p. 250.
- Patañjali*, pp. 9, 160.
- Patnī*, who is, p. 117.
- Paulkasa*, a mixed caste, p. 45.
- Peterson, Dr.*, p. 315.
- Piṅgala*, p. 297.
- Pisuna*, named by *Kauṭilya*, pp. 99, 100 ; identified with *Nārada*, p. 206.
- Pisunaputra*, named by *Kauṭilya*, p. 99.
- Pitāmaha*, *smṛti* of, pp. 226-227 ; speak of nine ordeals, p. 226.
- Pitrbbhakti*, a work of *Śrīdatta*, pp. 277, 295, 364, 401n, 418n.
- Pitrbbhaktitarāṅgiṇī* or *Śrāddhakalpa* of *Vācaspati*, pp. 399, 418n.
- Pitṛdayitā* alias *Karmopadeśinīpad-dhati*, pp. 337, 418n ; contents of, p. 338.
- Pitṛhitākaraṇikāra*, p. 364.
- Plaint, characteristics of, pp. 239, 245.
- Planets, seven, mentioned by *Baudhāyana*, p. 31 ; arrangement of, whether borrowed and from whom, pp. 185, 186.
- Pledge, divided into four varieties, p. 128.
- Pogson*, author of *History of the Boudelas*, p. 445n.
- Politics, teachers of, p. 110-111.
- H. p. 62.
- Poor, the, entitled to a share of state wealth, pp. 268, 295.
- Possession, as opposed to title, p. 245 ; adverse, for twenty years, conferred ownership according to *Bhavadeva*, p. 305 ; five characteristics of juridical, p. 227 ; entitled to protection, pp. 227, 237 ; how many years', constitutes title, pp. 237, 284, 286, 305, 306 ; when protected, pp. 243, 245.
- Prabhākara*, p. 304.
- Prācetasā*, *Manu*, pp. 97, 139, 154 ; on *rājadharmā*, p. 154 ; *smṛti* of, p. 229.
- Pradīpa*, pp. 334-335, 401n ; criticized *Bhavadeva*, p. 305.
- Prajāpati*, named by *Baudhāyana* pp. 25, 132, 229 ; named by *Vasiṣṭha*, pp. 55, 132, 229 ; *smṛti* of, pp. 229-230.
- Prakāśa* pp. 251, 274, 306-308, 369.
- Prakāśa*, commentary on *śrāddhakalpasūtra* of *Kātyāyana*, p. 301.
- Prakṛtis*, eighteen, according to *Pitāmaha*, p. 227.
- Pramitākṣarā*, com. on *Mitākṣarā* p. 423.
- Pranavakalpa*, of *Śaunaka*, p. 358.
- Prapañcahr̥daya*, pp. 264, 281.
- Prapañcasāra*, mentioned by *Mādhavācārya*, p. 375.
- Pratāpamārtanḍa*, a work of *Pratāparudradeva*, p. 414.
- Pratāparudradeva*, king of *Orissa*, pp. 410-414.
- Pratijñā*, a drama, p. 92.
- Pratiloma*, p. 120.
- Pratimānāṭaka*, p. 148.
- Pratipadapañcīkā*, p. 104.
- Pratiṣṭhāmayūkha*, p. 439.
- Pratiṣṭhāna*, on the *Godāvarī*, p. 419.
- Pratiṣṭhāsāgara*, p. 340.
- Pratitākṣarā*, same as *Pramitākṣarā*, p. 423.

Pravacanakāra, pp. 20, 27.

Pravacanauṭra, pp. 27-28.

Pravaradarpaṇa, p. 91.

Pravaramaṇjarī, p. 91.

Prāyaścitta, pp. 221, 222; for Indra, p. 7; for minors and women, less than for men, p. 83n; for killing cow, p. 117; for various acts, p. 118; for cessation of gṛhya fires, p. 127; for mahāpātakas, p. 130; for Brāhmaṇa guilty of mahāpātaka, p. 221; for dvijāti having children from a śūdra wife, p. 224.

Prāyaścittamayūkha, pp. 184, 238, 439.

Prāyaścittanirūpaṇa of Bhavadeva, pp. 284, 303.

Prāyaścitta-ratna, p. 433.

Prāyaścitta-sudhānidhi of Sāyaṇa, p. 376.

Prāyaścitta-viveka of Śūlapāṇi, pp. 394, 396, 418n.

Prāyaścittendusekhara of Nāgoji, p. 453.

Prayogapārijāta, pp. 308, 337, 350; enumerates upasṃrtis, p. 133.

Prayogarātna, of Nārāyaṇa-bhaṭṭa, pp. 300, 350, 420.

Prayogasāra, p. 418n.

Pre-emption, p. 131.

Proof, means of, p. 321.

Pr̥thu, p. 152.

Pr̥thivīdharmasāra, p. 418n.

Pūjāratnākara, p. 367.

Pulastya, smṛti of, p. 228.

Punarbhū, seven kinds of, p. 118; three kinds of, according to Nārada, p. 202.

Puṇḍarika, a tīrtha, is modern Pandharpur, p. 409.

Punishment, of death, prescribed for whom, p. 234.

Pupil, as heir to teacher, p. 251.

Purāṇa, p. 88; mentioned by Āpastambadharmasūtra, pp. 37, 160; known

to Kauṭīliya, p. 103; mentioned by Manusmṛti, p. 143; mentioned by Nārada-smṛti, p. 200.

Purāṇas, antiquity of, p. 160; divergence as to extent of, p. 162; divided into three groups, sāvika, rājasa, and tāmasa, p. 163; table of dharmasāstra material in, pp. 164-167; mentioned by Yājñ., p. 179; valuable information about, in Dēna-sāgara, p. 340.

Purāṇasamuccaya, p. 424n.

Purāṇasāra, mentioned by Mādhavācārya, pp. 375, 408.

Purī, Caitanya lived at, p. 414.

Purification of things, p. 126; of food touched by insects, sinners &c., p. 234.

Pūrtakamalākara, pp. 433, 434.

Puruṣakāra, a work, p. 352.]

Puruṣārtha and kratvartha, p. 256.

Puruṣārthaprabodha, p. 261.

Puruṣottama, as 26th tattva of Raghunandana, p. 234.

Pūrvamīmāṃsā, pp. 3n, 5n, 9n, 132; Āpastamba's relation to, pp. 41-42; and Viśvarūpa, p. 255; commentators of, p. 281.

Puṣkara, opponent of Nala, p. 103.

Puṣkarasādi, author named by Āpastamba, pp. 39, 116, 132.

Puṣyamitra, p. 151.

Putrikā, custom of, is ancient, p. 5; inheritance to, p. 122.

Rāḍhā, part of Bengal, pp. 304, 324.

Rāḍhīya, brāhmaṇas in Bengal, p. 395.

Rāghavānanda, a commentator of Manu, p. 157.

Raghunandana, pp. 206, 264, 278, 297, 300, 316, 416-419.

Raghunātha, commentator of Āśauka-dāśaka, p. 291.

Rājim, copperplate, p. 58.

- RĀJĀ**, stands for Bhojadeva in dharmaśāstra works, p. 277.
- Rājadharmakaustubha** of Anantadeva, pp. 449-50.
- Rājamārtaṇḍa**, Bhoja's commentary on Yogasūtra, p. 276; **Rājamārtaṇḍa**, Bhoja's work on dharmaśāstra, pp. 276, 369n, 401n.
- Rājamṛgśāhka**, a work of Bhoja on astronomy, pp. 276-277.
- Rājanītiratnākara**, pp. 204, 268, 294, 362, 368, 370.
- Rājaputra**, p. 341n.
- Rājāsāstra**, teachers of, according to Nītiprakāśikā, pp. 110-111.
- Rājasekhara**, p. 139.
- Rājatarāṅgiṇī**, p. 269.
- Rājya**, seven constituents of, p. 130n.
- Rāma**, of Bisena family, patron of Nāgoji, p. 454.
- Rāmabhadra**, king of Mithilā, pp. 402, 404.
- Rāmacandra**, Yādava king of Devagiri, p. 357.
- Rāmacandraśeṣya**, author of Kālanirṇayadīpikā, p. 381.
- Rāmaka**, meaning of, p. 59.
- Rāmakṛṣṇa**, author of Jivatpitṛkanirṇaya, p. 335; and father of Kamalākara, p. 432.
- Rāmānujāśeṣya**, p. 264.
- Rāmārcanacandrikā**, pp. 401n, 418n.
- Rāmāyaṇa**, p. 103; and Manusmṛti p. 148; dharmaśāstra topics in, p. 160.
- Rāmeśvarabhāṭṭa**, father of Nārāyaṇabhāṭṭa, p. 419.
- Rasagaṅgādharā**, of Jagannātha, pp. 455, 456.
- Rāsyaśrīpaddhati**, p. 417.
- Rāśis**, not mentioned by Yāj., p. 186.
- Rāṣṭrakūṭas**, p. 296.
- Rathakāra**, upanayana allowed to, p. 29.
- Ratnākara**, of Caṇḍeśvara, p. 366.
- Ratnakaraṇḍikā**, quoted in Pitr̥bhakti, p. 364.
- Ratnakōśa**, p. 421.
- Rāyamukūṭa**, p. 418n.
- Remarriage**, of women, allowed by Nārada, p. 202.
- Reṇudikṣita**, p. 342.
- Res judicata**, rule of, in Kātyāyana, p. 217.
- Re-union**, rights of full brother superior to half-brother after, p. 394.
- Reviling**, examples of, p. 349.
- R̥gveda**, word dharma in, p. 1-2; quoted, pp. 5, 153, 186; Jupiter in, p. 186; speaks of auspicious days, p. 186.
- R̥ju**, a commentator of Manu, p. 271.
- R̥yaśr̥ṅga**, p. 223; texts attributed to, not accepted as authoritative by Dhāreśvara and others, p. 275.
- Rudradatta**, commentator of Āpastamba-śrauta-sūtra, p. 349.
- Rudradhara**, pp. 279, 339, 364, 371, 395, 396-398, 418n.
- Rudradhara**, author of Kṛtyacandrikā p. 398.
- Rūpanārāyaṇa**, title of king Rāmabhadra of Mithilā, pp. 402, 404.
- Śabara**, pp. 7, 26, 85, 304; and Manu, pp. 145-146; quotes Āpastamba Dh. S., p. 42; commented on sūtra of Satyāśādhya, p. 47; criticizes Dharmasūtras, p. 85.
- Śaḍaśīti**, p. 335; com. Śuddhicandrikā on, p. 424.
- Śādhārāṇa**, father of Madanapāla, p. 386; a city, p. 424.
- Saduktikarṇāmṛta**, p. 300.
- Sāgara**, p. 369n.
- Sahagila**, family of Saharanpur, p. 424.
- Sāhasa**, meaning of, p. 241.

- Sahkṛāṇa**, same as Sādhkṛāṇa, p. 387.
- Sāhūḍiyāla**, section of brāhmaṇas in Bengal, p. 395.
- Śakas**, mentioned by Manu, p. 151.
- Śākuntala**, p. 27.
- Sale**, necessity of writing for completing, p. 231; without consent of members of family, p. 131; for arrears of revenue, p. 131.
- Śālihotra**, p. 341n.
- Samānodaka**, p. 150.
- Sāmaśravas**, addressed by Yāj., p. 177.
- Sāmaavidhāna**, Brāhmaṇa, p. 13.
- Śāmaivit**, king of Delhi, p. 406.
- Samayavradīpa**, of Śrīdatta, pp. 278, 364, 369n, 397.
- Samayapradīpa**, astrological work of Harihara, p. 343.
- Sambhramabhaṭṭa**, pp. 282, 320n.
- Śambhu**, author of Kāmadhenu according to Aufrecht, p. 295; writer of digest, pp. 267, 295, 336, 344.
- Samgama**, king of Vijayanagara, p. 379.
- Samgraha**, vide Smṛtisamgraha.
- Samhitāpradīpa**, p. 421n.
- Sanhaka**, of nine kinds, p. 212.
- Samkhya**, pp. 121, 234, 329.
- Sāmkhyakārikā**, p. 271.
- Samnyāsa**, meaning of, p. 273.
- Samnyāsin**, p. 117; four kinds of, p. 230.
- Samsāra-paddhatirahasya**, p. 306.
- Samskāra-kaustubha**, pp. 206, 211, 447, 337.
- Samskāramayūkha**, pp. 133n, 138, 221, 439.
- Samvarta**, pp. 242-244.
- Samvatsarapradīpa**, not a work of Śulapāṇi, p. 395.
- Śandarbhastūcikā**, com. on Hārataṭṭa p. 339.
- Saṇḍilya**, p. 219.
- Saṇḍilyāyana**, p. 219.
- Sangha**, of Vṛṣṇis in Kauṭīliya, p. 101.
- Sanjñāntantra**, p. 422.
- Śaṅkarabhaṭṭa**, pp. 247, 438, 351, 419.
- Śaṅkarācārya**, pp. 82, 184; calls Manusmṛti Mānavam, p. 145; pupils of, pp. 261-262; quotes Āpastambadharmasūtra, p. 43; quotes Gautamadharmasūtra, p. 18; quotes Vasiṣṭha, p. 53; quotes Manusmṛti frequently, p. 145.
- Śaṅkaramiśra**, author of Chandogāhnikoddhāra, p. 364.
- Śaṅkarśakāṇḍa**, p. 281.
- Śaṅkha-Likhita**, dharmasūtra of, pp. 75-79; bhāṣyakāra of, pp. 77, 317; date of, pp. 78-79; doctrines of, p. 78; story of, in the Mahābhārata, p. 75; studied by Vājasaneyins, pp. 11, 75.
- Śaṅkha**, smṛti of, p. 57.
- Śaṅkhadhara**, pp. 301, 320n, 338.
- Śaṅkṣepa-Śaṅkarajaya**, p. 261.
- Śaṇṇavatiśrāddhanirṇaya**, p. 268.
- Sanskrit**, official language, according to Kauṭīliya, p. 100.
- Sāntapana**, p. 68.
- Śāntiratna**, of Kamalākara, pp. 433, 434.
- Sapiṇḍa**, relationship, p. 150; meaning of, according to Mitākṣarā, p. 290.
- Sapiṇḍimañjarī**, of Nāgoji, p. 453.
- Sāpiṇḍyadīpaka**, of Nāgoji, p. 453.
- Śaptārṣa**, a sacred place, p. 68.
- Saptasūtrasamnyāsapaddhati**, p. 262.
- Śarabhaṅga**, p. 128.
- Śaraṇadeva**, author of Durghaṭavṛtti, p. 352.
- Śaraṅgī**, united to Mandapāla, p. 152.
- Sarasvatikanṭhābharaṇa**, of Bhoja, p. 276.
- Sarasvativilāsa**, pp. 6n, 70, 128, 130, 161, 218, 249, 265, 266, 280, 302, 410-414.

- Sarāvati, river, location of, 351n.
- Sārāvali, a work on astrology, pp. 329, 429n.
- Sārīrakamīmāṃsā, p. 329.
- Sarkar, Benoy Kumar, p. 116.
- Sarkar, Golapchandra, p. 440.
- Sarkar, Prof. Jadunath, p. 418.
- Sarvadarśanasamgraha, p. 353.
- Sarvadhikari, pp. 310, 389, 418.
- Sarvatīrthavidhi of Kamalākara, p. 433.
- Sarvoruśarman, p. 465.
- Sāstradīpikā, of Pārthasārathimīśra, pp. 420, 438; com. on, by Nārāyaṇa-bhaṭṭa, p. 420; com. on by Saṅkara-bhaṭṭa, p. 438.
- Sāstratattvakautūhala, of Kamalākara, p. 434.
- Satapathabrāhmaṇa, pp. 6n, 7, 51, 101, 136, 168.
- Sātātapa, pp. 128-129.
- Satī, practice of, p. 222; eulogised by Hārīta, p. 74; eulogised by Parāśara, p. 193; not allowed to brāhmaṇa wife, p. 222; recommended by Viṣṇudharmasūtra, p. 67; recommended to all women, except brāhmaṇīs, p. 122.
- Sātrunājaya, king of Sauvīra, p. 127.
- Saṭ-trimbānamata, pp. 133, 238.
- Satyācārya, p. 421n.
- Saudāyika, a kind of strīdhana, p. 238.
- Saunaka, p. 330; author of Carāṇavyūha, pp. 87, 105; named by Manusmṛti, pp. 132, 143; author of Praṇavakalpa, p. 358.
- Saurapurāṇa, p. 168.
- Sauvīra, country of, pp. 102, 127.
- Sāyana, brother of Mādhavācārya, pp. 376-378; author of Prāyaścittasudhānidhi, p. 376; guru of Harihara, son of Saṅgama, p. 377; was a Bauddhāyāniya, p. 27.
- Sea-faring, peculiar to the south, p. 28.
- Self-acquisitions, what are, pp. 259-260; according to Jitendriya, pp. 282-283; according to Bālaka, p. 283.
- Setlur, Mr. S. S., pp. 253, 385, 457.
- Sewell, p. 413.
- Shamaśāstri, Dr., pp. 86, 104, 410.
- Siddhāntaśiromaṇi, pp. 376, 421.
- Siddheśvarabhaṭṭa, p. 457.
- Śilāhāras, dynasty of, said to have sprung from Vidyādhara Jimūta-vāhana, p. 328; three branches of pp. 332-333.
- Sindhu, p. 102.
- Sindhula or Sindhurāja, p. 279.
- Sister, unmarried, entitled to one-fourth share as provision for marriage, pp. 249, 264, 273; not placed high as an heir by Kamalākara, p. 435.
- Śiśupāla, p. 108.
- Sitarām Sastri, Mr., p. 253.
- Śivabhaṭṭa, p. 263.
- Śivarahasyapurāṇa, pp. 340, 352.
- Śivarāma, pp. 263, 274n.
- Śivasvāmin, pp. 269, 314, 375, 382n.
- Śivavākyāvali, p. 369.
- Slaves, kinds of, according to Manu and Nārada, p. 202; who could be, according to varṇas, p. 214.
- Śloka-Gautama, p. 19.
- Śloka-Kātyāyana, p. 218.
- Smṛtis, pp. 131-135; age of, pp. 134-135 divided by Padmapurāṇa into three groups of sāttvika, rājasa and tāmasa, p. 163; discarded, when in conflict with śruti, p. 41; meaning of the word, pp. 131-132; number of, pp. 132-134; option, when in conflict with purāṇas, p. 409.
- Smṛtibhāskara, p. 344.

*Smṛticandrikā*, pp. 45, 46, 59, 66, 114, 115, 198, 199, 209, 211, 295, 343-347; and *Mitākṣarā*, pp. 345-346; several works named in, p. 347; quotes 600 verses of *Kātyāyana*, p. 214.

*Smṛticandrikā*, of Bhavadeva, p. 306.

*Smṛtidarpaṇa*, pp. 401n, 424n.

*Smṛtikāmadhenu*, p. 294.

*Smṛtikaumudī* of Madanapāla, pp. 383-384.

*Smṛtikaustubha*, of Anantadeva, p. 447.

*Smṛtimahārṇava*, pp. 123, 308, 382n.

*Smṛtimahārṇava-prakāśa*, p. 369n.

*Smṛtimañjarī*, of Govindarāja, pp. 130n, 311-313, 364, 382n.

*Smṛtimanjūṣā*, pp. 364, 372.

*Smṛtimīmāṃsā*, pp. 320n, 329.

*Smṛtiparibhāṣā*, p. 401n.

*Smṛtipradīpa*, p. 335.

*Smṛtiratnākara*, of Vedācārya, 303, 340; of Caṇḍeśvarā, p. 366.

*Smṛtiratnāvalī*, pp. 223, 424n.

*Smṛtiratnaviveka*, p. 369n.

*Smṛtisāgara*, a digest by Kullūka-bhaṭṭa, pp. 361, 401n.

*Smṛtisamgraha*, p. 239-241, 280; its view about widow's right of succession, p. 257.

*Smṛtisamuuccaya*, p. 320n.

*Smṛtisāra*, pp. 266, 267, 284, 294, 296, 318, 372-74, 397n.

*Smṛtisindhu*, of Nandapaṇḍita, p. 425.

*Smṛtitattva*, digest of Raghunandana, p. 416.

*Smṛtiviveka*, a work of Medhātithi, p. 274; digest of Śulapāṇi, p. 394.

*Smṛtyarthasāra*, pp. 267, 294, 295, 314, 334, 335-337, 344.

*Somadeva*, p. 88.

Someśvara, commentator of *Tantravārtika*, p. 408.

Son, adopted, p. 6; adoption of only, or eldest, p. 448; aurasa, importance of, p. 5; called *kānīna*, p. 442; eleven varieties of subsidiary, pp. 29, 45, 212, that are condemned by Āpastamba, p. 45; equal rights of, with father in ancestral property, pp. 257, 290, 347; has no ownership by birth in ancestral property, according to *Dāyabhāga*, p. 323; illegitimate, of *śūdra*, p. 260; *kṣetrāja*, p. 6; of *brāhmaṇa* from *śūdra* wife, share of, p. 260; only four kinds of mentioned by *Parāśara*, p. 193; ownership of father over, p. 440; special share of eldest, p. 240, 289; thirteen kinds of, mentioned by *Manu*, p. 146; what debts of father not bound to repay, p. 116; whether has ownership by birth, p. 240.

*Śrāddha*, foods forbidden in, p. 127; foods proper to be used by the different castes, p. 228; performance of, on 13th tithi, by one having a son, p. 314; should be performed in accordance with directions in all *kalpa* works and *smṛtis*, p. 355.

*Śrāddhacandrikā*, p. 418n.

*Śrāddhacintāmaṇi*, pp. 320, 395, 401.

*Śrāddhadīpikā* of Govinda-panḍita, p. 424.

*Śrāddhakalikā*, p. 263n; *vivarāṇa* of, p. 263n.

*Śrāddhakalpa*, p. 397n.

*Śrāddhakalpa* of Śrīdatta, p. 364.

*Śrāddhakalpa* of Vācaspati, p. 408.

*Śrāddhakalpacintāmaṇi*, p. 401n.

*Śrāddhakalpalatā*, p. 424.

*Śrāddhakalpasūtra*, of *Kātyāyana*, p. 301.

*Śrāddhakamala*, p. 424n.

*Śrāddhakāśikā*, pp. 301, 424n.



- Śrāddhakaumudī, pp. 320, 414.  
 Śrāddhakriyākaumudī, pp. 277, 294, 339, 364, 395.  
 Śrāddhakṛtyapaddhati, of Paśupati, p. 298.  
 Śrāddhamayūkha, pp. 117, 301.  
 Śrāddhanirṇaya, p. 424n.  
 Śrāddhapallava, p. 397n, 401n, 422n.  
 Śrāddhapañjī, p. 401n.  
 Śrāddhapradīpa, p. 424n.  
 Śrāddhasāgara, of Kullūka, pp. 361-362.  
 Śrāddhasaukhyā, pp. 306, 422.  
 Śrāddhatattva, p. 278.  
 Śrāddhavivēka of Rudradhara, pp. 279, 294, 364, 371, 397; of Śūlapāṇi, pp. 394, 397n.  
 Śrāddhendusekhara, of Nāgoji, p. 453.  
 Śrāmaṇaka, meaning of, pp. 16, 25, 57; fire, pp. 105-106.  
 Śreṇis or corporations, p. 101.  
 Śrīdatta, pp. 277, 278, 294, 295, 318, 363-365, 369n, 418n.  
 Śrīdattamiśra, author of Ekāgnidāna-paddhati, p. 365.  
 Śrīdharācārya, pp. 294, 314, 334; author of Smṛtyarthasāra, pp. 335-337.  
 Śrīdharadāsa, p. 300.  
 Śrīdhariya, p. 337.  
 Śrīkaṇṭha, author of digest on dharma, pp. 267, 336.  
 Śrīkaṇṭha, guru of Mādhavācārya, p. 377.  
 Śrīkaṇṭhacarita, of Maṅkha, p. 333.  
 Śrīkara, pp. 266-268, 295, 322, 323, 336, 369.  
 Śrīnātha-acārya-oṣṭhāmaṇi, p. 417.  
 Śrīnivāsa, p. 344.  
 Śrīnivāsadaśa, p. 264.  
 Śrīparvata, pp. 65, 68.  
 Śṛṅgāraprakāśa, of Bhoja, p. 276.  
 Śrottriya, property of heirless, does not go to king, p. 122.  
 State, ruined, if supreme authority wielded by many, p. 295.  
 Stcherbatsky, Dr., p. 3n.  
 Stein Dr., p. 89.  
 Stein, Sir Aurel, p. 460n.  
 Stenzler, Dr., p. 182.  
 Subhākara, p. 364.  
 Subodhinī, com. on Mitākṣarā, p. 46, 257, 350, 382, 385, 427.  
 Succession, order of, according to Saṁgrahakāra, p. 241; propinquity, the guiding principle in, according to, the Mitākṣarā, p. 290; superior spiritual benefit gave right to, according to Śrīkara and Dāya-bhāga, p. 267, 323.  
 Sudarśanācārya, commentator of Apastambagrhya, 265.  
 Sudās Paijavana, p. 152.  
 Suddhibimba, p. 396.  
 Suddhicandrikā, of Nandapaṇḍita, p. 424n.  
 Suddhicintāmaṇi, p. 401.  
 Suddhidīpikā, p. 344.  
 Suddhikaumudī, pp. 277, 414.  
 Suddhimayūkha, p. 222.  
 Suddhinirṇaya, of Vācaspati, p. 402.  
 Suddhipradīpa, p. 396.  
 Suddhiratnākara, p. 367.  
 Suddhitattva, p. 307.  
 Suddhitattvārṇava, of Śrīnātha, p. 403.  
 Suddhivivēka, of Rudradhara, pp. 339, 396.  
 Śūdra, dharmas of, set forth in Smṛtikaumudī, p. 384; duties of, p. 120n; illegitimate son of, gets share in father's property, pp. 125, 260; inviting of ascetic, at dinner for

- gods and manes, fined, p. 102; not fit for sacrifice, p. 7; was not to be appointed judge, p. 151; woman, marriage of, with a dvijāti, p. 107, 148.
- Śūdrācārācintāmaṇi, p. 401.
- Śūdrakamālākara, p. 435.
- Sugatisopāna, of Gaṇeśvaramiśra, pp. 365, 371, 397n, 401n, 418n.
- Sukadevamiśra, author of a Smṛti-candrikā, p. 34<sup>n</sup>.
- Śukla-Yajurveda, quoted, p. 1.
- Śukra, author on politics, p. 100; abridged rāja-śāstra, p. 111.
- Śukranītisāra, p. 116.
- Śukriya, Āraṇyaka, mentioned by Yāj. smṛti, p. 179.
- Śulka, succession to, p. 251.
- Śulapāṇi, pp. 279, 284, 294, 320, 373, 393-396.
- Sumantu, pp. 129-131; sūtra-writer on dharma, pp. 129-130; a pupil of Jaimini, p. 130.
- Sumati Bhārgava, p. 137.
- Śunaḥśepa, story of, pp. 6, 50.
- Sureśvara, pp. 43, 261; identified with Viśvarūpa by Mādhava, pp. 43, 261.
- Surety, kinds of, pp. 237, 246, 125; liability of sons of, when he goes abroad or dies, pp. 214, 334-335.
- Sūryapaṇḍita, guru of Dalapati, p. 407; father of Ekanātha, p. 407.
- Sūryasiddhānta, pp. 69, 341n.
- Sūryasiddhāntaviveka, of Madana-pāla, p. 387.
- Suśruta, pp. 65, 103, 341n.
- Sūta, caste of, p. 103.
- Sutherland, translated Dattakamīmāṃsā, pp. 428, 429.
- Suvarṇa, same as dīnāra, p. 205; value of, p. 237.
- Suyātra, same as Nala, p. 102.
- Svairiṇi, four kinds of, p. 202.
- Svalpa-Saṁvarta, p. 244.
- Svalpa-Yama, p. 235.
- Śvapāka, p. 45.
- Svāyambhuva, Manu, p. 97.
- Śvetaketu, named by Āpastamba, pp. 39, 45.
- Tagore, Prasannakumar, translated Vivādacintāmaṇi, pp. 400, 404.
- Tallapa, p. 279.
- Taitala, p. 102.
- Taittirīya-Āraṇyaka, pp. 13n, 132, 160, 191.
- Taittirīya-Brāhmaṇa, p. 186.
- Taittirīya-Saṁhitā, pp. 5, 40, 51, 136.
- Taittirīya-Upaniṣad, p. 2.
- Tājika-Nilakaṇṭhī, p. 422.
- Tāka, kings, pedigree of, p. 386.
- Tāṇḍyamahābrāhmaṇa, pp. 7n, 111, 136, 153.
- Tantrākhyāyikā, p. 87.
- Tantravārtika, pp. 3, 11, 26, 27, 42, 43, 58, 82, 145, 224n, 304; refers to 18 dharmasaṁhitās, p. 133; refers to Purāṇas, p. 161.
- Tattvamuktāvali, of Nandapaṇḍita, p. 425.
- Tattvas, of Raghunandana, pp. 278, 297, 300, 316.
- Tattvapraśāsa, of Bhoja, on Saiva āgama, p. 276.
- Tattvārthakaumudī, com. on Prāyaścittaviveka, p. 415.
- Tattvasamāsa, p. 121.
- Tautātītamata-tilaka, of Bhavadeva, p. 303.
- Teacher, as heir to pupil, p. 251.
- Temples, of various deities, p. 103; wealth of, does not go to king, p. 122.
- Theft, p. 232; of joint property, whether possible, pp. 234, 297.

- Thomas, Dr., p. 126.
- Tirthacintāmaṇi of Vācaspati, pp. 400, 418n.
- Tirthatattva, p. 417.
- Tirthenduśekhara of Nāgoji, p. 453.
- Tithinduśekhara of Nāgoji, p. 453.
- Tithinirṇaya, of Vācaspati, p. 401.
- Tithinirṇayasāra, of Madanapāla, p. 383.
- Tithi-nirṇaya-sarva-samuccaya, pp. 263, 274.
- Tithitattva, pp. 278, 417.
- Title, and possession, p. 245.
- Titles, of law, 18, p. 96; treatment of, in Kauṭilya, p. 96; 22, of which king took cognisance suo motu, p. 227.
- Toḍaramalla, Raja, pp. 421, 423.
- Toḍarānanda, pp. 215n, 306, 318, 421-423.
- Toḍarānanda-saṁhitā-saukhyā, pp. 300, 341.
- Trikāṇḍamaṇḍana, pp. 251, 281; quoted by Hemādri and quotes Gārgya Nārāyaṇa, p. 281.
- Trīṁśat-śloki, p. 292; commentary on, p. 292.
- Tripuṣkarāśānti-tattva, p. 417.
- Tristhaṇīsetu, p. 430.
- Trivedi, Mr., p. 455.
- Trivikrama, p. 421n.
- Tulasī, use of, to be avoided in śrāddha, p. 337.
- Turuṣkas, p. 380.
- Udayakara, a commentator of Manu, pp. 157, 369n, 401n.
- Udgrāhamalla, mentioned in Dāya-bhāga, p. 323.
- Udīya, meaning of, pp. 44, 351.
- Udvāhatattva, pp. 264, 278.
- Ujjvalāvr̥tti, of Haradatta, on Āpastambadharmasūtra, pp. 45, 78, 347.
- Uktalābhakṛāya, p. 131.
- Umbeka, p. 263.
- Untouchability, none, on certain occasions, p. 109.
- Upādhyāya, a writer named by Medhatithi, p. 271.
- Upakātyāyana, p. 218.
- Upakṛtitattva of Bālabhaṭṭa, p. 460.
- Upanayana, proper year for, p. 68.
- Upaniṣads, p. 179.
- Upapātakas, pp. 128, 129.
- Upapurāṇas, eighteen, p. 163.
- Upasṁṛtis, eighteen, pp. 118, 120, 133.
- Upavarśa, commented on Pūrva-mīmāṃsā, p. 281.
- Usages, authoritativeness of, p. 17; when in conflict with dharmasāstra, p. 203; of various peoples, mentioned by Bṛhaspati, p. 211; peculiar to the south, according to Bauddhāyana, p. 270.
- Uśanas, pp. 110-116; and Manu, pp. 81, 113; work of, on politics, p. 110; purohita of Asuras, p. 111; composed Śāstra based on dharmas of Manu Svāyambhuva, p. 137.
- Usury, condemned by Āpastamba and Bauddhāyana, pp. 45, 72; not condemned by Gautama, p. 45.
- Utathya, on politics, named by Mahābhārata, p. 100.
- Utathya, son of, mentioned by Manu-smṛti, p. 143.
- Utpala, p. 421n.
- Uttara (defendant's reply), of six kinds, p. 129; Uttara of four kinds according to Prajāpati, p. 230; of four kinds according to Vyāsa, p. 237.
- Uttara-Garga, p. 390.
- Uvaṭa, author of bhāṣya on Vājasaneyi Saṁhitā, p. 299.
- Vacanmālā, commentary on Bālakṛiḍā, p. 262.

- Vācaspatimiśra**, p. 285 ; date of pp.262, 275, 405; commentary of, on *Yoga-sūtrabhāṣya*, p. 188 ; his *Bhāmatī*, p. 262.
- Vācaspatimiśra**, the jurist, pp. 399-405, 418n ; to be distinguished from *Vācaspati*, the philosopher, p. 405.
- Vādidbhayaṅkara**, admirer of *Vijñāna-yogin* pp. 290,408, 442n.
- Vādhūla**, *Srauta sūtra* of, p. 105.
- Vāgbhaṭa**, p. 65.
- Vāgbhaṭa-smṛti-saṃgraha**, p. 329.
- Vaidya**, Mr. C. V., p. 159.
- Vaidyanātha Tatsat**, composed several commentaries on *Alaṅkāra* works, pp. 461-462.
- Vaidyanātha**, *Pāyaguṇḍa*, pp. 381, 459-461 ; composed several commentaries on grammatical works, p.461.
- Vaijavāpa**, p. 341n.
- Vaijayantī**, of *Nandapaṇḍita*, -vide *Keśava-Vaijayantī*, pp. 281, 302, 425.
- Vaijayantī**, commentary by *Mahādeva* on *Satyāśāḍha-śrauta*, p. 105.
- Vaijayantī**, a lexicon, p. 344.
- Vaikhānasadharmaprāśna**, pp. 105-107.
- Vaikhānasa-śāstra**, pp. 16, 57, 105 ; mentioned by *Manusmṛti*, pp. 132, 143 ; mentioned by *Baudhāyana*, pp. 25, 105 ; mentioned by *Gautama*, p. 105.
- Vaiśampāyana** and *Yājñavalkya*, p. 168.
- Vaiśeṣikasūtra**, its definition of *dharma*, p. 3.
- Vājasaneyins**, p. 363.
- Vājjis**, tribe of, p. 101.
- Vajra**, name of a *prāyaścitta*, p. 221.
- Vajrasūci**, of *Aśvaghoṣa*, p. 147.
- Vākavākyā**, p. 179.
- Vākyapradīpa**, p. 271.
- Valabhi**, kings of, inscriptions of, p.145.
- Vāmadeva**, on politics, named by *Mahābhārata*, p. 100 ; sage, hankered for dog's flesh, p. 152.
- Vāmadevabhāṭṭācārya**, author of a *Smṛticandrikā*, p. 343.
- Vāmana**, author of *Kāśikā*, p. 361.
- Vaṁsabrāhmaṇa**, p. 377.
- Vānaprastha**, varieties of, p. 105.
- Vanāyū**, p. 102.
- Varāhamihira**, pp. 69, 186, 320, 341n, 422.
- Varāhapurāṇa**, p. 338.
- Vardhamāna**, author of *Daṇḍaviveka* and other works, pp. 362, 401n ; *Vācaspati* was his *guru*, p. 404.
- Varṣadīpikā**, p. 369n.
- Varṣa-kṛtyā-kaumudī** or *Varṣakad-mudī*, pp. 563, 278, 303, 320, 414.
- Varṣa-kṛtya** of *Rudradhara*, p. 397.
- Vārṣṇyaṇi**, author named by *Āpas-tamba*, p. 39.
- Vārtā**, p. 81.
- Vārṭika**, p. 9.
- Vasantarāja**, pp. 341n, 369n.
- Vasiṣṭha**, oath of, pp. 152, 153 ; united to *Akṣamañikā*, p. 152.
- Vasiṣṭhadharmasūtra**, pp. 4, 5, 7n, 50, 60, 194 ; commented on, by *Yājñasvāmin*, p. 60 ; contents of, pp.51-52 ; date of, p. 59 ; has many *sūtras* in common with *Baudhāyana*, p. 31 ; home of, pp. 57-58 ; many *sūtras* of, identical with *Gautama's*, p. 18 ; refers to views of *Gautama*, p. 18 ; relation of, to *Manusmṛti*, pp. 55-57, 58, 82 ; relation of, to *Viṣṇudharma-sūtra*, p. 57 ; some views of, ancient, pp. 58-59 ; studied by *Ṛgvedins*, pp. 11, 50 ; style of, p. 52 ; whether refers to Romans, p. 59.
- Vasiṣṭha-smṛti**, different from the *Vasiṣṭhadharmasūtra*, p. 60.
- Vasiṣṭha Rāmāyaṇa**, p. 376.
- Vāsudeva**, named by *Harihara*, p. 342.

- Vāsudeva**, worship of, pp. 67-68.
- Vāsudeva Śārvabhauma**, teacher of Caitanya, p. 417.
- Vasuhoma**, on politics, named by Mahābhārata, p. 100.
- Vatāpi**, p. 102.
- Vātavyādhi**, named by Kauṭilya, p. 99.
- Vateśvarasiddhānta**, p. 376.
- Vatsa**, a smṛtikāra, p. 133; undergoing ordeal, p. 152.
- Vātsyāyana**, author of Kāmasūtra, p. 100.
- Vāvarasa**, son of Keśavanāyaka, patron of Nandapaṇḍita, p. 425.
- Vāyupurāṇa**, mentioned by Mahābhārata, and Bāṇa, p. 161, 311.
- Vedācārya**, pp. 223, 803, 340.
- Vedāṅgas**, pp. 67, 143, 179.
- Vedāṅgajyotiṣa**, p. 101.
- Vedāntakalpataru**, p. 384.
- Vedāntasūtra**, vide Brahmasūtra.
- Vedārthasaṁgraha**, p. 264.
- Vedas**, as sources of dharma, pp. 4-7; contain no vidhis on dharma but incidental references, pp. 4, 7; calumny of, p. 143.
- Vena**, p. 152.
- Veṇīsaṁhāra**, pp. 300-301.
- Vidhānapārijāta**, p. 308.
- Vidhipuṣpamālā**, p. 364.
- Vidhirasāyaṇadūṣaṇa**, of Śāṅkara-bhaṭṭa, p. 438.
- Vidvanmanoharā** of Nandapaṇḍita, p. 423.
- Vidyādhana**, meaning of, p. 210; not liable to partition, p. 210.
- Vidyās**, number of, for kings, p. 81; fourteen, what are, pp. 112, 179; only two, for kings, according to Bṛhaspati, p. 124; only three according to Mānavas, p. 139.
- Vidyāpati**, p. 418n.
- Vidyāraṇya**, p. 377; founded Vijayanagara, p. 377.
- Vidyāśīrṣha**, teacher of Mādhavācārya, p. 377.
- Vijayanagara**, date of foundation of, p. 377; dynasty of kings of, pp. 377-78.
- Vijñāneśvara**, pp. 287-293; author of Āśaucadaśaka, p. 291.
- Vikhanas**, sūtra of, pp. 57, 106.
- Vikramārka** or **Vikramādityadeva** of Kalyāṇa, pp. 288, 290.
- Vikramorvaśīya**, p. 204.
- Vināyaka**, worship of, found in Mānavagṛhya and Baudhāyana, pp. 31, 181; and Manusmṛti, p. 139; found in Yājñ., pp. 176, 180-181.
- Vindhyavāsa**, pp. 271, 341n.
- Viramitrodaya**, pp. 46, 77n, 78, 211n, 290, 295, 318, 325, 440-446.
- Virasīmha**, patron of Mitramiśra, pp. 445.
- Virasimhadēvacarita**, p. 445.
- Vireśvara**, father of Caṇḍeśvara, p. 370.
- Viśālākṣa**, abridged work of Brahmad on dharma, artha and kāma, p. 137; mentioned by Kauṭilya and others, pp. 99, 100, 412; mentioned by Viśvarūpa, p. 254.
- Viśārada**, p. 415n.
- Viśiṣṭādvaita** teachers before Rāmānuja, pp. 264-265.
- Viṣṇu**, twelve names of, p. 31; one hundred names of, p. 68.
- Viṣṇucitta**, commentator of Viṣṇupurāṇa, p. 162.
- Viṣṇudharmasūtra**, pp. 60-70; and Bhāruci, p. 70; borrows from Yājñavalkya, p. 65; character pp. 64-65; commentary of, Vaijayānti, pp. 60, 70, 425; contents of, pp. 61-62; date of, pp. 63-69; later than Yājñavalkya, p. 65; relation to Kāṭhakaṛṇya,

- pp. 60, 68 ; relation to Manusmṛti pp. 60, 63-64 ; relation to Vasistha p. 57 ; style of, p. 63 ; verses in, later additions, pp. 66-67 ; views of, differ from those of Kāṭhakaḥyaya, p. 68.
- Viṣṇudharmottara, pp. 161, 195.
- Viṣṇugupta, vide under Kauṭilya, pp. 87, 88, 341n.
- Viṣṇupurāṇa, pp. 88, 161, 168 ; contains much dharmaśāstra matter, p. 161 ; extent of, p. 162.
- Viṣṇurahasyapurāṇa, p. 340.
- Viṣṇusvāmin, p. 271.
- Viśvādarśa, pp. 291, 344.
- Viṣvaksena, king of Bengal, p. 324.
- Viśvāmitra, smṛti of, pp. 133, 236 ; sage, took dog's leg from Cāṇḍāla, p. 152.
- Viśvarūpa, a lexicographer, p. 361.
- Viśvarūpa, pp. 7, 18, 27, 42, 43, 53, 57, 58, 73, 82, 85, 109, 117, 195, 197-98, 210&c., 252-264 ; and text of Yājñavalkya pp. 169-170 ; identified with Sureśvara, pp. 43, 261-262 ; points of difference between, and Mitākṣarā, pp. 259-260.
- Viśvarūpanibandha, pp. 263-264.
- Viśvarūpasamuccaya, p. 264.
- Viśveśvara, temple of, at Benares, p. 419.
- Viśveśvara, commentator of Mitākṣarā, pp. 290, 350, 381-389 ; personal history of, p. 385.
- Viśveśvara-Sarasvatī, p. 274.
- Viṭhobā, shrine of, at Pandharpur, pp. 463-464.
- Viṭṭhala-ṛṇmantrasārabhāṣya, pp. 380, 451n.
- Vivādhahṅarṇava, pp. 465-466.
- Vivādacandra, pp. 284, 302, 305, 373.
- Vivādacintāmaṇi, pp. 77, 285, 297, 307, 399, 400, 418n.
- Vivādanirṇaya, p. 402.
- Vivādaratnākara pp. 72, 77, 157, 309, 210, 214n, 249, 294, 296, 341, 362.
- Vivādarṇavasetu, p. 465.
- Vivādasāgara, of Kullūka, p. 361.
- Vivādasārṇava, p. 465.
- Vivāda-tāṇḍava, pp. 276, 325, 433, 435.
- Vivāhapaṭala, p. 421.
- Vivāhavṛndāvana, p. 421n.
- Vopadeva, a friend and protegee of Hemādri, p. 358.
- Vratakamalakara, p. 433.
- Vratapaddhati of Rudradhara, p. 397.
- Vratasāgara, p. 369n.
- Vṛddha-Bṛhaspati, p. 212.
- Vṛddha-Garga, p. 341n.
- Vṛddha-Gārgya, pp. 119, 134.
- Vṛddha-Gautama, p. 19 ; names 57 dharmaśāstras, p. 133.
- Vṛddha-Kātyāyana, p. 218.
- Vṛddha-Manu, pp. 134, 150, 158.
- Vṛddha-Parāśara, p. 196.
- Vṛddha-Pracetas, p. 229.
- Vṛddha-Śāntatapa, p. 129 ; bhāṣyakāra of, p. 129.
- Vṛddha-Vasiṣṭha, pp. 59, 134.
- Vṛddha-Viṣṇu, pp. 69, 135.
- Vṛddha-Vyāsa, p. 238.
- Vṛddha-Yājñavalkya, pp. 119, 133, 134, 188 ; work of, p. 188.
- Vṛjika, p. 101.
- Vṛjṇis, saṅgha of, p. 101.
- Vyāhṛtis, p. 13.
- Vyāhṛtisāman, p. 13.
- Vyāṅgyārthākaumudī, of Anantāśrama, p. 446.
- Vyāsa, smṛti of, pp. 236-238.
- Vyavahāra, compared to Yājña, p. 211 ; has four pādas, pp. 213, 245 ; defined, p. 244.
- Vyavahāracintāmaṇi of Vācaspati, pp. 400, 418n.
- Vyavahāramētrkā, pp. 129, 204, 308n, 210n, 218, 258, 282 ; 321-322.

Vyavahāramayūkha, pp. 135, 211n, 235, 339; relation of, to Mitākṣarā' p. 439,

Vyavahārapadas, p. 96.

Vyavahāratatnākara, pp. 294, 367, 371.

Vyavahāraśiromaṇi, p. 292.

Vyavahāratattva, pp. 72, 284, 301, 322, 394, 438, 442n.

Vyavahāratilaka, of Bhavadeva, pp. 301-302, 442n.

Vyavahāroccaya, p. 421n.

Wealth, three kinds of, according to Nārada, p. 198; ancestral, concealment of, p. 214; lost, and regained by one co-sharer, p. 223.

Weber, Prof. p. 80.

Week-days, names of, pp. 67, 69; whether first established by Greeks, p. 185; earliest mention of, in Indian inscriptions, p. 185.

Weights, to be made of iron or stones from Magadha, p. 102; units of, given by Manu, p. 146.

West and Bühler, digest of, pp. 428' 45', 457.

Westropp, Sir Michael, p. 458.

Widow, of sonless man, according to Pūrijāta, was to submit to Niyoga, and give wealth to son so born, p. 309; erring, allowed bare maintenance by Hārīta, p. 246; even in undivided family, succeeded to husband's property, according to Jitendriya and Dāyabhāga, pp. 282, 323; of separated coparcener allowed to inherit, p. 237, if she submitted to niyoga, pp. 241, 296; of predeceased son preferred to daughter as heir, by Nandapaṇḍita, p. 428; adoption by, p. 448; of predeceased son or grandson, right of, p. 259; succeeded to husband's estate, if small, according to Śrīkara, p. 266; remarriage of, allowed by

Vasiṣṭha, p. 58; remarriage of, allowed by Kauṭilya, p. 96; remarriage of, allowed by Nārada, p. 202; remarriage of, condemned by Manu, pp. 96, 202; right to inherit to husband, pp. 150-151, 180, 209, according to Āpastamba and Gautama, p. 349; not recognised by Nārada, p. 203; recognised by Yāj. and Bṛhaspati, p. 209; right of, to succeed, view of Saṁgraha, as to, p. 257; right of, to succeed, view of Viśvarūpa, p. 258; right of, to succeed, view of Haradatta, p. 349 succeeded to her sonless husband and was bound to offer śrāddhas, p. 230; to get 2000 kārṣāpaṇas from husband's estate, p. 237.

Wife, adoption by, p. 448; even adulterous, not to be cast adrift by husband, p. 246; duties of, p. 121; when desertion of husband by, condoned, p. 96, 130n.

Winternitz, Dr., pp. 32, 86, 89, 205, 347.

Witnesses, even minors and defective men could be, in certain cases, p. 116; of two kinds, kṛta and akṛta, p. 230.

Women, two kinds of, brahmavādinis and sadyovadhūs, according to Hārīta, p. 73; claims of, to succession not favoured by Āpastamba and Śaṅkha, p. 78; bought, are not patnīs, p. 117; duties of, p. 122; wealth of, should not be appropriated by king, p. 122; pass on marriage into husband's gotra, p. 232; not allowed to resort to saṁnyāsa, p. 235; tutelage of, as to their husband's wealth, p. 246.

Writing, importance of, in transactions, p. 245.

Yādavabhūṣaṇa-bhaṭṭācārya, p. 374.

Yādavas, genealogy of, p. 357.

Yajñas, five, p. 7.

Yājñasvāmin, commentator of : Vasiṣṭha, p. 60.

Yājñatantra-sudhānidhi, of Sāyaṇa, p. 377.

Yājñavalkya, p. 168 ; dialogues of, with Janaka, p. 168 ; works ascribed to, p. 188 ; rupture of, with Vaiśampāyana, p. 168.

Yājñavalkyasmṛti, pp. 4, 168-190 ; and Agnipurāṇa, pp. 170-173 ; and Garuḍa-purāṇa, pp. 173-175 ; and Greek astrology, pp. 185-187 ; and white Yajurveda, pp. 168, 181-82 ; and Mānavagr̥hya, pp. 180-81 ; and Manu, pp. 176-177, 180 ; and Parāśara, p. 182 ; borrows passages of Bṛhadāraṇyakaopaniṣad, pp. 181-182 ; com. of Mitramiśra on, pp. 443-444 ; contents of, pp. 177-179 ; date of, pp. 183-187 ; earlier and later strata in, pp. 175-176 ; enumerates 19 smṛtikāras, p. 132 ; editions of, pp. 169-170 ; literature known to, p. 179 ; philosophy of, p. 187 ; various readings in, pp. 163-170 ; verses of, borrowed by Viṣṇudharmasūtra, p. 64.

Yājñavalkya Brāhmaṇa, reviling of, if called modern, p. 349.

Yajurveda, Black, śrautasūtras of p. 105 ; White, promulgated by Yājñavalkya, p. 168.

Yajvan, an author named by Medhātithi, p. 271.

Yama, referred to by Vasiṣṭha, pp. 55, 132, 231 ; smṛti of, pp. 231-235.

Yāmunamuni, p. 264.

Yāśastilaka, p. 124, 127, 224n.

Yāska, p. 8.

Yati, p. 121 ; six duties of, p. 274.

Yatidharmasamgraha, p. 274.

Yatindramatadipikā, p. 264.

Yautaka, meaning of, p. 280.

Yavana, a mixed caste, mentioned by Gautama, p. 19, 45 ; mentioned by Manusmṛti, p. 151.

Yavaneśvara, p. 341n.

Year, of five kinds, p. 443.

Yoga, pp. 121, 329 ; eight āngas of, p. 106.

Yoga-kṣema, defined, p. 236.

Yogasūtra, Bhoja's commentary on, called Rājamārtanḍa, p. 276.

Yogasūtrābhāṣya, p. 188.

Yoga-Yājñavalkya, p. 188 ; earlier than 800 A. D., p. 188.

Yogīśvara, means Yāj. and is different from Yoga-Yāj., p. 188 ; Yogīśvara is different from Yāj. and is a nibandhakāra, pp. 278, 320.

Yogloka, pp. 286-287, 320n, 322, 413n.

Yuddhajayārṇava, p. 413n.

Yuga, which smṛtis authoritative in which, p. 192.

Zodiacal signs, not known to Yāj. smṛti, p. 186.



## APPENDIX A.

### List of Works on Dharmasastra

It is necessary to say a few words about the methods followed in preparing this list of the works on dharmaśāstra. Purely śrauta works have generally been excluded, except where they have been profusely quoted or relied upon by dharmaśāstra writers. Works of the Tantra class and the Purāṇas have been passed over, inasmuch as they form in themselves independent and extensive branches of Sanskrit literature requiring an exhaustive and detailed treatment, which from considerations of space had to be abandoned here. All individual prayogas, mātṛnyas, vidhis, vratas, śāntis, stotras have been omitted, except where the names of the authors are well-known or there is some importance or peculiarity attaching to them. Purely astrological works on jātaśāstra, and tājika have not been included, but works of the muhūrta class that are closely connected with everyday religious practices have been included. Though the gṛhyasūtras and their commentaries were not dwelt upon in the body of the present work, they have been included in this list as their subject-matter is closely allied to dharmaśāstra. Only works up to about 1820 A. D. have been entered here. Works on politics (arthaśāstra) have also been included. I am afraid that all the restrictions set out above have not been rigorously observed in the following and crave the indulgence of scholars in this respect. I must gratefully acknowledge, as everyone engaged in preparing a similar list on any branch of post-Vedic literature must do, my indebtedness to the monumental *Catalogus Catalogorum* of Dr. Aufrecht. But even that catalogue leaves many things doubtful and necessarily gives meagre information. For removing such doubts I was compelled to read and compare the original catalogues of Sanskrit mss. such as that of the India Office, the *Notices of Sanskrit mss.* by Dr. Mitra and M. M. Hārprasāda. Besides the third part of Aufrecht's Catalogue was published in 1903. Since then several other catalogues, such as the *Descriptive Catalogues and Triennial Catalogues of the Madras Govt. mss. Library, Notices of mss.* (new

series, part III) by M. M. Haraprasād Śāstri, Catalogue of Palmleaf and Paper mss. of Nepal Durbar Library by M. M. Haraprasād Śāstri, Hultzsch's Report ( part III ), Catalogue of Central Provinces Sanskrit mss. by Rai Bahadur Hiralal and Catalogue of the mss. collected by the Bihar and Orissa Govt. ( vol. I ), have been published. Moreover I have consulted hundreds of mss. from collections like those at the Deccan College (now in the Bhandarkar O. R. Institute at Poona), at the Ānandāśrama Institution ( Poona ), the Bhadkamkar memorial collection started by Prof. H. D. Velankar in Bombay at the Wilson College and the vast collection of the Baroda Oriental Institute. In preparing this list I give wherever possible and desirable the names of the authors and of their ancestors, the names of the works quoted by them or of the works that quote them, the age of the work ( or of the mss. ) their contents &c. In most cases the very name of the work indicates its subject-matter. In spite of all this many doubtful points are still left. Various circumstances tend to create confusion in preparing such lists as are offered here. The same work appears under two, three or even more names in the mss. and the catalogues. Sometimes the names of the authors and even their fathers' names are the same as in the case of Divākara, son of Mahādeva and Śaṅkara, son of Nilakaṇṭha. Very often portions of a large work appear separately as distinct works in the Catalogues. The same author appears under several forms, as Narasiṃha and Nṛsiṃha, Nāgeśa and Nāgoji. I have made great efforts to remove such doubts as far as I could and hope that I have been able to make my own humble contributions to the work so ably done by Aufrecht and others. I do not give references to catalogues in the case of each work, nor do I give all possible references to catalogues against each entry. Only in important cases have I given references to catalogues. It has been my endeavour to give earlier references to works and authors wherever I could than those given by Aufrecht and to find out the age of a work or author by resort to various devices. Only a detailed comparison with Aufrecht can show this, which task I must in all humility leave to the readers who will use this list. One more feature of this list to which I wish to draw the attention of the reader is that I have pointed out what works have been printed. In doing this I generally refer only to well-known series and editions like the Bombay Sanskrit series,

the Benares Sanskrit series and have not set out editions to which very few can have access. For those who want exhaustive information on this point, the catalogues of printed works in the British Museum Library which have now been brought up to 1928 will be found helpful.

Besides the abbreviations given at the beginning of this work, the following abbreviations have been employed in this list and the next.

a = author of.

Ānan. sm. = The collection of smṛtis published by the Ānandaśrama Press, Poona.

Ānan. P. = Ānandaśrama Press ( Series of books ).

Ano. = Anonymous.

Aufrecht's Oxf. Cat. = Catalogue of Sanskrit mss. in the Bodleian Library at Oxford by Dr. Aufrecht (1864).

Baroda O. I. = Colletion of Mss. at the Baroda Oriental Institute.

Ben. S. Series = Benares Sanskrit Series.

Bhad. col. = Bhadkāmkar Memorial Collection made by Prof. H. D. Velankar of Wilson College, Bombay.

Bik. Cat. = Catalogue of Sanskrit mss. in the Library of H. H. the Maharaja of Bikaner by Rajendralal Mitra ( 1880 ).

B. O. cat. = Cat. of mss. collected for the Bihar and Orissa Government, vol. I.

Burnell's Tanj. Cat. = Classified Index to the Sanskrit mss. in the palace at Tanjore by Dr. A. C. Burnell (1880).

C = commentary ( of a work under which this letter occurs ).

CC = commentary on a commentary.

Ch. S. Series = Chowkhamba Sanskrit Series.

com. = commentary or commentator, according to context.

C. P. cat. = Catalogue of Sanskrit and Prakrit mss. in the Central Provinces and Berar, by Rai Bahadur Hiralal ( 1926, Nagpur ).

G. O. Series = Gaikwad's Oriental Series, Baroda.

Govt. O. Series. = Government Oriental Series, Poona.

Hultzsch's R. = Reports on Sanskrit mss. in Southern India by Dr. Hultzsch, parts I-III.

Jivananda sm. = collection of smṛtis edited by Jivananda in two parts.

m. = mentioned ( by or in ).

Mysore G. O. L. = Mysore Government Oriental Library Series.

N. = Notices of Sanskrit mss. in Bengal vol. I-XI ( vol. I-IX by Dr. R. Mitra and X-XI by M. M. Haraprasād Śāstri ).

N. ( new series ) = Notices of Sanskrit mss., new series, vol. I-III by M. M. Haraprasād Śāstri.

Nir. P. = Nirṇayasāgara Press, Bombay.

pr. = printed.

q. = quotes.

Stein's cat. or Stein = Catalogue of the Sanskrit mss. in the Raghunath temple Library of H. H. the Maharaja of Jammu and Kashmir, by Dr. M. A. Stein ( 1894 ).

Ulwar cat. = Catalogue of mss. in the Library of the Maharaja of Ulwar, by Dr. Peterson.

Venk. P. = Venkateśvara Press, Bombay.

W. and K. = Catalogue of Sanskrit mss. in the Bodleian Library, vol. II (1905) by Dr. Winternitz and Prof. A. B. Keith.

---

## List of Works on Dharmasāstra

अंशबलि gives propitiatory rites (Śānti) for any particular amśa of a man's rāśi.

अकालभास्कर by शम्भुनाथ सिद्धान्त-बागीश; composed in Śake 1636 (अङ्गाग्निरसक्षोणी) on intercalary months, how to calculate them and on the special duties performed in them.

अक्षमालाप्रतिष्ठा.

अखण्डादर्श by अखण्ड (?) m. in स्मृति-रत्नाकर of वेङ्कटनाथ. Divided into khaṇḍas on dharma and vyavahāra.

अगस्त्य or अगस्तिसंहिता-m. in कालविवेक of जीमूतवाहन, in अपरार्क.

अग्निकार्य.

अग्निकार्यपद्धति.

अग्निनिर्णय by कमलाकर.

अग्निसंधानवचन on ceremonies performed to make up for omission in the daily performance of aupāsana.

अग्निस्थापन.

अग्निहोत्रकर्मन्.

अग्निहोत्रमन्त्रार्थचन्द्रिका by बैयनाथ, son of रामचन्द्र, son of विठ्ठल. About 1683 A. D.

अग्निहोत्रिवाहविधि.

अघदीपिका.

अघनिर्णय by वेङ्कटेश, son of रङ्गनाथ and grandson of सरस्वतीबल्लभ; names विज्ञानेश्वर, अखण्ड, स्मृत्यर्थ-सार, वरदराज.

C. by author.

C. called दीपिका by रामानुजयजुष.

C. by वैदिक सार्वभौम (this is probably the same as the author's own com. ).

अघनिर्णय by वीरराघव of बसिष्ठगोत्र.

अघपञ्चविवेचन by मथुरानाथ.

अघपञ्चपट्टि by मथुरानाथ (in 65 verses).

अघपञ्चपट्टि by वीथि (-वि- or -जि -नाथ of the कौशिकगोत्र ).

C. स्मृतिसिद्धान्तद्वय by रामचन्द्र द्रुप.

अघप्रकाशिका ( in 11 khaṇḍas ).

अघप्रदीप.

अघप्रदीपिका ascribed to याज्ञवल्क्य.

अघवाडव or दानसार by विश्वेश्वरभट्ट ( Baroda O. I. No. 7129 C.).

अघविमोचन.

अघविवेक by नीलकण्ठदीक्षित, son of अप्ययदीक्षित अद्वैताचार्य of भारद्वाज-गोत्र ( in 6 प्रकरणस ).

अघविवेचन by रामचन्द्र, son of अनन्त of भारद्वाजकुल, in two परिच्छेदस.

C. refers to मुक्ताफल.

C. by रुचिदत्त.

अघशतक.

अघषट्.

अघसंशयतिमिरादित्यसूत्र.

अघसंग्रह.

अघसंग्रहदीपिका ( Hultzsch R. I. No. 270 ).

अङ्गुनार्यप्रयोग (from प्रयोगरत्न of नारायणभट्ट ).

अङ्गुनार्यविधि (from पाञ्चरात्रागम).

,, (from शारदातिलक).

अङ्गिरस् Vide sec. 39.

C. by कुलमणि शुक्ल.

अचलनिबन्ध.

अष्टछलारीय by शेषाचार्य.

अण्णादीक्षितीय by अण्णादीक्षित.

अतिक्रान्तप्रायश्चित्त.

अतिरुद्रशान्ति.

अतीचारनिर्णय by महेश ( B. O. cat. vol. I, p. 2, No. 3 ).

अतीचारनिर्णय by भुजबलभीम ( B. O. cat. vol. I, p. 3, No. 4 ).

अत्रि Vide sec. 19.

C. by कृष्णनाथ.

C. by तकनलाल. Later than 1686 A. D.

C. by हरिराम.

अद्भुतवर्षण or अद्भुतसंग्रह by माधव-शर्मा of the बुधबाण family, son of रघुनाथ and elder brother of गोविन्द. Based on the अद्भुतसागर of बल्लाल-सेन. On दिव्य, नाभस and भौम phenomena. Quotes मयूरचित्र. N ( new series ) vol. I. pp. 2-4.

अद्भुतविवेक by महीधर.

अद्भुतसागर by बल्लालसेन son of विजय-सेन ( printed in 1905 by Prabha-kari and co, Calcutta ); m: by रघु-नन्दन, कमलाकर, नीलकण्ठ, अनन्तदेव; begun in 1090 śake ( 1068 A.D. ) and finished by लक्ष्मणसेन.

अद्भुतसागरसार by चतुर्भुज.

„ by श्रीपति.

अद्भुतसिन्धु ; quoted by नारायण in शान्तिप्रसाधत.

अद्भुतावृत on उत्पात of three kinds, दिव्य, आन्तरिक्ष, भौम.

अद्भुतोत्पातशान्ति of शौनक.

अधिकमासप्रकरण

अधिकमासनिर्णय- vide मलमासनिर्णय

अधिकमासफल.

अधोलुखजननशान्ति attributed शौनक.

अध्यायोपाकर्मप्रयोग.

अनन्तभाष्य- m. in समयमयूख.

अनन्तव्रतपूजापद्धति ( from the व्रताक of शाङ्कर ).

अनन्तव्रतोपापन.

अनन्तभट्टी or स्मार्तानुष्ठानपद्धति of अनन्तभट्टदीक्षित son of विश्वनाथ, sur-named यज्ञोपवीत. Vide under प्रयोगरत्न.

अनन्ताह्निक.

अनाकुला, com. of हरदत्त on आपस्तम्ब-युह्यसूत्र. Vide sec. 86.

अनाचारानणय.

अनावृष्टशान्ति of शौनक.

अनुभोगकल्पतरु by जगन्नाथ.

अनुमरणप्रदीप by गौरीनाभट्ट.

अनुमरणविवेक ( quoted by रघुनन्दन in शुद्धितत्त्व ).

अनुयागपद्धति by आनन्दतीर्थ, son of जनार्दन.

अनुयागपद्धति by कृष्णानन्दसरस्वती.

C. by आर्याध्वरीन्द्र ( Baroda O. I. No. 12537 ).

अनुष्ठानपद्धति.

C. by रघुनाथ.

अनुपबिलास or धर्मान्मोषि written under Anūpasimha Rathor by मणिराम दीक्षित, son of गङ्गाराम, son of शिवदत्त, divided into six parts, आचाररत्न, समयरत्न, संस्काररत्न, वस्त्र-

ररत्न, दानरत्न, शुद्धिरत्न. Refers to Alamgir, emperor of Delhi. अनुपसिंह was contemporary of Shah Jehan. About 1660 A. D.

अनूपविभेक attributed to अनुपसिंहदेव of Bikaner. Treats of the शाल-ग्रामपरीक्षण in five ullāsas. अनुपदेव ruled in 1673, son of कर्णसिंह (1634). Vide D. C. ms. 22 of 1902-1907 copied in śake 1691. Vide under दानरत्नाकर.

अन्तरिक्षवायुवीर्यप्रकाश.

अन्यकर्मदीपिका by हरिभट्ट दीक्षित.

अन्यकर्मपद्धति.

अन्यक्रियाविधि by मणिराम. Quotes शुद्धिमयूख. Later than 1640 A. D.

अन्योष्टि.

अन्योष्टिक्रियापद्धति.

अन्योष्टिपद्धति.

अन्योष्टिपद्धति by अनन्तदेव, son of आपदेव. Vide sec. 109.

अन्योष्टिपद्धति by केशव, son of अनन्त-भट्ट of पुण्यस्तम्भ (Puntāmbe on the Godāvari). Later than 1450 A. D.

अन्योष्टिपद्धति by महेश्वरभट्ट

अन्योष्टिपद्धति by रामाचार्य

अन्योष्टिपद्धति by हरिहर, son of भास्कर alias भानुभट्ट, following भारद्वाजसूत्र and the भाष्य thereon; says there are 2 hundred पद्धतिस following भारद्वाज, but his is quite different.

अन्योष्टिपद्धति or और्ध्वदेहिकपद्धति by भट्टनारायण, son of रामेश्वर; vide sec. 103.

अन्योष्टिपद्धति or और्ध्वदेहिकपद्धति by विश्वनाथ, son of गोबाल.

अन्योष्टिप्रकाश by विद्याकर, of the भारद्वाजगोत्र. N (new series) vol. III. p. 3.

अन्योष्टिप्रयोग (आपस्तम्बीय).

अन्योष्टिप्रयोग (हिरण्यकेशी) by केशवभट्ट from his प्रयोगमणि.

अन्योष्टिप्रयोग by नारायणभट्ट. Vide sec. 103.

अन्योष्टिप्रयोग by विश्वनाथ, based on आश्वलायन.

अन्योष्टिविधि by जिकन, quoted by रघुनन्दन in शुद्धितत्व.

अन्योष्टिप्रायश्चित्त.

अन्योष्टिसामग्री.

अन्योष्ट्यष्टक printed in Bombay in 1890 A. D.

अक्षदान.

अक्षप्राशन.

अक्षप्राशनप्रयोग.

अन्वष्टका.

अन्वष्टकानवमीश्राद्धपद्धति.

अपद्यत्युज्जयशान्ति ascribed to शौनक.

अपिपालपद्धति ( or शूद्रपद्धति ) of अपिपाल m. in श्राद्धतत्त्व of रघुनन्दन, श्राद्धक्रियाकौमुदी of गोविन्दानन्द. Earlier than 1500 A. D.

अपिपालकारिका m. in मलमासतत्त्व of रघुनन्दन.

अपेक्षितार्थघोतिनी, com. by नारायण; m. in मदनरत्न (शान्त्युद्घोत).

अब्दपूर्तिप्रयोग or वर्षसिद्धि.

अब्दस्यर्तिपुजा.

अविधि by केदार (?); quoted by श्रीधर in स्तुत्यर्थसार.

अभक्ष्यभक्ष्यप्रकरण.

अभिनवप्रायश्चित्त.

अभिनवमाधवीय by माधवाचार्य.

अभिनववदशीति (on अशौच) by सुब्रह्मण्य, son of वेङ्कटेश of पोंदिरिबंश (printed in Telugu script, Madras 1874). Vide Hultzsch's R. vol. II p. 113 and preface p. VI.

C. धर्मप्रदीपिका by the author himself; refers to चन्द्रिका, माधवीय and वदशीति of कौशिकदित्य. Later than 1400 A. D.

अभिलषितार्थचिन्तामणि, alias मानसोल्लास by चालुक्य king सोमेश्वर (vol. I in G. O. S. and also in Mysore G. O. L); composed in 1051 śake (i. e. 1129 A. D.); has 100 chapters divided into five विंशतिस on 'means of acquiring rājya,' 'means of the stability of the kingdom,' 'royal enjoyments,' 'vinoda or recreations' and 'kridā (games and sports).

अभ्युदयश्राद्ध.

अमृतव्याख्या m. in शुद्धिचन्द्रिका of नन्दपण्डित. Earlier than 1575 A.D.

अम्बिकाचर्चनचन्द्रिका m. in अहल्याकामधेनु.

अयननिर्णय by नारायणभट्ट.

अयाचितकालनिर्णय.

अयुतहोमलक्षहोमकोटिहोमः by राम, a protegee of अनूपसिंह of Bikaner. About 1650 A. D.

अयुतहोमविधि by नारायणभट्ट. Vide sec. 103.

अरुणस्मृति m. in दानचन्द्रिका, निर्णयसिन्धु. Vide Ulwar cat. No. 1253 and extract 285, which show that

there are 149 verses on acceptance of gifts and प्रायश्चित्तस connected therewith.

अर्कविवाहपद्धति by शौनक.

अर्कविवाह (on marriage with the Arka plant before marrying a third wife on the death of the first two). BBRAS. cat. p. 240.

अर्घ्यदान.

अर्घ्यप्रदानकारिका.

अध्यानुष्ठान.

अर्जुनार्चनकल्पलता by रामचन्द्र (on worship of कार्तवीर्य).

अर्जुनार्चापारिजात by रामचन्द्र.

अर्थकौस्तुभ of गोविन्दानन्द, a com. on शुद्धिदीपिका. Vide sec. 101.

अर्थशास्त्र of कौटिल्य; vide sec. 14.

C. प्रतिपदपाञ्चिका of भट्टस्वामिन् (ms. on chap. 8-36 of 2nd अधिकरण).

C. नयचन्द्रिका of माधवयज्वलमिश्र.

C. श्रीमूल by गणपतिशास्त्रिन् (Tri. S. S.).

अर्थप्रदीप m. in राजनीतिरत्नाकर of चण्डेश्वर.

अर्धोदयपर्वपूजन (Baroda O. I. No. 3742).

अर्हशीति of हेमाचार्य; 1088-1172 A.D. (printed at Ahmedabad, 1906).

अलङ्कारदान.

अलसकाजीर्णप्रकाश.

अल्पयम m. in स्मृतिसार of हरिनाथ.

अवधूताश्रम—Ano. Gives denominations of ten classes of saṁnyā-sins and their duties. N (new



series) vol III preface p. IX and p. 8.

अवसानकालप्रायश्चित्त.

अशुद्धिचन्द्रिका (or rather शुद्धिचन्द्रिका) by नन्दपण्डित. Vide sec. 105.

अशौचनिर्णय by उमानाथ ( B. O. Cat. No. 10 p. 7 ).

अशौचप्रकाश-vide under आशौचप्रकाश. Many works on अशौच indiscriminately use the words अशौच and आशौच.

अशौचसार by सत्यपण्डितभीबलभद्र; mentions कुबेरपण्डित, भीमोपाध्याय, भवदेवभट्ट and स्मृतिसमुच्चय.

अश्वत्थपूजा.

अश्वत्थप्रतिष्ठा.

अश्वत्थोपासन ( from शौनकस्मृति ) BBRAS cat. vol. II. p. 240.

अश्वत्थोपनयनपद्धति-( acc. to शौनक ) BBRAS cat. vol. II. p. 240.

अश्वदान.

अष्टकाकर्मन्.

अष्टकाकर्मपद्धति.

अष्टकाशौचभाष्य-vide मृतकनिर्णय.

अष्टमहाद्वादशीनिर्णय by रघुनाथ, son of माधव (Baroda O. I. No. 12586 A). About 1550-1625 A. D.

अष्टमहामन्त्रपद्धति quoted in स्मृत्यर्थसागर.

अष्टविंशतिमुनिमत (Baroda O. I. No. 12743).

अष्टभाष्यविधानविधि.

अष्टादशगोत्र (Baroda O. I. No. 3854).

अष्टादशजातिनिर्णय (Stein p. 82):

अष्टादशविवादसंक्षेप (Stein p. 82).

अष्टादशसंस्काराः by चतुर्भुज.

अष्टादशस्मृतिसार.

अष्टादशस्मृतिसारसंग्रहः (Baroda O. I. No. 10214).

असगोत्रपुत्रपरिग्रहपरीक्षा by अहोबल. N (new series) vol. III. p. 11.

असपिण्डासगोत्रपरीक्षा- probably the same as असगो...परीक्षा above.

असपिण्डासगोत्रपुत्रपरिग्रहविधि by अहोबलशास्त्रिन्.

अस्थिप्रक्षेप ( from चन्द्रप्रकाश Baroda O. I. No. 5478).

अस्थिशुद्धि.

अस्थिशुद्धिप्रयोग.

अस्थ्युद्धरण.

अहर्विधि.

अहल्याकामेधेनु ( Ms. in Benares S. college ) by केशवदास, called after अहल्या, wife of खण्डेराव, son of मल्लारिराव ; seems to refer to Ahilyābai, the famous ruler of Indore in the latter half of the 18th century).

अहिर्बुध्न्यसंहिता ( Pr. at Adyar by Schrader ).

अहंकीति by हेमाचार्य, दायभाग portion, pr. at Lucknow in 1891.

आग्रयणपद्धति by विष्णु दीक्षित- Part of यजुर्वेदभा ( q. v. ).

आङ्गिरसस्मृति on प्रायश्चित्त in 12 chapters. ( I. O. Cat. vol. III. p. 380 No. 1304 ).

आचारकाण्ड.

आचारकौमुदी by गोपाल ( Baroda O. I. No. 11133 ).

आचारकौस्तुभ by राजाराम son of सोमेश्वर (Vaiṣṇavite treatise on good conduct and devotion to Viṣṇu) ms. (N. vol. viii. 191) dated संवत् 1782 (1725-26 A. D.).

आचारखण्ड (Baroda O. I. No. 12796).

आचारचन्द्रिका by त्रिविक्रमसूरि.

आचारचन्द्रिका by पद्मानाभदत्त. In 1367 A.D. he composed his छपम grammar and his पृषोदरादिहृति in 1375 A.D.

आचारचन्द्रिका by रत्नेश्वरमिश्र.

आचारचन्द्रिका by रमापति.

आचारचन्द्रिका by श्रीनाथाचार्यचूडा-मणि, son of श्रीकराचार्य (on duties of ब्रूह्म and द्विज), ms. copied in Śake 1410 (1488-89 A.D.); m. by रघुनन्दन; flourished about 1475 A.D.; vide I. O. cat. p. 524 for date Śake 1410 of the ms.

आचारचन्द्रोदय alias माधवप्रकाश by महे-  
श, son of सारस्वतदुर्ग and pupil of  
विठ्ठल पुरुषोत्तम कविवर of मिथिला;  
divided into 8 परिच्छेद in relation  
to the duties of the eight parts  
of the day for Vājasaneyas; com-  
posed under माधव, youngest of  
the three sons of a chief named  
नाव, king of लावपुर on the banks  
of इरावती on the Western coast  
of India. Later than 1500 A. D.  
Vide Mitra's Notices V. p. 97  
and I. O. cat. p. 506.

आचारचन्द्रोदय by सदाराम.

आचारचिन्तामणि by बाचस्पतिमिश्र; m.  
by रघुनन्दन, श्रीदत्त. Vide sec. 98.

आचारतरङ्गिणी by रचिनाथमिश्र.

आचारतत्त्व by हरिप्रसाद son of मकरन्द  
(Stein's cat. pp. 83 and 301).

आचारतिलक quoted in ब्रह्मसूत्रदीपिका  
and निर्णयदीपक; earlier than 1500  
A. D.

आचारतिलक by गङ्गाधर in 108  
verses. Vide D. C. Ms. No. 135  
of 1886-92 for a fragment.

आचारदर्पण by श्रीदत्त—same as आचारा-  
दर्श; vide sec. 89.

आचारदर्पण of बोपदेव, m. in पूर्वदिनक-  
रोद्घोत.

आचारदर्शन.

आचारदीपिति part of the स्मृतिकौस्तुभ  
of अनन्तदेव.

आचारदीप-or प्रदीप by कमलाकर resi-  
dent of कूर्परग्राम (Kopargaon) on  
the Godāvari.

आचारदीप by नागदेव on āhnika in  
8 अध्याय; quoted by नीलकण्ठ in  
his आचारमयस and by अग्निहोत्रि-  
हरिहर on कात्यायन's स्नानविधिमूत्र;  
ms. (B. O. cat. No. 22) dated  
1436 A. D.

आचारदीपक of गंगाविष्णु, patronised  
by त्रिविक्रम; ms. copied 1752 A.D.

आचारदीपिका.

आचारदीपिका by कमलाकर.

आचारदीपिका, a com. by हरिलाल on  
the आचारादर्श of श्रीदत्त.

आचारदीपिका—from सारसङ्ग्रह (Baro-  
da O. I. No. 10910).

आचारद्वैतविवेक by बिभाकर, composed  
under king रामभद्र of मिथिला;  
solves doubts on आश्व. About  
1500 A. D.

आचारनवनीत by अप्पा दीक्षित, a native of गौरीमाधुर; composed in the time of Shahaji (1684-1711 A.D.); divided into four kāṇḍas on आचार, श्राद्ध, द्रव्यशुद्धि and कालनिर्णय.

आचारनिर्णय by गोपाल.

आचारनिर्णय-- in 66 verses on duties of ब्राह्मण, origin of कायस्थ &c.

आचारपञ्चाशिका by महाशर्मन्.

आचारपद्धति by बासुदेवेन्द्र.

„ by विद्याकर.

„ by श्रीधरस्वरि.

आचारप्रकाश by भास्कर, son of आप्पाजी (Baroda O. I. No. 12789).

आचारप्रकाशिका quoted in अहल्याकामधेनु.

आचारप्रदीप by केशवभट्ट, quoted in श्राद्धतत्त्व of रघुनन्दन.

आचारप्रदीप by नागदेव. He wrote निर्णयतत्त्व also.

आचारप्रदीप by भट्टोजि.

आचारप्रशंसा.

आचारधूषण of त्र्यम्बक राम ओक (in 1741 Śāke) in 9 किरण; pr. in Ānan. P.

आचारमञ्जरी by मथुरानाथ.

आचारमयूख of नीलकण्ठ (ed. by J. R. Gharpure, Bombay and by Gujarati P., Bombay). Vide sec. 107.

आचारमाधवीय of माधवाचार्य, the first part of his com. on पराशरस्मृति.

आचारमाला by निधिराम.

आचाररत्न m. in आह्निकतत्त्व of रघुनन्दन.

आचाररत्न by मणिराम (first part of अनुपविलास).

H. D. 65.

आचाररत्न by लक्ष्मणभट्ट, son of राम-कृष्णभट्ट, son of नारायणभट्ट. He was younger brother of कमलाकरभट्ट and so flourished 1580-1640 A. D. Pr. at Nir. P.

आचाररत्न by चन्द्रमौलि.

आचाररत्नाकर quoted by रघुनन्दन in आह्निकतत्त्व.

आचारवाक्यसुधा.

आचारवारिधि by रमापति उपाध्यायसन्मिश्र. He wrote विवादवारिधि also.

आचारविधि.

आचारविवेक by मानसिंह.

आचारविवेक by मदनसिंह (part of मदनरत्न).

आचारव्रतादिरहस्य.

आचारसंग्रह by रत्नपाणिशर्मा, son of गंगोली संजीवेश्वरशर्मा.

आचारसंग्रह by हरिहरपण्डित, son of नारायण.

आचारसागर of बल्लालसेन quoted in the मदनपारिजात (p. 58), स्मृतिरत्नाकर of वेदाचार्य, and in author's own work दानसागर (composed about 1168 A. D.).

आचारसार—m. by हेमाद्रि (III. 2. 900.)

आचारसार by लक्ष्मणभट्ट, son of राम-कृष्ण, son of नारायण; seems to be the same work as आचाररत्न above.

आचारस्मृतिचन्द्रिका by सदाशिव, son of गदाधर.

आचारादर्श, by श्रीदत्त (मैथिल). About 1300 A.D. (pr. at Benares, saṁvat

1920 and by Ven. P.); m. in the ह्युद्धिविवेक of रुद्रधर and mentions कामधेनु, कल्पतरु and हरिहर; vide sec. 89.

C. by गौरीपति. son of दामोदर, composed in Benares in 1696 संवत् (1640 A.D.). Pr. by Ven. P.

C. आचारदीपिका by हरिलाल.

आचारादर्शिका, abridgment of the आचारादर्श.

आचारार्क- a part of धर्मशास्त्रसुधानिधि by दिवाकर, son of महादेव, son of बालकृष्ण; refers to नीलकण्ठ author of मयूख who was his maternal grandfather; composed in संवत् 1743 (i. e. 1686-87 A. D.).

C. by तकनलाल.

आचारार्कक्रम (अनुक्रमणिका of आचारार्क) by the author's son वैद्यनाथ who wrote अनुक्रमणिका to दानहीरावलि and आद्वचन्द्रिका also.

आचारार्क by मथुरानाथ.

आचारार्क by रामचन्द्रभट्ट.

आचारेन्दु of ज्यम्बक, son of नारायण, surnamed माटे. Composed in Śake 1760 (1838 A.D.) at सतर्षि (modern Satara). Pr. in Ānan.P.

आचारेन्दुशेखर by नागेशभट्ट, son of शिवभट्ट and सती. Vide sec. 110.

आचारोद्घोत by टोडरानन्द.

„ part of मदनरत्नप्रदीप by मदनसिंहदेव.

आचारोल्लास first part of the परशुराम-प्रकाश by सण्ढेराय, son of नारायण-पण्डित धर्माधिकारि at Benares at the bidding of परशुराममिश्र, who

was a शांकाद्वीपीयब्राह्मण and son of होलिल (र) मिश्र, who was given the title बाणीरसालराय by the Emperor. The 25th मयूख speaks of the origin of शांकाद्वीपीय-ब्राह्मणः. N (new series) vol. II. pp. 10-12).

आचारोल्लास by मथुरानाथ ह्युद्ध.

आचार्यगुणादर्श, of वेङ्कटाचार्य son of शतक्रतुताताचार्य (Madras ms. contains only the chap. called पंचकालक्रम dealing with rites and worships performed by वैष्णवः during the day divided into five parts).

आचार्यचूडामणि.

C. on शूलपाणि's आश्वविषेक, quoted by रघुनन्दन and in शूद्रकमलाकर.

आतिथ्येष्टि.

आतुरसंन्यास- Vide B. B. R. A. S. Cat. Vol. II. p. 241.

आतुरसंन्यासकारिका.

आतुरसंन्यासपद्धति (Baroda O. I. No. 5803).

आतुरसंन्यासविधि.

आतुरसंन्यासविधि by आश्विनरस.

आतुरसंन्यासविधि by कात्यायन.

आतुरादिपद्धति- D. C. Ms. No. 138 of 18886-92.

आत्रेयधर्मशास्त्र in 9 अध्याय (I. O. Cat. vol. III. p. 380 No. 1305). There is another in 6 chapters (I. O. Cat. vol. III. p. 381, No. 1308).

आत्रेयधर्मशास्त्र m. by विश्वरूप, हेमाद्रि.

आश्वेयसूति ( in 369 verses ). I. O. Cat. vol. III. p. 381.

आथर्वण्युह्यसूत्र (ms. in Bom. University Library) in 14 adhyāyas and 141 khaṇḍikas ; ends with anadhyāya ( school holidays ) ; m. in नीतिमयूख .

आथर्वणप्रमिताक्षरा by बासुदेव, son of श्रीपति. (Baroda O. I. No. 7603). Mentions हेमाद्रि and त्रैविक्कमीपद्धति.

आदिधर्मसारसंग्रह attributed to Tulājī-rāja ( 1765-88 A. D.).

आदिस्मृत्यर्थसार- Vide स्मृत्यर्थसार.

आनन्दकरनिबन्ध- m. in स्मृतिसारोद्धार of विश्वम्भर.

आपस्तम्बप्रायश्चित्तशतद्वयी- vide प्रायश्चित्तशतद्वयी.

आपस्तम्बयज्ञाजीय.

आपस्तम्बसूत्रध्वनितार्थकारिका Or त्रिकाण्डमण्डन by भास्करमिश्र, son of कुमारस्वामिन्. It contains four काण्डs on अधिकार, प्रतिनिधि, पुनराधान, आधान ( pr. B. I. series ).

C. Vide Stein ( Cat. p. 12 ).

C. पदप्रकाशिका or त्रिकाण्डमण्डन-विवरण ano. (Is it same as above?)

आपस्तम्बयुह्यसूत्र ( ed. by Winternitz and tr. in S. B. E. vol. 30 ).

C. अनाकुला by हरदत्त ( pr. in Mysore G. O. L. Series ).

C. by कर्क.

C. कपर्दिकारिका ( pr. at Kumbhakonam, 1916 ).

C. गृह्यतात्पर्यदर्शन by सुदर्शनाचार्य ( pr. Kashi S. series ).

C. प्रयोगवृत्ति by तालवृन्तानिवासिन् ( pr. at Kumbhakonam, 1902 ).

आपस्तम्बयुह्यप्रदीपिका.

आपस्तम्बयुह्यप्रयोग.

आपस्तम्बयुह्यभाष्यार्थसंग्रह quoted by हेमाद्रि.

आपस्तम्बयुह्यसार by महामहोपाध्याय-शोपनभट्ट ( आन्ध्र ).

आपस्तम्बयुह्यसूत्रकारिका by सुदर्शन, son of वाग्विजय.

आपस्तम्बयुह्यसूत्रकारिकावृत्ति by नरसिंह ( exposition of आपस्तम्बयुह्य in 969 verses composed in śake 1536, 1614-15 A. D.; pr. in 1922 with Telugu tr. ).

आपस्तम्बजातकर्म by बापणभट्ट.

आपस्तम्बधर्मसूत्र Vide sec. 7.

C. उज्ज्वला by हरदत्त ( pr. in B. S. Series and at Kumbhakonam ).

आपस्तम्बपद्धति.

आपस्तम्बपद्धति by विश्वेश्वरभट्ट.

आपस्तम्बपरिभाषासूत्र ( edited with two com. in Mysore G. O. L. series 1894 and in Ānand. series No. 93 ).

C. by कपर्दिस्वामिन्.

C. by हरदत्त.

आपस्तम्बपूर्वप्रयोग.

आपस्तम्बपूर्वप्रयोगकारिका.

आपस्तम्बपूर्वप्रयोगपद्धति by शिङ्गाभट्ट ( Hultzsch R. 1. No. 87 ).

आपस्तम्बप्रयोगरत्न by नारायणयज्वन्.

आपस्तम्बप्रयोगसार.

आपस्तम्बप्रयोगसार by गङ्गाभट्ट.

आपस्तम्बप्रायश्चित्तशतद्वयी.

C. by वेङ्कटबाजपेयिन्.

आपस्तम्बशास्त्रप्रयोग.

आपस्तम्बसूत्रकारिका.

आपस्तम्बसूत्रसंग्रह.

आपस्तम्बसृष्टि ( in verse in 10 chapters ) pr. by Jivananda.

आपस्तम्बसृष्टि, quoted by विज्ञानेश्वर, हेमाद्रि, माधव, हरदत्त.

आपस्तम्बाह्निक

आपस्तम्बाह्निक by काशीनाथभट्ट.

आपस्तम्बाह्निक by गोवर्धन कविमण्डन.

आपस्तम्बाह्निक by रुद्रदेव तोरो.

आपस्तम्बीयद्वादशसंस्काराः.

आपस्तम्बीयमन्त्रपाठ ed. by Dr. Winternitz.

आपस्तम्बीयसंस्कारप्रयोग.

आब्दिकनिर्णय.

आभ्युदयिकश्राद्ध.

आभ्युदयिकश्राद्धपद्धति.

आरामादिप्रतिष्ठापद्धति by गङ्गाराम महाडकर.

आरामोत्सर्गपद्धति-see जलाभयारामोत्सर्गपद्धति.

आरामोत्सर्गपद्धति by भट्टनारायण.

आरामोत्सर्गपद्धति by शिवराम.

आरामोत्सर्गप्रयोग ( Baroda O. I. No. 5424 ).

आर्धचन्द्रिका.

आर्धचन्द्रिका by वैद्यनाथ.

आर्द्धिषेणसृष्टि m. by निर्णयसिन्धु.

आवसथ्याधानपद्धति of श्रीदत्त.

आशौच by वेङ्कटेश.

आशौचकाण्ड, part of दिनकरोदयोत.

आशौचकाण्ड by वैद्यनाथ दीक्षित ( a part of सृष्टिहस्तकाफल ).

आशौचकारिका.

आशौचगङ्गाधरी by गङ्गाधर.

आशौचचन्द्रिका.

आशौचचन्द्रिका by वेदाङ्गराय, son of त्यगलाभट्ट or तिगलाभट्ट, son of रत्नभट्ट ( Stein's cat. p. 83 ).

आशौचचन्द्रिका by राजकृष्णतर्कवागीशभट्टाचार्य.

आशौचतत्त्व- vide शुद्धितत्त्व.

आशौचतत्त्व by महादेव, son of विश्वनाथ of the अगस्त्यगोत्र, in 48 verses. Hultsch R. II. p. 143

C. by शिवसूरी ( महाजन ), son of त्र्यम्बक.

आशौचतत्त्वविचार.

आशौचत्रिशच्छ्लोकी-see त्रिशच्छ्लोकी ; pr. at Aligarh.

C. दीप by राघवभट्ट, whose guru was मुकुन्द ; quotes सृष्ट्यर्थसार-निर्णयादृत.

C. by भट्टाचार्य ( Baroda O. I. No. 3883 is dated संवत् 1579, 1522-23 A. D. ).

C. by भट्टोजि.

आशौचदशक alias दशश्लोकी by विज्ञानेश्वर ; vide under दशश्लोकी also.

C. विवरण by भट्टोजि.

C. by रघुनाथ, son of माधव, son of रामेश्वर ; composed in A. D. 1578.

C. ( विवृति ) by विश्वेश्वर, son of लक्ष्मीधर ; mentions विज्ञानेश्वर and वाचस्पति, भट्टोजि ( Stein's cat. p. 302 for extract ); later than 1650 A. D.

C. by वेङ्कटाचार्य.

C. by श्रीधर.

- C. by हरिहर ( I. O. ms dated संवत् 1589 i. e. 1532 A. D. ; vide cat. p. 565 ).
- आशौचदीपिति, part of the स्मृतिकौस्तुभ by अनन्तदेव.
- आशौचदीपक by a prince of कोटिलिङ्गपुरी ( Cranganore ).
- C. by author.
- आशौचदीपिका by अधोरशिवाचार्य.
- आशौचदीपिका by विश्वेश्वरभट्ट alias गंगाभट्ट. N. VI. p. 136. Portion of दिनकरोदयोत on आशौच.
- आशौचदीपिका by इयामसुन्दर-भट्टाचार्य.
- आशौचदीपिका by कम्भालूर वृसिंह, who consulted हेमाद्रि, माधवीय, षडशीति, पारिजात.
- आशौचनिर्णय or षडशीति. Aufrecht II. p. 11 identifies षडशीति with अभिनवषडशीति.
- आशौचनिर्णय by आदित्याचार्य or कौशिकादित्य.
- C. शुद्धिचन्द्रिका by नन्दपाण्डत ( pr. Ch. S. series ), between 1590-1625 A. D.
- आशौचनिर्णय of कौशिकाचार्य ( in Bhadkamkar collection ); contains 146 verses, refers to 86 verses of कौशिकादित्य and adds certain texts of गोभिल.
- आशौचनिर्णय by गोपाल, composed in शके 1535 ( 1613 A. D. ); quoted by him in शुद्धिनिर्णय. N. IX p. 267.
- आशौचनिर्णय by गोविन्द, son of वृह-र्याचार्य who is styled मातामह also by गोविन्द.
- आशौचनिर्णय by जीवदेव, son of आप-देव; born on the Godāvari ; probably brother of अनन्तदेव.
- आशौचनिर्णय by व्यम्बक पण्डित, son of रघुनाथ, son of नारायण of the आङ्गिरसगोत्र ( divided into अंशs ). ( pr. at Nir. P. ). Quotes निर्णय-सिन्धु and नागोजिभट्टीय ; about 1760 A. D.
- आशौचनिर्णय by नागोजि, son of शिव-भट्ट.
- आशौचनिर्णय by भट्टोजि ( 1560-1620 A. D. ).
- आशौचनिर्णय by माधव son of रामेश्वर ; about 1515-1570 A. D.
- आशौचनिर्णय by रघुनन्दन.
- आशौचनिर्णय by रघुनाथपण्डित ; vide under त्रिशच्छ्लोकी.
- आशौचनिर्णय by रामचन्द्र.
- आशौचनिर्णय by वरद, son of श्रीनिवास. Refers to आशौचदशक and आशौच-शतक as his authorities.
- आशौचनिर्णय by वीरेश्वर.
- आशौचनिर्णय by वेङ्कटाचार्य ; see अष-निर्णय.
- आशौचनिर्णय by वेदान्तरामानुजतातदास, son of वेङ्कटशिवरदाताचार्य.
- आशौचनिर्णय by वैदिकसार्वभौम ( Is it same as आशौचशतक ? ).
- C. by शठकोपदास ( Baroda O. L. No. 6380 b. ).
- आशौचनिर्णय by श्रीनिवासतर्कवागीश.
- आशौचनिर्णय by सोमन्यास.
- आशौचनिर्णय by हरि.
- आशौचनिर्णय or स्मृतिकौस्तुभ by रायस वेङ्कटाद्रि.

आशौचनिर्णय Or स्मृतिसंग्रह.

आशौचनिर्णय Or स्मृतिसार, a com. on some work of वेङ्कटेश.

आशौचनिर्णयसंग्रह (Baroda O. I. No. 12600 ).

आशौचनिर्णयटीका by मधुरानाथ.

आशौचपरिच्छेद.

आशौचप्रकाश by चतुर्भुज भट्टाचार्य; probably the same as that m. in शुद्धितत्त्व of रघुनन्दन and so before 1500 A. D.

आशौचप्रकाश (from धर्मतत्त्वकलानिधि) by पृथ्वीचन्द्र.

आशौचमञ्जरी.

आशौचमाला by गोपालसिद्धान्त.

आशौचविवेक.

आशौचव्यवस्था by राधानाथशर्मन्.

आशौचशतक.

आशौचशतक by रामेश्वर.

आशौचशतक by वेङ्कटाचार्य Or वेङ्कटनाथ, son of रङ्गनाथ of the हारीतगोत्र, with his own com. Vide अघ-निर्णय above. Hultzsch R. II. No. 1499.

C. आशौचनिर्णय by रामाजुजदीक्षित.

आशौचशतक by नीलकण्ठ.

आशौचशतक by वैदिकसार्वभौम ( probably same as वेङ्कटाचार्य above ).

आशौचषडशीति- see above आशौच-निर्णय.

आशौचसंक्षेप by मधुसूदनबाबुस्पति.

आशौचसंग्रह by सत्यापीशशिष्य (Baroda O. I. 5862 ).

आशौचसंग्रह by चतुर्भुज भट्टाचार्य.

आशौचसंग्रहविवृति by भट्टाचार्य.

आशौचसंग्रह by रामचन्द्रशेखर, son of चङ्कटनारायण.

आशौचसंग्रह by वेङ्कटेश; quotes आचार-नवनीत, अघनिर्णय, अघविवेक, अभिनव-षडशीति.

आशौचसंग्रहत्रिंशच्छ्लोकी- Vide under त्रिंशच्छ्लोकी.

आशौचसागर of कुल्लूक- m. in his आशौच-सागर.

आशौचसार by बलभद्र.

आशौचसिद्धान्त.

आशौचस्मृतिचन्द्रिका.

आशौचस्मृतिचन्द्रिका by सदाशिव sur-named दशपुत्र, son of गदाधर; com-piled for prince जयसिंह ( of जय-नगर ). The author also wrote लिङ्गार्चनचन्द्रिका.

आशौचादर्श quoted in सारसंग्रह.

आशौचाष्टक by वररुचि ( pr. in Tri. S. series ).

C. anonymous. Names निर्णयकार, मस्करिन् on गौतमधर्मसूत्र and सहस्र-स्वामिन्.

आशौचादिनिर्णय by रामदैवज्ञ.

आशौचीयदशश्लोकीविवृति by विश्वेश्वर, son of लक्ष्मीधर ; see आशौचदशक alias दशश्लोकी above.

आशौचेन्दुशेखर by रामदैवज्ञ.

आशौचेन्दुशेखर by नागोजिभट्ट.

आश्वलायनयज्ञसूत्र (pr. Nir. P. and B. I. series and translated in S B E, vol. 29 ).

C. अनाधिला by हरदत्त ( pr. Tri S. series ).



- C. by आनन्दरायवाजपेययज्वन्, minister of Tanjore king Shahji and Sarfoji I.
- C. by गदाधर.
- C. विमलोदयमाला by जयन्तस्वामिन्, father of अभिनन्द and son of कान्त, son of कल्याणस्वामिन्. N. vol. X. p. 163. About end of 8th century.
- C. by देवस्वामिन्; m. by नारायण. About 1000-1050 A. D.
- C. by नारायण, son of दिवाकर of नैधुवगोत्र (pr. B. I. series and Nir. P. ); refers to bhāṣya of देवस्वामी. Doubtful whether he is identical with नारायण, son of नरसिंह, commentator of आश्वलायन-श्रौत. Vide B B R A S. cat. vol. II. p. 202.
- C. by विष्णुगुहस्वामिन्. Follows देवस्वामिन्, नारायण and others.
- आश्वलायनगृह्यकारिका in 22 adhyāyas and 1296 verses.
- C. विवरण by a pupil of बुध्यदेव or उपदेवभट्ट.
- C. by नारायण.
- आश्वलायनगृह्यकारिका by कुमारिल-स्वामिन् (? कुमारस्वामिन्). Refers to नारायणवृत्ति on आश्वलायनगृह्य and to जयन्तस्वामिन्. B.B.R.A.S. cat. vol. II. p. 203 ; pr. in Bombay, 1894.
- आश्वलायनगृह्यकारिका by रघुनाथदीक्षित.
- आश्वलायनगृह्यकारिकावली by गोपाल.
- आश्वलायनगृह्यपरिशिष्ट (pr. Nir. P. and B. I. series at end of गृह्यसूत्र).
- आश्वलायनगृह्यपरिभाषा.
- आश्वलायनगृह्यप्रयोग.
- आश्वलायनगृह्योक्तवास्तुशान्ति by राम-कृष्णभट्ट.
- आश्वलायनधर्मशास्त्र in 22 अध्यायस on duties of द्विजस and on श्राद्ध, प्रायश्चित्त, जातिनिर्णय &c. ( Baroda O. I. No. 8708 ).
- आश्वलायनधर्मप्रयोग ( Hultsch R. I. No. 431 ).
- आश्वलायनप्रयोग.
- C. वृत्ति by विष्णु.
- आश्वलायनप्रयोगदीपिका by तिरुमल सोमयाजिन्, son of तिरुमलयज्वन्.
- आश्वलायनयाज्ञिकपद्धति.
- आश्वलायनशास्त्रश्राद्धप्रयोग by कमलाकर, son of रामकृष्ण.
- आश्वलायनसूत्रपद्धति by नारायण.
- आश्वलायनसूत्रप्रयोग by त्रैविद्यवृद्ध.
- आश्वलायनसूत्रप्रयोगदीपिका by मञ्जनाचार्यभट्ट (pr. Benares S. series).
- आश्वलायनसंस्कृति (ms. in Bombay University Library) in eleven adhyāyas and about 2000 verses; refers to आश्वलायनगृह्यसूत्र and वृत्ति thereon and कारिका also. Quoted by हेमाद्रि and माधवाचार्य.
- आहिताग्निमरणे दाहादि (आश्वलायनीय).
- आहिताग्निमरणे दाहादि by भट्टनारायण, son of रामेश्वरभट्ट. Vide sec. 102.
- आहिताग्नेर्दाहादिनिर्णय by रामभट्ट, son of विश्वनाथ होसिंग.
- आहिताग्न्यन्येष्टिप्रयोग.
- आहुततीर्थकस्नानप्रयोग.
- आह्निक- numerous works are so styled. Only some are noted below.

आह्निक by आनन्द, son of प्रभाकर, of the दशपुत्रकुल.

आह्निक by आपदेव.

आह्निक by कमलाकर son of रामकृष्ण. Sec. 106; same as बहुआह्निक.

आह्निक by गङ्गाधर.

आह्निक by गोपालदेशिकाचार्य.

आह्निक by छल्लारि नृसिंह for followers of मध्वाचार्य.

आह्निक by ज्ञानभास्कर. He wrote आह्निकसंक्षेप also.

आह्निक by दिवाकरभट्ट.

आह्निक by बलभट्ट.

आह्निक by भट्टोजि (from चतुर्विंशति-मतटीका).

आह्निक by रघुनाथ, son of माधवभट्ट.

आह्निक by विठ्ठलाचार्य.

आह्निक (बौधायनीय) by विश्वपतिभट्ट.

आह्निक by वैद्यनाथ दीक्षित.

आह्निक by ब्रजराज (for followers of बलभाचार्य).

आह्निककारिका.

आह्निककृत्य of विद्याकर; m. in मलमास-तत्त्व of रघुनन्दन and so before 1500 A. D.

आह्निककौतुक (from हरिवंशविलास).

आह्निककौस्तुभ by श्रीनिवास pupil of यादवाचार्य (Baroda O. I. No. 8809). This is a com. on सदा-चारस्मृति of आनन्दतीर्थ.

आह्निकचन्द्रिका by काशीनाथ.

आह्निकचन्द्रिका by कुलमाणि शुक्ल (Is it चन्द्रिका or चन्द्रिकाटीका?).

आह्निकचन्द्रिका by request of गोकुल-चन्द्रवर्मन्.

आह्निकचन्द्रिका by गोपीनाथ.

आह्निकचन्द्रिका by दिवाकर, son of महा-देव काल, son of रामेशभट्ट; men- tions भट्टोजीय (pr. at Nir. P. with extracts from सायण on Vedic mantras). Same as संक्षे- पाह्निकचन्द्रिका.

आह्निकचन्द्रिका by देवराम.

आह्निकचिन्तामणि quoted by रघुनन्दन in आह्निकतत्त्व (and so earlier than 1500 A. D.).

आह्निकतत्त्व or आह्निकाचारतत्त्व by रघु- नन्दन; pr. by Jivananda.

C. by मधुसूदन.

आह्निकदर्पण of रामकृष्ण (pr. with Ma- rathi tr. in Bombay, 1876).

आह्निकदीपक.

आह्निकदीपक by अचल residing, at आनन्दपुर, son of बत्सराज, son of गोविन्द, son of लक्ष्मीधर, son of अनन्त surnamed मडोड. About 1518 A. D. Vide Ujwar cat. extract No. 291.

आह्निकपद्धति by शिवराम. See आह्निक-संक्षेप.

आह्निकपद्धति by रघुनाथ सद्भादस्थपति, son of माधव, son of रामेश्वर; he was younger brother of विश्वनाथ and प्रभाकर.

आह्निकपद्धति by विठ्ठलदीक्षित. Vide यजु-र्वेदभा below.

आह्निकपारिजात by अनन्तभट्ट.

आह्निकप्रकाश- from the वीरमित्रोदय.

आह्निकप्रदीप- quoted by कमलाकर.

आह्निकप्रयोग by कमलाकर of कर्पूरग्राम (Kopargaon on the गोदावरी). There is confusion of author- ship in Baroda O. I. No. 277.

आह्निकप्रयोग by काशीदीक्षित, son of सदाशिवदीक्षित; quoted by अनन्त in his रुद्रकल्पद्रुम.

आह्निकप्रयोग by गोवर्धन कविमण्डन (for आपस्तम्बीयस).

आह्निकप्रयोग by मनोहरभट्ट, son of महादेवभट्ट (for हिरण्यकेशीयस).

आह्निकप्रयोग by रघुनाथ, son of माधव, son of रामेश्वरभट्ट; his younger brother प्रभाकर composed रसप्रदीप in 1583 A. D. at the age of 19.

आह्निकप्रयोगरत्नमाला by विश्वम्भरदीक्षित थिटे, son of मयूरेश्वरभट्ट resident of बैराज (modern Wai in Satara District). Mentions भट्टोजिदीक्षित, आचारार्क.

आह्निकप्रायश्चित्त— mentions कमलाकर (I. O. cat. III. p. 555).

आह्निकभास्कर by इन्द्रगण्टि सूर्यनारायण.

आह्निकमञ्जरीटीका by वीरेश्वर, son of हरिपण्डित, son of शिवपण्डित at पुण्यस्तम्भ (modern Puṇtāmbe) on the Godāvarī; composed in śake वियक्षरशरेन्दुमिते i. e. 1598 A. D.

आह्निकरत्न (on daily duties).

आह्निकरत्न by दाक्षिणात्य शिरोमणिभट्ट. In three प्रकाशस.

आह्निकरत्नचषक by गङ्गाधरसुत (Baroda O. I. No. 12306-7).

आह्निकविधि by कमलाकर.

आह्निकविधि by नारायणभट्ट.

आह्निकसंक्षेप of कौशुमिशाखा.

आह्निकसंक्षेप of ज्ञानभास्कर.

आह्निकसंक्षेप by वामदेव, written for Lālā Thakkura.  
H. D. 66.

आह्निकसंक्षेप by शिवराम, an abridgment of वैद्यनाथ's आह्निक.

आह्निकसंग्रह of अनन्तभट्ट, son of नागेशभट्ट, son of यज्ञभट्ट, for शुद्धयज्ञवेदिस.

आह्निकसार by दलपतिराज (2nd chap. of च्वासहप्रसाद).

आह्निकसार by बालम्भट्ट (probably same as author of आह्निकसार-मञ्जरी below).

आह्निकसार by सुदर्शनाचार्य.

आह्निकसार by हरिराम.

आह्निकसारमञ्जरी by बालम्भट्ट, son of विश्वनाथभट्ट दातार.

आह्निकसूत्र of गौतम in 17 खण्डस on duties of ब्राह्मणस; vide BBRAS. cat. p. 204 No. 651.

आह्निकस्मृतिसंग्रह.

आह्निकाचारराज by रामानन्द वाचस्पति, great-great-grandson of पुष्कराक्ष of the family of सर्वानन्द; compiled under राजा रुष्णचन्द्रराय of Nadia about 1750 A. D.

आह्निकाश्रुत of वासुदेवभट्टाचार्य, son of रङ्गनाथ, on duties and ritual of the वैश्वानस school of वैष्णवस.

आह्निकोद्धार quoted by रघुनन्दन in आह्निकतत्त्व.

इन्द्रदत्तस्मृति.

इष्टिकाल by दामोदर.

ईशानसंहिता m. in समयमयूख.

ईश्वरसंहिता quoted by रघुनन्दन in तिथितत्त्व.

उज्ज्वला by हरदत्त, com. on आपस्तम्ब-धर्मसूत्र.

C. कालाश्रुतटीका by वेङ्कटयज्ज्वल.

उत्तरकालासृत by कालिदास ( on marriage, विरुद्धसंबन्ध &c. ).

उत्तरक्रियापद्धति by याज्ञिकदेव.

उत्तरीयकर्मन् ( काण्वीय ).

उत्पातशान्ति attributed to बृद्धगर्ग.

उत्सर्गकमलाकर of कमलाकरभट्ट.

उत्सर्गकमन्.

उत्सर्गकौस्तुभ, part of स्मृतिकौस्तुभ of अनन्तेदेव.

उत्सर्गनिर्णय by कृष्णराम.

उत्सर्गपद्धति by अनन्तदेव.

उत्सर्गपरिशिष्ट.

उत्सर्गप्रयोग by नारायणभट्ट.

उत्सर्गमयूख by नीलकण्ठ ( pr. by J. R. Gharpure in Bombay ).

उत्सर्गोपाकर्मप्रयोग by रामकृष्ण, son of नारायणभट्ट.

उत्सर्जनपद्धति.

उत्सर्जनोपाकर्मप्रयोग by बापूभट्ट, son of महादेव.

उत्सवनिर्णय by तुळजाराम.

उत्सवनिर्णय by पुरुषोत्तम.

सवनिर्णयमञ्जरी by गङ्गाधर, composed in śake 1554 i. e. 1632 A. D. ( Baroda O. I. 2375 ).

उत्सवप्रकाश.

उत्सवप्रतान by पुरुषोत्तम.

उपकुम्भदान.

उपक्याशुद्धिप्रकाश by ज्वालानाथमिश्र.

उपयाकरपद्धति ( तन्त्र ) quoted in माला-संस्कार.

उदीष्यप्रकाश ( Baroda O. I. No. 8016 ).

उद्यानप्रतिष्ठा.

उद्यापनकालनिर्णय.

उद्वाहकन्यास्वरूपनिर्णय.

उद्वाहचन्द्रिका by गोवर्धन उपाध्याय.

उद्वाहतत्त्व— see विवाहतत्त्व.

C. by काशीराम-वाचस्पति-भट्टाचार्य ( printed in 1877 at Calcutta in Bengali characters and in 1916 ).

उद्वाहानर्णय by गोपालन्यायप्रज्ञानन.

उद्वाहलक्षण.

उद्वाहविवेक by गणेशभट्ट.

उद्वाहन्यवस्था N. vol. II. p. 77.

उद्वाहन्यवस्था—vide संबन्धव्यवस्थाविकाश.

उद्वाहन्यवस्थासंक्षेप.

उद्वाहादिकालनिर्णय by गोपीनाथ ( Baroda O. I. No. 10226 ).

उपकाश्यपस्मृति.

उपचारपोढशरत्नमाला ( महादेवपरिचर्या-सूत्रव्याख्या ) by सुरेश्वरस्वामिन्, pupil of रघुरामतीर्थ ).

उपनयनकर्मपद्धति.

उपनयनकारिका anonymous.

उपनयनचिन्तामणि by शिवानन्द.

उपनयनतन्त्र by गोमिल.

उपनयनतन्त्र by रामवत्त.

उपनयनतन्त्र by लौगाक्षि.

उपनयनपद्धति by रामवत्त ( for वाजसनेयि followers ).

उपनयनपद्धति by विश्वनाथदीक्षित.

उपस्थान.

उपाकर्मनिर्णय.

उपाकर्मकारिका ( Stein's cat. p. 12 ).

उपाकर्मपद्धति ( कात्यायनीय ) by वैद्यनाथ.

उपाकर्मप्रमाण by बालदीक्षित.

उपाकर्मप्रयोग ( आपस्तम्बीय ).

उपाकर्मप्रयोग (आश्वलायनीय).

उपाकर्मप्रयोग by द्वारकानाथ, son of टीकामठ.

उपाकर्मविधि.

उपाकृतितत्त्व by बालम्भट्ट alias बालकृष्ण पायगुण्ड ; ms. dated संवत् 1848 (1792 A. D.) in Stein's cat. p. 302.

उपाकर्मविधि by दयाशङ्कर.

उपाश्रितः स्मृति.

ऊर्ध्वगुण्डधारण.

ऊर्ध्वगुण्डनिर्णय by पुरुषोत्तम (ms. No. 3862 in Baroda O. I. is dated संवत् 1764).

ऊर्ध्वशूल.

ऋग्वेदाह्निक by काशीनाथ. Also called ऋग्वेदाह्निकचन्द्रिका.

ऋग्वेदाह्निक by शिरोमणि.

ऋग्वेदाह्निकचन्द्रिका by काशीनाथ.

ऋजुप्रयोग by भट्टराम, son of विश्वनाथ होसिंग (following तीर्थदर्पण). Baroda O. I. No. 8515 ms. dated 1676 (śake).

ऋजुमिताक्षरा- same as मिताक्षरा.

ऋणमोक्षण.

ऋतुलक्षण.

ऋतुशान्ति.

ऋत्विग्वरणनिर्णय by अनन्तदेव.

ऋषितर्पण.

ऋषितर्पणकारिका.

ऋषिभट्टी ; see संस्कारभास्कर.

ऋष्यशृङ्गविधान (rite for inducing rainfall). Baroda O. I. 11047 A and C.

ऋष्यशृङ्गस्मृति- vide sec. 40.

एकदण्डसंन्यासविधि by शौनक.

एकनक्षत्रजननशान्ति by गर्ग (Baroda O. I. No. 5661).

एकवस्त्रस्नानविधि by भातुभट्ट, son of नीलकण्ठ, son of शङ्करभट्ट. About 1640-1680 A. D.

एकाग्रिकाण्ड (यजुर्वेदीय) also known as मन्त्रपाठ, मन्त्रप्रपाठक and मन्त्रप्रश्न. (pr. in Mysore G. O. L. series, 1902). Vide आपस्तम्बीयमन्त्रपाठ.

एकाग्रिकाण्डमन्त्रव्याख्या by हरदत्त.

एकाग्रिदानपद्धति of श्रीदत्तमिश्र ; ms. copied under देवसिंह of मिथिला in ल. सं. 299 i. e. 1418 A. D.

एकादशाहकृत्य.

एकादशिनीप्रयोग (chanting of रुद्राध्याय eleven times).

एकादशीतत्त्व by रघुनन्दन.

C. by काशीराम वाचस्पति.

C. दीप by राधामोहन गोस्वामी, a friend of Colebrooke, residing at Śāntipura. He was a descendant of अद्वैत, associate of चैतन्य.

एकादशीनिर्णय (several works are so called and are ano. in the catalogues).

एकादशीनिर्णय or निर्णयसार by धरणीधर, son of मुरारि ; composed in śake 1408 (1486 A. D.) ; refers to महाराजाधिराज बीसलदेव ; mentions अनन्तभट्ट, बोपदेवपण्डित, विश्वरूप

( verses on varieties of शुद्धा and विद्धा एकादशी ), विज्ञानेश्वर ( three जगधरा verses on एकादशी ). Baroda O. I. ms. No. 12052 is dated संवत् 1620.

एकादशीनिर्णय of हरि, son of नरसिंह, of अष्टयुत्र family, at विराटनगर ( Wai ) on the Kṛṣṇā.

एकादशीनिर्णय by शङ्कर, son of नीलकण्ठ ( part of सदाचारसंग्रह ).

एकादशीनिर्णयत्याख्या of अच्युतानन्द ( a pupil of आनन्दगिरि ).

एकादशीविवेक by झूलपाणि- sec. 95.

एकादशीव्रतनिर्णय by देवकीनन्दन.

एकादशीव्रताद्यापनपद्धात.

एकादशीहोमनिर्णय ( Baroda O. I. 8332 ).

एकादशीहोमनिर्णय by रामनवरत्न ( Baroda O. I. 8656 ).

एकोद्दिष्टश्राद्ध.

एकोद्दिष्टश्राद्धपद्धात.

एकोद्दिष्टश्राद्धप्रयोग.

एकोद्दिष्टसारिणी by रत्नपाणिभिश्च, son of गंगोलीसजीवेश्वर, composed for securing the favour of the king of मिथिला.

ऐन्दवमासनिर्णय by गणेशदत्त.

औदीच्यप्रकाश by वेणीदत्त.

औपासनप्रायश्चित्त ( from संस्कारदीधिति of अनन्तदेव ).

और्ध्वदेहिककल्पवल्ली by विश्वनाथ.

और्ध्वदेहिकक्रियापद्धति by विश्वनाथ, son of ज्योतिर्विद् गोबाल ( according to छुल्लयजुर्वेद माध्यन्दिनशाखा ).

He was गोमतीबालशास्त्री.

और्ध्वदेहिकनिर्णय by बाह्यदेवाश्रम.

और्ध्वदेहिकपद्धति of कमलाकरभट्ट, son of रामकृष्ण ; sec. 106.

और्ध्वदेहिकपद्धति or -प्रयोग by कृष्ण-दीक्षित, son of यज्ञेश्वर ( according to सामवेद ).

और्ध्वदेहिकपद्धति by दयाशङ्कर.

और्ध्वदेहिकपद्धति or अन्येष्टिपद्धति by नारायणभट्ट, son of रामेश्वर.

और्ध्वदेहिकप्रकरण.

और्ध्वदेहिकाधिकारनिर्णय.

कठपरिशिष्ट quoted by हेमाद्रि in परिशेषखण्ड.

कठसूत्र quoted by हेमाद्रि in परिशेष-खण्ड and संस्कारमयूख.

कण्ठसूत्र by वैदिकसार्वभौम, m. in प्रयोगचन्द्रिका. It is a com. on गृह्यरत्न.

कण्वस्मृति- m. by हरदत्त on गौ. ध. सू., आचारमयूख, श्राद्धमयूख.

कदलीव्रतोद्यापन.

कन्यागततीर्थविधि.

कन्यादानपद्धति.

कन्यादानप्रयोग.

कन्याविवाह.

कन्यासंस्कार.

कर्पदिकारिका m. by नि. सि., संस्कार-मयूख of सिद्धेश्वर.

कपालमाचनश्राद्ध.

कपिलगोदान.

कपिलसंहिता m. in संस्कारमयूख.

कपिलस्मृति in 10 अध्याय, each with 100 verses, on degeneration of ब्राह्मण in Kali, श्राद्ध, purifying ceremonies, adopted son, विवाह, gifts, penances.

कपिलादान.

कपिलादानपद्धति.

कर्णबोधविधान (from प्रयोगपारिजात).

कर्मकाण्डपद्धति.

कर्मकाण्डसारसमुच्चय (Baroda O. I. 9506 dated संवत् 1618, i.e. 1561-62 A. D.).

कर्मकालप्रकाश by कृष्णराम.

कर्मकौमुदी by कृष्णदत्त, son of आवस-  
थिक ब्रह्मदत्त.

कर्मकौमुदी by मिश्रविष्णुशर्मन्.

कर्मक्रियाकाण्ड (शैब) composed by  
सोमशम्भु in 1073 A.D.; ms. copied  
in 1206 A. D.; vide Hp. p. 95.

कर्मतत्त्वप्रदीपिका alias लघुपद्धति by  
कृष्णभट्ट, son of पुरुषोत्तम, son of  
रघुनाथ, on कलिबर्ज्य, आह्निक, संस्कार,  
आयुः ; quotes माधवीय, वामनभाष्य,  
चन्द्रिका, जयन्त, कालादर्श, भट्ट-  
पारिजात. About 1400-1550 A. D.  
(Stein's cat. p. 304, extract).

कर्मदीप quoted in त्रिकाण्डमण्डन.

कर्मदीपिका of रघुरामतीर्थ. Incomplete  
ms. in BBRAS. cat. p. 211-  
213; a vast work; over 73 adhyā-  
yas on वर्णाश्रमधर्म, व्यवहार, प्राय-  
श्चित्त. Names विज्ञानेश्वर.

कर्मदीपिका of हरिदत्त, son of भूधर  
(Baroda O. I. No. 6892) on  
कुण्ड, वेदि, मधुपर्क, कन्यादान, चतुर्थी-  
कर्म.

कर्मनिर्णय by आनन्दतीर्थ.

C. by जयतीर्थ.

CC. by राघवेन्द्र.

कर्मपद्धति by चिद्वनानन्द.

कर्मपीयूष m. in अहल्याकामधेनु.

कर्मप्रकाश by कलायस्वञ्ज.

कर्मप्रकाश m. by रघुनन्दन in ज्योतिस्तत्त्व.

कर्मप्रकाशिका of पञ्चाक्षर गुरुनाथ (on  
पाकयज्ञ, कृष्माण्डहोम, पुत्रस्वीकार-  
विधि, शूलगव).

कर्मप्रदीप attributed to कात्यायन or  
गोभिल. Also called, छन्दोगपरि-  
शिष्ट ; quoted by शूलपाणि, माधव,  
रघुनन्दन, कमलाकर.

C. by आशादित्य or आशार्क, son  
of चक्रपर.

C. परिशिष्टप्रकाश by नारायणोपाध्याय,  
son of गोण (B. I. series 1909).

C. by शिवराम, son of विश्राम.

कर्मप्रदीपिका, a पद्धति to पारस्करयज्ञसूत्र,  
by कामदेव.

कर्मप्रायश्चित्त by वेदकृष्णविजयिन्.

कर्ममञ्जरी (Ulwar cat. No. 1277).

कर्मलोचन 108 stanzas on duties of  
householders.

कर्मविपाक.

कर्मविपाक by ब्रह्मदेव who is said to  
have instructed नारद on the  
fruits of कर्म in 12 अध्याय (Ul-  
war cat. extract 293).

कर्मविपाक by भरत who is instructed  
by भृगु.

कर्मविपाक by भृगु who is instructed  
by वसिष्ठ.

कर्मविपाक by माधवाचार्य.

कर्मविपाक by मान्धातृ- see महार्णवकर्म-  
विपाक.

कर्मविपाक by मौलुगिधुपति m. in कर्म-  
विपाकसारग्राह and दुर्लभप्रसाद ;  
earlier than 1380 A. D.

- कर्मविपाक by रवि to अरुण (Ulwar cat. No. 1278 and extract No. 293).
- कर्मविपाक by रामकृष्णाचार्य.
- कर्मविपाक by विश्वेश्वरभट्ट- see महार्णव-कर्मविपाक; m. in शुद्धितत्त्व p. 242.
- कर्मविपाक by शङ्करभट्ट, son of नीलकण्ठभट्ट (I. O. cat. vol. III. p. 575).
- कर्मविपाक by the eldest son of काह्लड-देव, son of पद्मनाभ. Vide under सारग्राहकर्मविपाकः.
- कर्मविपाक from the ज्ञानभास्कर.
- कर्मविपाक from शातातपस्मृति (pr. Jivananda II. p. 435 ff).
- कर्मविपाक from the सूर्यर्णव.
- कर्मविपाकचिकित्सासुतसागर by पण्डित देवीदास.
- कर्मविपाकपरिपाटी.
- कर्मविपाकप्रायश्चित्त.
- कर्मविपाकमहार्णव; vide महार्णवकर्मविपाक.
- कर्मविपाकरत्न by कमलाकर, son of राम-कृष्ण.
- कर्मविपाकसंहिता (pr. at Venk. P.), a part of ब्रह्मपुराण.
- कर्मविपाकसंग्रह from महार्णवकर्मविपाक, quoted by शङ्कर in कर्मविपाक and in मदनरत्न.
- कर्मविपाकसमुच्चय m. in महार्णव of मान्यातु, son of मदनपाल and in नित्याचारप्रदीप. Earlier than 1350 A. D.
- कर्मविपाकसार quoted by शङ्कर in कर्म-विपाक and in नित्याचारप्रदीप pp. 140 and 207.
- कर्मविपाकसार by दलपतिराज (about 1510 A. D.).
- कर्मविपाकसार by दिनकर, son of राम-कृष्ण, son of नारायणभट्ट (I. O. ms. dated संवत् 1696; vide cat. p. 573). About 1585-1640 A. D.
- कर्मविपाकसार by सूर्यराम.
- कर्मविपाकसारग्राह by eldest son of कान्हड or काह्लड, son of पद्मनाभ; vide under सारग्राहकर्मविपाक and कर्मविपाक.
- कर्मविपाकाक by शङ्कर. See कर्मविपाक.
- कर्मविपाकसारोद्धार.
- कर्मसंग्रह m. in अहल्याकामधेनु.
- कर्मसरणि by विठ्ठल दीक्षित : vide under यजुर्वेदभा. Said to have been born about 1519 A. D.
- कर्मसिद्धिसिद्धान्त by पुरुषोत्तम (Baroda O. I. 8361) on आन्ध्र, स्वप्नाध्याय &c.
- कर्मावधानपद्धति by भवदेव (vide sec. 73).
- C. संसारपद्धतिरहस्य.
- कर्मोपदेशिनी of अनिरुद्ध (sec. 82); quoted by रघुनन्दन and कमलाकर.
- कर्मोपदेशिनी of हलायुध (sec. 72).
- कलानिधि m. in स्मृतिसारोद्धार of विश्व-म्भर.
- कलिका- vide दीपकलिका; quoted by कमलाकर.
- कलिधर्मनिर्णय.
- कलिधर्मप्रकरण by कमलाकरभट्ट.
- कलिधर्मसारसंग्रह by विश्वेश्वरसरस्वती.
- कलियुगधर्मसार of विश्वेश्वरसरस्वती in two parts, first on worship of विष्णु and 2nd on शिवपूजा, गंगा-स्नानफल &c.



कलियुगधर्माधर्म.

कलिवर्ज्यनिर्णय by दामोदर, eldest brother of नीलकण्ठ ; quoted in आचारमयूख. About 1610 A. D. Mentions मांसमीमांसा of नारायण-भट्ट, शास्त्रदीपिकाटीका of his father, रामचन्द्राचार्य, आश्वदीपकालिका etc. ( Baroda O. I. No. 10793 ).

कल्पतरु by लक्ष्मीधर ; vide sec. 77.

कल्पद्रु quoted in मदनपारिजात and by देवदास.

कल्पद्रुम- see दानकल्पद्रुम, रामकल्पद्रुम and आश्वकल्पद्रुम ; quoted by चण्डेश्वर and मदनपारिजात ( who both mean कल्पतरु of लक्ष्मीधर ).

कल्पलता-vide कृत्यकल्पलता.

कल्पलता by लोलुट (?) ; quoted by श्रीधर, आश्वसंग्रह of रामकृष्ण, by रघुनन्दन in मलमासतत्त्व.

कल्पदक्षदान.

कवचसूक्ति quoted in पराशरसूक्ति-व्याख्या and मस्करिभाष्य on गौ.ध.सू.

कविरहस्य by कृष्णभट्ट.

कविराजकौतुक by कविराजगिरि.

कश्यपसूक्ति quoted in हेमाद्रि, माधव, विज्ञानेश्वर and मदनपारिजात.

कश्यपोत्तरसंहिता.

कस्तूरिसूक्ति or सूक्तिशेखर by कस्तूरि.

कांस्यपात्रदान.

काकचण्डेश्वरी.

काठकयुह्य quoted by हेमाद्रि, रघु० in मलमासतत्त्व, आश्वमयूख.

काठकयुह्यपञ्चिका.

काठकयुह्यपरिशिष्ट m. by ~~देवदत्त~~ and रघुनन्दन.

काठकयुह्यसूत्र by लौगाक्षि ( ed. by Dr. Caland in D. A. V. College series, Lahore 1925, with extracts from three com. ).

C. ( भाष्य ) by देवपाल, son of हरिपालभट्ट.

C. विवरण by आदित्यदर्शन.

C पद्धति of ब्राह्मणबल, son of माधवाध्वर्यु.

काठकाह्निक by गङ्गाधर.

काण्व quoted in आप. ध. सू. I. 19. 7.

कातीययुह्य- see पारस्करयुह्य ; m. in संस्कारमयूख.

कात्यायनयुह्यकारिका.

कात्यायनयुह्यपरिशिष्ट.

कात्यायनसूक्ति m. by याज्ञवल्क्य, विज्ञानेश्वर, हेमाद्रि, माधव. See वृद्धकात्यायन ; m. by रघुनन्दन ; pr. Jivananda Sm. part I pp. 603-644. This is also called कर्मप्रदीप and गोभिल-सूक्ति in Ānan. Sm. pp. 49-71.

कादम्बरी, a com. on the द्वैतनिर्णय by गोकुलनाथ.

कामधेनु of गोपाल ; vide sec. 71.

कामधेनु of यतीश, son of टेकचन्द्र, on धर्म, अर्थ, काम and मोक्ष. Compiled under विजयपाल son of अशुतपाल in four स्तनस ( on धर्म, अर्थ, काम, मोक्ष ) ; ms. in Stein's cat. pp. 84 and 303 contains 283 verses on धर्म and breaks off after 206 on अर्थ.

कामधेनुदीपिका by नारायण, commentator of मनुसूक्ति ( vide मनु V, 56, 80, 104 ).

कामन्दकीयनीतिसार ( pr. in B. I. series and Tri. S. series ) m. in महाभारत,

बामन's काव्यालंकार. In 19 सर्गs and 1087 verses. Some mss have 20 सर्गs.

C. by आत्माराम.

C. उपाध्यायनिरपेक्षा (vide Ulwar cat. extract 295 which begins work with the first verse of काव्यादर्श and derives कौटिल्य as कुटिर्घट उच्यते तं लान्ति संगृह्णन्ति ...नाधिकं...इति कुटिलाः ..., कुटिलानामपत्यं कौटिल्यः विष्णुगुप्तः ).

C. by जयराम.

C. जयमङ्गल by शङ्करार्य (pr. in Tri. S. series ).

C. नयप्रकाश by वरदराज.

कामरूपनिबन्ध quoted by रघुनन्दन in मलमासतत्त्व and by कमलाकर.

कामरूपयात्रापद्धति by हलिरामशर्मा in ten पटलs.

कामिक m. by हेमाद्रि, कालमाधव, वृसिंह-प्रसाद, नि. सि.

काम्यकमकमला.

काम्यसामान्यप्रयोगरत्न.

कायस्थक्षत्रियवर्णमदलनकुठार by लक्ष्मी-नारायणपाण्डित.

कायस्थतत्त्व.

कायस्थधर्मदीप or -प्रकाश by विश्वेश्वर alias गागाभट्ट ( composed about 1674 A. D. ).

कायस्थनिर्णय.

कायस्थपद्धति by विश्वेश्वर. Printed at Bombay in 1873. Same as कायस्थ-धर्मदीप. Baroda O. I. ms. No. 9670 is dated संवत् 1727 ( 1670-71 A. D. ).

कायस्थविचार.

कायस्थोत्पत्ति by गङ्गाधर.

कारणप्रायश्चित्त.

कारिका by अनन्तदेव.

कारिकाटीका ( लघु ) by माधव.

कारिकामञ्जरी by कनकसभापति, son of वैद्यनाथ, of मौडलगोत्र.

C. प्रयोगादर्श by author himself.

कारिकासमुच्चय.

कार्तवीर्यार्जुनदीपदान by कमलाकर, son of रामकृष्ण.

कार्तवीर्यार्जुनदीपदानपद्धति by रघुनाथ, son of विश्वामित्र.

कार्तवीर्यार्जुनदीपदानपद्धति by लक्ष्मण-देशिक, son of कृष्ण.

कार्यनिर्णयसंक्षेप on श्राद्ध.

कार्णाजिनिश्चुति m. by हेमाद्रि, माधव, जीमूतवाहन, मिता०.

कालकौमुदी m. in दुर्गोत्सवविवेक.

कालकौमुदी by गोपालभट्ट, son of हरि-वंशभट्ट, who was a ब्राह्मिण. M. by रघुनन्दन, रायकुकुट, कमलाकर ; earlier than 1400 A. D.

कालकौमुदी by नीलाम्बर, son of गदाधर, author of कालसार ; m. in शुद्धि-कौमुदी of गोविन्दानन्द.

कालगुणोत्तर m. in ज्ञानिमयसूत्र.

कालचन्द्रिका by कृष्णभट्टमौनिद.

कालचन्द्रिका by पाण्डुरङ्ग मोरेश्वरभट्ट.

कालचिन्तामणि m. in शुद्धिकौमुदी of गोविन्दानन्द ( so earlier than 1500 A. D. ).

कालतत्त्वविवेचन by रघुनाथभट्ट styled सत्तादस्थपति, son of भट्टमाधव ( and ललिता ), son of भट्टराजेश्वर. His elder brother was विश्वनाथ. Composed in संवत् 1677 i.e. 1620 A.D.; deal's with तिथिs, मास, अधिकमास.

कालतत्त्वविवेचनसारसंग्रह or -सारोद्धार (based on विवेचन) by शम्भुभट्ट, son of बालकृष्ण and pupil of मीमांसक खण्डदेव. About 1700 A.D.

कालतत्त्वार्णव.

C. रामप्रकाश by रामदेव.

कालतरङ्ग first part of स्मृत्यर्थसागर by छलारिचुसिंह.

कालदानपद्धति.

कालदिवाकर by चन्द्रचूडदीक्षित.

कालदीप m. in संस्कारमयूख and वृत्तिह-  
प्रसाद (संस्कारसार). Earlier than  
1500 A. D.

C. m. in प्रयोगपारिजात of वृत्तिह.

कालदीप of दिव्यसिंह महापात्र.

कालनिरूपण by वैद्यनाथ.

कालनिर्णय by आदित्यभट्ट कविवल्लभ.

कालनिर्णय by गोपालन्यायपञ्चानन.

कालनिर्णय by तोटकाचार्य.

कालनिर्णय (लघु) by दामोदर.

कालनिर्णय by नारायणभट्ट (? probably  
same as कालनिर्णयसंग्रहश्लोकाविवरण).

कालनिर्णय (संक्षिप्त) by भट्टोजि (Baroda  
O. I. No. 5373).

कालनिर्णय by माधव (called काल-  
माधवीय). Pr. in B. I. series and  
Ch. S. series.

C. by मिश्रमोहनतर्कतिलक, son of  
झारकादास; written in संवत् 1670  
(सहस्रनिरसेन्दुमितेब्दे) i. e. 1614  
A.D. (D. C. No. 264 of 1886-92).

C. कालनिर्णयसंग्रहश्लोकाविवरण by  
नारायणभट्ट, son of रामेश्वर.

C. कालमाधवचान्द्रिका by मथुरानाथ  
शुक्ल.

H. D. 67.

C. दीपिका-vidē कालनिर्णयदीपिका of  
रामचन्द्राचार्य below.

C. by धरणीधर.

C. लक्ष्मी by लक्ष्मीदेवी, wife of वैद्य-  
नाथ पायगुण्ड.

कालनिर्णय from परिशेषखण्ड of हेमाद्रि.

कालनिर्णयकारिका (130 कारिकाs of  
माधवाचार्य taken from कालमाधव).

C. ano. (N. vol. X. pp. 239-  
240).

C. by वैद्यनाथ (Stein's cat. p. 85),  
son of रामचन्द्र.

कालनिर्णयकौतुक, a part of हरिवंश-  
विलास of नन्दगण्डित.

कालनिर्णयचन्द्रिका by दिवाकरभट्ट, son  
of महादेव, surnamed काल. About  
1660. He was daughters's son of  
रामकृष्ण, father of कमलाकर.

(2) by सीतारामचन्द्र of कौण्डिन्यगोत्र,  
son of श्रीधर्माभट्ट and कामका and  
grandson of वृत्तिह.

कालनिर्णयदीपिका by काशीनाथभट्ट also  
called शिवानन्दनाथ, son of जयराम-  
भट्ट and grandson of शिवरामभट्ट  
and pupil of अनन्त.

कालनिर्णयदीपिका by कृष्णभट्ट.

कालनिर्णयदीपिका a com. on माधवीय-  
कालनिर्णय by रामचन्द्राचार्य, son of  
कृष्णाचार्य and great-grandson of  
अनन्ताचार्य and pupil of परमहंस-  
श्रीगोपाल. About 1400 A. D. He  
wrote प्रक्रियाकौमुदी.

C. विवरण by his son वृत्तिह; ms.  
dated 1548 A.D.; m. in वृत्तिहप्रसाद.  
This gives a detailed pedigree  
of the शेष family (Baroda O. I.

Ms. No. 10410, which says it was composed in śake 1331

शशाङ्ककालानलविश्वसंमिते विरोधिबर्णे).

C. रामप्रकाश by राघवेन्द्र, composed by order of कृपारामवृषति.

C. by सूर्यपण्डित.

कालनिर्णयप्रकाश by रामचन्द्र, son of विठ्ठल and grandson of बालकृष्ण-तत्सत्. His mother was daughter of रघुनाथभट्ट, author of कालतत्त्व-विवेचन. So about 1670 A. D. Baroda O. I. No. 8455 is dated śake 1603 माघ (February 1682 A. D.).

कालनिर्णयसंक्षेप by भट्टोजि, son of लक्ष्मीधर; based on हेमाद्रि's work.

कालनिर्णयसार by दलपतिराज (part of वृत्तिहप्रसाद); sec. 99.

कालनिर्णयसिद्धान्त in 118 verses by महादेवविद् son of काह्लजिद्; based on prose materials collected by रघुराम, son of जयराम, in बेलाबटपुर near modern Sihor; composed in 1709 संवत्, i. e. 1652-53 A. D. in the city of Bhuja (modern Bhuj). Vide D. C. Ms. No. 275 of 1887-91.

C. by same; composed in संवत् 1710.

कालनिर्णयसौख्य or समयनिर्णयसौख्य (part of टोडरानन्द).

कालनिर्णयावबोध by अनन्तदेवज्ञ.

कालप्रदीप m. in प्रयोगपारिजात of वृत्तिह.

कालप्रदीप by दिव्यसिंह.

कालभाष्यनिर्णय by गौरीनाथ चक्रवर्तिन (Baroda O. I. 10260).

कालभास्कर by शम्भुनाथमिश्र (Baroda O. I. 10155).

कालभेद.

कालमयूख or समयमयूख of नीलकण्ठ; sec. 107.

कालमाधव (pr. Kashi S. series and B. I. series). Vide कालनिर्णय above.

कालमाधवकारिका or लघुमाधव.

C. by वैद्यनाथसूरि, son of रामचन्द्र-तत्सत्, son of विठ्ठल. Ulwar cat. No. 1293.

कालमार्तण्ड by कृष्णमित्राचार्य, son of रामसेवक and grandson of देवीदत्त-भट्ट.

कालविधान m. in श्रावकल्पलता of नन्दपण्डित.

कालविधान of श्रीधर.

कालविधानपद्धति of श्रीधर.

कालविवेक by जीवतवाहन (B. I. series). Vide sec. 78; m. by वृत्तिह, रघुनन्दन and कमलाकर.

कालविवेचनसारसंग्रह by शम्भुभट्ट.

कालसर्वस्व of कृष्णमिश्र of the कौत्स-गोत्र.

कालसार of गदाधर, son of नीलाम्बर and जानकी and nephew of हलधर who was guru of the queen of हरेकृष्णवृषति; pr. in B. I. series. Between 1450-1500 A. D. Mentions कालमाधवीय, कालादर्श, रुद्रधर.

कालसिद्धान्त or सिद्धान्तनिर्णय by चन्द्रचूड, son of उमापति or उमणभट्ट, son of चर्माभट्ट, surnamed पौराणिक. Later than 1550 A. D.

कालादर्श or कालनिर्णय by आदित्यभट्ट कविबल्लभ of गर्गगोत्र, pupil of विन्धे-

श्वराचार्य; ms. dated संवत् 1581; quoted by वृत्तिह, अल्लाडनाथ, रघु-नन्दन, कालमाधर, दुर्गात्सवधिवेक; composed between 1200-1325 A. D., as it mentions स्मृति-चन्द्रिका, स्मृतिमहार्णव, विश्वादर्श.

कालासुत (and C. उज्ज्वला) by वेङ्कट-यज्वन्, one of whose four brothers was यल्लयज्वन्.

(1) (pr. at Madras in Telugu and Grantha characters) Hultzsch R. I. p. 72.

(2) by सुरुभट्टलक्ष्मीनरसिंह and com. by author; pr. at Madras in 1880.

कालावलि m. in अद्भुतसागर.

कालिकार्चनपद्धति.

कालिकार्चनप्रदीप m. in अहल्याकामधेनु.

कालिकार्चनसंहिता m. in अहल्याकामधेनु.

कालिकार्चादीपिका.

कालोत्तर m. in हेमाद्रि, मलमासतत्त्व of रघु०; seems to be the Tantric work of that name.

काल्यार्चनचन्द्रिका by नीलकमल लाहाडी; pr. at Murshidabad, 1877-79, in Bengali characters.

काशीखण्डकथाकेलि by प्रभाकर.

काशीतत्त्व by रघुनाथेन्द्रसरस्वती.

काशीतत्त्वदीपिका by प्रभाकर (Is it the same as कैलि above?).

काशीतत्त्वप्रकाशिका or काशीसारोद्धार by रघुनाथेन्द्रशिष्ययोगिन् (Stein's cat. pp. 86, 303). Divided into उल्लासः. Probably the same as काशीतत्त्व above.

काशीप्रकरण (from the त्रिस्थलीसेतु).

काशीप्रकाश by नन्दपण्डित. See 105.

काशीमरणमुक्तिविचार by नारायणभट्ट.

काशीमाहात्म्यकौमुदा by रघुनाथदास.

काशीमुक्तिप्रकाशिका.

काशीस्मृतिमोक्षनिर्णय or काशीमोक्षनिर्णय by सुरेश्वराचार्य.

काशीस्मृतिमोक्षनिर्णय by विश्वनाथाचार्य.

काशीरहस्यप्रकाश, by भट्टनारायण, son of राम, son of नारायण, composed at राजनगर by order of कामदेव.

काश्यपधर्मशास्त्र-vide sec. 19 (Vide I. O. cat. vol. III. p. 384 No. 1317).

कीर्तिचन्द्रोदय by दामोदरपण्डित under the patronage of चूहडमल्ल in the reign of Akbar (latter half of 16th century).

कीर्तितत्त्व.

कीर्तिप्रकाश of विष्णुशर्मन्; vide under समयप्रकाश (I. O. cat. p. 538 No. 1682).

कुण्डकल्पद्रुम of माधवशुक्ल, son of कृक, son of व्यासनारायण; composed in 1577 šake (1655-56 A. D.). BBRAS cat. p. 138. He was उद्दीच्यब्राह्मण of the काश्यपगोत्र, mentions कुण्डतत्त्वप्रदीप, कुण्ड-शिरोमणि, कुण्डसिद्धि, विश्वनाथ; pr. at Benares in 1879 A. D. C. by author.

कुण्डकल्पलता by बृण्णिराज, son of पुरु-षोत्तम, son of रामकृष्ण. He was pupil of रामपण्डित, father of नन्द-पण्डित. About 1600 A. D.

कुण्डकारिका by भट्टलक्ष्मीधर.

कुण्डकौमुदी or कुण्डमण्डपकौमुदी in 103 verses of विश्वनाथ, son of शम्भु.

He is different from विश्वनाथ, a. of कुण्डरत्नाकर ; between 1520-1600 A. D., as m. in मण्डपकुण्ड-सिद्धि and as he mentions मदनरत्न and रूपनारायण.

C. by author.

कुण्डकौमुदी by शिवसूरि son of अम्बक (महाजन).

C. कुण्डालोक by same. Vide Hultzsck's Report No. III. p. V. and p. 80; mentions कोस्तुभ, मयूख, कुण्डसिद्धि and रामबाजपेय. Later than 1680 A. D.

कुण्डगणपात.

कुण्डचमत्कृति.

C. by वासुदेव of the महाजन family, son of शिवसूरि, son of अम्बक.

कुण्डतत्त्वप्रकाश or -प्रकाशिका by रामानन्दतीर्थ.

कुण्डतत्त्वप्रदीप by बलभद्रसूरि शुक्र, son of रथावर of बत्सगोत्र ; composed at खम्बतीर्थ (Khambayat) in 1623 A. D. Has 164 verses.

C. by author composed in 1632 A. D. Vide D. C. Ms. No. 204 of 1884-87.

कुण्डदिक्पाल by बाबाजी पाखे.

C. by author.

कुण्डनिर्माणश्लोक by रामबाजपेय, an inhabitant of नैमिषारण्य ; composed in संवत् 1506 i. e. 1449-50 A. D.

C. by author.

कुण्डनिर्माणश्लोकदीपिका by माणिराम-दीक्षित.

कुण्डपद्धति of नागोजिभट्ट.

कुण्डपरिमाण ano. (BBRAS cat. p. 138).

कुण्डप्रकाश by रुद्रदेव, son of नारायण of तोरो family (from the प्रतापनारसिंह). Vide Ulwar cat. extra't 299. About 1710 A. D.

कुण्डप्रदीप in 21 verses by महादेव राजगुरु, son of काह्लजिह्वाडव.

C. by same ; quotes कामिक.

कुण्डप्रदीप by महादेव राजगुरु, son of काह्लजित् and teacher of हैवतराज (Haibatrao) in 20 fine verses in शार्ङ्गलविक्रीडित, अग्रधरा and अनुष्टुप्.

C. by author.

कुण्डप्रबन्ध by कालिदास, son of बलभद्र in 73 verses. Composed in śake 1544 (1632 A. D.) D. C. Ms. No. 42 of 1882-83.

कुण्डभास्कर vide कुण्डोदयोतदशन.

कुण्डमण्डप by वाचस्पति.

कुण्डमण्डपकासुदी vide कुण्डकासुदी by शिवसूरि.

कुण्डमण्डपचन्द्रिका by यज्ञसूरि, son of विश्वनाथ.

कुण्डमण्डपदर्पण by नारायण, son of अनन्त ; composed in śake 1500 1578 A. D. ; in 49 श्लोकs written at टापरग्राम, while his प्रपितामह dwelt at मनौरग्राम.

C. मनोरमा by गङ्गाधर, son of author.

कुण्डमण्डपनिर्णय from परशुरामपद्धति.

कुण्डमण्डपनिर्णय by नीलकण्ठ, son of शङ्करभट्ट (Stein p. 86).

कुण्डमण्डपपद्धति.

कुण्डमण्डपमण्डनप्रकाशिका by नरहरिभट्ट  
surnamed सप्तर्षि. Peterson (Ul-  
war cat. extract No. 300) wrong-  
ly says that the work is called  
सप्तर्षि.

C. by author.

कुण्डमण्डपलक्षण (same as कुण्डनिर्माण-  
श्लोक above) of रामबाजपेयी, son of  
सूर्यदास ; composed in संवत् 1506  
(1449-50 A. D. ) at the order of  
the king of रत्नपुर. In 74 श्लोकs.  
C. by same.

कुण्डमण्डपविधान by अनन्तभट्ट.

कुण्डमण्डपविधान by नीलकण्ठ.

कुण्डमण्डपविधि by केशवभट्ट, son of  
गोपालदीक्षित.

कुण्डमण्डपविधि by बाबूदीक्षित जडे.

कुण्डमण्डपविधि by रामबाजपेयी (pro-  
bably same as कुण्डमण्डपलक्षण  
above).

कुण्डमण्डपविधि by लक्ष्मण देशिकेन्द्र.

कुण्डमण्डपसंग्रह by रामकृष्ण.

कुण्डमण्डपसिद्धि by नीलकण्ठ.

कुण्डमण्डपसिद्धि or कुण्डसिद्धि by विठ्ठल  
दीक्षित, son of बृहशर्मेन् of San-  
gamner (in Ahmednagar Dis-  
trict ) of the कृष्णात्रिगोत्र ; com-  
posed in Śake 1541 ( शशियुगतिथि-  
गण्ये ) i. e. 1619-20 A. D. Vide  
BBRAS cat. p. 141.

C. by same ; pr. at Bombay in  
1892.

C. by राम.

कुण्डमण्डपहोमविधि.

कुण्डमरीचिमाला by विष्णु. Based on  
the कुण्डाकृति of राम.

कुण्डमार्तण्ड of गोविन्ददेवज्ञ, son of  
गदाधर of माध्यन्दिनशाखा and गौतम-  
गोत्र ; composed at Junnar in  
1691-92 A. D. in 71 verses.

C. प्रभा by अनन्त, son of सिद्धेश्वर  
residing at पल्लीपत्तन (Pāli iu Bhor  
State ). D. C. Ms. No. 43 of A  
1882-83. Composed in 1693  
A. D.

कुण्डमार्तण्ड of रामबाजपेयी. Probably  
same as कुण्डमण्डपलक्षण.

कुण्डसुदृक् by गोपाल ( Ulwar cat.  
No. 1303 and extract 301 ).

कुण्डरचना.

C.

कुण्डरचनारीति by बालसूरि son of शेष-  
भट्ट.

कुण्डरत्नाकर of विश्वनाथ द्विवेदिन्, son  
of श्रीपति, son of जगन्नाथ ; quotes  
कुण्डाकृति of रामबाजपेयी and is  
quoted in कुण्डमण्डपसिद्धि of विठ्ठल ;  
flourished between 1450-1615  
A. D. In 84 verses.

C. by विश्वनाथ ( the author ).

कुण्डरत्नावलि by रामचन्द्र जडे, son of  
कृष्ण alias Bābū ; composed in  
Śake 1790. Pr. at Nir. P.

कुण्डलक्षण by राम नैमिषारण्यवासिन्.  
Probably same as कुण्डनिर्माण-  
श्लोक above.

कुण्डलक्ष्मविवृति of राम, son of सूर्यदास  
( रघुदेव in Stein's cat. p. 186 ) ;  
same as कुण्डनिर्माणश्लोकटीका and  
कुण्डमण्डपलक्षणटीका above ; m. in  
आचारमयूख. About 1449 A. D.

कुण्डविचार from तत्त्वसार.

कुण्डविधान by विश्वनाथ.

कुण्डशिरोमणि m. in कुण्डकल्पद्रुम.

Earlier than 1640 A. D.

कुण्डश्लोकदीपिका of रामचन्द्र ; m. in  
प्रतापनारसिंह ( पूर्तप्रकाश ) :

कुण्डश्लोकप्रकाशिका by रामचरण.

कुण्डसाधनविधि.

कुण्डसिद्धि vide कुण्डमण्डपसिद्धि above.

कुण्डसिद्धि by विश्वेश्वरभट्ट.

कुण्डसिद्धि by रामभट्ट.

कुण्डाकृति by रामवाजपेयिन् नैमिषस्थ,  
son of सूर्यदास ; in 1449 A. D.  
( at bidding of prince रामचन्द्र  
of रत्नपुर ). Probably same as  
कुण्डनिर्माणश्लोकविवृति above.

C. by author.

कुण्डार्क by कृष्णाचार्य.

कुण्डार्क by शाङ्करभट्ट son of नीलकण्ठ  
of the चतुर्धर family ; pr. at Rat-  
nagiri in 1873.

C. मरीचिमाला by रघुवीर, son of  
विठ्ठल who was author of कुण्ड-  
मण्डपसिद्धि ; pr. at Bombay in  
1902. He wrote सुदूर्तसर्वस्व in  
1635-36 A. D.

कुण्डार्कमणिदीपिका by बलभद्रसूरि.

C. by author.

कुण्डार्णव by श्रीधर अग्निहोत्रिन्, son of  
श्रीसूर्य, son of नागेश ; ms. copied  
in Śāke 1661 ( 1739 A. D. ).

कुण्डोदधि in 9 अग्रहरा verses by  
रामचन्द्र.

कुण्डोदयोत by नीलकण्ठ, son of शाङ्कर-  
भट्ट.

C. कुण्डभास्कर by शाङ्कर, son of  
the author.

कुण्डोदयोतदर्शन by अनन्तदेव.

कुण्डोदयोतदर्शन alias कुण्डभास्कर of  
शाङ्करभट्ट, son of नीलकण्ठ ; same as  
com. on कुण्डोदयोत, composed  
in 1671 A. D.

कृत्युमिच्छति m. in अपरार्क, कालविषेक  
of जीवतवाहन, हेमाद्रि.

कुमारतन्त्र, of the son of रावण ; m. in  
मदनरत्न ( शान्त्युदयोत ).

कुमारस्मृति m. in मिताक्षरा, अपरार्क,  
भाषाभक्ततत्त्व.

कुरुक्षेत्रतीर्थनिर्णय by रामचन्द्र.

कुरुक्षेत्रप्रदीप by वनमालिमिश्र, alias  
कृष्णदत्तमिश्र, son of महेशमिश्र and  
disciple of भट्टोजिदीक्षित ; about  
1650 A. D.

कुरुक्षेत्रप्रदीप or क्षेत्रमाहात्म्य by माधवा-  
चार्य.

कुरुक्षेत्ररत्नाकर by शाङ्कर.

कुरुक्षेत्रानुक्रमणिका of हरिगिरि.

कुशकण्डिका by बंशीधर.

कूपप्रतिष्ठा.

कृष्माण्डहोम.

कृष्माण्डहोमप्रयोग.

कृष्णचान्द्रायणलक्षण

कृष्णलक्षण.

कृष्णादिसुप्रबोधिनीपद्धति by रामचन्द्र,  
son of विष्णु ( Baroda O. I.  
10629 ).

कृतिवत्सर by मणिरामदीक्षित.

कृतिसारसमुच्चय by अद्यतनाथमिश्र.

कृत्यकल्पतरु alias कल्पतरु by लक्ष्मीधर ;  
vide sec. 77.



कृत्यकल्पद्रुम by गदाधर; m. by वाचस्पति-  
मिश्र. Earlier than 1500 A. D.

कृत्यकल्पलता of वाचस्पति; m. by रघु-  
नन्दन in मलमासतत्त्व.

कृत्यकालविनिर्णय of श्रीनाथ, son of  
श्रीकराचार्य; vide under कृत्यतत्त्वार्णव.

कृत्यकौस्तुभे vide sec. 101 on गोविन्दा-  
नन्द. It is this that is m. in मल-  
मासतत्त्व of रघु०.

कृत्यकौस्तुभे by गोपीनाथमिश्र.

कृत्यकौस्तुभे by जगदानन्द. He men-  
tions शुद्धिदीपिका.

कृत्यकौस्तुभे by सिद्धान्तवागीशभट्टाचार्य  
(Baroda O. I. No. 10152 on  
एकोद्दिष्टभाद्र portion of it).

कृत्यचन्द्रिका by रामचन्द्र चक्रवर्तिन.

कृत्यचन्द्रिका by रुद्रधर महामहोपाध्याय,  
pupil of चण्डेश्वर (a calendar of  
fasts and feasts enjoined in the  
स्मृतis and the rites appropriate to  
them). About 1360-1400 A. D.

कृत्यचिन्तामणि by चण्डेश्वर; m. in his  
गृहस्थरत्नाकर; vide sec. 90. Deals  
with ताराविशुद्धि, गोचर, वेधशुद्धि,  
संवत्सर, करण, नक्षत्र, सुहृत्, अधि-  
मास, गर्भाधान and other संस्कारs,  
शूलशान्ति, षष्ठिकापूजा, शनैश्चरचार,  
संक्रान्ति, ग्रहणफल.

कृत्यचिन्तामणि of वाचस्पति; sec. 98.

कृत्यचिन्तामणि by शिवराम शुक्ल, son of  
विश्राम. In five प्रकाशs for सामवेद  
followers. Based on गोभिलगृह्य,  
deals with परिभाषा, वृद्धिभाद्र,  
गणेशपूजा, पञ्चमहायज्ञ, अष्टका, संस्कारs.  
Stein's cat. (Intro. p. XV and p.  
86) gives the date of composition

as śake 1562 (1640-41 A. D.),  
but B. O. cat. vol. I. No. 72  
and J B O R S. for 1927 parts  
III-IV p. IX give 1500 śake  
(1578-79 A. D.) as the date.

कृत्यतत्त्व of रघुनन्दन.

कृत्यतत्त्व alias प्रयोगसार of कृष्णदेव  
स्मार्तवागीश.

कृत्यतत्त्वार्णव alias कृत्यकालविनिर्णय of  
श्रीनाथ, son of श्रीकराचार्य; m. in  
शुद्धितत्त्व and प्रायश्चित्ततत्त्व, नि. सि.,  
रामप्रकाश and quotes महार्णव.  
About 1475-1525 A. D.

कृत्यदर्पण of आनन्दशर्मा, son of राम-  
शर्मा; m. in his व्यवस्थादर्पण.

कृत्यदीप m. in देवदासप्रकाश.

कृत्यपूर्तिमञ्जरी by रामचन्द्र (pr. at  
Bombay in 1855).

कृत्यप्रदीप of कृष्णमित्राचार्य.

कृत्यप्रदीप of केशवभट्ट (this is pro-  
bably the कृत्यप्रदीप quoted in  
शुद्धितत्त्व, भाद्रतत्त्व, and other  
तत्त्वs).

कृत्यमञ्जरी by बापूभट्ट, son of महादेव  
केळकर; composed in śake 1640  
पौषमास on नित्य, नैमित्तिक, काम्य rites  
and observances in the 12 months  
of the year, on संक्रान्ति, eclipses  
&c. at सप्तर्षि (modern Satara).  
N. vol. X. pp. 217-219.

कृत्यमहार्णव of वाचस्पतिमिश्र under  
हरिनारायणदेव of मिथिला. Deals  
with feasts and fasts on impor-  
tant days of the twelve months  
of the year; m. in आचारमयूख;  
vide sec. 98.

कृत्यमुक्तावली vide सत्कृत्यमुक्तावली.

कृत्यरत्न m. in नि. सि., आश्वमेधसूत्र.

कृत्यरत्न of खण्डेराय, son of हरिभट्ट, son of नारायणभट्ट who was honoured by the king of विदर्भ. In 8 प्रकाशs. Mentions हेमाद्रि, माधवीय and his own संस्काररत्न. Baroda O. I. No. 1953.

कृत्यरत्नाकर of चण्डेश्वर ; vide sec. 90 (pr. B. I. series, 1921).

कृत्यरत्नाकर of मुदाकरसूत्रि.

कृत्यरत्नावली of रामचन्द्र, son of विठ्ठल and grandson of बालकृष्ण तत्सत्. He was daughter's son of रघुनाथ, author of कालतत्त्वविवेचन. Composed in संवत् 1705 (1648-49 A. D.). Deals with religious observances of तिथिs from प्रतिपद् and of months from चैत्र to फाल्गुन ; quotes हेमाद्रि, मदनरत्न, नारायणभट्ट.

कृत्यरत्नाकर of लक्ष्मीधर.

कृत्यरत्नाकर of लोकनाथ.

कृत्यराज a manual of ceremonial observances for different months of the year compiled under prince कृष्णचन्द्र of नवद्वीप about 1750 A. D.

कृत्यविलासिमञ्जरी.

कृत्यसमुच्चय of भूपाल m. in कृत्यरत्नाकर p. 499.

कृत्यसागर m. in वर्धमान and स्मृतिरत्नाकर of वेदाचार्य. Earlier than 1400 A. D.

कृत्यसार by मधुरानाथ गुरु.

कृत्यसारसमुच्चय of अश्वतनाथ ओझा (pr. at Bombay ).

कृत्यसारसमुच्चय of वाचस्पति.

कृत्यापह्नवदीपिका; vide शान्तिकल्पप्रदीप.

कृत्यार्णव m. in देवदासप्रकाश.

कृष्णपद्धति by चतुर्भुज.

कृष्णभक्तिकल्पवल्ली alias भक्तिमञ्जरी or हरिभक्तिमञ्जरी-- a work on कृष्ण worship in four parts ( मञ्जरीs ).

कृष्णभट्टीय the same as कर्मतत्त्वप्रदीपिका ; m. in प्रयोगरत्न of नारायणभट्ट and in आह्निकचन्द्रिका. Earlier than 1500 A. D.

कृष्णार्चनचन्द्रिका of रत्नपाणि, son of सञ्जीवेश्वर.

कृष्णावृतमहार्णव by आनन्दतीर्थ. N. (new series) vol. III. preface VI.

केशवार्णव by केशव.

कोटचक्र on eight kinds of forts.

कोटिहोमप्रयोग by रामकृष्ण, son of नारायणभट्ट.

कौतुकचिन्तामणि by प्रतापरुद्रदेव. In three दीप्तिs on magic charms and expedients for protecting the king's person and for various other purposes, and on various startling, interesting experiments on women, plants, food. N. IX. pp. 189-190 and D. C. Ms. No. 981 of 1887-91 and 1031 of 1884-87. About 1520 A. D.

कौमुदीनिर्णय.

कौशिकयज्ञसूत्र in 14 अध्यायs (ed. by Bloomfield, 1889 ).

C. by भट्टारिभट्ट.

C. by दारिल.

C. by बालदेव.

कौशिकयज्ञसूत्रपद्धति of केशव, son of सोमेश्वर, son of अनन्त ; composed at भोजपुर (Stein's cat. p. 248).

कौशिकसूत्रप्रयोगदीपिकावृत्ति.

कौशिकस्मृति m. in निर्णयदीपक, मस्क-  
रिभाष्य on गौतम, हेमाद्रि, माधव.

कौषीतकिगृह्यकारिका.

कौषीतकिगृह्यसूत्र (pr. in Ben. S. series). Vide under शाङ्खनयन-  
गृह्यसूत्र.

क्रतुस्मृति m. by the मिताक्षरा.

क्रमदीपिका m. in वर्षक्रियाकौमुदी  
(p. 121) and देवप्रतिष्ठातत्त्व ;  
before 1500 A. D.

क्रमदीपिका (on worship of कृष्ण)  
by केशवाचार्य in 8 पटल्स. About  
1500 A. D.

C. by केशवभट्टगोस्वामी.

C. by गोविन्दभट्ट (pr. in Ch. S. series).

क्रमदीपिका by नित्यानन्द.

क्रियाकाण्डशेखर m. in हेमाद्रि.

क्रियाकैरवचान्द्रका.

क्रियाकौमुदी of गोविन्दानन्द (pr. in  
B. I. series). Vide sec. 101.

क्रियाकौमुदी of मथुरानाथ.

क्रियानिबन्ध m. in शूद्रकमलाकर.

क्रियापद्धति by विश्वनाथ. Describes  
rites from the day of death to  
सपिण्डीकरण for माध्यन्दिनीयः. D.  
C. Ms. No. 207 of 1884-87,

क्रियापद्धति or बह्वर्चप्रार्थित्वादिपद्धति  
N. X. p. 237.

क्रियाप्रदीप.

H. D. 68.

क्रियाग्रय (astrological work in re-  
lation to dharma) m. by अपरार्क.

क्रियासार m. in नि. सि. and कुण्ड-  
मण्डपसिद्धि; earlier than 1600 A.D.

क्षत्रियसंध्या.

क्षयमासकृत्यनिर्णय.

क्षयमासनिर्णय.

क्षयमाससंसर्पकार्यकार्यनिर्णय by परशुराम  
(Stein's cat. p. 87).

क्षयमाससंसर्पकार्यकार्यनिर्णयखण्डन by  
परशुराम (Stein's cat. p. 87).

क्षयमासादिविवेक of रत्नपाणिशर्मा, son of  
गंगोलीसंजीवेश्वर ; composed dur-  
ing the reign of छत्रसिंह of मिथिला.  
Gives a long list of authorities;  
such as वाचस्पति, वर्धमान, अनन्त-  
पण्डित, महेश, स्मृतिविवेक &c.  
Vide N. vol. VI p. 44.

क्षयाधिकमासविवृति by गणेशदत्त.

क्षेमप्रकाश by क्षेमवर्मन् ; composed in  
Vikrama 1568 (1512 A. D.)  
at वीरसिंहपुर, where he was go-  
vernor. On आचार, विष्णुपूजा, शिव-  
पूजा, दान, उत्सर्ग, व्रत ; ms. copied  
in संवत् 1582 (1526 A. D.) when  
वीरसिंहदेव was ruler (Stein's cat.  
p. 305, extract).

क्षौरनिर्णय or -दर्पण by son of गङ्गाधर.

खड्गविवाह (Baroda O. I. 1142.)

खादिरगृह्य (pr. in Mysore G. O. L.  
series and translated in S. B. E.  
vol. 29). Agrees closely with  
गोभिलगृह्य.

C. of रुद्रस्कन्द, son of नारायण re-  
siding at मखवाट (pr. in above.).

खादिरगृह्यकारिका by बामन.

खेटपीठमाला by आपदेव.

गङ्गाकृत्यविवेक by वर्धमान for king राम-  
भद्रदेव of मिथिला. 1450-1500 A. D.

गङ्गाधरपद्धति by गङ्गाधर (Stein's cat.  
p. 87) m. in रुद्रकल्पद्रुम (vide  
BBRAS cat. vol. II. p. 226).

गङ्गाभक्तिरत्निणी by गणपति, son of  
धारेश्वर, in 3 chapters. He says  
that king नान्य of मिथिला gave  
हृत्ति to his grandfather. N. vol.  
V. p. 183; ms. dated 1766 संवत्  
(1710 A. D.).

गङ्गाभक्तिरत्निणी by चतुर्धुजाचार्य.

गङ्गाभक्तिप्रकाश by हरिनन्दन; compos-  
ed in संवत् 1852 (1795-96 A. D.).

गङ्गाभक्तिरसोदय by शिवदत्तशर्मा.

गङ्गासूत m. in रघुनन्दन and वर्धमान in  
गङ्गाकृत्यविवेक.

गङ्गावाक्यावलि by विद्यापति, under the  
patronage of महादेवी विश्वासदेवी,  
wife of पद्मसिंह of मिथिला, son of  
शिवसिंह, son of देवसिंह, son of  
भवसिंह; m. by गोविन्दानन्द and  
रघुनन्दन (in प्रायश्चित्ततत्त्व). About  
1400-1450 A. D. Speaks of the  
advantage of visiting and wor-  
shipping the Ganges and bath-  
ing therein.

गणपतितत्त्वविवेक.

गणेशपद्धति by सोमेश्वरपुत्र (Ulwar  
cat. No. 1309).

गणेशविमर्शिनी m. in कुण्डमण्डपसिद्धि.

गणेशशान्ति.

गङ्गाधरपद्धति (आचारसार) pr. in B. I.  
series.

गणदेवल m. in प्रायश्चित्तमयूख.

गणविष्णु m. in नि. सि.

गणव्यास m. by कालविवेक of जीवत-  
वाहन.

गन्धर्वप्रयोग (Stein's cat. p. 87).

गभस्तिस्मृति m. by अपरार्क, स्मृतिच०,  
हेमाद्रि.

गयावासनिबन्ध m. by भट्टोजि. Earlier  
than 1600 A. D.

गयानुष्ठानपद्धति- part of त्रिस्थलीसेतु of  
नारायणभट्ट.

गयानुष्ठानपद्धति alias गयापद्धति by रघु-  
नाथ. Vide गयापद्धति.

गयापद्धति by अनन्तदेव.

गयापद्धति by रघुनाथ, son of माधव,  
son of रामेश्वर; flourished between  
1550-1625 A. D.

गयापद्धतिदीपिका by प्रभाकर.

गयाप्रकरण from the त्रिस्थलीसेतु by  
नारायण.

गयाप्रकाश N. (new series) vol. I.  
p. 84.

गयाप्रयोग by वाचस्पतिमिश्र.

गयायात्राप्रयोग by मणिरामदीक्षित.

गयावाराणसीपद्धति.

गयाभ्रातृपद्धति.

गयाभ्रातृपद्धति by अनन्तदेव, son of  
उद्धवद्विवेदिन् (for वाजसनेयवेद).

गयाभ्रातृपद्धति by रघुनन्दन. Vide p.  
417 above.

गयाभ्रातृप्रकरण m. in मलमासतत्त्व.

गयाभ्रातृविधि by गोकुलदेव (Baroda O.  
I. 8688).

गयाभ्रातृविधिपद्धति of वाचस्पति. The  
first verse specially mentions

- बाहुपुराण, गरुडपुराण and कल्पवृक्ष (i. e. कल्पतरु) as its authorities.
- गर्गपद्धति or गृह्यपद्धति, manual of domestic rites (for पारस्करगृह्य) by स्थपतिगर्ग on स्थालीपाकहोम, बलिदान, पिण्डपितृयज्ञ, अवणाकर्म, शूलगव, वैश्वदेव, मासभान्द, चूडाकरण, उपनयन, ब्रह्मचारिव्रतानि, सीतायज्ञ, शालाकर्म; expressly states that it follows भर्तृयज्ञमत; m. in गदाधरभाष्य on पारस्करगृह्य and in आहृतत्त्व. I. O. ms. dated संवत् 1575 i. e. 1519 A. D. (Vide I. O. cat. p. 515 No. 1633).
- गर्गस्मृति m. in स्मृतिचन्द्रिका, नित्याचार-प्रदीप.
- गर्भाधानादिविदशसंस्कारपद्धति by रामदत्त, son of गणेश्वर; completed by स्वामिठाकुर. About first half of 14th century.
- गर्भाधानादिविवाहपोडशकर्मपद्धति attributed to शौनक; mentions जयन्त.
- गागाभट्टपद्धति by गागाभट्ट.
- गायत्रीपद्धति of भूषणभट्ट.
- गायत्रीपुरश्चरण or -पद्धति by शङ्कर, son of बल्लाळ, surnamed घारे. He wrote ब्रतोद्यापनकौमुदी in शके 1675 (1753 A. D.).
- गायत्रीपुरश्चरण by शिवराम.
- गायत्रीपुरश्चरण by साम्बभट्ट.
- गायत्रीपुरश्चरणचन्द्रिका by काशिनाथ, son of जयरामभट्ट and वाराणसी, surnamed भट्ट. His guru was अनन्त. Ulwar cat. extract 618.
- गायत्रीपुरश्चरणप्रयोग by कृष्णभट्ट, son of नारायणभट्ट; composed in 1757. A. D.
- गायत्रीपुरश्चरणविधि by अनन्तदेव.
- गायत्रीपुरश्चरणविधि by गीर्वाणेश्वरसरस्वती.
- गायत्रीपुरश्चरणविधि from the गायत्री-पुरश्चरणचन्द्रिका (vide Ulwar cat. extract 302).
- गायत्रीपुरश्चरणविधि from शारदातिलक.
- गायत्रीभाष्यनिर्णय (Ulwar cat. No. 1312 and extract 304).
- गार्गीयपद्धति m. in आहृतत्त्व (vol. I. p. 213).
- गार्ग्यस्मृति m. by विश्वरूप, मिता०, अप-रार्क, स्मृतिच०.
- गार्हस्थ्यदीपिका by ज्यम्बक, pupil of यज्ञेश.
- गालवस्मृति m. in स्मृतिच०, कालमाधव.
- गुणमञ्जरी by त्रिपाठिबालकृष्ण, son of काशीराम of the महारङ्ग family. On प्रायश्चित्त.
- गुणिसर्वस्व m. in आहृतविवेक of रुद्रधर and in तिथितत्त्व and मलमासतत्त्व. Earlier than 1400 A. D.
- गृहदीपिका of श्रीनाथ आचार्य m. in his कृत्यतत्त्वार्णव.
- गृहार्थदीपिका by वामदेव. Vide स्मृति-दीपिका; on doubtful points of rites and ceremonies.
- गृहपतिधर्म by विश्वेश्वर.
- गृहप्रतिष्ठातत्त्व.
- गृहवास्तु by चन्द्रचूड (portion of संस्कारनिर्णय).
- गृहस्थसुक्ताफल.
- गृहस्थरत्नाकर by चण्डेश्वर a large work in 589 pages (pr. in B. I. series, 1928); sec. 90.

गृह्यकल्पतरु.

गृह्यकारिका.

- (1) आश्वलायनीय by जयन्त.
- (2) बौधायनीय by कनकसभापति.
- (3) सामवेदीय by भृवाक, son of विशाखभट्ट.

गृह्यकारिका by कर्क.

गृह्यकारिका by रेणुक, composed in 1266 A. D.

गृह्यकौमुदी m. in गोविन्दार्णव.

गृह्यतात्पर्यदर्शन com. on आपस्तम्बगृह्यसूत्र by सुदर्शनाचार्य.

गृह्यपदार्थानुक्रम, summary of matters connected with domestic rites, according to मैत्रायणीयगृह्यसूत्र.

गृह्यपद्धति.

गृह्यपद्धति (यजुःशाखीय) by भास्करदीक्षित. Ulwar cat. extract 54.

गृह्यपद्धति by रामेश्वर.

गृह्यपद्धति by वासुदेवदीक्षित, in three kandas on संस्कारs, अष्टका &c.; ms. copied in शके 1720.

गृह्यपरिशिष्ट- vide under बह्वचगृह्यपरिशिष्ट, छन्दोगगृह्यपरिशिष्ट.

गृह्यपरिशिष्ट by अनन्तभट्ट.

गृह्यपरिशिष्ट by वैकुण्ठनाथाचार्य.

गृह्यप्रदीपकभाष्य, a com. on शाङ्खगयन-गृह्यसूत्र, by नारायण.

गृह्यप्रयोग (आपस्तम्बीय) by ब्रह्मविद्या-तीर्थ. He quotes सुदर्शनाचार्य. Ulwar cat. extract 14.

गृह्यप्रयोग

बौधायनीय.

वाजसनेय.

गृह्यप्रायश्चित्तसूत्र (Hultzsch R. I. No. 637).

गृह्यभाष्यसंग्रह or गृह्यभाष्यार्थसंग्रह m. by हेमाद्रि.

गृह्यरत्न by वैदिकसार्वभौम (i. e. probably वैकुण्ठेश) in 21 khandas; deals with ब्राह्मसंस्कारs like गर्भाधान, पुंसवन, सीमन्तोन्नयन, जातकर्म, नामकरण, अन्नप्राशन, चूडाकर्म, उपनयन, चत्वारि वेदव्रतानि and दैवसंस्कारs like पाकयज्ञ.

C. विबुधकण्ठसूषण or कण्ठसूषा by वैकुण्ठनाथ वैदिकसार्वभौम, son of रङ्गनाथ of हारीतगोत्र. Hultzsch R. I. No. 603 and extract, p. 88. Refers to his पितृमेधसार and its टीका and आशौचशतक and its व्याख्या.

गृह्यसंग्रह m. by जयराम in his भाष्य on पारस्करगृह्य III. 1. 1.

गृह्यसूत्रपद्धति.

गृह्यसूत्रप्रकाशिका (on पारस्करगृह्य) by विश्वनाथ, son of नृसिंह. About 1600 A. D.

गृह्याग्निसागर alias प्रयोगसार by नारायणभट्ट, son of लक्ष्मीधरभट्ट, sur-named आरढ (आरडे); quotes रामाण्डारव्याख्या on धूर्तस्वामी's भाष्य on आपस्तम्ब, प्रयोगपारिजात, प्रयोगरत्न, निर्णयसिन्धु, भट्टोजिदीक्षित, परशुरामप्रताप and रामबाजपेयी and his own आश्वसागर. Later than 1650 A. D.

गृह्यासंग्रह by गोभिलपुत्र (pr. in B. I. series as appendix to गोभिलगृह्य); m. in कृत्यचिन्तामणि of शिवराम and in the छन्दोगवृषोत्सर्गतस्व and मठप्रतिष्ठातस्व.

C. by रामकृष्ण, son of वामोदर.

गृह्यासंग्रहपरिशिष्ट m. in छन्दोगवृषोत्सर्ग-  
तत्त्व and edited by Bloomfield in  
Z D M G. vol. 35 pp. 537-548  
in 209 verses and two प्रपाठकs.  
Begins अथातः संप्रवक्ष्यामि यदुक्तं पद्म-  
योनिना । ब्राह्मणानां हितार्थाय संस्कारार्थं  
तु भाषितम् ॥. Text same as in  
B. I. series.

गृह्योक्तकर्मपद्धति.

गोत्रनिर्णय by केशवदैवज्ञ of नन्दिपुर in  
27 श्लोकs.

C. वाक्युष्यमाला by प्रभाकर दैवज्ञ ;  
mentions प्रवरमञ्जरी of श्रीधर.

गोत्रनिर्णय by बालम्भट्ट.

गोत्रनिर्णय by महादेव दैवज्ञ.

गोत्रप्रवर ( Bik. cat. p. 391 ).

C. भास्कर.

गोत्रप्रवर by प्रभाकर दैवज्ञ ( probably  
same as वाक्युष्यमाला, a com. on  
गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय of केशव ).

गोत्रप्रवरकारिका.

गोत्रप्रवरखण्ड ( taken from आपस्तम्ब-  
सूत्र ).

गोत्रप्रवरखण्ड ( taken from धर्मसिन्धु ).

गात्रप्रवरद्वय.

गोत्रप्रवरदीप by विष्णुपण्डित.

गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय by अनन्तदेव ( in संस्कार-  
कौस्तुभ, which is taken from his  
brother's work ).

गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय by आपदेव ( probably  
a mistake, as जीवदेव was a son of  
आपदेव ). Vide Baroda O. I. No.  
1870.

गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय by कमलाकर son of  
रामकृष्ण ( also styled गोत्रप्रवरवर्षण )

( pr. by Chentsalrao, Mysore  
1900 ). First half of 17 century.

गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय by केशवदैवज्ञ of नन्दि-  
ग्राम ( ms. in Baroda O. I. 8131  
dated शके 1600 ). Each verse  
ends with the words कुर्वन्तु वो  
मङ्गलम्.

C. वाक्युष्यमाला by प्रभाकर दैवज्ञ.

गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय by गोपीनाथ ( Baroda  
O. I. 11041 ).

गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय by जीवदेव, son of आप-  
देव and younger brother of  
अनन्तदेव, author of संस्कारकौस्तुभ ;  
quotes प्रवरमञ्जरी, आश्वलायनसूत्र-  
वृत्तिकार, नारायणवृत्ति. About 1660-  
1680 ; says मातृगोत्र is to be avoi-  
ded in marriage by माध्यन्दिनीयs  
alone as सत्याषाढ says and as the  
शिष्टाचार is to the same effect.

गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय by नागेशभट्ट.

गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय by नारायणभट्ट m. in  
गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय by भट्टोजि.

गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय by पद्मनाभ ( Baroda O.  
I. 8789 ).

गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय by भट्टोजिदीक्षित ; first  
half of 17th century ( also sty-  
led गोत्रप्रवरभास्कर ).

गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय by ( अभिनव ) माधवा-  
चार्य.

C. by नारायणार्य, son of मण्डूरि-  
रघुनाथार्य ( pr. by Chentsalrao,  
Mysore, 1900 ).

गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय by रघुनाथ, son of माधव,  
son of रामेश्वर. 1550-1625 A. D.

गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय by विश्वनाथदेव or विश्वे-  
श्वर, son of शम्भुदेव and younger  
brother of रामदेव ; finished at

- Benares (I. O. cat. vol. III. p. 580). Composed in Śake 1506 (Baroda O. I. 11055). In verse and prose.
- गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय by सदाराम.
- गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णयवाक्यसुधारण by विश्वनाथ-  
देव (Baroda O. I. 9375).  
Different from गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय.
- गोत्रप्रवरभास्कर by भट्टोजि; same as  
गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय.
- गोत्रप्रवरमञ्जरी by केशव, who also  
wrote सुहृत्तत्त्व.  
C. by राम; quotes स्मृत्यर्थसार,  
प्रयोगपारिजात.
- गोत्रप्रवरमञ्जरी alias प्रवरमञ्जरी by पुरु-  
षोत्तमपण्डित (standard work on  
this subject). Pr. by Chentsal-  
rao, Mysore, 1900. Under each of  
the eight original gotras quotes  
passages from आपस्तम्ब, आश्वला-  
यन, कात्यायन, बौधायन, मत्स्यपुराण,  
लौगाक्षि, सत्याषाढ; mentions धूर्त-  
स्वामी, कपर्दिस्वामी, and ग्रहदेवस्वामी  
as भाष्यकारs on आपस्तम्बसूत्र; m. in  
नि. सि., वृत्तिहप्रसाद, दत्तकमीमांसा.  
Earlier than 1450 A. D.
- गोत्रप्रवरमञ्जरी by शङ्करतान्त्रिक; gives  
exhaustive enumeration of divi-  
sions and sub-divisions of go-  
tras; mentions ज्योतिर्निबन्ध, प्रवर-  
दीपिका, व्याख्याकार of बौधायन.  
(Baroda O. I. No. 7657).
- गोत्रप्रवरमञ्जरीसारोद्धार by शङ्करदत्त,  
son of शिव.
- गोत्रप्रवररत्न by लक्ष्मणभट्ट, son of राम-  
कृष्णभट्ट and younger brother of  
कमलाकरभट्ट. About 1585-1630  
A. D.

- गोत्रप्रवरविवेक (from the धर्मप्रदीप by  
धनञ्जय).
- गोत्रप्रवराध्याय vide प्रवराध्याय.
- गोत्रप्रवरोच्चार (from the औदीच्य-  
प्रकाश).
- गोत्रावृत्त by वृत्तिहपण्डित.
- गोदानविधिस्मग्रह by मधुसूदनगोस्वामिन,  
son of ब्रजराज.
- गोपालकारिका (बौधायनीय) 420 verses  
on various matters connected  
with religious observances, such  
as the measurement and con-  
struction of altars.
- गोपालपद्धति He is m. even by नारा-  
यण. Earlier than 1000 A. D.  
BBRAS. cat. vol. II. p. 183.
- गोपालपूजापद्धति by दिनकर, son of  
वृत्तिह belonging to दशार्ण country (on worship of कृष्ण). I. O.  
ms. (cat. p. 587) dated संवत्  
1664.
- गोपालरत्नाकर by गोपाल.
- गोपालसिद्धान्त m. in आचाररत्न.
- गोपालार्चनचन्द्रिका.
- गोपालार्चनचन्द्रिका by लक्ष्मीनाथ.
- गोभिलयज्ञसूत्र (pr. in B. I. series  
and by Dr. Knauer and tr. in  
S. B. E. vol. 30.).  
C. (भाष्य) by भट्टनारायण son of  
महाबल; m. in आश्वतत्त्व of रघुनन्दन;  
ms. copied in ल. सं. 431  
(1549-50 A. D.).  
C. (भाष्य) by यशोधर, m. in दान-  
क्रियाकौस्तुभ of गोविन्दानन्द and in  
आश्वतत्त्व. Earlier than 1500 A. D.  
C. सरला m. in तिथितत्त्व and आश्व-  
तत्त्व. Earlier than 1500 A. D.



- C. by सायण.
- C. छबोधिनीपद्धति by शिवराम, son of विश्राम (different from the author's कारिकार्थबोधिनी). About 1640 A. D. (Stein's cat. p. 86).
- C. पद्धति by अग्निहोत्रविष्णु, of मथुरा.
- C. कारिकार्थबोधिनी by शिवराम, son of विश्राम (Stein's cat. p. 15 and p. 250).
- गोभिलपरिशिष्ट (pr. in B. I. series with com.) on सन्ध्यासूत्र, स्नानसूत्र and आश्वकल्प.
- C. प्रकाश by नारायण ; m. by रघुनन्दन.
- गोभिलआश्वसूत्रभाष्य m. by रघुनन्दन in तिथितत्त्व and आश्वतत्त्व. Probably same as भाष्य of महायशस्.
- गोभिलसंध्यसूत्र.
- गोभिलस्मृति-same as कर्मप्रदीप of कात्यायन. Anan. Sm. pp. 49-71.
- गोभिलीपरिशिष्ट (on rites for propitiating the planets in their evil positions, on ग्रहयाग etc.) N. vol. X. pp. 201-202.
- गोभिलीयआश्वकल्प.
- C. (भाष्य) by महायशस्, m. in आश्वतत्त्व of रघुनन्दन. महायशस् is probably same as यशोधर above.
- C. by समुद्रकर m. in आश्वकला of भवदेव's स्मृतिचन्द्र.
- गोवधप्रायश्चित्त.
- गोविन्दमानसोल्लास m. in एकादशीतत्त्व and मलमासतत्त्व. So earlier than 1500 A. D.
- गोविन्दार्चनचन्द्रिका (pr. at Bombay).
- गोविन्दार्णव alias स्मृतिसागर or धर्मतत्त्वावलोक by शेषनृसिंह son of रामचन्द्र ; compiled under the orders of महाराजाधिराज गोविन्दचन्द्र of Kāśī, divided into six वीचिस (waves) on संस्कार, आह्निक, आश्व, शुद्धि, काल and प्रायश्चित्त ; quotes कल्पतरु, अपरार्क, माधवाचार्य, विश्वेश्वरभट्ट and is quoted in the निर्णयसिन्धु, आचाररत्न of लक्ष्मणभट्ट ; compiled between 1400 and 1450 A. D. Vide Ulwar cat. extract, 304 for a long description of a town ताण्डेतिका near Benares, which is said to have surpassed Delhi and Kalpi and of the श्रीवास्तक family of kings, of which गोविन्दचन्द्र was a scion and of the शेष family. The Ulwar ms. (verse 85) speaks of only five वीचिस (omitting प्रायश्चित्त). It appears that शेषकृष्ण in his सूत्राचारशिरोमणि claims the गोविन्दार्णव as his work. Vide Ind. Ant. for 1912 p. 248.
- गौडनिबन्ध m. in the पितृभक्ति of श्रीदत्त.
- गौडनिबन्धसागर m. in नि. सि. (probably the आश्वसागर of कुल्लूकभट्ट).
- गौडआश्वकौस्तुभ m. in निर्णयसिन्धु (probably the आश्वकौस्तुभ of गोविन्दानन्द).
- गौडसंवत्सरप्रदीप m. in the कालसार of गदाधर.

गौडीयाचिन्तामाण m. in कालसार of गदाधर.

गौतमधर्मसूत्र- vide sec. 5 ; pr. in B. S. series and Jivananda Sm. part II. pp. 403-434.

C. by कुलमणि गुरु.

C. ( भाष्य ) by मत्कारि ( pr. in Mysore G. O. L. series ).

C. मिताक्षरा by हरदत्त ( pr. in Anan. P. )

गौतमस्मृति.

ग्रन्थराज or स्मृतिग्रन्थराज.

ग्रन्थविधानधर्मकुसुम by शाङ्करशर्मन्.

ग्रहणक्रियाक्रम.

ग्रहणनिर्णय ( from the प्रयोगरत्न of नारायणभट्ट ).

ग्रहणभ्रातृनिर्णय.

ग्रहदानप्रयोग ; refers to माधव.

ग्रहमखतिलक by माधव, son of कृष्णाचार्य, of भारद्वाजगोत्र. Peterson's 5th Report p. 176.

ग्रहमखप्रयोग ( N. X. p. 200 ).

ग्रहयज्ञकारिका

ग्रहयज्ञतत्त्व by रघुनन्दन. Mentions दीपिका.

ग्रहयज्ञदीपिका by सदाशिव दीक्षित.

ग्रहयज्ञनिरूपण from संस्कारकौस्तुभ of अनन्तदेव.

ग्रहयज्ञपद्धति.

ग्रहयज्ञप्रयोग.

ग्रहयज्ञविधान by अनन्तदेवभट्ट, son of नागदेवभट्ट.

ग्रहयागकौस्तुभ by रामकृष्णभट्टाचार्य.

ग्रहयागप्रयोगतत्त्व or ग्रहयागतत्त्व by रघुनन्दन, son of हरिभट्ट ; pr. in Ben-

gali type by Sanskrit Sahitya-parishad, Calcutta ( No. 10 ). This is over and above his 28 तत्त्वs.

ग्रहयोगशान्ति.

ग्रहशान्ति according to शाङ्कयन and गोभिल.

ग्रहशान्तिपद्धति or वासिष्ठीशान्ति by गणपति रावल, son of हरिशङ्कर. About 1686 A. D.

ग्रहशान्तिपद्धति by योद्धराज.

ग्रहस्थापनपद्धति ( Peterson's 5th Report p. 98 ).

ग्रामनिर्णय or पातित्यग्रामनिर्णय ( from the सद्भाषिखण्ड of the स्कन्दपुराण ).

घृतप्रदानरत्न by प्रेमनिधि.

चक्रनारायणीय m. in दुर्गोत्सवविवेक of ग्लूपाणि. So earlier than 1400.

चक्रनारायणीयनिबन्ध or स्मृतिसारोद्धार by विश्वम्भरत्रिवेदिन् in 12 उद्धारs on सामान्यनिर्णय, एकभक्तादिनिर्णय, तिथिसामान्यनिर्णय, प्रतिपदादि तिथिनिर्णय, व्रत, संक्रान्ति, भ्रातृ, आशौच, गर्भाधानादिकालनिर्णय, आह्निक, व्यवहार, प्रायश्चित्त, under orders of prince नारायणमल्ल, son of भीममल्ल ; mentions प्रतापमार्तण्ड, होरिलस्मृति, रूपनारायणीय, अनन्तभट्टीय. First half of 17th century ; pr. in Ch. S. series.

चण्डिकार्चनदीपिका by काशीनाथभट्ट, son of जयरामभट्ट, son of शिवरामभट्ट, of the भट्ट family. ( Ulwar cat. extract 620 ).

चण्डीप्रयोग by कमलाकर, son of रामकृष्ण.

चण्डीप्रयोग by नागोजिभट्ट.

चण्डकनिबन्ध or स्मार्तकर्मावृत्तानक्रमविचरण by महामात्य श्रीसद्वाद चण्डक.  
On daily duties, आश्व, मलमास, त्रयोदशीनिर्णय &c. (Baroda O. I. No. 296 dated संवत् 1593).

चतुरशीतिज्ञातिप्रशस्ति by सदाशिव.

चतुर्थीकर्मन् (on the ceremonies to be performed on the fourth night after marriage).

चतुर्दशश्लोकी by भट्टोजि (Baroda O. I. 1488). In fourteen verses on आश्व.

C. by महेश्वर.

चतुर्धर्गचिन्तामणि of हेमाद्रि. Vide sec. 87 (pr. in B. I. series). Hultzscher I. No. 658 contains प्रायश्चित्त and व्यवहार, but they are most probably by a different author.

चतुर्विंशतिमत or -स्मृति. Vide sec. 42.

C. by भट्टोजि (Ben. S. series publishes on संस्कार and आश्व). The I. O. cat. ms. p. 475 (on संस्कार-काण्ड only) ascribes it in the colophons to रामचन्द्र, son of नारायणभट्ट. Mss. of आह्निक, आचार and प्रायश्चित्तकाण्ड are known.

C. by रामचन्द्र, son of नारायण.

चतुर्विंशतिस्मृतिनिमतसार (Baroda O. I. 2247 and 10540).

चतुर्विंशतिस्मृतिधर्मसारसमुच्चय.

चतुश्चत्वारिंशत्संस्काराः

चन्दनधेनुदानप्रमाण or -तत्त्व by वाचस्पति.  
Rites on the occasion of the first śraddha of a woman dying  
H. D. 69.

before her husband and son.  
Based on रत्नाकर. N. (new series)  
I. p. 100.

चन्दनधेनुत्सर्गपद्धति by रत्ननाथ भट्टाचार्य  
of नवद्वीप. N. (new series) I. p. 101; ms. dated 1765 A. D.

चन्द्रकमलाकर.

चन्द्रकालका.

चन्द्रनिबन्ध quoted in निर्णयदीपक.

चन्द्रप्रकाश m. by नि. सि., नन्दपण्डित's  
आश्वकल्पलता, भट्टोजि. Earlier than 1570 A. D.

चन्द्रस्मृति m. in निर्णयदीपक.

चन्द्रोदय m. in नि. सि. (probably  
पृथ्वीचन्द्रोदय or आचारचन्द्रोदय).

चमत्कारचिन्तामणि by नारायणभट्ट (pr.  
at Benares, 1870); m. in आचार-  
मयख, समयमयख.

C. मिताक्षरा.

C. अन्वयार्थदीपिका by धर्मेश्वर (pr.  
at Benares, 1870).

C. by नारायण.

चमत्कारचिन्तामणि by राजर्षिभट्ट; (is  
probably the work so m. by नि.  
सि.). It is on astrology. Earlier  
than 1550 A. D.

C. (ms. dated संवत् 1657 i. e.  
1600-1601 A. D.).

चमत्कारचिन्तामणि by वैद्यनाथ. On  
संस्कारs of two kinds, ब्राह्म (गर्भा-  
धान and others) and दैव (such  
as पाकयज्ञ), on मुहूर्तs for गर्भाधान  
and other संस्कारs and on मूल-  
मासकृत्याकृत्य; D. C. No. 112 of  
1895-1902 copied in संवत् 1719.

चलाचलवृत्तिप्रतिष्ठा.

चलाचा (acc. to बौधायन); vide B.B.R.A.S. cat. vol. II. p. 243.

चलाचापद्धति by अनन्तदेव.

चलाचापद्धति of नारायण based on गृह्य-परिशिष्ट, त्रिविक्रमपद्धति, कालादर्श, पुरुषार्थप्रबोध, शारदातिलक and बोप-देव. Later than 1450 A. D.

चाणक्यनीति (ed. by Kressler).

चाणक्यनीति or चाणक्यराजनीति or चा-णक्यशतक. There is a वृद्धचाणक्य in 660 verses. There is a लघु-चाणक्य also.

चाणक्यनीतिदर्पण of गजानन.

चाणक्यनीतिसारसंग्रह in 108 stanzas. It begins 'मूलसूत्रं प्रवक्ष्यामि चाणक्येन यथोदितम्'.

चाणक्यराजनीतिशास्त्र (pr. in Calcutta O. series No. 2, 1921).

चाणक्यसप्तति.

चाणक्यसारसंग्रह.

चाणक्यसूत्र (pr. at end of the कौटिलीय in Dr. Sham Sastri's edition).

चातुराश्रम्यधर्म by श्रीकण्ठायन.

चातुर्मास्यकारिका by गोपाल.

चातुर्वर्ण्यधर्मसंग्रह.

चातुर्वर्ण्यविचार by गङ्गादत्त.

चातुर्वर्ण्यविवरण by गङ्गाधर.

चातुर्वर्ण्यविवेचन by धरणीधर.

चातुर्वर्ण्यव्यवस्था by धरणीधर.

चारायणीयगृह्यपरिशिष्ट m. by हेमाद्रि.

चारुचर्या by क्षेमेन्द्र (pr. in Kāvya-mālā series).

चारुचर्या by भोजराज.

चूडाकरणकेशान्तौ.

चूडाकर्म by दत्तपण्डित.

चूडाकर्मप्रयोग.

चौलोपनयन from the विश्वप्रकाशपद्धति of विश्वनाथ.

चौलोपनयनप्रयोग.

छन्दोगकर्मानुष्ठानपद्धति by भवदेवभट्ट. Vide छन्दोगपद्धति.

छन्दोगगृह्य. Vide गोभिलगृह्य.

C. (भाष्य) m. by हरदत्त in his अनाविला.

छन्दोगपद्धति by भवदेवभट्ट; vide sec. 73.

C. संस्कारपद्धतिरहस्य of रामनाथ, composed in Śake 1544 (1622 A. D.).

छन्दोगपरिशिष्ट- same as कर्मप्रदीप. (It is in verse).

छन्दोगपरिशिष्ट m. by हेमाद्रि.

C. m. in आश्वविषेक of रुद्रधर.

C. प्रकाश by महामहोपाध्याय नारायण, son of गोण and grandson of उमापति, who was a great प्राभाकर and patronised by king जयपाल. Vide under कर्मप्रदीप.

CC. सारमञ्जरी by श्रीनाथ, son of श्रीकराचार्य.

CC. by हरिराम.

CC. by हरिहर.

C. by आशाधर or आशार्क, son of चक्रधर.

छन्दोगप्रायश्चित्त.

छन्दोगशास्त्र.

छन्दोगशास्त्ररत्न by रघुनन्दन.

C. by काशीराम, son of 'राधावल्लभ' son of रामकृष्ण.

छन्दोगश्राद्धदीपिका by श्रीनाथ, son of श्रीकर.

छन्दोगाचारकृत्य m. by रघुनन्दन.

छन्दोगानीयाह्निक by शिवराम, son of विश्वाम. (I. O. cat. I. p. 95 ms. dated संवत् 1810 i. e. 1753-4 A. D.). Composed about 1640.

छन्दोगाह्निक by गोवर्धनदीक्षित, son of बेणीदास (Baroda O. I. No. 1026). Ms. dated संवत् 1860.

छन्दोगाह्निक by श्रीदत्त, m. by रघुनन्दन in आह्निकतरव.

छन्दोगाह्निक by सदानन्द.

छन्दोगाह्निकपद्धति by रामकृष्ण त्रिपाठिन.

छन्दोगाह्निकोद्धार of शङ्करमिश्र, son of भवनाथमिश्र. Vide under प्रायश्चित्त-प्रदीप.

छन्दोपहारावलि.

छागलेयस्मृति m. in मिताक्षरा, हेमाद्रि, माधवाचार्य.

जगद्गुरुभा by श्रीबल्लभाचार्य of the भारद्वाजगोत्र (in more than 24 प्रकरणs).

जगन्नाथकारिका m. in गदाधर's भाष्य on पारस्करयजुः.

जगन्नाथप्रकाश by सूरमिश्र, composed under orders of जगन्नाथ, of Kāmboja family. Vide Mitra's Notices vol. V p. 109 for contents (the ms. was copied in संवत् 1838 i. e. 1782-3 A. D.); in ten प्रभास.

जटमल्लविलास by श्रीधर compiled under the patronage of prince

(महादहकर) जटमल्ल, younger brother of चायमल्ल, who was son of बालचन्द्र, son of डौल who was sole minister of the king of Delhi. The family was Mandira from Kosala country and their capital was स्वर्णपुरी. Deals with आचार, काल, श्राद्ध, संक्रान्ति, मलमास, संस्कार, आशौच and शुद्धि. The date in the I. O. ms. is corrupt 'वानाक्षबाणक्षिति' (? रत्नाक्षबाणक्षिति 1559) of the विक्रम era. About 1500 A. D. Names काल-निर्णय, कालादर्श, प्रासाददीपिका.

जनिदोषप्रतिकार-ms. (Baroda O. I. No. 2365) dated 1565 संवत् (1508-9 A. D.).

जन्मदिनकृत्यपद्धति.

जन्मदिवसपूजापद्धति.

जन्ममरणविवेक by वाचस्पति (Baroda O. I. No. 12774). On अशौच and श्राद्ध.

जन्माष्टमीतरव or जन्माष्टमीव्रततरव by रघुनन्दन.

जन्माष्टमीनिर्णय by विठ्ठलेश्वर.

जयतुङ्ग m. in निर्णयसिन्धु.

जयन्तकारिका.

जयन्तीनिर्णय (on कृष्णजन्माष्टमी) by आनन्दीर्थ.

जयन्तीनिर्णय by गोपालदेशिक, pupil of रामानुजयोगीन्द्र and son of आत्रेय कृष्णार्थ.

जयमाधवमानसोल्लास by जयसिंहदेव of गोरक्षपुर (modern Gorakhpur). He was a devotee of नारायण; deals with all religious acts

( nitya, naimittika, and kāmya ) about वासुदेव. The प्रशस्ति at the end of D. C. ms. No. 241 of A 1881-82 is by हरिदास राजपण्डित ; ms. copied संवत् 1827 ( 1771 A. D. ).

जयसिंहकल्पद्रुम by रत्नाकर of the शाण्डिल्यगोत्र, son of पण्डितश्रीदेव-भट्ट of Benares (extensive work in 900 pages pr. by Lakṣmīvenka-ṭeśvara Press at Kalyan in 1925). A digest in 19 स्तवकs on काल, व्रत, आरु, दान etc. the first being on काल, compiled under the patronage of जयसिंह who performed ज्योतिष्टोम in उज्जयिनी and also पौण्डरीक. His city अम्बिका (Amber) is also referred to. Composed in Vikrama 1770 (1713 A. D. ). Gives genealogy as जयसिंह ( who brought Shivaji to Delhi ) - रामसिंह-कृष्णसिंह-विष्णु-सिंह-जयसिंह. Sometimes called 'द्रुमोद्घोत' ( Ulwar cat. extract 305 ); pr. in Bombay, 1903.

जयानिर्बन्ध ( निबन्ध ? ) m. in कृत्य-रत्नाकर of चण्डेश्वर ( p. 166 ).

जयाभिषेकप्रयोग by रघुनाथ.

जयार्णव m. by नि. सि. and by गदाधर in पारस्करग्रन्थसूत्रभाष्य. Vide शुद्ध-जयार्णव.

जलयात्रा.

जलाशयप्रतिष्ठा by भागुणिमिश्र.

जलाशयरामोत्सर्गविधि or -पद्धति.

( 1 ) by नारायणभट्ट, son of रामेश्वर ; quotes रूपनारायण ; 1513-1575 A. D. ; sec. 103.

( 2 ) by कमलाकर ; sec. 106.

जलाशयोत्सर्गप्रकाश pr. at Ratnagarh ( 1893 A. D. ).

जलाशयोत्सर्गतत्त्व of रघुनन्दन ( pr. by Jivananda ). Sec. 102.

जातकर्मद् from the संस्कारभास्कर.

जातकर्मपद्धति by केशवभट्ट.

जातकर्मपद्धति by दामोदर.

जातकर्मादिपालाशकर्मान्त by बापणभट्ट.

जातरिष्ट्यादिनिर्णय by विद्यार्णव ; N ( new series ) II p. 55-56.

जातिनिर्णय ( Baroda O. I. No. 11003 ) on कायस्थs etc.

जातिमाला ( part of रुद्रयामलतन्त्र ).

जातिमाला ( vide N. vol. II. p. 151 ) on the origin of different Hindu castes.

जातिमाला by सोमनाथ, son of सुबल and झापाम्बिका, surnamed सकलकल and inhabitant of जलग्राम. Divided into three parts in verse on लक्ष्मीनिन्दा, वैराग्य, पार्वतीस्तुति ; but contains nothing on धर्म or जातिस. D. C. Ms. No. 302 of 1884-86.

जातिमाला ( from पराशरपद्धति ) ; Stein's cat. p. 94.

जातिविवेक m. in सूत्राचारशिरोमणि of शेषकृष्ण and in वृत्तिप्रसाद.

जातिविवेक by कृष्णगोविन्द पण्डित. Part of a larger work callen वर्णाश्रमधर्मदीपिका.

जातिविवेक by ज्यम्बक.

जातिविवेक by नारायणभट्ट ( Baroda O. I. 11147 ).

जातिविवेक by पराशर.

जातिविवेक by रघुनाथ.

जातिविवेक by विश्वनाथ ( N. vol. IX p. 179 ). Stein's cat. calls it 'विवेकसंग्रह' ( p. 89 ).

जातिविवेक by विश्वेश्वरभट्ट ( probably same as first part of कायस्थधर्म-दीप ).

जातिविवेक by व्यासगोपीनाथकवि of वासिष्ठगोत्र, son of शार्ङ्गधर, grandson of विश्वनाथ, of प्रत्यण्डपुर ( Parāṇḍā in Mahārāṣṭra ? ). In three उल्लास ; ms. ( I. O. cat. vol. III p. 519 No. 1639 ) is dated śake 1564 ( 1642 A. D. ). Peterson ( in Ulwar cat. No. 1323 ) says that it is part of विश्वम्भरवास्तु-शास्त्र, which is quoted by हेमाद्रि and he gives the father's name as व्यासराज previously called विश्वनाथ and grandfather as ' Samaraja '.

जातिविवेकशतप्रश्न attributed to सायण.

जातिविवेकसंग्रह by विश्वनाथ.

जातिसाङ्ख्य by शिवलाल सुकुल.

जातिसाङ्ख्यवाद by अनन्ताल्वार.

जातिसाङ्ख्यवाद by बेणीराम शाकदीपिन्.

जिकनीयनिबन्ध m. in द्युगोस्तविवेक of शूलपाणि and by कुल्लुक.

जीर्णोद्धारविधि ( according to त्रिविक्रम ) on repairing temples, images of gods &c. N. vol. X. p. 271.

जीवह्यस्तप्रयोग by नारायणभट्ट, son of रामेश्वरभट्ट.

जीवह्यस्तप्रयोग by झोनक.

जीवत्पितृकर्तव्यनिर्णय by बालकृष्णभट्ट, son of रङ्गोजिभट्ट. N. ( new series ) vol. III p. 64 ( ms. dated संवत् 1785 ).

जीवत्पितृकर्तव्यनिर्णय by बालकृष्ण पाय-गुण्डे ( Baroda O. I. Nos. 358 and 5549 ).

जीवत्पितृकर्तव्यनिर्णय or-कर्मनिर्णय by रामकृष्णभट्ट, son of नारायणभट्ट, son of रामेश्वर. About 1570-1590 A. D.

जीवत्पितृकर्तव्यसंचय by कृष्णभट्ट.

जीवत्पितृकविभागव्यवस्था by मधुसूदन-गोस्वामिन्, son of ब्रजराज.

जीवत्पितृकविभागव्यवस्थासार by मधुसूदन-गोस्वामिन्, son of ब्रजराज.

जीवत्पितृकविभागव्यवस्था-सारसंग्रह- abridgment of the above ms. ( Ulwar cat. No. 1324 ) copied in संवत्-1812 ( 1755-6 A. D. ).

जीवभ्रातृ Aufrecht's Leipzig cat. 611.

जैमिनिश्रृङ्खला ( ed. by Dr. Caland, Panjab Oriental Series 1922 ).

C. सुबोधिनी by श्रीनिवास ( extracts printed in above ).

जैमिनिश्रृङ्खलामन्त्रवृत्ति.

ज्ञातिभेदविवेक.

ज्ञानभास्कर ( in the form of a dialogue between सूर्य and अरुण ). Divided into प्रकाशs on प्रायश्चित्त, कर्म &c.; vide Bik. cat. p. 398. Burnell ( Tanjore ms. cat. p. 136 b ) says that the author's name appears to be दिङ्मणि. Baroda O. I. 1136 is a part of it ( कर्मप्रकाश on रोगाधिकार ) and ex-

tends over 10000 ग्रंथ and No. 10546 is another in 14000 ग्रंथ.

ज्ञानमाला by भट्टोत्पल m. in the धर्म-  
प्रदीप of भोज and in आह्निकतत्त्व of  
रघुनन्दन and in आचारमयूख.

ज्ञानरत्नावलि m. in हेमाद्रि, वृत्तिहप्रसाद  
( दानसार ), कुण्डकौस्तुभ. Earlier  
than 1250 A. D.

ज्ञानाङ्कुर by चूडामणि, son of राघवेन्द्र-  
चट्ट, in four स्तवकस.

ज्ञानानन्दतरङ्गिणी by कृष्णानन्द on  
संस्कारs.

ज्येष्ठाविधान.

ज्योतिःकालकौस्तुभ m. by रघुनन्दन.

ज्योतिःसागर m. in कालसार of गदाधर,  
नि. सि.

ज्योतिःसागरसार by मथुरेश.

ज्योतिःसागरसार by विद्यानिधि ; N.  
( new series ) vol. I p. 134, ms.  
dated śake 1670 ( 1748 A. D.).

ज्योतिःसार m. in धर्मप्रवृत्ति and  
गोविन्दार्णव.

ज्योतिःसारसंग्रह m. by रघुनन्दन in  
ज्योतिस्तत्त्व and मदनपारिजात.

ज्योतिःसारसंग्रह by हृदयानन्द विद्यालङ्कार.

ज्योतिःसारसमुच्चय m. by रघुनन्दन.

ज्योतिःसारसमुच्चय by नन्द, son of देव-  
शर्मन्.

ज्योतिरर्णव m. in गोविन्दार्णव, सं. कौ.

ज्योतिर्निबन्ध m. in शूद्रकमलाकर and  
संस्कारमयूख and शुद्धिमयूख.

ज्योतिर्द्वसिंह m. in गोविन्दार्णव and चतु-  
र्विंशतिमतव्याख्यान of भट्टोजि.

ज्योतिषरत्न m. in संस्कारभास्कर of सिद्धे-  
श्वर.

ज्योतिषरत्न by केशवतर्कपञ्चानन N.  
( new series ) II. p. 58 .

ज्योतिषार्णव m. by बुर्गोत्सवविवेक of  
शूलपाणि, by रघुनन्दन.

ज्योतिषप्रकाश m. by प्रयोगरत्न of नारा-  
यणभट्ट, नि. सि., गोविन्दार्णव.

ज्योतिस्तत्त्व by रघुनन्दन.

टोडरप्रकाश by रघुनन्दनमिश्र, under  
Raja Tōḍaramalla.

टोडरानन्द vide sec. 104.

दुण्डुप्रताप by विश्वनाथ under the  
patronage of Mahārāja दुण्डु. On  
the rites for every day of the  
year ; ms. written in śake 1589  
i. c. 1667-68 A. D. ( Burnell's  
Tanjore cat. p. 136b. ).

दुण्डुपद्धति m. in the अन्त्येष्टिपद्धति of  
नारायणभट्ट, by रघुनन्दन in आश्वतथ  
( vol. I p. 213 ) and in शूद्र-  
कमलाकर ; earlier than 1525 A. D.

तडागप्रतिष्ठा.

तडागादिपद्धति of टोडरमल्ल ( part of  
टोडरानन्द ).

तडागादिप्रतिष्ठापद्धति by धर्मकर उपाध्याय.  
तडागादिप्रतिष्ठाविधि by मधुसूदन गो-  
स्वामी.

तडागोत्सर्गतत्त्व by रघुनन्दन.

तत्त्वकौस्तुभ by गोविन्दानन्दकविकङ्क-  
णाचार्य. It is a com. on आश्वविवेक  
of शूलपाणि.

तत्त्वकौस्तुभ by भट्टोजिदीक्षित ( Baroda  
O. I. No. 376 ). Written at the  
bidding of केलदी बेङ्गदेश. Dilates



on the question as to who should observe तन्त्र rites, discourses on the inadvisability of तन्त्रप्राधारण and लिङ्गधारण.

तत्त्वदीप by अयम्बक.

तत्त्वनिर्णय by पक्षधरमिश्र, son of महा-  
महोपाध्याय बटेश्वर. Vide Mitra's  
Notices vol. V. p. 155 for con-  
tents; ms. copied in śake 1661.

तत्त्वप्रकाश-vide शिवतत्त्वप्रकाशिका.

तत्त्वमुक्तावली vide BBRAS cat. p. 217  
No. 687, probably same as the  
next.

C. vide BBRAS cat. p. 217 No.  
687.

तत्त्वमुक्तावली of नन्दपण्डित vide sec.  
105. Gives summary of his  
सृष्टिसिन्धु.

C. बालभूषा by बालकृष्ण.

C. जालभूषा by वेणीवत्त.

तत्त्वसंग्रह by कोनेरिभट्ट.

तत्त्वसागर m. by हेमाद्रि and रघुनन्दन  
in एकादशीतत्त्व and तिथितत्त्व and  
in आचारमयूख.

तत्त्वसार m. in मलमासतत्त्व of रघु०.

तत्त्वसारसंहिता m. by हेमाद्रि.

तत्त्वामृतधर्मशास्त्र- vide सृष्टितत्त्वामृत.

तत्त्वामृतसारोद्धार by वर्धमान. An abridg-  
ment of his सृष्टितत्त्वविवेक or  
तत्त्वामृत divided into four कोशs on  
आचार, आहुति, ह्युक्ति and व्यवहार.  
Composed when king राम of  
मिथिला was reigning. Latter  
half of 15th century; mentions  
his दुण्डविवेक in व्यवहारकोश.

तत्त्वार्थकौस्तुभ by गोविन्दानन्दकविकृ-  
ष्णाचार्य, a com. on प्रायश्चित्त-  
विवेक of झूलपाणि ( pr. by Jiva-  
nanda).

तत्त्वार्थदीप.

तन्त्रप्रकाश m. by रघुनन्दन in आह्निक-  
तत्त्व.

तन्त्रसारपञ्चरत्न.

C. तन्त्रसारप्रकाश

तन्त्रमुद्राखण्डन by अप्यव्यदीक्षित (against  
the practice of branding the  
body with marks, as वैष्णवs do).

तन्त्रमुद्राधारण or चक्रमीमांसा from  
सृष्टिकौस्तुभ.

तन्त्रमुद्राविद्रावण by भास्करदीक्षित.

तन्त्रमुद्राविवेक by हरिरायगोस्वामिन्  
( Baroda O. I. 11575 ).

तर्पणचन्द्रिका by रामचरण.

तारकोपदेशन्यवस्था by अमृतानन्दतीर्थ.

तिथिकल्पद्रुम by कल्याण.

तिथिकौस्तुभ or तिथिदीधिति कौस्तुभ of  
अनन्तदेव, son of आपदेव.

तिथिचक्र by विश्वनाथ ; Baroda O. I,  
8336 ).

तिथिचन्द्रिका by पक्षधरमिश्र; ( B. O.  
mss. cat. vol. I No. 145; ms. copi-  
ed in ल. सं. 345 i. e. 1464 A. D.

तिथिचन्द्रिका by हरिवत्तमिश्र.

तिथिचन्द्रोदय m. in अहल्याकामधेनु.

तिथितत्त्व by रघुनन्दन.

C. by काशीनाथ तर्कालङ्कार. N. (new  
series ) I. p. 155

C. by काशीराम वाचस्पति. N. (new  
series ) II p. 71.

C. by रामचरण विद्यावाचस्पति ; N. ( new series ) II. p. 72.

तिथितत्त्वचिन्तामणि by महेशठक्कर ( pr. at Benares in 1887 A. D. ).

तिथितत्त्वसार by आपदेव.

तिथिदर्पण.

तिथिदीधिति ( part of स्मृतिकौस्तुभ of अनन्तदेव ).

तिथिदीपिका by काशीनाथ, son of जय-रामभट्ट ( Baroda O. I. No. 10724 ).

तिथिद्वैतनिर्णय ( or तिथिविवेक ) by झल-पाणि. Same as above.

तिथिद्वैतप्रकरण alias तिथिविवेक by झल-पाणि. Names संबत्सरप्रदीप, स्मृति-समुच्चय.

C. by श्रीनाथशर्मन्, son of श्रीकर.

तिथिनिर्णय from the कालमाधव.

तिथिनिर्णय by अनन्तभट्ट ( Baroda O. I. No. 10611 is dated संबत् 1583 i. e. 1526-27 A. D. ).

तिथिनिर्णय by कमलाकर.

तिथिनिर्णय by गङ्गाधर..

तिथिनिर्णय by गोपाल.

तिथिनिर्णय by गोविन्दभट्टबुद्धिल ( Ulwar cat. No. 1326 ). Peterson is wrong in saying that he praises one कालरघूत्तम. रघूत्तम is here राम the incarnation of विष्णु, identified with काल(Time) and ब्रह्म.

तिथिनिर्णय by दयाशङ्कर.

तिथिनिर्णय by देवदासमिश्र.

तिथिनिर्णय by नागदेव, son of शिव; based upon निर्णयसिन्धु.

तिथिनिर्णय by नागोजिभट्ट.

तिथिनिर्णय by नारायणभट्ट.

तिथिनिर्णय by पक्षधरमिश्र.

तिथिनिर्णय by बालकृष्ण भारद्वाज. Re- lies on हेमाद्रि.

तिथिनिर्णय by भट्टोजि ( pr. at Benares and Bombay ).

तिथिनिर्णय by मधुरानाथ शुक्ल.

तिथिनिर्णय by महादेव.

तिथिनिर्णय by माधव ( part of काल- निर्णय ).

तिथिनिर्णय by रघुनाथ ( probably same as राघवभट्ट ). W. and K. cat. II p. 282 notes that रघुनाथ is written on title page of राघव's तिथिनिर्णय.

तिथिनिर्णय by रमापति सिद्धान्त; N. ( new series ) I. p. 156 ; composed in śake 1633.

तिथिनिर्णय by राघवभट्ट ; names निर्णय- सिन्धु and नीलकण्ठ. So later than 1640 A. D. ; ms. copied in śake 1681 ( 1766 A. D. ); pr. at Bombay in 1864.

तिथिनिर्णय of रामचन्द्र, pupil of गोपाल, Baroda O. I. No. 1524. About 1400 A. D.

C by हस्तिह, son of the author. Ms. dated संबत् 1638 ( 1582 A. D. ).

तिथिनिर्णय by रामप्रसाद.

तिथिनिर्णय by वाचस्पति.

तिथिनिर्णय by विन्देश ; names हेमाद्रि, माधव, चमत्कारचिन्तामणि, उराण- समुच्चय.

तिथिनिर्णय by वैद्यनाथ (from चमत्कार-  
चिन्तामणि).

तिथिनिर्णय by शिवानन्दभट्टगोस्वामी (Ul-  
war cat. No. 1329).

तिथिनिर्णय by छुमङ्गल.

तिथिनिर्णय by सिद्धलक्ष्मण.

तिथिनिर्णय by सुदर्शन.

तिथिनिर्णय from the लघुमाधवीय of  
माधवाचार्य.

तिथिनिर्णय from the स्तुत्यर्थसार.

तिथिनिर्णयकारिका by श्रीनिवासार्य, son  
of गोविन्दार्य of the कौशिकगोत्र.

तिथिनिर्णयचक्र by विश्वनाथ (Baroda  
O. I. No. 8336).

तिथिनिर्णयतत्त्व by शिवनन्दननाग.

तिथिनिर्णयदीपिका by रामदेव, son of  
शम्भु.

तिथिनिर्णयमार्तण्ड by कृष्णमित्राचार्य.

तिथिनिर्णयसंक्षेप or तिथिनिर्णय by  
भट्टोजि, son of लक्ष्मीधर.

तिथिनिर्णयसंग्रह by रामचन्द्र. A sum-  
mary of the तिथिनिर्णय of अनन्त-  
भट्ट.

C. by वृत्तिह (Baroda O. I. ms.

No. 1524 is dated संवत् 1683).

Later than 1400 A. D.

तिथिनिर्णयसर्वसमुच्चय.

तिथिनिर्णयसार by भवन्पाल. Vide sec.  
93.

तिथिनिर्णयेन्दुशेखर by नागोजिभट्ट.

तिथिनिर्णयोद्धार or लघुतिथिनिर्णय or  
निर्णयोद्धार by राघवभट्ट. Vide तिथि-  
निर्णय above. Also called तिथि-  
सारसंग्रह.

तिथिप्रकाश by गङ्गादास द्विवेदि.  
H. D. 70.

तिथिप्रकाशप्रकाशिका

तिथिप्रदीपक by भट्टोजि.

तिथिप्रदीपिका by वृत्तिह. Refers to  
विचारण्य.

तिथिप्रदीपिका by रामसेवक.

तिथिप्रक्षरी of गणेश, son of ज्ञानेश्वर,  
son of महादेव, son of लालभट्ट.

तिथिरत्न by महादेव.

तिथिरत्नमाला by नीलकण्ठ, son of  
अनन्त, son of चिन्तामणि.

तिथिवाक्यनिर्णय--Vide तिथिनिर्णय of  
नारायणभट्ट.

तिथिविबेक of झूलपाणि m. in रघुनन्दन's  
तिथितत्त्व.

C. तात्पर्यदीपिका by श्रीनाथ आचार्य-  
चूडामणि, son of श्रीकर; about  
1475-1525 A.D. N. (new series)  
vol. II. pp. 73-74 ms. copied in  
1512-13 A. D.

तिथिव्यवस्थासंक्षेप.

तिथिसंग्रह or तिथिनिर्णय by राघव. Vide  
above (pr. in Bombay 1864).

तिथिसंग्रह ano. N. (new series) II.  
P. 75.

तिथिस्वरूप or सर्वतिथिस्वरूप by सुरेश्वर.

तिथीन्दुशेखर by नागेशभट्ट.

तिथ्यर्क by दिवाकर, son of महादेव,  
son of बालकृष्ण of भारद्वाजगोत्र;  
author of आचारार्क (both being  
parts of धर्मशास्त्रसुधानिधि). About  
1683 A. D.

अनुक्रमणिका by his son वैद्यनाथ.

तिथ्यर्कपर्वनिर्णय (Baroda O. I. No.  
5947). The author says that  
नारायणभट्ट author of प्रयोगरत्न was

the great-grand-father (प्रपितामह) of his mother. So author flourished about 1650 A. D.

तिथ्यर्कप्रकाश by दिवाकर ( same as तिथ्यर्क above ? ).

तिथ्यादितत्त्वनिर्णय by लौगाक्षि भास्कर ( Baroda O. I. ms. No. 5772 is dated 1605 संवत् i. e. 1548-9 A. D. ). Mentions दीपिका, कालादर्श, माधव and निर्णयासूत. So later than 1400 A. D.

तिथ्यादिनिर्णय by गोपीनाथ.

तिथ्यादिनिर्णय of पद्मनाभ ( part of योगीश्वरसंग्रह ; ms. copied in 1707 A. D. ).

तिथ्यादिविधिसंग्रह by रघूत्तम तर्कशिरोमणि. N. ( new series ) vol. II. p. 75.

तिथ्युक्तिरत्नावली by हरिलालमिश्र.

तीर्थकमलाकर alias सर्वतीर्थविधि of कमलाकरभट्ट, son of रामकृष्ण. Vide sec. 106.

तीर्थकल्पलता by गोकुलदेव, son of अनन्तदेव.

तीर्थकल्पलता by नन्दपण्डित. Sec. 105.

तीर्थकल्पलता by बाचस्पति.

तीर्थकाशिका m. by गङ्गाधर.

तीर्थकौमुदी of शङ्कर, son of बल्लाल ; mentions तीर्थचिन्तामणि. Same as तीर्थोपापनकौमुदी.

तीर्थकौमुदी of सिद्धान्तयोगीश्वरभट्टाचार्य.

तीर्थचिन्तामणि by बाचस्पतिमिश्र, in five प्रकाश ( pr. in B. I. series ) ; m. in the छुदितत्त्व of रघुनन्दन and ip नि. सि. Vide sec. 98.

तीर्थतत्त्व or तीर्थयात्राविधितत्त्व of रघुः. This is over and above his स्मृतितत्त्व in 28 तत्त्व.

तीर्थवर्णन ( vide under कञ्जप्रयोग ) of भट्टराम, son of विन्धनाथ, surnamed होसिङ्ग.

तीर्थनिर्णय or कुरुक्षेत्रतीर्थनिर्णय of रामचन्द्र.

तीर्थपरिभाषा by व्यास.

तीर्थमञ्जरी by मुकुन्दलाल.

तीर्थयात्रातत्त्व by रघुनन्दन. Same as तीर्थतत्त्व ; sec. 102.

तीर्थयात्रानिर्णय.

तीर्थरत्नाकर by अनन्तभट्ट, son of यदुभट्ट, at the request of अक्षयसिंह.

तीर्थरत्नाकर or रामप्रसाद of रामकृष्ण, son of माधव, of पराशरगोत्र ; ms. dated संवत् 1690 ( 1634-5 A. D. ). He composed the शुक्तिस्तेहप्रपूरणी, com. on शास्त्रदीपिका, at Benares in संवत् 1600. He is author of प्रतापमार्तण्ड ; flourished between 1500-1545 A. D.

तीर्थसंग्रह m. in स्मृत्यर्थसार by श्रीधर.

तीर्थसंग्रह by साहेबराम.

तीर्थसार ( part of वृत्तिहप्रसाद ).

तीर्थसेतु by वृन्दावन छद्म.

तीर्थसौख्य ( part of टोडरानन्द ).

तीर्थेन्द्रशेखर of नागोजिभट्ट, son of शिवभट्ट. Vide sec. 110.

तीर्थोपापनकौमुदी by शङ्कर, son of बल्लालचरि. Vide under व्रतोपापनकौमुदी. About 1753 A. D.

तुलसीकाव्यमालाधारणनिषेध by नरसिंह ( Baroda O. I. No. 3894 ).

तुलसीचन्द्रिका by राजनारायण सुखोपाध्याय.

तुलसीविवाह ( taken from प्रतापमार्तण्ड )  
Ulwar cat. No. 1334 and extract 313.

तुलादान.

तुलादानपद्धति.

तुलादानपुरुषप्रयोग.

तुलादानप्रकरण by सिद्धनाथ.

तुलादानप्रयोग ( माध्यमिनीय ).

तुलादानप्रयोग by कमलाकर, son of राम-  
कृष्ण. Sec. 106.

तुलादानविधि.

तुलापद्धति by कमलाकर.

तुलापुरुषदानपद्धति.

तुलापुरुषदानप्रयोग by विठ्ठल.

तुलापुरुषमहादानपद्धति by गोपीनाथ.

तुलापुरुषमहादानप्रयोग or तुलादानविधि  
by नारायणभट्ट, son of रामेश्वर ;  
sec. 103.

त्रिशङ्खोकी or आशौचत्रिशङ्खोकी by  
वोपदेव. Is it the same as the  
next ?

त्रिशङ्खोकी or आशौचत्रिशङ्खोकी or  
सूतककारिका ( pr. at Benares in  
1876 with com. ) in 30 अङ्घरा  
verses on आशौच. Ulwar cat. No.  
1339 ascribes it to वोपदेव. Vide  
BBRAS cat. vol. II pp. 209-210  
where it is ascribed to हेमाद्रि.

C. विवरण by रघुनाथभट्ट, son of  
माधव, son of रामेश्वर ; flourished  
1560-1625 A. D.

CC. विवरणसारोद्धार by शम्भुभट्ट  
कावेमण्डन, son of बालकृष्ण. Names

नि. सि., मयूर, भट्टोजिदीक्षित. Be-  
tween 1660-1710 A. D. He says  
he follows com. of रघुनाथ on  
the त्रिशङ्खोकी.

C. आशौचसंग्रह.

C. ascribed to विज्ञानेश्वर (wrong-  
ly). Vide under दशश्लोकी.

C. by अनन्तभट्ट ( Ulwar cat. No.  
1340 ).

C. by भट्टाचार्य ( Ulwar cat. No.  
1341 ) ; ms. in Baroda O.I. 3883  
is dated संवत् 1579 (1522-23 A. D.).

C. सुबोधिनी by अनन्त, son of कम-  
लाकरभट्ट, son of रामकृष्ण. About  
1610-1660 A. D.

C. by कृष्णमित्र.

C. by राघव.

C. by रामभट्ट.

C. by विश्वनाथ.

C. ( vide I. O. cat. III p. 566,  
No. 1750-51 ).

C. by रामेश्वरभारती.

C. by author

त्रिकाण्डमण्डन alias आपस्तम्बसूत्रध्वनि-  
तार्थकारिका by भास्करमिश्रसोमयाजिन,  
son of कुमारस्वामिन् ( pr. in B. I.  
series). Printed text and mss. dif-  
fer. Divided into four sections in  
575 verses on अधिकारिनिरूपण,  
प्रतिनिधि, पुनराधेय, निमित्त and प्रकी-  
र्णक. He names ऋषिदेव, कर्क,  
केशवसिद्धान्त, दामोदर, नारायणवृत्ति  
on आश्वलायनश्रौतसूत्र, भवनग, भ-  
ट्टाजसूत्रभाष्यकार, लौगाक्षिकारिका, भट्ट-  
यज्ञ, शालीकिनाथ ( on पूर्वमीमांसा ),  
यज्ञपांथर्व, ' कर्मदीप ' विधिरत्न ; ' many

of his *कारिका*s, though primarily concerned with *śrauta* rites, are quoted largely in *धर्मशास्त्र* works. He incidentally deals with many topics of *धर्म*, such as proper actions in *मलमास* ( I. 165-177 ), what is *गौणकाल* for an act etc. He is named by *हेमाद्रि* and the *मदनपारिजात*. So he flourished after 1000 and before 1200 A. D. Vide Dr. Bhandarkar's Report for 1883-84 pp. 30-31 for date. C. विवरण.

C. पद्मकाशिका

त्रिकालसन्ध्या.

त्रिपिण्डीभास्त्रप्रयोग ( Aufrecht's Leipzig cat. 591 ).

त्रिपुष्करशान्तिस्तव of रघु०; vide p. 417 above.

त्रिविक्रमपद्धति m. in नि. सि.

त्रिविक्रमी ( rules for the consecration of images when transferred from one place to another through fear of *mlecchas* or otherwise ). N. vol. IX p. 295.

त्रिवेणीपद्धति by दिवाकरभट्ट ( Baroda O. I. 5840 ).

त्रिस्थलीविधि by हेमाद्रि.

त्रिस्थलीसेतु of काशीनाथभट्ट, son of जयरामभट्ट.

त्रिस्थलीसेतु of नारायणभट्ट, son of रामेश्वरभट्ट ( pr. at Anandāśrama Poona ). The first part deals with rites common to all sacred places and then the special features of the pilgrimage to

प्रयाग, काशी and गया. Composed about 1550-60 A. D.

त्रिस्थलीसेतुप्रबद्धक by नागेश.

त्रिस्थलीसेतुसार or -सारसंग्रह or तीर्थयात्राविधि by भट्टोजि.

त्रैलोक्यसागर m. by बाबूस्वामिभट्ट in his *वैतनिर्णय*. So earlier than 1400 A. D.

त्रैलोक्यसार m. by हेमाद्रि, रघुनन्दन, and in *दानमयूख*.

त्रैवर्णिकसंन्यास by कैलासयति.

त्रैविक्रमी- vide त्रिविक्रमपद्धति.

दक्षस्मृति see sec. 43 ; pr. Jivananda Sm. part II, pp. 383-402, Anan. sm. pp. 72-84.

C. by कृष्णनाथ.

C. by तकनलाल.

दक्षिणद्वारनिर्णय by नारायण ( Baroda O. I. 9175 ).

दण्डकशान्ति.

दण्डनीतिप्रकरण ( extracted from the नीतिमञ्जरी of शम्भुराज ).

दण्डविवेक of वर्धमान of बिल्वपञ्चग्राम, son of भवेष्ट and younger brother of गण्डकमिष्ट; in seven परिच्छेदs ; latter half of 15th century ; on penal offences, the propriety of inflicting punishments and the different forms of punishments to be inflicted. N. vol. V p. 225 No. 1910 ; composed for the king of मिथिला ; mentions कल्पतरु, कामधेनु, इलायुष, धर्मकोश, स्मृति-सार, कृत्यसागर, रत्नाकर, पारिजात, व्यवहारतिलक, प्रदीपिका and प्रदीप as among his authorities. It is a part of his स्मृतितत्त्वविवेक.

दत्तककुठार.

दत्तककौस्तुभ by रामजय तर्कालङ्कार ( pr. at Calcutta in 1827 in Bengali characters). Summarised in दत्तक-शिरोमणि pr. under the patronage of P. C. Tagore.

दत्तककौस्तुभ by केदारनाथदत्त ( pr. at Calcutta ).

दत्तकचन्द्रिका of कुबेरपण्डित ( pr. Calcutta 1857, text with Marathi translation pr. at Baroda, 1899). The last verse is interpreted as giving रघुमणि as the name of the author. Said to be fabricated by a pandit of Colebrooke's. The author says he wrote a स्मृति-चन्द्रिका.

C. by रामेश्वरशुक्ल.

दत्तकचन्द्रिका by कोलप्याचार्य.

दत्तकचन्द्रिका by तोळप्यर, son of श्रीनि-  
वासाचार्य ( Baroda O. I. 6572 B.)

दत्तकचन्द्रिकाटीका by तकनलाल.

दत्तकतत्त्वविनिर्णय or-निर्णय by हरिनाथ-  
मिश्र. N. vol. XI. Intro. p. 5.

दत्तकतिलक of भवदेव ( a part of his  
व्यवहारतिलक). Summarised in the  
दत्तकशिरोमणि.

दत्तकदर्पण by द्वेपायन ( N. X. p. 71 ).

दत्तकदीधिति by महामहोपाध्याय अनन्त-  
भट्ट ( pr. at Calcutta and also at  
Bhavnagar ). Summarised in  
दत्तकशिरोमणि.

दत्तकनिर्णय by तात्याशास्त्रिन्.

दत्तकनिर्णय by विश्वनाथ उपाध्याय.

दत्तकनिर्णय by झूलपाणि ( part of his  
digest called स्मृतिविवेक ). Nearly  
the whole is pr. in Bharatachan-

dra Siromani's दत्तकशिरोमणि. Also  
styled दत्तकविवेक.

दत्तकनिर्णय by श्रीनाथभट्ट.

दत्तकपुत्रविधान by अनन्तदेव ( probably  
same as दत्तकदीधिति above ).

दत्तकपुत्रविधान by वृत्तिभट्ट.

दत्तकपुत्रविधि by झूलपाणि; same as  
दत्तकनिर्णय above.

दत्तकमीमांसा or दत्तपुत्रनिर्णयमीमांसा of  
नन्दपण्डित alias विनायकपण्डित ( pr.  
by भरतचन्द्र शिरोमणि at Calcutta).  
Vide sec. 105.

C. by इन्द्रावनशुक्ल.

दत्तकमीमांसा by माधवाचार्य.

दत्तकविधि ( an extract from the व्यव-  
हारमयस of नीलकण्ठ ).

दत्तकविधि by वाचस्पति ; vide N. (New  
Series ) vol. III. preface pp. VII-  
VIII.

दत्तकविवेक by झूलपाणि ( vide दत्तक-  
निर्णय above ).

दत्तकसपिण्डनिर्णय.

दत्तकोज्ज्वल by वर्धमान, who per-  
forms an obeisance to काली. N.  
( new series ) vol. I p. 166.

दत्तचिन्तामणि by वल्लभेश्वर, son of नर-  
सिंह.

दत्तदायप्रकाश by ब्रजनाथ विचारल ( pr.  
at Calcutta 1875 ).

दत्तपुत्रतत्त्वविवेक by बासुदेवभट्ट ( Stein's  
cat. p. 307 ).

दत्तपुत्रविचार by गोविन्द बासुदेवभट्ट (Ba-  
roda O. I. No. 10701 b ).

दत्तपुत्रविधि.

दत्तमञ्जरी.

दत्तरत्नप्रदीपिका by श्रीनिवासाचार्य.

दत्तरत्नाकर by धर्मराजाध्वरीन्द्र, son of माधवाध्वरीन्द्र; names विज्ञानेश्वर, कालासुत, वरदराजीय, दत्तसंग्रह, काल-निर्णय, दत्तमीमांसा; later than 1650 A. D.

दत्तरत्नार्पण by सीतारामशास्त्रिन् (Baroda O. I. No. 7204 ).

दत्तविधि by वैद्यनाथ.

दत्तसंग्रह by भीमसेनकवि.

दत्तसिद्धान्तमञ्जरी by बालकृष्ण, son of देवभद्रदीक्षित of the Phalnitkar family. His guru was अद्वैतानन्द.

दत्तसिद्धान्तमञ्जरी by भट्टभास्करपण्डित.

दत्तसिद्धान्तमन्दारमञ्जरी.

दत्तस्मृतिसार.

दत्तहोमानुक्रमणिका.

दत्तादर्श by माधवपण्डित.

दत्तार्क by दादा करज्जि, son of माधव, son of नृसिंह. He was pupil of कृष्णाचार्य at Nasik on the Godāvari and composed the work in śake 1691 ( 1769 A. D. ). Names निर्णयसिन्धुकार and मयस्वकार.

दत्तार्चनकौमुदी or दत्तात्रेयपद्धति by चैतन्यगिरि.

दत्तार्चनविधिचन्द्रिका by रामानन्दयति.

दत्ताशौचव्यवस्थापनबाद by रामसुब्रह्मण्य-शास्त्रिन्, son of रामशङ्कर; flourished towards end of 18th century.

दन्तधावनविधि.

दर्शननिर्णय by बेङ्कटनाथ, called वैदिक-सार्वभौम, son of रङ्गनाथ, son of सरस्वतीवल्लभ. On such topics as जयन्तीनिर्णय, एकादशीनिर्णय, &c.

Probably a part of his स्मृतिरत्नाकर ( N. vol. VIII p. 14 ).

Mentions स्मृतिचन्द्रिका, कालनिर्णय, अखण्डादर्श.

दर्शभास्त्र by रामभट्ट, son of विश्वनाथ होसिङ्ग.

दर्शभास्त्रपद्धति by रघुनाथ. Based on हेमाद्रि's work.

दर्शभास्त्रप्रयोग by दयाशङ्कर, son of धरणीधर.

दर्शभास्त्रप्रयोग by भट्टगोविन्द ( Baroda O. I. ms. 1677 dated śake 1680 ).

दर्शभास्त्रप्रयोग by शिवराम.

दर्शसञ्चिका.

दशकर्मदापिका or-पद्धति of पञ्चपति for Yajurvedins ( Kāṇva ). He was elder brother of हलायुध and Pandit of Lakṣmaṇasena of Bengal and so flourished about 1168-1200 A. D.

दशकर्मपद्धति by महामहोपाध्याय कालेति for R̥gvedins (about गर्भाधान etc.). N. vol. II. p. 61.

दशकर्मपद्धति by गणपति, son of हरि-शङ्कर.

दशकर्मपद्धति by नारायणभट्ट.

दशकर्मपद्धति by पृथ्वीधर.

दशकर्मपद्धति by भवदेवभट्ट; (the work is also called दशकर्मदीपिका or कमलानुष्ठानपद्धति ). According to छन्दोग school. Vide sec. 73.

दशकर्मपद्धति by रामदत्तमैथिल for Vājasaneyins; same as गर्भाधानादि-दशसंस्कारपद्धति.

दशकर्मव्याख्या of हलायुध ( part of ब्राह्मणसर्वस्व ).



दशकालनिर्णय.

दशभेददानपद्धति or-विधि ( part of हेमाद्रि's दानखण्ड ).

दशनिर्णय by वेङ्कटनाथ वैदिकसार्वभौम, son of रङ्गनाथ.

दशनिर्णय ( on fasts and festivals ) m. in प्रयोगचन्द्रिका.

दशपुत्राह्निक by आनन्द, son of प्रभाकर, of the दशपुत्र family.

दशमुखकोटिहोमप्रयोग by देवभद्रपाठक ( Baroda O. I. 10963 ).

दशविधविप्रपद्धति.

दशश्लोकी ( ascribed to विज्ञानेश्वर ) on आशौच. Same as आशौचदशक above.

C. by भट्टोजि, son of लक्ष्मीधर. In Hultzsch's Report III p. 101 we find that भट्टोजि says ' विज्ञानेश्वर-मदनपारिजातकारत्रिशच्छ्लोकीकारप्रसूत-यस्तु ब्राह्मणस्य वैद्यालुगमने पक्षिणीत्याहुः,' which shows that he regarded the author of त्रिशच्छ्लोकी as different from विज्ञानेश्वर.

दशसंस्कारपद्धति. Same as गर्भाधानादि-दशसंस्कारपद्धति.

दशसंस्कारप्रकरण.

दशादिकालनिर्णय.

दशाहकर्मन्.

दशाहविवाह by वैद्यनाथदीक्षित.

दानकमलाकर of कमलाकरभट्ट; sec. 106.

दानकल्प quoted in अहल्याकामधेनु.

दानकल्पतरु of लक्ष्मीधर-part of कल्प-तरु; sec. 77.

दानकाण्डपर्व by साम्बाजी प्रतापराज ( from परशुरामप्रताप ).

दानकाण्डसंक्षेप.

दानकौतुक ( extracted from the हरि-वंशविलास of नन्दपण्डित ).

दानकौमुदी by रामजयतर्कालङ्कार.

दानकौमुदी or दानक्रियाकौमुदी of गोविन्दानन्द ( about 1500-1540 A. D. ); mentioned in his श्राद्ध-क्रियाकौमुदी. Vide sec. 107; pr. in B. I. series.

दानकौस्तुभ ( from the स्मृतिकौस्तुभ of अनन्तदेव ).

दानचन्द्रिका by गौतम.

दानचन्द्रिका by जयराम ( abstract of हेमाद्रि ).

दानचन्द्रिका by दिवाकर, son of महादेव and grandson of रामेश्वर sur- named काल; names दानोद्घोत, दानरत्न, दानमयूख, and व्रतार्क; also called दानसंक्षेपचन्द्रिका. Later than 1660 A. D.; pr. at Benares in 1864 and at Bombay in 1880 and 1884.

दानचन्द्रिका by नीलकण्ठ.

दानचन्द्रिका by श्रीनाथ आचार्यचूडामणि, son of श्रीकर. About 1475-1525 A. D.

दानचन्द्रिकावली by श्रीधरपति.

दानतत्त्व.

दानदर्पण m. in शुद्धितत्त्व ( vol. II p. 250 ) and तिथितत्त्व by रघु-नन्दन.

दानदिनकर by कमलाकर.

दानदिनकर by दिवाकर, son of दिनकर.

दानदीधिति by नीलकण्ठ, son of भास्कर.

दानवीपवाक्यसमुच्चय.

दानधर्मप्रक्रिया by भवदेवभट्ट, son of 'कृष्णदेवसन्मित्र' मैथिल. Names खूबाल. In four काण्डs ; ms. ( Mitra's Notices vol. V p. 144 ) dated śake 1558, i.e. 1636-7 A.D.

दानपञ्जी or -पञ्जिका by नवराज, son of देवसिंह of ब्रोज family. N. vol. V. p. 150. Peterson (5th Report p. 177) reads नरराज and shows that सूर्यकर compiled it at the bidding of नरराज.

दानपञ्जी by रत्नाकर ठाकुर -summarises दानसागर, as he expressly says.

दानपञ्जी by सूर्यकरशर्मन्- vide above under नवराज also.

दानपद्धति-बोडिशमहादानपद्धति by राम-दत्त minister of कर्णाट king वृत्तिह of मिथिला. He was first cousin ( paternal ) of चण्देस्वर. First half of 14th century ( I. O. cat. vol. III. p. 550 No. 1714 ). The colophon describes it as the work of भवशर्मन्, who is in the 4th introductory verse referred to as born of the खोपालवंश and as an अग्निहोत्रिन् and appointed ( to compose the work? ).

दानपरिभाषा by नीलकण्ठ.

दानपरीक्षा by श्रीधरमिश्र.

दानपारिजात by अनन्तभट्ट, son of नागेश or नागदेव, son of जह्नु of काण्वकुल.

दानपारिजात by क्षेमेन्द्र.

दानप्रकरण.

दानप्रकार.

दानप्रकाश of मित्रमिश्र ( part of वीर-मित्रोदय ). Vide sec. 108.

दानप्रदीप by दयाराम.

दानप्रदीप by दयाशङ्कर.

दानप्रदीप by महामहोपाध्याय माधव, son of विष्णुशर्मन् from Gurjaradeśa.

दानफलविवेक

दानफलव्रत- description of ceremonies to be performed by wives estranged from husbands or by women afraid of being separated from their sons. ( I. O. cat. vol. III. p. 577 ).

दानभागवत by वर्णिकुबेरानन्द ; composed during the reign of संग्राम-सिंह. It is a huge work and is very valuable for the history of the text of the Purāṇas and for Purāṇic rites, as it deals principally with topics of धर्म relying upon the पुराणs. Vide D. C. ms. No. 265 of 1887-91 which contains 392 folios. D. C. ms. No. 496 of 1886-92 is a fragment of it, on grammatical points arising out of पुराणs. It gives various derivations of the word नागरी as applied to the alphabet. It mentions बोध-देव and so is later than 1300 A.D.

दानमञ्जरी by ब्रजराज.

दानमनोहर by सदाशिव, son of त्रिपाठिपरमानन्द ; composed in संवत् 1735 ( 1678-79 A. D. ) by command of गौडेश महाराज मनोहरदास.

दानमयूत by नीलकण्ठ, son of शङ्करभट्ट. First half of the 17th century ( pr. in Kashi S. series and by Mr. Gharpure, Bombay ).

दानमहिम्न.

दानद्वयवली.

दानरत्न m. in दानचन्द्रिका.

दानरत्न part of अनूपविलास.

दानरत्नाकर by चण्डेश्वर. Vide sec. 90.

दानरत्नाकर by भट्टराम, son of छत्रल, of the होसिंग family; compiled under the direction of अनूपसिंह, king of जोधापुर in मरुविषय. Gives genealogy of अनूपसिंह, whose ancestor बीक founded Bikaner. भट्टराम says he composed at the king's bidding five other works अनूपविवेक (on शालग्रामपरीक्षण), सन्तानकल्पलतिका, अनूपकुतुकार्णव, अमृतमञ्जरी (on antidotes against poisons) and चिकित्सा-मालतीमाला. About 1675 A. D.

दानवाक्य.

दानवाक्यसमुच्चय by योगीश्वर (Baroda O. I. ms. 10513 dated संवत् 1687 i. e. 1630-1 A. D.). D. C. ms. 332 of 1880-81 is dated संवत् 1594.

दानवाक्यसमुच्चय by योगीश्वर, mentioned in भोजदेशसंग्रह, a ms. of which was copied in śake 1297 (1375 A. D.).

दानवाक्यावलि by नरराज.

दानवाक्यावलि by विद्यापति; composed at the direction of महादेवी धीरमति, queen of नरसिंहदेव वर्पनारायण of मिथिला; ms. dated संवत् 1539 (1483 A. D.). First half of 15th century. Vide Bhandarkar's Report 1883-84 p. 352 for extract.

दानवाक्यावलि Anonyms (D. C. ms. No. 367 of 1891-95).

H. D. 71.

दानविजय.

दानविवेक m. by हेमाद्रि, दानचन्द्रिका, दानमयूख of नीलकण्ठ.

दानविवेक by भातुवीक्षित, son of भट्टोजि-क्षित. About 1650 A. D.

दानविवेकोद्योत or दानोद्योत (from मदनरत्न).

दानसंक्षेपचन्द्रिका by दिवाकर son of महादेव. Vide दानचन्द्रिका above.

दानसागर by अनन्तभट्ट.

दानसागर by कामदेवमहाराज, in imitation of बल्लालसेन's work.

दानसागर by बल्लालसेन. Vide sec. 83.

दानसार, portion of द्वासीहप्रसाद. Vide sec. 99.

दानसारसंग्रह (only section on वास्तु-पूजा). Ulwar cat. No. 1355 and extract 319.

दानसारावली (vide Bik. cat. p. 375).

दानसौख्य m. in दानचन्द्रिका and दान-मयूख (part of टोडरानन्द).

दानहीरावलिप्रकाश by दिवाकर, son of भारद्वाज महादेव. He was daughter's son of नीलकण्ठभट्ट. A versified summary of contents was added to this work by his younger son वैद्यनाथ. He wrote आचारार्क in 1686 A. D. The work is part of his धर्मशास्त्रसुधानिधि. Vide under आचारार्क (I. O. cat. vol. III. pp. 547-48).

अनुक्रमणिका by वैद्यनाथ, son of the author.

दानहेमाद्रि—part of दत्तवर्गचिन्तामणि, q. v.

दानार्जव composed by order of queen धीरमति, wife of धीरनारायण नरसिंहदेव ( कामेश्वरराजपण्डित ) of मिथिला, First half of 15th century.

दानोद्योत-same as दानविवेकोद्योत ( a part of मदनरत्नप्रदीप ).

दानोद्योत by कृष्णराम.

दामोदरीय m. in निर्णयदीपक and ह्युद्धि-मयस्य and समयमयस्य ; earlier than 1500 A. D.

दायकौमुदी by पीताम्बर सिद्धान्तवागीश. About 1604 A.D.; pr. at Calcutta 1904.

दायक्रमसंग्रह of श्रीकृष्ण तर्कालङ्कार ( pr. at Calcutta, 1828 and translated by Wynch ); mentions आचार्य-चूडामणि.

दायतत्त्व or दायभागतत्त्व of रघुनन्दन ( pr. by Jivananda ). Vide sec. 102.

C. by काशीराम वाचस्पति.

C. by राधामोहन.

C. by हन्दावन ह्यरु.

C. Ano. N. ( new series ) vol. II p. 80.

दायदशश्लोकी in ten शार्ङ्गलविक्रीडित verses on inheritance ( pr. by Burnell at Mangalore ).

C. by दुर्गाय, son of वासुदेव.

दायदीप, com. on दायभाग. Vide under दायभाग.

दायनिर्णय by गोपालपञ्चानन. Summary of रघुनन्दन's दायतत्त्व.

दायनिर्णय by विद्याधर.

दायनिर्णय by श्रीकरशर्मा; quotes मदन-कारिजात, दायभाग and वाचस्पति.

Vide I. O. cat. vol. III p. 462 No. 1523 ; p. 463 No. 1524 shows that there is some confusion between गोपाल and श्रीकरशर्मा.

दायभाग of जीवतबाहन. Vide sec. 78 ; (pr. with seven com. by Bharata-chandra for Prasanna Kumar Tagore, 1863-66 ).

C. by दायभागप्रबोधिनी ( pr. at Calcutta 1893, 1898 ).

C. दायभागसिद्धान्तकुल्लुषचन्द्रिका by अच्युत चक्रवर्ती, son of हरिदास तर्क-चार्य ; criticizes श्रीनाथ's टीका and he is quoted by महेश्वर and श्रीकृष्ण. 1500-1550 A. D.

C. by उमाशङ्कर.

C. by कृष्णकान्तशर्मा.

C. by गङ्गाधर.

C. by गङ्गाराम.

C. दायदीप by श्रीकृष्णतर्कालङ्कार, whose daughter's son was living in 1790 A. D. ( pr. in 1863 ).

C. by नीलकण्ठ.

C. by मणेश्वर ( vide I. L. R. 48 Cal. 702 ).

C. by महेश्वर ; quotes अच्युतचक्र-वर्ती ( pr. in 1863 ).

C. by रघुनन्दन ( pr. in 1863 ), son of हरिहर.

C. by रामनाथ विद्यावाचस्पति.

C. विद्वति or दीपिका by रामभद्र, son of श्रीनाथ आचार्य चूडामणि ; quoted in अच्युत's टीका ( pr. in 1863 ).

C. by श्रीनाथ, son of श्रीकराचार्य ; criticized by अच्युत (pr. in 1863). 1475-1525 A. D.

C. by

C. by हरिवीक्षित.

दायभाग—a portion of व्यवहारनिर्णय of बरदराज.

दायभाग—a portion of the विद्या-भङ्गार्णव of जगन्नाथ.

दायभाग by वैयनाथ.

दायभागकारिका by मोहनचन्द्र विद्यावाचस्पति. N. ( new series ) I. 172.

दायभागनिर्णय or -विनिर्णय by कामदेव ( I. O. cat. p. 463 ).

दायभागनिर्णय by भट्टोजि ( Peterson's 6th Report No. 84 ).

दायभागनिर्णय by व्यासदेव.

दायभागनिर्णय of श्रीकर-vidē दायानिर्णय above.

दायभागविवेक alias दायरहस्य by रामनाथ विद्यावाचस्पति ; a com. on दायभाग of जीमूतबाह्वन composed in 1657 A.D. Part of स्मृतिरत्नावलि. N. vol. V. p. 154.

दायभागव्यवस्था of सार्वभौम in 8 तरङ्गs. Composed in ( शाकेग्रिमङ्गलहरास्य-कलानिधाने ) śake 1583 i. e. 1661-2 A. D. ; composed for राघव.

दायभागव्यवस्थासंक्षेप by गणेशभट्ट ( part of व्यवस्थासंक्षेप ).

दायभागसिद्धान्त of बलभद्र तर्कवागीश-भट्टाचार्य ( I. O. cat. p. 465 ).

दायभागसिद्धान्तकुमुदचन्द्रिका, com. on दायभाग. Vide above.

दायभागार्थदीपिकापद्यावली by रघुराम, pupil of रघुनाथ. N. ( new series ) vol. I p. 174 ; towards end of 18th century.

दायमुक्तावली by टीकाराम.

दायरहस्य-vidē दायभागविवेक of रामनाथ.

दायविभाग by कमलाकर.

दायसंक्षेप by गणेशभट्ट.

दायसंग्रहश्लोकदशकव्याख्या by दुर्गाय, son of वासुदेव. Vide दायदशश्लोकी.

दायाधिकारक्रमसंग्रह by श्रीकृष्णतर्कालङ्कार.

दायाधिकारक्रमसंग्रह by कृष्ण or जयकृष्ण तर्कालङ्कार. Ulwar cat. No. 1356.

Seems to be same as the preceding.

दायाधिकारिक्रम by लक्ष्मीनारायण.

दात्म्यकृतधर्मशास्त्र ( on ब्राह्म ) D. C. ms. No. 267 of 1887-91 contains prose passages about प्रयोग.

दात्म्यपद्धति ( Baroda O. I. No. 8156 ). On rites of death and after death.

दासीदान.

दाहादिकर्मकर्तृनिर्णय by पाशिकदेव सत्पादस्थपति.

दाहादिकर्मपद्धति.

दिनकरोद्घोत or शिवयुग्मणिदीपिका begun by दिनकर alias दिवाकर, son of रामकृष्णभट्ट, son of नारायणभट्ट and finished by his son विन्देश्वर alias गागाभट्ट; contains sections on आचार, आशौच, काल, दान, पुर्त, मतिष्ठा, प्रायश्चित्त, व्यवहार, वर्षकृत्य, व्रत, छद्म, ब्राह्म, and संस्कार.

दिनत्रयनिर्णय of विद्याधीशमुनि.

दिनत्रयमीमांसा of नारायण ( for माध्व followers ).

दिनदीपिका.

दिनभास्कर of शम्भुनाथ सिद्धान्तवागीश. Manual of daily religious duties

of householders. About 1715 A. D.

दिव्यसप्तसंग्रह m. by जीवतबाहुन's काल-विवेक.

दिव्योदासप्रकाश m. by कालनिर्णयचन्द्रिका of दिवाकर.

दिव्योदासीय m. by नि. सि., विधानपारिजात, छुट्टिचन्द्रिका. Earlier than 1500 A. D. Probably the same as दिव्योदासप्रकाश.

दिव्यतत्त्व of रघुनन्दन. Vide sec. 102. C. लघुटीका by मथुरानाथ झुह.

दिव्यतन्त्र or तन्त्रकौमुदी m. by देवनाथ; mentions only Vaishnavite rites. ( Mitra's Notices vol. VI p. 32, ms. copied in 1551 šake i. e. 1629-30 A. D. ).

दिव्यदीपिका of दामोदरठक्कर, compiled under Muhamad Shah ( N. vol. V. p. 282 ).

दिव्यनिर्णय of दामोदरठक्कर, compiled under संग्रामशाह ( N. vol. VI. p. 40). Earlier than 1575 A.D. Vide under विवेकदीपक of दामोदर.

दिव्यसंग्रह by सदानन्द.

दिव्यसिंहकारिका by दिव्यसिंह. An abridgment in verse of his कालदीप and आनन्ददीप.

दिव्यानुष्ठानपद्धति by नारायणभट्ट, son of रामेश्वरभट्ट. Vide sec. 103. N. (new series ) vol. III. p. 92.

दीक्षातत्त्व by रघुनन्दन. Vide sec. 102.

दीक्षातत्त्वप्रकाशिका of रामकिशोर ( C. P. cat. No. 2202 ).

दीक्षानिर्णय.

दीपकलिका of कूलपाणि, com. on वाज-बल्क्यस्मृति. Vide sec. 95.

दीपदान.

दीपदानविधि or-कारिका.

दीपमालिका.

दीपआनन्द.

दीपावलिप्रयोग.

दीपिका—Occurs in the name of several works such as कालनिर्णय-दीपिका, आनन्ददीपिका &c.

दीपोत्सवनिर्णय ( Baroda O. I. 10625 dated 1757 संवत् ).

दुर्गभजन ( alias स्मृतिदुर्गभजन ) by चन्द्रशेखरशर्मा, a घरेन्द्रब्राह्मण of नव-द्वीप. Four chapters on तिथि, मास, persons qualified to perform religious ceremonies such as दुर्गा-पूजा, fasts and penances ; solves doubts on points of dharma.

दुर्गातत्त्व—Vide दुर्गोत्सवतत्त्व.

दुर्गातत्त्व by राघवभट्ट.

दुर्गापुरश्चरणपद्धति.

दुर्गाभक्तितरङ्गिणी or दुर्गोत्सवपद्धति ascribed to नरसिंहदेव of मिथिला, composed by विद्यापति. This was his last work, Praises धीरसिंह, son of नरसिंह, and his brother भैरवेंद्र who is here styled रूपनारायण, though elsewhere he is called हरिनारायण ( vide Ind. Ant. vol. 14 p. 193 ). About 1438 A.D.; pr. in Calcutta, 1909. Mentions रत्नाकर.

दुर्गाभक्तितरङ्गिणी of माधव.

दुर्गाभक्तिप्रकाश m. by रघुनन्दन in दुर्गोत्सवतत्त्व.

दुर्गाभक्तिलहरी by रघुसमतीर्थ.

दुर्गार्चनकल्पतरु.

दुर्गार्चनासूत्ररहस्य by मधुरानाथ छुह्र.

दुर्गार्चकालनिष्कर्ष by मधुसूदन वाचस्पति.  
N. ( new series), vol. I. p. 81.

दुर्गार्चाकौस्तुभ by परमानन्दशर्मन्.

दुर्गार्चासूक्तुर by कालीचरण in two  
खण्डs, first describing जगद्धात्री-  
पूजा and the 2nd कालिकापूजा. It  
speaks of the दुर्गापूजा on कार्तिक-  
शुक्लनवमी while the well-known  
दुर्गापूजा is in आश्विन.

दुर्गार्णव m. in धर्मप्रवृत्ति.

दुर्गावतीप्रकाश alias समयालोक by पद्म-  
नाभ, son of बलभद्र. In seven  
आलोकs. Composed under pa-  
tronage of दुर्गावती queen of दल-  
पति, king on the नर्मदा and  
father of बीरसाहि ; vide Bik. cat.  
p. 450 and I. O. cat. p. 536  
No. 1680. M. by शङ्करभट्ट in  
द्वैतनिर्णय and names निर्णयासूत,  
मदनपारिजात, मदनरत्न. Between  
1460-1550 A.D. Deals with निर्णयs  
on तिथिs, संक्रान्ति, मलमास etc.  
Is this दलपति the same as the  
author of वृत्तिहप्रसाद ? The  
seven sections are on समय,  
व्रत, आचार, व्यवहार, दान, शुद्धि,  
ईश्वराराधन ( or पूजा ? ).

दुर्गोत्सवकृत्यकौस्तुभ by शम्भुनाथसिद्धान्त-  
वागीश. Mentions संवत्सरप्रदीप,  
वर्षकृत्य. He was a pandit at the  
court of the king of कामरूप.  
About 1715 A. D.

दुर्गोत्सवचन्द्रिका by भारतीचरण वर्षमान  
महापात्र at the instance of prince  
रामचन्द्रदेव गजपति of Orissa.

दुर्गोत्सवतत्त्व by रघुनन्दन. Vide sec.  
102.

दुर्गोत्सवनिर्णय by गोपाल ( N. vol. VI  
p. 210 ).

दुर्गोत्सवनिर्णय by न्यायपञ्चानन ( name  
not given ). Mitra appears to  
regard this as different from  
above, while Aufrecht holds  
them identical, N. vol. VII p. 7.

दुर्गोत्सवपद्धति- vide दुर्गाभक्तितरङ्गिणी.

दुर्गोत्सवप्रमाण by रघुनन्दन. Calcutta  
Sanskrit College mss. cat. vol. II  
pp. 310-311 No. 336.

दुर्गोत्सवविवेक by झलपाणि. Vide sec.  
95.

दुर्गोत्सवविवेक by श्रीनाथ आचार्यचूडा-  
मणि.

दुष्टरजोदर्शनशान्ति ( from प्रयोगरत्न of  
नारायणभट्ट ).

दूतयोगलक्षण.

दूतलक्षण.

दूलालीय by दूलाल.

देवजानीय m. in नि. सि., विधानपारि-  
जात, आचाररत्न of लक्ष्मण. Earlier  
than 1600 A. D.

देवतावारिपूजा.

देवतिलकपद्धति ( marriage of an idol  
of विष्णु with लक्ष्मी ). N. ( new  
series ) I. p. 179.

देवदासप्रकाश or सव्यग्रन्थचूडामणि by  
देवदासमिश्र, son of नामदेव, son of  
अर्जुन of the गौतमगोत्र. Extensive  
digest of leading rites with  
particular reference to luna-  
tions, and on आश्व, आशौष, मल-  
मास. Based as the author says

on कल्पतरु, कर्क, कल्पदीप, स्मृति-  
सार, मिताक्षरा, कृत्यार्णव. Between  
1350-1500 A. D. Baroda O. I.  
No. 5581.

देवदासीय m. by नि. सि., विधानपारि-  
जात, भास्वमयस. (Probably same as  
as above).

देवपद्धति m. in रुद्रकल्पद्रुम of अनन्तदेव.  
Probably the महारुद्रपद्धति of  
अनन्तदीक्षित.

देवप्रतिष्ठातृत्वं or प्रतिष्ठातृत्वं of रघु-  
नन्दन. Vide sec. 102.

देवप्रतिष्ठापद्धति.

देवप्रतिष्ठाप्रयोग by इयामल्लन्दर, son of  
गङ्गाधरदीक्षित.

देवप्रतिष्ठाविधि (Bik. cat. p. 380).

देवयाज्ञिकपद्धति (यज्ञवेदीय) of देव-  
याज्ञिक (pr. in Kashi S. series).

देवलस्मृति- vide sec. 23 ; pr. Ānan.  
Sm. pp. 85-89.

देवस्थापनकौस्तुभ by शाङ्कर, son of बल्लाल,  
surnamed चारे (Baroda O. I.  
1464).

देवालयप्रतिष्ठाविधि by रमापति.

देवीपरिचर्या m. in अहल्याकामधेनु.

देवीपूजनभास्कर by शम्भुनाथ सिद्धान्त-  
बागीश (N. vol. VII p. 154 gives  
date of completion as स्वयुगोर्मि-  
शिखे शाके निशाचरतिथौ ह्युगे).

देवीपूजापद्धति by चैतन्यगिरि.

देशान्तरवृत्तक्रियानिरूपण.

देहह्युद्धिप्रायश्चित्त (Aufrecht's Leip-  
zig cat. 673).

देवज्ञचिन्तामणि m. in टोडरामन्द.

देवज्ञमनोहर by लक्ष्मीधर- m. by रघु-  
नन्दन in ज्योतिस्तत्त्व and मलमास-

तत्त्व and in टोडरामन्द and by नि.  
सि.; (probably a purely astro-  
logical work). Earlier than  
1500 A. D.

देवज्ञबल्लभ by नीलकण्ठ or श्रीपति ; m.  
by नि. सि. (probably a purely  
astrological work).

दोलायात्रा.

दोलायात्रातत्त्व or दोलायात्राप्रमाणतत्त्व of  
रघुनन्दन ; vide sec. 102. N. (new  
series) vol. I. p. 191.

दोलायात्राविधिक of झलपाणि. Vide sec.  
95.

दोलायात्रावृत्त by नारायणतर्काचार्य.

दोलारोहणपद्धति of विद्यानिवास.

द्रव्यह्युद्धि by रघुनाथ.

द्रव्यह्युद्धिदीपिका by पुरुषोत्तम, son of  
पीताम्बर. Author describes him-  
self as श्रीमद्बल्लभाचार्यचरणभजदास-  
दास ; quotes नि. सि., ह्युद्धिमयस,  
दिनकरोद्द्योत ; he was born in संवत्  
1724 (1668 A. D.) and died  
about संवत् 1781 ; pr. in 1906.

ब्राह्मयण्यसूत्रपरिशिष्ट.

ब्राह्मयण्यसूत्रपूर्वपरप्रयोग.

ब्राह्मयण्यसूत्रसूत्र vide स्वादिरयसूत्र ; pr.  
at Ānandaśrama Press, Poona  
with com.

C. by रुद्रकन्द.

C. ह्युद्धिनी by श्रीनिवास.

ब्राह्मयण्यसूत्रसूत्रकारिका by बालाभिमोक्षि.

ब्राह्मयण्यसूत्रसूत्रप्रयोग by विनयानन्दन.

ब्रौणचिन्तामणि.

ब्राह्मिशाकर्मपद्धति.



द्वाविंशद्वपराय ( Baroda O. I. No. 12225 ).

द्वादशमासदेयदानरत्नाकर.

द्वादशयात्रातत्त्व or द्वादशयात्राप्रमाणतत्त्व of रघुनन्दन. On the twelve great festivals of Viṣṇu at Jagannāthapuri.

द्वादशयात्राप्रयोग by विद्यानिवास (about जगन्नाथ). N. ( new series ) I. p. 194.

द्वादशविधपुत्रमीमांसा.

द्वादशाहकर्मविधि.

द्विजकल्पलता by परशुराम in 6 उल्लासs. Hultzsch's Report III p. 60.

द्विजराजोदय.

द्विजाह्निकपद्धति of ईशान, the elder brother of हलायुध. About 1170-1200 A. D.

द्विभार्याग्नि.

द्विविधजलाशयोत्सर्गप्रमाणदर्शन by हृद्धिकरगुह्य.

द्विसप्ततिभाष्य.

द्वैततत्त्व of सिद्धान्तपञ्चानन.

द्वैतनिर्णय by चन्द्रशेखर वाचस्पति, son of विद्याभूषण. Calcutta Sanskrit College mss. cat. vol. II. 79.

द्वैतनिर्णय by नरहरि ; quoted by रत्नपाणि in क्षयमासादिविवेक; mentions रत्नाकर.

द्वैतनिर्णय of वाचस्पतिमिश्र. Vide sec. 98.

C. प्रकाश or जीर्णोद्धार by मधुसूदनमिश्र.

C. प्रदीप or कादम्बरी by गोकुलनाथ ( I. O. cat. vol. III. p. 488 ).

द्वैतनिर्णय by शङ्करभट्ट. About 1580-1600; on doubtful points of धर्म. Vide Annals of Bhandarkar Institute vol. III part 2 pp. 67-72.

द्वैतनिर्णय m. in व्रतराज by विश्वनाथ as composed by his grandfather. Latter half of 17th century.

द्वैतनिर्णयपरिशिष्ट or द्वैतपरिशिष्ट by केशवमिश्र; m. by रत्नपाणि; in two परिच्छेदs; dwells at great length on भाष्यs. Vide Mitra's Notices V. p. 186.

द्वैतनिर्णयपरिशिष्ट by दामोदर, son of शङ्करभट्ट. About 1600-1640 A. D.

द्वैतनिर्णयफक्किका m. in द्वैतनिर्णयपरिशिष्ट.

द्वैतनिर्णयसंग्रह by चन्द्रशेखर वाचस्पति, son of विद्याभूषण.

द्वैतनिर्णयसिद्धान्तसंग्रह by भासुभट्ट, son of नीलकण्ठ, son of शङ्करभट्ट ( whose द्वैतनिर्णय is summarised herein ). About 1640-1670 A. D.

द्वैतविषयविवेक by वर्धमान, son of भवेश. About 1500 A. D.

द्वैतनिर्णयाद्युत m. in द्वायभागतत्त्व of रघु०.

द्वयामुप्यायणनिर्णय or -र्णयेंद्रु by विश्वनाथ son of कृष्णगुर्जर of नैधुवगोत्र ( Baroda O. I. No. 12708 ). Mentions दिनकरोद्योत, कौस्तुभ. Later than 1680 A. D.

धनजयसंग्रह m. by रघु० in तिथितत्त्व.

धनभागविवेक- vide भागविवेक.

धनिष्ठापञ्चक.

धनुर्विद्यादीपिका m. by कमलाकर in ति. सि.

धनुर्वेदविम्बामणि by नरसिंहभट्ट.

धर्मवेदसंग्रह alias बीरचिन्तामणि by शार्ङ्गधर.

धर्मवेदसंहिता by वसिष्ठ ; pr. at Calcutta in महाराजा कुमुदचन्द्र series.

धर्मकारिका (author not known). 508 कारिकाs compiled from various authors. Mentions नि. सि., कौस्तुभ, कालतत्त्वविशेषण and मयूख, and so later than 1680 A. D. (vide BBRAS. cat. p. 219, No. 691.

धर्मकोश- by त्रिलोचनमिश्र m. by वर्धमान and in आह्निकतत्त्व by रघु. The work deals with व्यवहार-पदs, वायभाग, ऋणादान etc.

धर्मचन्द्र by केशवराय son of गोविन्दराय, son of रामराय of भारद्वाजगोत्र. Based on आश्वलायनगृह्य and its परिशिष्ट. Divided into किरणs on आचार &c. Baroda O. I. No. 5860 is dated संवत् 1810.

धर्मतत्त्वकमलाकर by कमलाकरभट्ट, son of रामकृष्ण. Divided into ten परिच्छेदs on व्रत, दान, कर्मविपाक, शान्ति, पूर्व, आचार, व्यवहार, प्रायश्चित्त, शुद्धधर्म, and तीर्थ. Bik. cat. p. 99.

धर्मतत्त्वकलानिधि by पृथ्वीचन्द्र, son of नागमल्ल. His विरुदs are कलिकालकर्णप्रताप, परमवैष्णव. Divided into ten प्रकाशs, 7th being on आशौच. Baroda O. I. No. 4006.

धर्मतत्त्वप्रकाश by शिवचतुर्थर, son of गोविन्ददीक्षित of कूर्परग्राम (Kopargaon on the गोदावरी). Composed in śake 1698 (नागाङ्कुरसङ्घ) i. e. 1776 A. D. at प्रतिष्ठान on the Ganges (Allahabad). Hultzsch (Report No. III p. V.) wrongly

says that he composed it in 1746 A. D., though in his extract at p. 84, he gives नागाङ्कुरसङ्घशके as the date ).

धर्मतत्त्वसंग्रह by महादेव.

धर्मतत्त्वार्थचिन्तामणि.

धर्मतत्त्वावलोक-vide गोविन्दार्णव alias स्मृतिसागर.

धर्मदीप m. in आह्निकचन्द्रिका of दिवाकर.

धर्मदीपिका or स्मृतिप्रदीपिका by चन्द्रशेखर वाचस्पति. Reconciles discordant opinions on points of धर्म.

धर्मद्वैतानिर्णय-vide द्वैतानिर्णय of शङ्करभट्ट.

धर्मनिबन्ध by रामकृष्णपाण्डित.

धर्मनिबन्धन.

धर्मनिर्णय by कृष्णताताचार्य.

धर्मपद्धति of नारायणभट्ट.

धर्मपरीक्षा by मञ्जरदास.

धर्मप्रकाश by माधव. D. C. ms. No. 221 of 1886-92 deals with समयालोक i. e. व्रतs in चैत्र and the other months; mentions माधवीय, वाचस्पतिमिश्र, पुराणसमुच्चय. Later than 1500 A. D.

धर्मप्रकाश or सर्वधर्मप्रकाश by शङ्करभट्ट, son of नारायणभट्ट and पार्वती. Latter half 16th century. Says that he follows the works of मेधातिथि, अपरार्क, विज्ञानेश्वर स्मृत्यर्थसार, कालादर्श, चन्द्रिका, हेमाद्रि, माधव, वृत्तिह, त्रिस्थलीसेतु. Refers to his own शास्त्रदीपिकाप्रकाश. For a part of it on संस्कार vide I. O. cat. vol III p. 482 No. 1564.

धर्मप्रदीप or -दीप m. by स्मृतिचन्द्रिका (आशौचकाण्ड p. 63), प्रायश्चित्तविवेक of शूलपाणि, शुद्धितत्त्व of रघु०, कालादर्श etc.

धर्मप्रदीप by गङ्गाभट्ट.

धर्मप्रदीप by धनञ्जय ; N. (new series) II. p. 46 ( on गोत्र only ).

धर्मप्रदीप by वर्धमान.

धर्मप्रदीप of भोज-vide p. 279 of the text. Composed between 1400 and 1600 A. D.

धर्मप्रदीपिका com. on अभिनवपट्टशीति (q. v.) by सुब्रह्मण्य son of वेङ्कटेश.

धर्मप्रवृत्ति by नारायणभट्ट ; m. by शङ्करभट्ट in द्वैतनिर्णय, by शुद्धिचन्द्रिका of नन्दपण्डित and in व्यवहारमयूख. Treats of daily duties ( āhnika ), śauca, गर्भाधान and other संस्कारs, गोत्रनिर्णय, श्राद्ध, आशौच, दान, प्रायश्चित्त, तिथिनिर्णय, स्थालीपाक. Mentions माघवीर्यकालनिर्णय, मदनपारिजात, प्रयोगपारिजात, महार्णव, अनन्ताचार्य, कालादर्श, नारायणवृत्ति on आश्वलायन ; m. by नन्दपण्डित in श्राद्धकल्पलता. I. O. ms. ( vide cat. p. 480 No. 1560 ) is dated संवत् 1659 ( 1602-3 A. D. ). So between 1400-1600 A. D. Vide p. 420 above.

धर्मप्रश्न ( आपस्तम्बीय )- part of आपस्तम्बधर्मसूत्र.

धर्मचिन्दु.

धर्मबोधन.

धर्मभाष्य m. in स्मृतिचन्द्रिका and हेमाद्रि ( III. 2. 747 ).

H. D. 72.

धर्ममार्गनिर्णय ( Baroda O. I. 11821).

धर्मरत्न-a digest by जीमूतवाहन of which the कालविवेक and दायभाग are parts.

धर्मरत्न by भैरवभट्ट, son of भट्टारकभट्ट. Divided into दीधितिस on आह्निक and other subjects.

धर्मरत्नाकर by रामेश्वरभट्ट ; on धर्मस्वरूप, तिथिमासलक्षण, प्रतिपदादिषु विहित-कृत्यविधान, उपवास, युगादिनिरूपण, संक्रान्ति, अशुद्ध, आशौच, श्राद्ध, वेदाध्ययन, अनध्याय etc.

धर्मविहृति m. in मद. पा. ( p. 772 ) on the constitution of परिषद्, संस्कारमयूख and प्रायश्चित्तमयूख. मद. पा. 753 quotes a धर्मवृत्ति ( on प्रायश्चित्त ). It seems probable that both are identical and are the same as धर्मभाष्य above.

धर्मविवेक by चन्द्रशेखर ; explains and illustrates मीमांसान्यायस.

धर्मविवेक by विश्वकर्मन्, son of दामोदर and हीरा and grandson of भीम. Deals with fasts and festivals in 8 काण्डs ; quotes कालमाधव, मदनरत्न, हेमाद्रिसिद्धान्तसंग्रह. Between 1450-1525 A. D. Vide Ulwar cat. extract 320 for detailed contents where the ms. is dated संवत् 1583.

धर्मविवेचन by रामसुब्रह्मण्यशास्त्रिन्, son of रामशङ्कर.

धर्मशास्त्रकारिका.

धर्मशास्त्रनिबन्ध by फकीरचन्द्र.

धर्मशास्त्रसंग्रह-collection of स्मृति texts on श्राद्ध ; BBRAS. cat. p. 219 No. 692 .

धर्मशास्त्रसंग्रह by बालशर्मपायगुण्ड, son of वैष्णवाय and लक्ष्मी. I. O. cat. p. 458. Vide sec. III. About 1800 A. D.

धर्मशास्त्रसर्वस्व by भट्टोजि. About 1600-1650 A. D.

धर्मशास्त्रसुधानिधि of दिवाकर. Composed in 1686 A. D. Vide आचार्य above.

धर्मसंहिता or धर्मस्मृति-m. by कालविवेक of जीवत०.

धर्मसंग्रह by नारायणशर्मन्.

धर्मसंग्रह by हरिश्चन्द्र.

धर्मसंप्रदायदीपिका by आनन्द.

धर्मसार by पुरुषोत्तम (ms. copied in śake 1607, vide Hp. cat. p. XV).

धर्मसार by प्रभाकर-m. in आचारमयूख. Earlier than 1600 A. D.

धर्मसारसमुच्चय- same as चतुर्विंशति-स्मृतिधर्मसारसमुच्चय.

धर्मसारसुधानिधि m. in आत्मिकचन्द्रिका of दिवाकर काल and in com. on चतुर्विंशतिमत by भट्टोजि (vide BBRAS cat. p. 216).

धर्मसिन्धु or धर्मसिन्धुसार by काशीनाथ alias बाबा पाध्ये. Vide sec. II.2.

धर्मसिन्धु by मणिराम.

धर्मसुबोधिनी by नारायण. Compiled from विज्ञानेश्वर, माधव and मदन-रत्न.

धर्मसेतु by तिमल of पराशर gotra on व्यवहार. Refers to विज्ञानेश्वर.

धर्मसेतु by रघुनाथ. A vast work.

धर्मनमानुबन्धिभूत by कृष्णपण्डित.

C. by रामपण्डित.

धर्माधर्मप्रबोधिनी of प्रेमनिधि ठक्कर, son of इन्द्रपति ठक्कर. He hailed from माहिष्मती in the territory of निजामसाह but compiled the digest in Mithila in संवत् 1410 (1353-54 A. D.). Contains twelve chapters on आह्निक, पूजा, श्राद्ध, आशौच, ह्युद्धि, विवाह, religious benefactions, आपद्धर्म, optional feasts, pilgrimages, प्रायश्चित्त, कर्म-विपाक and duties common to all classes. Vide N. vol. VI. pp. 18-20. M. M. Chakravarti (JASB. for 1915 pp. 392-393) says that संवत् 1410 must be taken to be śake, since विक्रम era. was not in use in मिथिला. But this is not very convincing.

धर्माधर्मव्यवस्था.

धर्माध्वबोध by रामचन्द्र.

धर्माधृत m. by वर्धमान in तत्त्वाधृतसारोद्धार. Probably धर्माधृत may not be a work at all, but may refer in general to works on धर्म.

धर्माधृतमहोदधि by रघुनाथ, son of अनन्तदेव.

धर्माध्वोधि- same as अनूपविलास.

धर्माधर्ष of पीतान्बर, son of काश्यपाचार्य. Vide Bik. cat. p. 383 (on तिथिनिर्णय), which ms. is dated 1681 A. D.

धवलनिबन्ध m. in अन्येष्टिपद्धति of नारायण, by रघु० and in निर्णयाधृत.

धवलसंग्रह m. in कालविवेक of जीवत-वाहन, कालसार of गदाधर (धवल-निबन्ध and धवलसंग्रह are probably the same).

धान्याचलादिदानतत्त्व (on gifts of heaps of corn). N. (new series) II. p. 88.

इवजोच्छ्राय -from धृतकमलाकर.

मत्तकालानुषय.

नक्षत्रयागदान.

नक्षत्रविधान.

नक्षत्रशान्ति by बौधायन ( D. C. No. 97 of A 1882-83 ).

नयमणिमालिका.

नवकण्ठिकाश्राद्धसूत्र or आश्राद्धकल्पसूत्र- 6th परिशिष्ट of कात्यायन. Vide under आश्राद्धकल्प.

C. by कर्क.

C. आश्राद्धकाशिका by कृष्णमिश्र, son of विष्णुमिश्र; composed in 1448-9 A. D.

C. आश्राद्धकल्पसूत्रपद्धति by अनन्तदेव.

नवग्रहदान.

नवग्रहमन्त्र- attributed to वसिष्ठ.

नवग्रहयज्ञ ( Baroda O. I. 2279 ).

नवग्रहयज्ञासूत ( Baroda O. I. 6887 ).

नवग्रहयागविधि.

नवग्रहशान्ति- vide under वासिष्ठी.

नवग्रहशान्तिपद्धति by शिवराम, son of विश्राम for सामवेद followers. I. O. ms. (cat. p. 570 ) copied in संवत् 1805 ( 1749 A. D. ).

नवग्रहस्थापना BBRAS. cat. vol. II. p. 243.

नवग्रहहोम.

नवनीतिनिबन्ध by रामजी. Is it same as निबन्धननवनीत ?

वर्तिप्रतिष्ठाविधि.

नवरत्नदान.

नवरत्नमाला by प्रह्लादभट्ट.

नवरत्नकृत्य.

नवरत्ननिर्णय by गोपालव्यास.

नवरत्नप्रदीप by नन्दपण्डित ( pr. in सरस्वतीभवन series No. 23 ).

नवविधेकदीपिका by वरदराज.]

नवाश्रमाभ्यानिर्णय by गौरीनाथचक्रवर्तिन ( Baroda O. I. 10219 ).

नवास्त्रविधि.

नव्यधर्मप्रदीप by कृपाराम, pupil of जयराम and patronised by त्रिलोकचन्द्र and कृष्णचन्द्र, Zamindars of Bengal in the 2nd half of 18th century. N. (new series) vol. II. p. 92.

नागदेवाह्निक m. in छत्रकमलाकर. Earlier than 1600 A. D.

नागदेवीय-m. in आचारमयूख; seems to be the same as नागदेवाह्निक.

नागप्रतिष्ठा by बौधायन.

नागप्रतिष्ठा by शौनक.

नागबलि by शौनक.

नागबलिसंस्कार.

नागार्जुनीयधर्मशास्त्र on आचार, especially अग्निधर्म.

नानाशास्त्रार्थनिर्णय by वर्धमान, son of भवेष्ट. About 1500 A. D.

नान्दीह्रस्वनिरूपण by हृदयनाथ.

नान्दीह्रस्वआश्राद्धप्रयोग.

नान्दीआश्राद्धपद्धति by रामदत्त मन्त्रिन्, son of गणेश्वर. First half of 14th century.

नारदस्मृति (ed. by Dr. Jolly ).

C. by असहाय, as amended by कल्याणभट्ट.

C. by रमानाथ.

नारदीय- m. in the समयमयूख and other मयूखs. Probably the नारद-पुराण.

नारायणधर्मसारसंग्रह.

नारायणपद्धति m. in ज्योतिस्तत्त्व and मलमासतत्त्व of रघु०.

नारायणप्रवाधात्सव.

नासयणबलिपद्धति by दाल्भ्य ( Baroda O. I. 11497 ).

नारायणबलिप्रयोग by कमलाकर, son of रामकृष्ण.

नारायणभट्टी. The same as प्रयोगरत्न and अन्येष्टिपद्धति by नारायणभट्ट.

नारायणमिश्रीय.

नारायणवृत्ति-m. in आचारमयूख. Probably the com. on आश्वलायनयज्ञ by नारायण.

नारायणस्मृति m. by अपरार्क.

नित्यकर्मपद्धति ( Baroda O. I. ms. No. 603 dated संवत् 1547 i. e. 1490-1 A. D. ).

नित्यकर्मपद्धति by आंधर, son of प्रभाकरनायक for माध्यन्दिनशाखा, based on कात्यायन. Also called श्रीधरपद्धति. D. C. ms. No. 228 of 1886-92. D. C. Ms. No. 119 of 1884-85 is dated संवत् 1434 i. e. 1377-8 A. D.

नित्यकर्मप्रकाशिका by कुलनिधि.

नित्यकर्मलता of धीरेन्द्रपञ्चीशूषण, son of चर्मेश्वर.

नित्यदानादिपद्धति by शामजित् त्रिपाठिन्. Quotes महार्णव.

नित्यस्नानपद्धति by कान्हदेव ( Baroda O. I. 4011 ).

नित्याचारपद्धति by गोपालानन्द.

नित्याचारपद्धति of विद्याकर वाजपेयिन्, son of शम्भुकर ( pr. in B. I. series ). For वाजसनेयशाखा. Between 1350-1500 A. D.

नित्याचारप्रदीप by नरसिंह वाजपेयिन् of कौत्सवंश, son of मुरारि and grandson of धराधर and pupil of विष्णेश्वर ; migrated to काशी. Family came from उत्कल ; quotes कल्पतरु, प्रपञ्चसार, माधवीय. A very large work. Later than 1400 A. D. ( pr. in B. I. series, 2 parts pp. 1-725 ). Ulwar cat. extract 322.

नित्यादर्श m. by कालादर्श of आदित्यभट्ट.

नित्यानुष्ठानपद्धति by बलभद्र.

निबन्धचूडामणि by यशोधर ( Bik, cat. p. 322 ). Contained at least 62 प्रकाशs and dealt with शान्तिs.

निबन्धन m. by सरस्वतीविलास.

निबन्धनवनीत by रामजित्. Divided into four आश्वाद्s on सामान्यतिथि-निर्णय, व्रतविशेषनिर्णय, उपाक्रमकाल and आशुद्धकाल. Mentions अनन्तभट्ट, हेमाद्रि, माधव and निर्णयासूत as his authorities. D. C. Ms. No. 102 of 1882-83 was copied in संवत् 1673. Between 1400-1600 A. D.

निबन्धराज Vide under समयप्रकाश.

निबन्धशिरोमणि by वृसिंह ( Baroda O. I. 4012 and 9212 ). A huge work on संस्कारs, astrological

- information about वार, नक्षत्र etc., अनुपनीतधर्म, कर्मविपाक.
- निबन्धसर्वस्व by महादेव, son of श्रीपति. Vide under प्रायश्चित्ताध्याय. A निबन्धसर्वस्व is m. in नृसिंहप्रसाद.
- निबन्धसार by वचिय, son of श्रीनाथ. A huge work in three अध्याय on आचार, व्यवहार and प्रायश्चित्त. D.C. Ms. 123 of 1884-86 is dated संवत् 1632 ; m. in धर्मप्रवृत्ति.
- निबन्धसिद्धान्तबोध by गङ्गाराम.
- निर्णयकौस्तुभ by विश्वेश्वर m. by रघु-नन्दन and शङ्कर in संस्कारभास्कर.
- निर्णयचन्द्रिका by शङ्करभट्ट, son of नारायणभट्ट.
- निर्णयचिन्तामणि by विष्णुशर्मन् महा-याज्ञिक at the instance of श्रीराज-जालमदास, son of विदुर, a वैद्य of the गोभिलगोत्र (Stein's cat. p. 308 contains the portion on मलमास ).
- निर्णयतत्त्व by नागदैवज्ञ, son of शिव ( C. P. cat. No. 2598 ); he is author of आचारप्रदीप, which is quoted in आचारमयूख. Earlier than 1450 A. D. ( Ulwar cat. No. 1256 ).
- निर्णयतराणि.
- निर्णयदर्पण by गणेशाचार्य ( C. P. cat. No. 2599 ).
- निर्णयदर्पण by शिवानन्द, son of तारा-पति ठक्कर. On आर्य and other rites.
- निर्णयदीप m. in नि. सि., आचाररत्न of लक्ष्मण.
- निर्णयदीपक by अचल द्विवेद, one of the three sons of वत्सराज and pupil of भट्टविनायक. He was from वृद्धपुर and of मडोड subsection of नागर-ब्राह्मण and was also styled भागव-तेय. He wrote also ऋग्वेदोक्तमहारूप-विधान before this work. The work deals with आर्य, आशौच, eclipses, तिथिनिर्णय, उपनयन, विवाह, प्रतिष्ठा. The work was finished in संवत् 1575 ज्येष्ठकृष्णद्वादशी ( i. e. in 1518 A. D. ); quotes विश्व-रूपविबन्ध, दीपिकाविवरण, निर्णयाद्यत, कालादर्श, घुराणसमुच्चय, आचारतिलक. Vide Ulwar cat. extract No. 323. He has the verse ये नाम केचिदिह (मालतीमाधव I) in his introductory verses ; pr. at Nadiad, 1897.
- C. देवजानीय m. in निर्णयसिन्धु, विधानपारिजात. Between 1520-1600 A. D.
- निर्णयदीपिका by वत्सराज m. in नि. सि and आर्यमयूख. Probably same as निर्णयदीपक by अचल.
- निर्णयपीयूष m. in स्मृतिसारोद्धार of विश्वम्भर.
- निर्णयप्रकाश.
- निर्णयप्रदीपिका m. in आर्यकल्पलता of नन्दपण्डित.
- निर्णयबिन्दु by अनन्तदेव son of महादेव, on तिथि.
- निर्णयबिन्दु by बुद्धण.
- निर्णयभास्कर by नीलकण्ठ ( C. P. cat. No. 2600 ).
- निर्णयभास्कर ms. dated संवत् 1725 माघ ( 1669 A. D. ) in Peterson's 6th Report p. 10.

निर्णयमञ्जरी by गङ्गाधर.

निर्णयरत्नाकर by गोपीनाथभट्ट.

निर्णयशिरोमणि m. by निर्णयदीपक and by अनन्त in स्मृतिकौस्तुभ. Earlier than 1500 A. D.

निर्णयशौली m. by नि. सि.

निर्णयसंग्रह by प्रतापरुद्र.

निर्णयसंग्रह by मधुसूदन.

निर्णयसमुदाय.

निर्णयसार by क्षेमंकर.

निर्णयसार by गोस्वामी ( C. P. cat. No. 2602 ).

निर्णयसार by नन्दराममिश्र son of दीप-चन्द्रमिश्र. In 6 परिच्छेदs on तिथि, आद्य etc. Composed in विक्रम 1836 ( 1780 A. D. ).

निर्णयसार by भट्टराघव ( Baroda O. I. 8670 ). Later than 1612 A. D. and earlier than 1700 A. D.

निर्णयसार by रामभट्टाचार्य.

निर्णयसार by लालमणि.

निर्णयसारसंग्रह ( Baroda O. I. 4015 ).

निर्णयसिद्धान्त by महादेव ( probably the same as author of कालनिर्णय-सिद्धान्त ).

निर्णयसिद्धान्त by रघुराम ( This work is probably the same as काल-निर्णयसिद्धान्त ).

निर्णयसिन्धु of कमलाकरभट्ट, compos- ed in संवत् 1668 ( 1612 A. D. ). Vide sec. 106 ; pr. in Ch. S. series and at Nir. P.

C. रत्नमाला or दीपिका by कृष्णभट्ट आर्षे.

निर्णयानन्द m. in अहल्याकामधेनु.

निर्णयावृत by अल्लाड ( or -ट ) नाथसूरि, son of सिद्धलक्ष्मण, at the direc- tion of prince सूर्यसेन who ruled एकचक्रपुर on the Jumna. Gives a genealogy of the ब्राह्मण ( चाहुबाण ? ) kings of एकचक्रपुर. The introductory verses ( which vary to some extent in different mss. ) enumerate authorities on which he relies viz. मिताक्षरा, अपरार्क, अर्णव, स्मृतिचन्द्रिका, धवल, पुराणसमुच्चय, अनन्तभट्टीयगृह्यपरिशिष्ट, रामकौतुक, संबत्सरप्रदीप, देवदासीय, रूपनारायणीय, विद्याभट्टपद्धति, विश्व-रूपनिबन्ध. One verse occurring in some mss. mentions हेमाद्रि, कालादर्श, चिन्तामणि. But हेमाद्रि's कालनिर्णय p. 34 mentions a निर्णयावृत. The work is mention- ed in निर्णयदीपक, आद्यक्रियाकौमुदी. So the work is earlier than 1500 A. D. and certainly later than 1250. There are four sections on व्रततिथिनिर्णय, आद्य, ध्वजशुद्धि and आशौच ( pr. by Ven. P. ).

निर्णयावृत of गोपीनारायण, son of लक्ष्मण, under सूर्यसेन ( Calcutta Sanskrit Col. mss. vol. II. p. 78 ). Seems to be the same as निर्णया-वृत of अल्लाड, though गोपीनारायण causes some misgiving. The Bik. cat. p. 426 also refers to गोपीनारायण and सूर्यसेन.

निर्णयावृत by रामचन्द्र. N. vol XI preface p. 4.

निर्णयावृत ( वाश्वास्थ ) m. in the शुद्धि-तत्त्व of रघु०.



निर्णयार्णव by बालकृष्णदीक्षित.

निर्णयार्णवदीप m. in अहल्याकामधेनु.

निर्णयोद्धार (also styled तिथिनिर्णयो) by राघवभट्ट. Mentions निर्णयसिन्धु and स्मृतिदर्पण. So later than 1650 A. D. (Ulwar cat. extract 326). Vide तिथिनिर्णय of राघवभट्ट.

निर्णयोद्धारखण्डनमण्डन by यज्ञेश (Baroda O. I. 5247). Dilates upon certain doubts raised about the निर्णयोद्धार of राघवभट्ट.

नीतिकमलाकर by कमलाकर.

नीतिकल्पतरु by क्षेमेन्द्र.

नीतिगर्भितशास्त्र by लक्ष्मीपति.

नीतिचिन्तामणि by वाचस्पतिमिश्र.

नीतिदीपिका.

नीतिप्रकाश by कुलमुनि.

नीतिप्रकाश by वैशम्पायन (ed. at Madras by Dr. Oppert, 1882). Also called नीतिप्रकाशिका. जनमेजय was instructed by वैशम्पायन at तक्षशिला in eight chapters on राजधर्मोपदेश, धनुर्वेदविवेक, खड्गोत्पत्ति, ह्यक्तायुधनिरूपण, सेनानयन, सैन्ययोग and राजव्यापार. Enumerates the founders of राजशास्त्र.

C. तत्त्वविद्वत्ति by सीताराम, son of नञ्जुण्ड of कौण्डिन्यगोत्र.

नीतिप्रदीप ascribed to बेतालभट्ट.

नीतिभाजनभाजन-dedicated to भोजराज (Mitra's Notices vol. II. p. 33).

नीतिमञ्जरी by बाह्विवेदिन, son of लक्ष्मीधर, son of अत्रि, son of मुकुन्द द्विवेदिन of आनन्दपुर. In अष्टक (chapters) corresponding to the

eight aṣṭakas of the R̥gveda) and 200 verses, illustrating moral maxims by Vedic examples. Vide Ind. Ant. vol. V. p. 116. Composed in संवत् 1550 (1494 A. D.). He was a young man when he composed the work and could repeat the Veda in eleven ways.

C. शुबदीपिका by author.

C. वेदार्थप्रकाश by author.

C. by देवराज.

नीतिमञ्जरी by शम्भुराज. A fragment called दण्डनीतिप्रकरण (Burnell's Tanjore cat. p. 141 b).

नीतिमयूख by नीलकण्ठ (pr. at Benares and by J. R. Gharpure and by Gujarati P. Bombay).

नीतिमाला by नारायण.

नीतिरत्न attributed to बरकचि.

नीतिरत्नाकर of कृष्णबृहत्पण्डितमहापात्र, grandfather of गदाधर, author of कालसार. About 1450 A. D.

नीतिरत्नाकर or राजनीतिरत्नाकर of Vide sec. 90; pr. by Mr. K. P. Jayasval.

नीतिरत्ना by क्षेमेन्द्र m. in औचित्य-विचारचर्चा of the author. 2nd and 3rd quarters of 11th century.

नीतिवाक्यावृत of सोमदेवसूरि, pupil of नेमिदेव and younger brother of महेन्द्रदेव. Printed with com. in Bombay in the Maneckchand Digambar Jaina grānthamālā. In 32 sections on धर्म, अर्थ, काम, अरिषड्वर्ग, विषाद, जाग्रदीक्षिकी,

अथी, वार्ता, दण्डनीति, मन्त्रिन, पुरो-  
हित, सेनापति, दूत, चार, विचार,  
व्यसन, सप्ताङ्गराज्य ( स्वामि &c. ),  
राजरक्षा, दिवसानुष्ठान, सदाचार, व्यव-  
हार, विवाद, वाङ्मयुष्य, युद्ध, विवाह,  
प्रकीर्ण. Aufrecht notes that he is  
quoted by महिनाथ on किराता-  
क्षुनीय.

C. ( anonymons ). Very valu-  
able as regards quotations from  
numerous स्मृतिस and works on  
politics.

नीतिविलास by ब्रजराजशुक्ल.

नीतिविवेक by करुणाशङ्कर.

नीतिशास्त्रसमुच्चय.

नीतिसमुच्चय.

नीतिसार attributed to घटकपर्ष.

नीतिसार attributed to शुक्राचार्य ( pr.  
by Jivananda ).

नीतिसारसंग्रह by मधुसूदन.

नीतिमुमालि dy अप्पा बाजपेयिन्.

नीराजनप्रकाश by जयनारायण तर्कपञ्चा-  
नन.

नीलवृषोत्सर्ग by अनन्तभट्ट.

नीलोत्सर्गपद्धति.

नीलोद्वाहपद्धति on the ceremony of  
वृषोत्सर्ग in आश्व. I. O. ms. (cat.  
p. 578) is dated संवत् 1648  
( 1591-92 A. D. ).

नूतनप्रतिष्ठाप्रयोग.

नूतनस्मृतिप्रतिष्ठा by नारायणभट्ट (based  
on आश्वलायनश्रुतिपरिशिष्ट ). Ba-  
roda O. I. 8876 A.

नृसिंहजयन्तीनिर्णय by गोपालदेशिक.

नृसिंहपरिचर्या m. in वि. सि. and स्मृति-  
कौस्तुभ of अनन्त.

नृसिंहपरिचर्या by कृष्णदेव son of गमा-  
चार्य. Stein's cat. p. 222.

नृसिंहपूजापद्धति by वृन्दावन.

नृसिंहप्रसाद of वलपतिराज son of वल्लभ.  
Vide sec. 99.

नृसिंहाब्धिमहोदधि m. in आचाररत्न.

नृसिंहार्चनपद्धति by ब्रह्माण्डानन्दनाथ.

नैमित्तिकप्रयोगरत्नाकर by प्रेमनिधि.

नौकादान.

न्यायदीपिका of अभिनवधर्मभूषणाचार्य.

न्यायरत्नमालिका-or न्यायमातृका. Vide  
व्यवहारमातृका of जीमूतवाहन.

न्यासपद्धति by त्रिविक्रम.

पञ्चकविधान.

पञ्चकविधि ( rites performed for per-  
sons who died when the moon  
was in any नक्षत्र from धनिष्ठा to  
रेवती ).

पञ्चकशान्तिविधि by मधुसूदनगोरवामी.

पञ्चकालक्रियादीप on वैष्णव daily duties.

पञ्चकोशसंन्यासाचार.

पञ्चक्रोशयात्रा by शिवनारायणानन्दतीर्थ.

पञ्चगव्यमेलनप्रकार.

पञ्चगौडब्राह्मणजाति.

पञ्चविंशच्छ्लोकी (आश्वपद्धति).

पञ्चदशकर्मन् ( according to शौनका-  
रिका ) on fifteen of the principal  
संस्कारs.

पञ्चप्राविडजाति.

पञ्चमहायज्ञप्रयोग.

पञ्चममजविधि-attributed to शङ्कराचार्य; treats of fifth stage called परमहंस where a संन्यासी gives up even his दण्ड and कमण्डलु and wanders about alone like a child or lunatic. N. vol. X. p. 329.

पञ्चमीश्रतोयापन.

पञ्चमस्तुत्राविधि.

पञ्चाविधान (i. e. संस्कार, अधिवास, उद्घासन, पञ्चाग्निसाधन, जलवासविधि).

पञ्चसंस्कार in 8 अध्यायः. (Baroda O. I. 12355).

पञ्चसंस्कारदीपिका by विजयीन्द्रभिष्णु, pupil of सुरेन्द्र; a manual of वैष्णव rites in accordance with the doctrines of मध्वाचार्य (तापः पुण्ड्रं तथा नाम मन्त्रो यागश्च पञ्चमः । अमी हि पञ्च संस्काराः परमेकान्त्यहेतवः ॥).

पञ्चसंस्कारविधि for all श्रीवैष्णवः.

पञ्चसूत्रीविधान from जयसिंहकल्पद्रुम.

पञ्चाग्निकारिका m. in प्रयोगचम्प्रिका.

पञ्चायतनपद्धति by दिवाकर, son of भारद्वाज महादेव (on पञ्चायतन of सूर्य, शिव, गणेश, दुर्गा and विष्णु); vide सूर्यादिपञ्चायतनप्रतिष्ठापद्धति.

पञ्चायतनपूजा.

पञ्चायतनप्रतिष्ठापद्धति by दिवाकर, son of महादेव. Probably same as पञ्चायतनपद्धति.

पञ्चायतनसार m. in पूर्तदिनकरोद्भोत.

पण्डितपरितोष m. by हेमाद्रि in चतुर्बर्गचिन्तामणि as refuting गोविन्दराज (III. 2. 481). Vide p. 314 above.

पण्डितसर्वस्व of हलायुध m. in ब्राह्मणसर्वस्व and in प्रायश्चित्ततत्त्व (Jivānanda, vol. I. p. 531).

पतितत्यागविधि by दिवाकर.

पतितसंसर्गप्रायश्चित्त by an assembly of pandits under king Sarfoji of Tanjore (Hultzsch's Report III. pp. XII and 120).

पतिसंहगमननिषेधनिरासप्रकाश.

पदचम्प्रिका by दयाराम.

पदार्थादर्श of रामेश्वरभट्ट m. in नि. सि. and शूद्रकमलाकर.

पद्धतिरत्न by रूपनारायण (Baroda O. I. 2393).

पद्मनाभनिबन्ध.

पद्यव्यास m. by कालविवेक of जीवत.

परभूजातिनिर्णय.

परभूप्रकरण by नीलकण्ठसूरि.

परभूप्रकरण by बाबदेव आटले.

परभूप्रकरण by गोविन्दराय (Mitra's Notices X p. 296). About 1740-49 A. D. during reign of Shahu, grandson of Shivaji; when Balaji Bajirao was Peshwa गोविन्दराय was राजलेखक and a favourite of Shahu; refers to बाबदेव आटले as a hypocrite and a Karhāḍa Brāhmaṇa.

परमहंसपरिव्राजकधर्मसंग्रह by विश्वेश्वरसरस्वती-same as यतिधर्मसंग्रह (pr. by आनन्दाश्रम Press).

परमहंससंन्यासपद्धति.

परमहंससंन्यासपान by शङ्कराचार्य; BB-RAS. cat. vol. II. p. 246.

परमहंससंन्यासविधि.

परमेश्वरीदामाधि or स्तुतिसंग्रह by हो-  
रिलमिश्र ( Bik. cat. p. 431 ).

परशुरामकारिका m. in रुद्रकल्पद्रुम of  
अनन्तदेव.

परशुरामप्रकाश or-निबन्ध by खण्डेराय,  
son of नारायणपण्डित, who was  
धर्माधिकारी at वाराणसी. This is a  
digest in two उल्लास on आचार  
and श्राद्ध compiled at यमुनापुरी on  
the गोमती by order of परशुराम-  
मिश्र ( प्रभु ), son of होरिलमिश्र ( or  
होलिलमिश्र ), who is styled शाकद्वी-  
पीयङ्गुलावतंस. The work is men-  
tioned in आचारार्क and स्तुत्यर्थ-  
सागर, and mention माधवीय and  
मदनपाल. Between 1400-1600  
A. D.

परशुरामप्रताप by साबाजी or साम्बाजी  
प्रतापराज, son of पण्डित पद्मनाभ of  
जामदग्न्यवत्सगोत्र and pupil of भट्ट  
कूर्म and a protegee of निजामसाह.  
Seems to have contained at least  
आह्निक, जातिविशेष, दान, प्रायश्चित्त,  
संस्कार, राजनीति and श्राद्ध. Vide  
• Viśrāmbāg collection (in Deccan  
College ) II. No. 243-246 and  
Burnell's Tanjore cat. p. 131 a.  
A huge work. Baroda O. I.  
5887 is राजवल्लभकाण्ड which is  
like मानसोल्लास in subject matter.  
C. श्राद्धकाण्डदीपिका or श्राद्धदीप-  
कलिका of बोपदेवपण्डित. Quotes  
हेमाद्रि, कालादर्श.

पराशरपद्धति by भार्गवगाम ( vide वर्ण-  
जातिसङ्ग्रहमाला ).

पराशरस्तुति-Vide sec. 35 ( printed  
several times; B. S. series ed.

the best; pr. also in Jivananda.  
Sm. part II pp. 1-52).

C. by माधवाचार्य vide. sec. 92  
(pr. B. S. series ).

C. by गोविन्दभट्ट, m. in मलमासतत्त्व  
of रघु० ( p. 787 of Jivananda ).  
Earlier than 1500 A. D.

C. विद्वन्मनोहरा by नन्दपण्डित. Vide  
sec. 105. ( I. O. cat. vol. III. p.  
377 No. 1301 gives a summary );  
pr. in Benares in 'The Pandit',  
New series, vol. 29-32.

C. by वैयनाथ पाययण्ड, son of  
महादेव and वेणी and pupil of  
नागोजि.

C. हितधर्म by कामेश्वरयज्वन् ; men-  
tions माधवीय ; Palmleaf ms. No.  
6956 in Baroda O. I.

परिभाषाविशेष by वर्धमान, son of भवेश.  
of शिवपञ्चक family. About 1460-  
1500 A. D. On नित्य, नैमित्तिक.  
and कान्य कर्म, कर्माधिकारी, प्रवृत्त and  
निवृत्त कर्म, आचमन, स्नान, पूजा, श्राद्ध,  
मधुपर्क, दान, जुग, &c.

परिशिष्टदीपकलिका of शूलपाणि m. in  
शुद्धितत्त्व of रघु०. This is probably  
a commentary on a गृह्यपरिशिष्ट  
( such as छन्दोग० ).

परिशिष्टप्रकाश m. in शुद्धितत्त्व and  
एकादशीतत्त्व of रघुनन्दन. Probably  
the same as छन्दोगपरिशिष्टप्रकाश  
q. v.

C. by हरिराम.

परिशिष्टसंग्रह.

परिशेषखण्ड-part of चतुर्वर्गचिन्तामणि.

परीक्षातत्त्व-same as दिव्यतत्त्व of रघु०.

परीक्षापद्धति by बाहुदेव. On ordeals.

Names विश्वरूप, यज्ञपार्श्व, मिताक्षरा  
झलपाणि. Later than 1450 A. D.

पर्जन्यपुरुष or पर्जन्यपुरुषविधि (cremation of  
effigies of persons who died  
abroad).

पर्यङ्गनशौचविधि (about resorting to  
the order of संन्यास).

पर्वकालनिर्णय.

पर्वतदानपद्धति.

पर्वनिर्णय by गणपति रावल, son of हरि-  
शङ्कर and grandson of रामदास,  
who was औदीच गुर्जर and honour-  
ed by गौडाधीश मनोहर. Discourses  
on the proper time for new and  
full moon sacrifices and corres-  
ponding obsequial offerings.  
Names कालविवेचन, निर्णयसिन्धु,  
निर्णयभास्कर, मदन; composed in  
संवत् 1742 (नेत्राभ्योधिधराधरक्षिति-  
मिते श्रीविक्रमाकै शके) i. e. 1685-  
86 A. D.

पर्वनिर्णय by हरारि.

पर्वनिर्णय by रघुनाथ वाजपेयिन्, son of  
माधव. Between 1550-1625 A. D.

पर्वनिर्णय a portion of धर्मसिन्धु.

पर्वसंग्रह.

पलपीयपलता by मदनमनोहर, son of मधु-  
सूदन; in 7 chapters on the cano-  
nical use of various kinds of  
flesh.

पल्लव—a work on politics m. in the  
राजनीतिरत्नाकर of चण्डेश्वर. Ear-  
lier than 1300 A. D.

पल्लीपतन prognostications derived  
from the falling of a house  
lizard.

पल्लीपतनफल.

पल्लीपतनविचार.

पल्लीपतनशान्ति.

पल्लीशरटकाकभासादिशकुन.

पल्लीशरटयोः फलाफलाविचार.

पल्लीशरटयोः शान्ति.

पल्लीशरटविधान.

पवित्ररोगपरिहारप्रयोग.

पवित्रारोपणविधान—rite in आवण of  
casting new threads around an  
image and hence taking them  
to wear.

पशुपतिदीपिका m. in शुद्धिकौस्तुभ (pp.  
206, 210). Probably same as  
पशुपति's दशकर्मदीपिका.

पशुपतिनिबन्ध m. in आशुक्रियाकौस्तुभ (p.  
503). Probably the same as the  
आशुपद्धति of पशुपति, brother of  
हलायुध. About 1170-1200 A. D.

पाकयज्ञनिर्णय or -पद्धति by चन्द्रशेखर  
alias चन्द्रचूड, son of उमापति  
alias उमाशङ्कर or उमणभट्ट, son of  
धर्मेश्वर alias धर्माभट्ट. Between  
1575-1650 A. D.

पाकयज्ञपद्धति by अनन्तामिश्र.

पाकयज्ञपद्धति by पशुपति.

पाकयज्ञप्रयोग by शम्भुभट्ट, son of बाल-  
कृष्ण. Follows आपस्तम्बधर्मसूत्र. I.  
O. cat. pp. 99-100 (ms. dated  
संवत् 1749 i. e. 1692-93 A. D.).  
Flourished between 1660-1710  
A. D.

पाश्चात्तातिविवेक.

पाणिग्रहणादिकृत्यविवेक by मधुरानाथतर्क-  
वागीश. (N. vol. IX. p. 244 says  
that author is रघुनाथ while the

colophon extracted has मधुरा-  
नाथ ).

पारस्करयुह्यकारिका alias कातीययुह्यसूत्र-  
प्रयोगविवृति by रेणुकाचार्य, son of  
महेशसूरि and grandson of सोमेश्वर  
of the शाण्डिल्यगोत्र. Composed in  
śake 1188 i. e. 1266 A. D. ( I.  
O. cat. vol. I p. 67 ).

पारस्करयुह्यपरिशिष्टपद्धति by कामदेव-  
दीक्षित on बाप्यादिप्रतिष्ठा ( pr. in  
Gujarati P. ).

पारस्करयुह्यसूत्र ( also called कातीय-  
युह्यसूत्र ) in 3 काण्डs ( pr. by Sten-  
zler in 1876 at Leipzig and in  
Kashi S. series with several com-  
mentaries and by the Gujarati  
Press, Bombay, with several  
commentaries and translated in  
S. B. E. vol. 29 ).

C. अद्यतव्याख्या m. by नन्दपण्डित in  
his शुद्धिचन्द्रिका. Earlier than  
1550 A. D.

C. अर्थभास्कर by भास्कर, pupil of  
राघवेन्द्रारण्य.

- C. प्रकाश by वेदमिश्र, son of विश्व-  
रूप दीक्षित; used by his son हरारि-  
मिश्र.

C. संस्कारगणपति by रामकृष्ण, son  
of कोनेर, son of प्रयागभट्ट ( 4 खण्डs  
pr. in Ch. S. series ). He was of  
भारद्वाजगोत्र and was patronised  
by बिजयसिंह; he compiled it in  
विश्वमण्डलपत्तन on the बशिष्ठा river;  
mentions कर्क, हरिहर, गदाधर, हला-  
युध, काशिका and दीपिका. He wrote  
आश्वगणपति also. Vide I. O. cat.  
p. 562 for his आश्वसंह. About  
1750 A. D.

C. सज्जनबल्लभा by जयराम, son of  
बल्लभ of भारद्वाजगोत्र, residing in  
Mewad. Names उबट, कर्क, and  
स्वतुल्यधर and is m. by गदाधर.  
Ulwar cat. extract 39 gives संवत्  
1611 ( 1554-5 A. D. ) as the date  
( probably of copying ). Between  
1200-1400 A. D. ; pr. at Gujarati  
Press and in Kashi S. series.

C. ( भाष्य ) by कर्क. m. by त्रिकाण्ड-  
मण्डन, हेमाद्रि and हरिहर. Earlier  
than 1100 A. D. ( pr. in Gujarati  
P. ed. ).

C. ( भाष्य ) by कामदेव ( on परि-  
शिष्टकाण्डिका ). Pr. at Gujarati P.

C. by गदाधर, son of वामन.  
Names कर्क, जयरामभाष्य, भर्तृयज्ञ,  
मदनपारिजात, हरिहर. About 1500  
A. D. ; pr. in Kashi S. series and  
in Gujarati P. edition.

C. by भर्तृयज्ञ m. by जयराम in  
his भाष्य.

C. ( on पारस्करयुह्यमन्त्रs ) by  
हरारिमिश्र, son of वेदमिश्र ; ms.  
( in Stein's cat. p. 252 ) dated  
संवत् 1430 ( 1373 A. D. ).

C. by वागीश्वरीदत्त.

C. by बाह्यदेवदीक्षित ; m. by हरिहर  
and रघुनन्दन in यज्ञवैदिआश्वतथ.  
Contains पद्धति of all rites. Ear-  
lier than 1250 A. D.

C. by विश्वनाथ, son of दुर्लभ, a  
नागरब्राह्मण of the काश्यपगोत्र;  
compiled at Benares by लक्ष्मीधर,  
great-grandson of अनन्त, who  
was uncle of विश्वनाथ, in संवत्  
1692 माघ ( i. e. 1635 A. D. ).

Names कर्क, हरिहर, कालनिर्णयदी-  
विका. Therefore विम्बनाथ flouri-  
shed about 1550 A. D. Vide Ul-  
war cat. extract 42 (pr. in Gu-  
jarati P. ed. ).

C. by हरिशर्मन् m. in प्रायश्चित्ततत्त्व  
( Jivananda vol. I. p. 531.)

C. ( भाष्य and पद्धति ) by हरिहर  
( pr. in Gujarati P. and Kashi  
S. series ). Names कर्क, कल्पतरु-  
कार, रेणु, बासुदेव, विज्ञानेश्वर and is  
m. in श्राद्धक्रियाकौमुदी of गोवि-  
न्दानन्द ( p. 418 ). Between  
1275-1400 A. D. Vide sec. 84.  
रघुनन्दन in his यज्ञवेदिश्राद्धतत्त्व  
( Jivananda vol. II. p. 488 )  
mentions both हरिशर्मन् and हरि-  
हर in the same sentence as ex-  
plaining a passage of कात्यायन-  
यज्ञ.

पारस्करयज्ञसूत्रपद्धति by कामदेव.

पारस्करयज्ञसूत्रपद्धति by आस्कर. Vide  
above.

पारस्करयज्ञसूत्रपद्धति by बासुदेव. Vide  
above.

पारस्करमन्त्रभाष्य by मुरारि. Vide above  
under पारस्करयज्ञसूत्र.

पारस्करश्राद्धसूत्रवृत्त्यर्थसंग्रह by उदयंकर  
( Stein's cat. p. 17 ).

पारिजात-numerous works on dha-  
rma have this ending, e. g. मद्-  
नपारिजात, प्रयोगपारिजात, विधान-  
पारिजात.

पारिजात-vide sec. 75.

पारिजात of आमुदत्त. B. O. mss. cat.  
vol. I No. 257 and JBORS. for  
1927 parts III-IV p. VII.

पार्थिवलिङ्गपूजा- founded on दौषायन-  
सूत्र, बृहद्वासिष्ठ, लिङ्गपुराण. ( I. O.  
cat. p. 585 ).

पार्थिवलिङ्गपूजाविधि ( two different  
works in Stein's cat. p. 95 ).

पार्वणचटश्राद्धप्रयोग by देवभद्र.

पार्वणचन्द्रिका by रत्नपाणिशर्मा, son of  
गंगोली सजीवेश्वरशर्मा. On various  
kinds of श्राद्ध and particularly  
पार्वणश्राद्ध, according to the  
छन्दोग school.

पार्वणत्रयश्राद्धविधि (Stein's cat. p.95).

पार्वणप्रयोग- part of श्राद्धवृत्तिसिंह.

पार्वणश्राद्ध ( आश्वलायनीय ).

C. प्रदीपभाष्य by नारायण.

पार्वणश्राद्धपद्धति.

पार्वणश्राद्धप्रयोग for छन्दोगs.

पार्वणश्राद्धप्रयोग for बाजसनेयिषs by  
देवभद्र.

पार्वणस्थालीपाकप्रयोग ( part of प्रयोग-  
रत्न of नारायणभट्ट ).

पार्वणादिश्राद्धतत्त्व-vide of  
रघु०.

पिण्डपितृयज्ञप्रयोग ( हिरण्यकेशीय ) by  
चन्द्रचूडभट्ट, son of उमापति.

पिण्डपितृयज्ञप्रयोग by विश्वेश्वरभट्ट alias  
गागाभट्ट; vide Bik. cat. 136.

पिण्डपितृयज्ञप्रयोग from the प्रबोभरत्न  
of हरिहर.

पितामहस्मृति vide sec. 44.

पितृदयिता of अनिरुद्ध. Vide sec. 82  
( pr. in संस्कृतसाहित्यपरिषद् series,  
Calcutta ).

पितृपद्धति of गोपालाचार्य. Mentions  
ब्रह्मपाणि. Later than 1450 A. D.

पितृभक्ति by श्रीदत्त. Vide sec. 89, p. 364 ; for students of यजुर्वेद.

C. by छरारि. About end of 15th century.

पितृभक्तितरङ्गिणी alias आश्वकल्प by बाब-  
स्पतिमिश्र. Vide sec. 98 p. 399.

पितृमेधप्रयोग—by a follower of कपर्दि-  
कारिका ( N. vol. X. p. 271 ).

पितृमेधभाष्य ( आपस्तम्बीय ) by गार्ग्य-  
गोपाल.

पितृमेधविवरण by रङ्गनाथ.

पितृमेधसार by गोपालयज्वन्.

पितृमेधसार by वेङ्कटनाथ, son of रङ्ग-  
नाथ.

पितृमेधसारसुधीविलोचन ( a com. ) by a  
वैदिकसार्वभौम. Probably the same  
as वेङ्कटनाथ above.

पितृमेधसूत्र.

by गौतम.

C. by अनन्तयज्वन्, son of कृष्ण.  
by भरद्वाज.

by हिरण्यकेशिन्.

आपस्तम्बीय ( प्रश्न 31-32 of कल्प ).

C. by कपर्दिस्वामिन् ( pr. at Kum-  
bhakonam, 1905 ).

पितृसांबन्धनिकआश्वप्रयोग.

पितृहितकरणी m. in पितृभक्ति of श्रीदत्त.  
About 1300 A. D.

पितृपञ्चसूत्र by टीकाकारशर्मन् N. ( new  
series ) vol. III. p. 116.

पितृपञ्चसूत्रमीमांसा or पितृपञ्चमीमांसा  
by नारायणपण्डित, son of विश्वनाथ  
and pupil of नीलकण्ठ. N. vol. X. p.  
312. Recommends पितृपञ्च in sa-  
crifices instead of a goat ; ms.  
dated संवत् 1785 i. e. 1728 A. D.

पितृपञ्चसूत्र by टीकाकारशर्मन् of  
गार्ग्यगोत्र ( Baroda O. I. No.  
2436 ). This is probably the  
same as पितृपञ्चसूत्र above.

C ( contained in Baroda Ms. ).

पितृपञ्चसूत्रनव्याख्यादीपिका by रक्षपाल.

पितृपञ्चमीमांसाकारिका by नारायण, son  
of विश्वनाथ.

इंसवनादिकालनिर्णय.

उण्याहवाचनप्रयोग by पुरुषोत्तम.

उत्रक्रमदीपिका by रामभद्र on the rights  
of partition and inheritance of  
the twelve kinds of sons.

उत्रप्रतिग्रहप्रयोग—ascribed to शौनक (Pe-  
terson's 6th Report No. 122 ).

उत्रपरिग्रहसंशयोद्भेदपरिच्छेद ( Stein's cat.  
p. 95 ).

उत्रस्वीकारनिरूपण.

उत्रस्वीकारनिर्णय of रामपण्डित, son of  
विश्वेश्वर, of the वत्सगोत्र. Men-  
tions विज्ञानेश्वर, चन्निष्का, कालादर्श,  
वरदराज. Later than 1400 A. D.

उत्रीकरणमीमांसा of नन्दपण्डित. Same  
as दत्तकमीमांसा above. Vide sec.  
105.

उत्रोत्पत्तिपद्धति.

उनःसन्धान ( on rekindling of the  
householder's fire ).

उनरुपनयन Second initiation of a  
brāhmaṇa, when first vitiated by  
partaking of forbidden food.

उनरुपनयनप्रयोग by दिवाकर, son of  
महादेव.



- पुनर्विवाहमीमांसा by बालकृष्ण ( Baroda O. I. No. 9026 ).
- पुनर्विवाहविधि.
- पुरश्चरणकौमुदी by मुकुन्द, son of माधवाचार्य वज्र.
- पुरश्चरणकौस्तुभ of अहोबल, disciple of ईशानेन्द्र and वृत्तिहेन्द्र. Composed in Benares.
- पुरश्चरणचन्द्रिका m. in वर्षकृत्यकौमुदी of गोविन्दानन्द and by रघु० in तिथितत्त्व and आह्निकतत्त्व.
- पुरश्चरणचन्द्रिका by परमहंस देवेन्द्राश्रम, disciple of विद्युधेन्द्राश्रम. ( N. vol. VII p. 163 ). D. C. Ms. No. 33 of 1898-99 is dated संवत् 1753.
- पुरश्चरणचन्द्रिका by माधव पाठक.
- पुरश्चरणचन्द्रिका by विद्युधेन्द्राश्रम.
- पुरश्चरणदीपिका by काशीनाथ, son of जयरामभट्ट.
- पुरश्चरणदीपिका by चन्द्रशेखर.
- पुरश्चरणदीपिका by रामचन्द्र.
- पुरस्क्रियाचर्या m. in तिथितत्त्व by रघु०.
- पुराणसमुच्चय m. by हेमाद्रि, निर्णयासूत, नि. सि., द्वैतनिर्णय. Earlier than 1200 A. D.
- पुराणसर्वस्व by गोवर्धनपाठक, compiled under Bengal Zamindar श्रीसत्य in śake 1396 ( 1474-5 A. D. ).
- पुराणसर्वस्व by पुरुषोत्तम. ( Mitra's Notices vol. I. p. 188 ).
- पुराणसर्वस्व by हलायुध, son of पुरुषोत्तम. On 730 interesting points; composed in 1474 A. D. ( Vide Aufrecht's Oxf. cat. pp. 84-87 ).
- पुराणसार m. in पराशरमध्वीय, वृत्तिहेमसाद, आह्निकतत्त्व. Earlier than 1300 A. D.
- पुराणसार by; prince रुद्रशर्मन्, son of राघवराय, of नवद्वीप. N. vol. X. pp. 62-65.
- पुराणसारसंग्रह
- पुरुषार्थचिन्तामणि of विष्णुभट्ट आठवले, son of रामकृष्ण. A very large work on काल, संस्कार etc. Relies upon हेमाद्रि and माधव principally; pr. by Nir. P. and by Ānan. P.; ms. ( Baroda O. I. No. 1666 ) dated śake 1706 ( 1784-5 A. D. ).
- पुरुषार्थप्रबोध by ब्रह्मानन्दभारती, pupil of रामराजसरस्वती. Very large work in three parts, each having 4, 5 and 6 chapters respectively on religious efficacy of भस्म, रुद्राक्ष devotion to रुद्र &c.; composed in 1476 ( probably śake ) at Malavli village on the river Asanasi. Names विद्यारण्य and is m. in झरकमलाकर. Vide BBRAS. cat. pp. 220-222 No. 699. Pr. at Chidambaram, 1907.
- पुरुषार्थप्रबोधिनी.
- पुरुषार्थरत्नाकर by रङ्गनाथद्वारि, pupil of कृष्णानन्दसरस्वती; in 15 तरङ्गस on पुराणप्रामाण्यविवेक, त्रिवर्गतत्त्वविवेक, मोक्षतत्त्वविवेक, वर्णादिधर्मविवेक, नामकीर्तनादि, प्रायश्चित्त, अधिकारि, तत्त्वपदार्थविवेक, मुक्तगतविवेक.
- पुरुषार्थसुधानिधि by सायणाचार्य ( according to some mss. such as Baroda O. I. No. 7101 and by विद्यारण्य according to others ). On धर्म, अर्थ, काम and मोक्ष.
- पुरुषोत्तमक्षेत्रतत्त्व of रघु०. On the famous shrine of जगन्नाथ in Orissa. Vide sec. 102.

- पुरुषोत्तमप्रतिष्ठाप्रकार Vide Peterson's 6th Report, No. 95.
- पुलस्त्यस्मृति Vide sec. 45 p. 228.
- पुलहस्मृति m. in स्मृतिचन्द्रिका and भाष्यभाष्य.
- पुष्टिमार्गीयाह्निक by ब्रजराज ( for बह्म-भाष्य sect ).
- पुष्पाक्षिप्तामणि.
- पुष्पमाला by रुद्रधर. On the flowers and leaves appropriate to the worship of deities.
- पुष्पसारसुधानिधि m. in the अहल्या-कामधेनु.
- पूजनमालिका by भवानीप्रसाद.
- पूजापद्धति by आनन्दतीर्थ son of जनार्दन.
- पूजापद्धति or पयमाला by जयतीर्थ pupil of आनन्दतीर्थ ( Baroda O. I. 8685 ).
- पूजापद्धति by रामचन्द्रभट्ट, son of विष्णुभट्ट छजवलकर; Baroda O. I. No. 10471 copied in śake 1735 i. e. 1813-4 A. D.
- पूजापाल m. in आह्निकचान्द्रिका.
- पूजाप्रकाश by मित्रमित्र ( part of वीर-मित्रोदय ) Vide sec. 108.
- पूजाप्रदीप by गोविन्द m. in दीक्षातत्त्व by रघु०.
- पूज्यरत्नाकर by खण्डेश्वर. Vide sec. 90.
- पूर्णचन्द्र by रघुजय. On प्रायश्चित्त.
- पूर्तकमलाकर by कमलाकरभट्ट. Vide sec. 106.
- पूर्तप्रकाश-a section of the प्रतापनार-सिंह of रुद्रदेव.
- पूर्णमाला by रघुनाथ.
- पूर्वोदयोत by विन्ध्येश्वरभट्ट- part of दिनकरोदयोत q. v.
- पूर्वाह्निलीला-( daily duties from स्नान to पूजा ) for वैष्णवस.
- पृथग्गुहाह.
- पृथ्वीचन्द्र-probably same as पृथ्वी-चन्द्रोदय; m. in विधानपारिजात.
- पृथ्वीचन्द्रोदय m. by हेमाद्रि ( चतुर्वर्ग० III. 1. 182 ), द्वैतनिर्णय of शाङ्करभट्ट, विधानपारिजात, नि. सि. Earlier than 1250 A. D.
- पृथ्वीप्रमोदय by प्रेमनिधिशर्मन्, son of उमापति of भारद्वाजगोत्र and sur-named पन्त. D. C. Ms. No. 126 of 1884-86 was composed in नन्दपञ्चदशसंमितशाके ( 1659 i. e. 1737-38 ). It deals with श्रवण-कर्म, प्रायश्चित्त &c.
- पृथ्वीरहस्य m. in अहल्याकामधेनु.
- पैङ्गवस्मृति m. in मिताक्षरा ( on या. III. 18 ).
- पैठीनसिस्मृति-vide sec. 24.
- पैतृकतिथिनिर्णय by चक्रधर.
- पैतृमेधिक by यल्लाजि, son of यल्लुभट्ट of the भारद्वाजगोत्र. According to भारद्वाजीयसूत्र and कपर्विन्. Hul-tzsch R. I. No. 58.
- पैतृमेधिकसूत्र by भारद्वाज in two प्रश्न ( each in 12 कण्डिकाः ).
- प्रकाश-several works end in प्रकाश e. g. सर्वधर्मप्रकाश of शाङ्करभट्ट, पर-शुरामप्रकाश, परिशिष्टप्रकाश.
- प्रकाश-vide sec. 74.
- प्रक्रियाअनटीका by वैष्णवाधदीक्षित.
- प्रयोतःस्मृति- vide sec. 46.

प्रजापतिस्मृति-vide sec. 47; pr. Anan.  
Sm. pp. 90-98.

प्रजापद्धति on राजनीति.

प्रजापालन.

प्रणवकल्प ascribed to शौनक. On the  
nature and mystic import of  
ओङ्कार.

C. by हेमाद्रि.

प्रणवकल्प by आनन्दतीर्थ.

प्रणवकल्प (from स्कन्दपुराण ).

C. प्रकाश by गङ्गाधरसरस्वती, pupil  
of रामचन्द्रसरस्वती.

प्रणवदर्पण by वेङ्कटाचार्य.

प्रणवदर्पण by श्रीनिवासाचार्य.

प्रणवपरिशिष्ट m. by रघु० in आह्निक-  
तत्त्व.

प्रणवार्चनचन्द्रिका by छकुन्दलाल.

प्रणवोपासनविधि by गोपीनाथपाठक, son  
of अग्निहोत्रिपाठक and grandson  
of काशीपाठक.

प्रतापनारासिंह of रुद्रदेव, son of तोरो  
नारायण, of भारद्वाज गोत्र ; compos-  
ed at प्रतिष्ठान ( modern Paithan  
on the Godāvari ) in śake 1632  
i. e. 1710-11 A. D. An extensive  
digest divided into प्रकाशs on  
संस्कार, पूर्त, अन्त्येष्टि, संन्यास, यति,  
वास्तुशान्ति, पाकयज्ञ, प्रायश्चित्त, कुण्ड,  
उत्सर्ग, जातिविधेक. Vide BBRAS.  
cat. p. 222 Nos. 700-703.

प्रतापमार्तण्ड or प्रौढप्रतापमार्तण्ड attri-  
buted to प्रतापरुद्र गजपति, king of  
उत्कल, son of पुरुषोत्तम, son of  
कपिलेश्वर of the solar race. In 5  
प्रकाशs. Vide sec. 100 and N. vol.

H. D. 74.

X. pp. 222-225 ; m. in समयमयस्य  
and श्राद्धमयस्य.

प्रतापमार्तण्ड by रामकृष्ण, son of माधव;  
composed at the bidding of king  
प्रतापरुद्रगजपति (Stein's cat. p. 96).  
Probably the same as above.

प्रतापरुद्रनिबन्ध m. in द्वैतनिर्णय by  
शङ्करभट्ट ( probably the same as  
प्रतापमार्तण्ड ).

प्रतापार्क by विश्वेश्वर of the शाडिल्य-  
गोत्र and surnamed महाशब्द, son  
of रामेश्वर, son of गङ्गाराम, son of  
रत्नाकर ; based on his ancestor's  
जयसिंहकल्पद्रुम and composed by  
order of king प्रताप, grandson of  
जयसिंह ( Ulwar cat. extract 328 ).

प्रतिग्रहप्रायश्चित्तप्रकार.

प्रतिमादान.

प्रतिमाप्रतिष्ठा by नीलकण्ठ.

प्रतिमासंग्रह m. in दानरत्नाकर of चण्डे-  
श्वर.

प्रतिष्ठाकल्पलता by हन्वाबन छद्म.

प्रतिष्ठाकौस्तुभ by शङ्कर.

प्रतिष्ठाकौस्तुभ.

प्रतिष्ठाचिन्तामणि by गङ्गाधर.

प्रतिष्ठातत्त्व or देवप्रतिष्ठातत्त्व by रघुनन्दन;  
vide sec. 102.

प्रतिष्ठादर्पण by पद्मनाभ, son of गोपाल,  
son of नारायण ( ms. in Bhadkam-  
kar collection dated śake 1706  
i. e. 1784-5 A. D.).

प्रतिष्ठादीधिति from the स्मृतिकौस्तुभ of  
अनन्तदेव.

प्रतिष्ठानिर्णय of गङ्गाधर.

प्रतिष्ठापद्धति by अनन्तभट्ट alias बापुभट्ट.

प्रतिष्ठापनद्विती by त्रिविक्रमभट्ट, son of  
रघुसूरि ; N. vol. V. p. 157, ms.  
copied in संवत् 1785 ).

प्रतिष्ठापनद्विती by नीलकण्ठ.

प्रतिष्ठापनद्विती by महेश्वरभट्ट द्वितीय.

प्रतिष्ठापनद्विती by राधाकृष्ण.

प्रतिष्ठापनद्विती by शङ्करभट्ट.

प्रतिष्ठाप्रकाश by हरिप्रसादशर्मन्.

प्रतिष्ठाप्रयोग of कमलाकर.

प्रतिष्ठामयूख by नीलकण्ठ ; vide sec.  
107 ; ( pr. by J. R. Gharpure ).  
Styled प्रतिष्ठाप्रयोग also ( vide  
Ulwar cat. extract 330 ).

प्रतिष्ठारत्न.

प्रतिष्ठार्कपञ्चद्विती by दिवाकर.

प्रतिष्ठाविवेक of उमापति.

प्रतिष्ठाविवेक of गूलपाणि ( sec. 95 ).

प्रतिष्ठासंग्रह.

प्रतिष्ठासमुच्चय m. in देवप्रतिष्ठातत्त्व of  
रघुनन्दन.

प्रतिष्ठासागर of बल्लालसेन m. in his  
दानसागर. Vide sec. 83.

प्रतिष्ठासार by रामचन्द्र m. in ज्ञान्ति-  
मयूख.

प्रतिष्ठासारदीपिका by पाण्डुरङ्ग टकले,  
son of चिन्तामणि, in पञ्चवटी ;  
composed in śake 1702 ( 1780-81  
A. D. ) ; Baroda O. I. No. 333.

प्रतिष्ठासारसंग्रह m. by हेमाद्रि ( दानखण्ड  
p. 134 ), कुण्डमण्डपसिद्धि and दान-  
मयूख.

प्रतिष्ठेन्दु by व्यम्बक, son of नारायण  
माटे. ( Baroda O. I. 11089 b ).

प्रतिष्ठोद्घोत् ( part of दिनकरोद्घोत् ) by  
दिनकर and his son, विश्वेश्वर alias  
भागभट्ट.

प्रतिसरबन्धप्रयोग ( rules for tying of  
a string as a charm on the wrist  
at weddings and other festive  
occasions ).

प्रतीताक्षरा com. of नन्दपण्डित on the  
मिताक्षरा ; sec. 105.

प्रत्यबरोहणप्रयोग, part of प्रयोगरत्न of  
नारायणभट्ट.

प्रथिततिथिनिर्णय by नागदेवज्ञ.

प्रदीप occurs as the last part of the  
names of several works such as  
आचारप्रदीप, कृत्यप्रदीप, समयप्रदीप,  
संवत्सरप्रदीप.

प्रदीप vide sec. 80.

प्रदीपदानपञ्चद्विती vide महाप्रदीप०.

प्रदीपिका m. in गणेश's दण्डविवेक and  
in सरस्वतीविलास. Earlier than  
1450 A. D.

प्रदीपनिर्णय by विष्णुभट्ट ( from पुरुषार्थ-  
चिन्तामणि ).

प्रदीपपूजापञ्चद्विती by बल्लभेन्द्र, pupil of  
वासुदेवेन्द्र.

प्रपञ्चसार m. by वर्षाक्रियाकौमुदी, आह्निक-  
तत्त्व of रघु०. Seems to be a work  
of the तन्त्र class, earlier than  
1450 A. D.

C. व्याख्यान, quoted by देवनाथ  
in तन्त्रकौमुदी. Earlier than 1550  
A. D.

C. by गीर्वाणयोगीन्द्र.

C. by ज्ञानस्वरूप.

प्रपञ्चसारविवेक or भवसारविवेक by  
गङ्गाधर महाडकर, son of सदाशिव.  
In 8 उल्लास; ms. dated संवत् 1840  
( 1783-4 A. D. ) ; vide N. vol. X.  
162. On आह्निक, भगवत्पूजा,  
भागवतधर्म, moral maxims.

प्रपञ्चासूतसार by एकराज (or Ekoji) of Tanjore, who reigned from 1676 to 1684 A. D. Some fragments on नीति and पूजा are recovered (Burnell's Tanjore cat. p. 141 b).

प्रपञ्चगतिदीपिका by तातादास ; mentions विशानेश्वर, चन्द्रिका, हेमाद्रि, माधव, सार्वभौम, बैयनाथदीक्षित.

प्रपञ्चादिनचर्या (according to रामानुज school).

प्रपञ्चलक्षण.

प्रपञ्चौर्ध्वदेहिकविधि.

प्रभाकराह्निक by प्रभाकरभट्ट.

प्रमाणदर्पण.

प्रमाणपल्लव of नृसिंह or नरसिंह ठक्कुर, divided into परिच्छेदs on आचार &c.

प्रमाणसंग्रह.

प्रमाणसारप्रकाशिका.

प्रमेयमाला.

प्रयागकृत्य (part of त्रिस्थलीसेतु).

प्रयागप्रकरण or प्रयागप्रघट्टक (from त्रिस्थलीसेतु).

प्रयागसेतु m. in स्मृतिकौस्तुभ of अनन्त-देव (same as part of त्रिस्थलीसेतु).

प्रयोगकौस्तुभ by गणेशपाठक.

प्रयोगचन्द्रिका by बीरराघव.

प्रयोगचन्द्रिका by श्रीनिवासशिष्य, brother of सीताराम.

प्रयोगचन्द्रिका in 13 खण्डs. From पुंस-वन to श्राद्ध ; follows आपस्तम्बयुक्त, mentions कण्ठधूषण, पञ्चाग्निकारिका, जयन्तकारिका, कपर्दिकारिका, दशनिर्णय, वामनकारिका, सुधीविलो-

चन, स्मृतिरत्नाकर. (Madras Govt. Sanskrit mss. cat. vol. VII. p. 2798 No. 3713).

प्रयोगचिन्तामणि (part of रामकल्पद्रुम) by अनन्तभट्ट.

प्रयोगचूडामणि (ms. in Bhadkamkar collection) on स्वस्तिक, पुण्याहवाचन, ग्रहयज्ञ, स्थालीपाक, छुष्टरजोदर्शन-शान्ति, गर्भाधान, सीमन्तोक्षयन, षष्ठी-पूजा, नामकरण, चौल and other संस्कारs, उपनयन, विवाह.

प्रयोगचूडामणि (Mitra's Notices, vol. IV. p. 22).

प्रयोगचूडामणि m. by रघुनन्दन.

प्रयोगतत्त्व of रघुनाथ, son of भागुजि of शाण्डिल्यगोत्र, composed at Benares in 25 तत्त्वs on ordinary religious rites (संस्कारs), परिभाषा, स्वस्तिवाचन, ग्रहमसू &c.; composed in śake 1577 (1656 A. D.).

प्रयोगतिलक by बीरराघव (Baroda O. I. 9806).

प्रयोगदर्पण by नारायण, son of च्यायम्भट्ट. Deals with domestic rites according to R̥gveda ritual. Names उज्ज्वला of हरदत्त, हेमाद्रि, चण्डेश्वर, श्रीधर, स्मृतिरत्नावलि. Later than 1400 A. D.

प्रयोगदर्पण by पद्मनाभदीक्षित, son of गोपाल, son of नारायण ; deals with देवप्रतिष्ठा, मण्डपपूजा, तोरणपूजा &c.

प्रयोगदर्पण by रघुनाथसूरि.

प्रयोगदर्पण by रमानाथविद्यावाचस्पति on daily religious duties of householders ; quotes हेमाद्रि.

प्रयोगदर्पण by बीरराघव.

प्रयोगदर्पण by वैदिकसार्वभौम.

प्रयोगदर्पण AnO. N. (new series) vol.

II p. 190. On the last rites of a man, his cremation and आशु. Mentions श्रीधर (author of स्तुत्यर्थसार) as much removed from him.

प्रयोगदीप ( to शाङ्खायनगृह्य ) by दया-  
शाङ्कर.

प्रयोगदीपिका by मन्थनाचार्य.

प्रयोगदीपिका by रामकृष्णभट्ट.

प्रयोगदीपिकावृत्ति.

प्रयोगपञ्चरत्न m. in चातुर्मास्यप्रयोग.

प्रयोगपद्धति

of गङ्गाधर ( बौधायनीय ).

of श्रिंगय्यकोविद, son of पेञ्जल  
मन्थनाचार्य ( for आपस्तम्बीय ).  
This is called शिक्षणमट्टीय.

of दामोदरगार्ग्य; based on कर्को-  
पाध्याय, गङ्गाधर, हरिहर and fol-  
lows पारस्करगृह्य. Also styled  
संस्कारपद्धति.

of रघुनाथ, son of रुद्रभट्ट अया-  
चित्त ( आश्वलायनीय ).

of हरिहर ( in 2 काण्डs on do-  
mestic religious rites ); at-  
tached to com. on पारस्करगृह्य.

प्रयोगपद्धति to कात्यायनश्राद्धसूत्र.

प्रयोगपद्धतिस्तुबोधिनी by शिवराम.

प्रयोगपारिजात by नरसिंह ( vide I. O.  
cat. p. 415 No. 1396 ). Men-  
tions हेमाद्रि, विद्यारण्य, प्रसाद  
( which the editor of I. O. cat.  
takes to be वृत्तिहप्रसाद ). This is  
most probably the same as  
the next below and प्रसाद  
means probably no more than

the commentary प्रसाद of विठ्ठल  
on the प्रक्रियाकौस्तुभ of रामचन्द्र.  
Vide I. O. cat. p. 166 for प्रसाद  
com. and Bhandarkar Report  
1883-84 p. 59 for pedigree.

प्रयोगपारिजात by वृत्तिह a native of  
कर्णाटक, of the कौण्डिन्यगोत्र. Has  
five काण्डs on संस्कार, पाकयज्ञ,  
आधान, आह्निक, गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय.  
Portion on संस्कार printed at  
Nir. Press ( 1916 ). Speaks of  
25 संस्कारs; mentions कालदीप and  
कालप्रदीप ( on same page ), काल-  
दीपभाष्य, क्रियासार, फलप्रदीप, विश्वा-  
दर्श, विधिरत्न, श्रीधरीय, स्तुतिभास्कर;  
criticizes हेमाद्रि and माधव; com-  
posed between 1360 and 1435  
A. D. It is this work probably  
that is mentioned in वृत्तिहप्रसाद  
( दानसार ), धर्मप्रवृत्ति ( संस्कार por-  
tion ) and प्रयोगरत्न of नारायणभट्ट  
ms. ( Bik. cat. p. 439 ) is dated  
संवत् 1495 ( 1438-39 A. D. ).

प्रयोगपारिजात by पुरुषोत्तमभट्ट son of  
देवराजार्थ.

प्रयोगपारिजात by रघुनाथ बाजपेयिन.

प्रयोगपारिजातसारावलि m. in धर्मप्रवृत्ति.

प्रयोगप्रदीप by शिवप्रसाद.

प्रयोगमञ्जरीसंहिता by श्रीकण्ठ ( Baroda  
O. I. No. 12959 ).

प्रयोगमणि by केशवभट्ट, son of अभयं-  
कर नारायण.

प्रयोगसूक्तावलि by मिमिक्षुरि (?) तिर्पिलि;  
D. C. ms. No. 102 of 1871-72.  
Quotes विज्ञानेश्वर, प्रयोगपारिजात,  
वृत्तिह, आचार्यमयूख. Later than  
1650 A. D.

प्रयोगसूक्तावलि by बीरराघव.

प्रयोगरत्न or स्मार्तसुष्ठानपद्धति by अनन्त,  
son of विश्वनाथ ; deals with 25  
संस्कारs according to आश्वलायन,  
and स्वस्तिवाचन, पुण्याहवाचन,  
स्थालीपाक, परिभाषा, प्रायश्चित्त. (I.O.  
cat. vol. III. p. 515 ).

प्रयोगरत्न ( हिरण्यकेशीय ) by अनन्तदेव,  
son of विश्वनाथ ; vide Peterson's  
5th Report No. 126. Probably  
same as above.

प्रयोगरत्न by काशीदीक्षित, son of  
सदाशिव.

प्रयोगरत्न by केशवदीक्षित, son of  
सदाशिव.

प्रयोगरत्न by नारायणभट्ट, son of रामे-  
श्वरभट्ट ( pr. by Nir. P.) for आश्व-  
लायनीयs. Vide sec. 103.

प्रयोगरत्न by प्रेमनिधि.

प्रयोगरत्न by वृत्तिहभट्ट, son of नारा-  
यणभट्ट, according to आश्वलायन  
and शौनक ; quoted in चतुर्विंशति-  
मतन्याख्यान of भट्टोजि ; between  
1500-1600 A. D.

प्रयोगरत्न by भट्टोजि ( C. P. cat.  
No. 3131 ).

प्रयोगरत्न or स्मार्तप्रयोगरत्न of महेश, son  
of महादेव वैशम्पायन ; composed at  
Kāśī on संस्कार, शान्ति and आद्य ;  
pr. in śake 1798 ; eulogises मातृ-  
दत्त; ms. (Baroda O. I. No. 1626)  
dated 1844 संवत् i. e. 1787-8  
A. D..

प्रयोगरत्न by महादेव ( हिरण्यकेशीय ).

प्रयोगरत्न by बासुदेवदीक्षित, son of  
आपदेव.

प्रयोगरत्न by हरिहर.

प्रयोगरत्नभूषा by रघुनाथ नवहस्त ( BBR-  
AS. cat. vol. II p. 185 ).

प्रयोगरत्नमाला by चौण्डव्याचार्य.

प्रयोगरत्नमाला by बासुदेव, son of आप-  
देवभट्ट, व चित्तपावन ब्राह्मण ; on  
विष्णवादिसर्वदेवप्रतिष्ठा, mentions  
निर्णयसिन्धु. Between 1620 and  
1760 A. D. Also called बासुदेवी  
and प्रतिष्ठारत्नमाला.

प्रयोगरत्नमाला by पुरुषोत्तम विद्यावागीश.

प्रयोगरत्नसंस्कार by प्रेमनिधि.

प्रयोगरत्नसंग्रह m. by संस्कारमयूख.

प्रयोगरत्नाकर -vide प्रयोगदीप of दया-  
शङ्कर above.

प्रयोगरत्नाकर by यशवन्तभट्ट ( for मैत्रा-  
यणीयs ). Baroda O. I. 8365.

प्रयोगरत्नावली by परमानन्दचन, pupil of  
चिदानन्दब्रह्मेन्द्रसरस्वती ( probably  
on śrauta rites only ).

प्रयोगलाघव by विठ्ठल, son of महादेव.

प्रयोगसंग्रह by रामनाथ.

प्रयोगसागर by नारायण आरड. Later  
than 1650 A.D.; called also सुहा-  
शिसागर.

प्रयोगसार ( W. and K. cat. II p. 97 )  
in 8 काण्डs.

प्रयोगसार by कृष्णदेव स्मार्तवागीश, son  
of नारायण. This is also called  
कृत्यतत्त्व or संवत्सरप्रयोगसार.

प्रयोगसार by केशवस्वामिन् ( बौधायनीय ).  
On Vaidic sacrifices. Names नारा-  
यण and भवस्वामी and is m. by त्रि-  
काण्डमण्डन. About 1100 A. D.

प्रयोगसार by गङ्गाभट्ट ( आपस्तम्बीय ).

प्रयोगसार by देवभद्र पाठक, son of बल-  
भद्र ( कात्यायनीय ). Refers to गङ्गा-

धरपाठक, भर्तृयज्ञ, वासुदेव, रेणु, कर्क, हरिस्वामी, माधव, पद्मनाभ, गदाधर, हरिहर, रामपद्धति of अनन्त. Deals with औत matters.

प्रयोगसार by नारायण, son of लक्ष्मीधर. Same as गृह्याग्नितागर or प्रयोगसागर.

प्रयोगसार by निजानन्द.

प्रयोगसार by बालकृष्ण, a दाक्षिणात्य, residing in गोकुलग्राम.

प्रयोगसार by विश्वेश्वरभट्ट alias गागाभट्ट, son of दिनकर. On पुण्याहवाचन, गणपतिपूजन &c.

प्रयोगसार by शिवप्रसाद.

प्रयोगसारावलि m. in धर्मप्रवृत्ति.

प्रयोगसारपीयूष of कुमारस्वामि विष्णु ; on परिभाषा, संस्कार, आह्निक, प्रायश्चित्त. प्रयोगसारसमुच्चय.

प्रयोगादर्श by कनकसभापति, son of वैद्यनाथ, of मौड्लगोत्र. It is a com. on his own कारिकामञ्जरी.

प्रवरकाण्ड ( आश्वलायनीय ) pr. by P. Chentsalrao in गोत्रप्रवरनिबन्धकदम्बक ( Mysore, 1900 ).

C. by नारायण (pr. in the above).

प्रवरखण्ड ( आपस्तम्बीय ).

C. by कपर्दिस्वामिन् (pr. by Chentsalrao in गोत्रप्रवरनिबन्धकदम्बक, Mysore, 1900, pr. at Kumbhakonam, 1914 ).

प्रवरखण्ड ( वैखानस in one प्रश्न ).

प्रवरगण- a work on प्रवर in शार्दूल-विक्रीडित verses. Vide BBRAS cat. p. 225 No. 707 ; breaks off in verse 25 ).

प्रवरदर्पण by कमलाकर ; also called गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय ( pr. in गोत्रप्रवरनिबन्धकदम्बक edited by P. Chentsalrao, Mysore 1900 ).

प्रवरदीप or प्रवरप्रदीप m. in प्रवरदीपिका प्रवरदीपिका by कृष्णशैव ; mentions प्रवरमञ्जरी, स्मृतिचन्द्रिका. Later than 1250 A. D.

प्रवरनिर्णय- from the विश्वादर्श.

प्रवरनिर्णय of भास्करत्रिकाण्डमण्डन. Calcutta S. College mss. cat. vol. II p. 69 No. 65.

C. रामनन्दिन्.

प्रवरनिर्णय by भट्टोजि. Also called गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय.

प्रवरनिर्णयवाक्सुधार्णव of विश्वनाथदेव. प्रवरमञ्जरी- vide गोत्रप्रवरमञ्जरी ; m. in वृत्तसहस्रसाद.

प्रवरविवरण m. in the प्रवरदीपिका.

प्रवराध्याय ( there is a section on प्रवर in most of the औतसूत्रs ). प्रवराध्याय of the मानवऔत BBRAS. cat. vol. II. p. 177.

प्रवराध्याय ascribed to अगस्थ. On गोत्रs and प्रवरs.

प्रवराध्याय by पशुपति, minister of लक्ष्मणसेन ; about 1170-1200 A.D.

प्रवराध्याय ascribed to भृगुदेव.

प्रवराध्याय ascribed to लौगाक्षि, the eleventh परिशिष्ट of कात्यायन.

प्रवराध्याय by विश्वनाथकवि.

प्रवराध्याय from विष्णुधर्मोत्तर.

प्रवराध्याय from स्मृतिदर्पण.

प्रवासकृत्य by गङ्गाधर son of रामचन्द्र ; composed at स्तम्भतीर्थ ( modern Khambayat or Cambay ) in संबत्



1663( 1606-7 A.D. ). Deals with duties of साग्निक ब्राह्मण driven to foreign lands for livelihood.

प्रस्तावपारजात.

प्रस्तावरत्नाकर of हरिदास son of दुरु-  
बोत्तम, under वीरसिंह, in गदापत्तन  
in संवत् 1614 ( 1557-8 A. D. ).  
A work in verse on various  
subjects including नीति, ज्योतिः-  
शास्त्र.

प्रह्लादसंहिता m. in आचाररत्न of लक्ष्मण  
( follows बल्लभमत ).

प्राचीनषडशीति ( as opposed to अभि-  
नवषडशीति ) vide under षडशीति.  
प्रातःकृत्य.

प्रातःपूजाविधि by नरोत्तमदास ( for the  
followers of चैतन्य ).

प्रायश्चित्तकदम्ब or -निर्णय by गोपाल-  
न्यायपञ्चानन. Points out differ-  
ences between रघुनाथ, नारायण,  
जगन्नाथतर्कपञ्चानन. N. vol. X,  
p. 119.

प्रायश्चित्तकदम्बसारसंग्रह by काशीनाथ-  
तर्कालङ्कार. Mentions views of  
शूलपाणि, मदनपारिजात, नव्यद्वैतनिर्णय-  
कृष्णचन्द्रशेखर. N. ( new series ) I.  
pp. 233-35.

प्रायश्चित्तकमलाकर by कमलाकरभट्ट.

प्रायश्चित्तकल्पतरु- portion of कल्पतरु.

प्रायश्चित्तकाण्ड- 2nd part of वैद्यनाथ's  
स्मृतिमुक्ताफल.

प्रायश्चित्तकारिका by गोपाल; based on  
the बौधायनसूत्र; flourished before  
सायण.

प्रायश्चित्तकुतूहल by कृष्णराम.

प्रायश्चित्तकुतूहल by मुकुन्दलाल.

प्रायश्चित्तकुतूहल by रघुनाथ, son of  
गणेशभट्ट and pupil of अनन्तदेव.  
Stein's cat. p. 96, Hultzsch's  
Report III p. 56. On both  
श्रौत and स्मार्त प्रायश्चित्त. About  
1660-1700.

प्रायश्चित्तकुतूहल by रामचन्द्र; modelled  
on प्रायश्चित्तविवेक of शूलपाणि. N.  
X. p. 197.

प्रायश्चित्तकौमुदी alias प्रायश्चित्तविवेक of  
कृष्णदेव स्मार्तवागीश.

प्रायश्चित्तकौमुदी alias प्रायश्चित्तविवेक-  
टिप्पणी of रामकृष्ण.

प्रायश्चित्तचन्द्रिका by दिवाकर, son of  
महादेव, son of रामेश्वर surnamed  
काल.

प्रायश्चित्तचन्द्रिका by मुकुन्दलाल.

प्रायश्चित्तचन्द्रिका by रमापति of the  
भैयाल race.

प्रायश्चित्तचन्द्रिका by राधाकान्तदेव.

प्रायश्चित्तचन्द्रिका by विश्वनाथभट्ट; m.  
by दिवाकर in his प्रायश्चित्तचन्द्रिका  
and in स्मार्तप्रायश्चित्तोद्धार.

प्रायश्चित्तचिन्तामणि by वाचस्पतिमिश्र.  
Vide sec. 98.

प्रायश्चित्ततत्त्व of रघुनन्दन. Vide  
sec. 102; pr. by Jivananda.

C. by काशीनाथ तर्कालङ्कार ( pr. at  
Calcutta in 1900 ).

C. by राधामोहनगोस्वामी ( pr. at  
Calcutta 1885 in Bengali chara-  
cters). He was a friend of Cole-  
brooke and a descendant of  
अद्वैत, an associate of चैतन्य.

C. आदर्श by विष्णुराम सिद्धान्तवागीश.

- प्रायश्चित्तदीप m. in प्रतापनारसिंह of रुद्र-  
देव. Earlier than 1700 A. D.
- प्रायश्चित्तदीपिका by भास्कर.
- प्रायश्चित्तदीपिका by राम.
- प्रायश्चित्तदीपिका by लोकनाथ, son of  
वैद्यनाथ ( from his सकलागमसंग्रह ).
- प्रायश्चित्तदीपिका by बाहिनीपति.
- प्रायश्चित्तनिरूपण by भवदेवभट्ट. Vide  
sec. 73. Also called-प्रकरण.
- प्रायश्चित्तनिरूपण by रिपुञ्जय ( pr. in  
Bengali characters at Calcutta  
1883 ).
- प्रायश्चित्तनिर्णय by अनन्तदेव.
- प्रायश्चित्तनिर्णय by गोपालन्यायपञ्चानन.  
Summary of रघुनन्दन's work.
- प्रायश्चित्तपटल.
- प्रायश्चित्तपद्धति by कामदेव. Ms. copi-  
ed in 1669 A. D. ( Aufrecht's  
Oxf. cat. 293 a ).
- प्रायश्चित्तपद्धति by जम्बूनाथसभाधीश,  
son of हेमाद्रि; in four पटलस.
- प्रायश्चित्तपद्धति by रामचन्द्र, son of  
सूर्यदास.
- प्रायश्चित्तपारिजात by गणेशमिश्र महामहो-  
पाध्याय.
- प्रायश्चित्तपारिजात by रत्नपाणि. Men-  
tions कामधेनु. ( N. vol. VI. p.  
300 ).
- प्रायश्चित्तप्रकरण ( Stein's cat. pp. 96,  
310 ).
- प्रायश्चित्तप्रकरण by भट्टोजि.
- प्रायश्चित्तप्रकरण by भवदेव बालबलभी-  
खुजङ्ग. Sec. 73.
- प्रायश्चित्तप्रकरण by रामकृष्ण.
- प्रायश्चित्तप्रकाश of प्रद्योतनभट्टाचार्य, son  
of बलभद्र.
- प्रायश्चित्तप्रदीप m. by रघुतिकौस्तुभ ( on  
तिथि ).
- प्रायश्चित्तप्रदीप by केशवभट्ट.
- प्रायश्चित्तप्रदीप by गोपालसूरि. ( Bik. cat.  
p. 137 says so, but it appears  
that गोपालसूरि is a भाष्यकार on  
बौधायनश्रौत, whom the author  
follows on श्रौतप्रायश्चित्त.
- प्रायश्चित्तप्रदीप by प्रेमनिधि of पन्थवंश,  
composed in śake 1675 ( Baro-  
da O. I. 1490 ).
- प्रायश्चित्तप्रदीप by राजचूडामणि, son of  
रत्नसेठ श्रीनिवासदीक्षित.
- प्रायश्चित्तप्रदीप by रामशर्मन्.
- प्रायश्चित्तप्रदीप by वरदाधीशयज्वन्, pu-  
pil of वेङ्कटाधीश.
- प्रायश्चित्तप्रदीप by बाहिनीपति.
- प्रायश्चित्तप्रदीप by शङ्करमिश्र, son of  
भवनाथ. He was गुरु of वर्धमान,  
flourished in 2nd and 3rd quar-  
ters of 15th century ).
- प्रायश्चित्तप्रदीपिका by अनन्तदेव, son of  
आपदेव. Vide sec. 109.
- प्रायश्चित्तप्रदीपिका by भास्कर ( Same as  
प्रायश्चित्तशतद्वयी ) on प्रायश्चित्तस in  
श्रौत rites.
- प्रायश्चित्तप्रयोग by अनन्तदीक्षित.
- प्रायश्चित्तप्रयोग by त्र्यम्बक ( N. vol. X.  
164 ), based on आश्वलायन.
- प्रायश्चित्तप्रयोग by दिवाकर. Vide un-  
der स्मार्त प्रायश्चित्तप्रयोग.
- प्रायश्चित्तप्रयोग by बालशास्त्री कागलकर.
- प्रायश्चित्तप्रयोगरत्नमाला-mentions स्तुत्य-  
र्थसार, त्रिकाण्डमण्डन, प्रदीप, केशवी-  
कार.

प्रायश्चित्तमञ्जरी of बापुभट्ट, son of महादेव केळकर. Stein's cat. p. 96, gives विरचनकाल as śake 1736.

प्रायश्चित्तमनोहर of सुरारिभिः, son of कृष्णभिः, and pupil of रामभद्र and केशवभिः.

प्रायश्चित्तमयूख of नीलकण्ठ ; vide sec. 107. Pr. by Mr. J. R. Gharpure.

प्रायश्चित्तमार्तण्ड of मार्तण्डभिः (Mitra's Notices vol. VII, p. 7, No. 2252 dated śake 1544 i. e. 1622-23 A. D. ).

प्रायश्चित्तमुक्तावली by दिवाकर, son of महादेव ( part of his धर्मशास्त्रसुधानिधि ).

अनुक्रमणी to above by वैद्यनाथ, son of author.

प्रायश्चित्तमुक्तावली by रामचन्द्रभट्ट.

प्रायश्चित्तरत्न by कमलाकरभट्ट m. in शूद्र-कमलाकर.

प्रायश्चित्तरत्नमाला by रामचन्द्रदीक्षित.

प्रायश्चित्तरत्नाकर by रत्नाकरभिः.

प्रायश्चित्तरहस्य by दिनकर m. in स्मृति-रत्नावली.

प्रायश्चित्तवारिधि by भवानन्द.

प्रायश्चित्तविधि by भास्कर.

प्रायश्चित्तविधि by माधुर अप्ययदीक्षित ; mentions हेमाद्रि and माधव.

प्रायश्चित्तविधि from बसिष्ठस्मृति.

प्रायश्चित्तविधि attributed to शौनक.

प्रायश्चित्तविनिर्णय by अनन्तदेव.

प्रायश्चित्तविनिर्णय by भट्टोजि.

प्रायश्चित्तविनिर्णय by यशोधरभट्ट.

H. D. 75.

प्रायश्चित्तविवेक of झलपाणि. Vide sec. 95 ( Baroda O. I. 10849 dated संवत् 1501 i. e. 1444-45 A. D. ); pr. by Jivananda.

C. तत्त्वार्थकौमुदी by गोविन्दानन्द son of गणपतिभट्ट. Vide sec. 101 ( pr. by Jivananda ).

C. कौमुदी or-टिप्पणी by रामकृष्ण.

C. निगूढार्थप्रकाशिका. N. ( new series ) vol. II. p. 114.

प्रायश्चित्तविवेक of श्रीनाथ. About 1475-1525 A. D.

प्रायश्चित्तविवेकोद्घोत- ( part of मदन-रत्न ). Sec. 94.

प्रायश्चित्तव्यवस्थासंक्षेप by चिन्तामणि-न्यायालङ्कारभट्टाचार्य ( N. vol. IV No. 1580 ). He wrote also व्यवस्थासंक्षेप on तिथि, उद्वाह, आश्व, वाय, शुद्धि. Ms. dated śake 1611.

प्रायश्चित्तव्यवस्थासंग्रह by मोहनचन्द्र.

प्रायश्चित्तव्यवस्थासार by अश्वतनाथ.

प्रायश्चित्तशतद्वयी by भास्कर in 4 प्रकरण m. in नि. सि., प्रायश्चित्तकुतूहल of रघुनाथ, भाविप्रकाशितप्रायश्चित्तप्रकरण. Earlier than 1550 A. D.

C. by वेङ्कटेश बाजपेययाजी ; ms. dated संवत् 1641 ( 1584-5 A. D. ) in Stein's cat, p. 311.

प्रायश्चित्तशतद्वयीकारिका by गोपाल-स्वामिन् ( बौधायनीय ).

प्रायश्चित्तश्लोकपद्धति by गोविन्द.

प्रायश्चित्तसंक्षेप by चिन्तामणिन्यायालङ्कार. Probably the same as प्रायश्चित्तव्यवस्थासंक्षेप above.

प्रायश्चित्तसंग्रह by कृष्णदेव स्मार्तवागीश N. ( new series ) I p. 239.

प्रायश्चित्तसंग्रह by देवराज ( This is in Hindi, prepared for महाराज चेतसिंग of Benares). 1770-1781 A.D.

प्रायश्चित्तसंग्रह by नारायणभट्ट; mentions झलपाणि, रघुनन्दन, स्तुतिसागरसार. So later than 1600 A. D. Defines प्रायश्चित्त as 'पापक्षयमात्रकामनाजन्यकृतिविषयः पापक्षयसाधनं कर्म प्रायश्चित्तम्'.

प्रायश्चित्तसदोदय of सदाराम, son of देवेश्वर.

प्रायश्चित्तसमुच्चय by त्रिलोचनशिव.

प्रायश्चित्तसमुच्चय by भास्कर.

प्रायश्चित्तसार by ज्यम्बकभट्ट मोल्ह.

प्रायश्चित्तसार by दलपति ( part of वृसिंहप्रसाद ). Vide sec. 99.

प्रायश्चित्तसार by (भट्टोजि ?) दीक्षित m. in जयसिंहकल्पद्रुम.

प्रायश्चित्तसार by श्रीमदाउच्चाष्टकदीक्षित m. in प्रतापनारसिंह ( vide BBRAS. cat. p.224 ).

प्रायश्चित्तसार by हरिराम.

प्रायश्चित्तसार from स्तुतिसार of यादवेन्द्रविद्याभूषण. N. (new series) I. p. 240. Ms. dated 1613 (1691 A.D.).

प्रायश्चित्तसारकौस्तुभ of वनमालिन् ( N. vol. IX p. 58 ).

प्रायश्चित्तसारसंग्रह by आनन्दचन्द्र N. (new series) vol. III. p. 126.

प्रायश्चित्तसारसंग्रह by नागोजिभट्ट. Vide sec. 110.

प्रायश्चित्तसारसंग्रह by रत्नाकरमिश्र.

प्रायश्चित्तसारावलि ( portion of बृहन्नारदीयपुराण ).

प्रायश्चित्तसुधानिधि of सायण, son of मायण and brother of माधवाचार्य. Vide sec. 92.

प्रायश्चित्तसुबोधिनी by श्रीनिवासमासिन् ( आपस्तम्बीय ).

प्रायश्चित्तसेतु by सदाशङ्कर.

प्रायश्चित्तसाध्याय 3rd chap. of निबन्ध-सर्वस्व of महादेव, son of महाज-सहस्रमहदुर्गपति. ( I. O. cat. vol. III p. 555 ).

प्रायश्चित्तानुक्रमणिका by वैयनाथदीक्षित.

प्रायश्चित्तेन्दुशेखर by काशीनाथ, son of अनन्त, ( also called प्रायश्चित्तप्रयोग-सारसंग्रह ) composed for बालकृष्ण ; pr. in Bombay in 1863 and 1882. Vide sec. 112.

प्रायश्चित्तेन्दुशेखर by नागोजिभट्ट, son of शिवभट्ट and सती. Vide sec. 110 ; ms. ( N. vol. V p. 23 ) is dated संवत् 1848 i. e. 1781-82 A. D.

प्रायश्चित्तेन्दुशेखरसारसंग्रह by नागोजि, son of शिवभट्ट and सती. ( I. O. cat. vol. III p. 555 ).

प्रायश्चित्तोद्योत by दिनकर ( part of दिनकरोद्योत ).

प्रायश्चित्तोद्योत by मदनसिंहदेव ( part of मदनरत्न ). Vide sec. 94.

प्रायश्चित्तोद्धार by दिवाकर, son of महादेव, surnamed काल. Also called स्मार्तप्रायश्चित्त and स्मार्तनिष्कृतिपद्धति ( vide Baroda O. I. 1334, 1543, 1663 ).

प्रायश्चित्तोपसार by आनन्दचन्द्र. Offences classified under 4 heads, heinous, gross, venial and slight, and their expiation.

शासाद्वीपिका m. by जटमल्लविलास.  
Earlier than 1500 A. D.

शासाद्वप्रतिष्ठा by वृहुरि, surnamed  
पण्डरपुर. Based on the प्रतिष्ठामयूख  
and मत्स्यपुराण; ms. in Bhadkam-  
kar collection copied in Śake  
1714 (1792-3 A. D.); names  
नि. सि., रामबाजपेय.

शासाद्वप्रतिष्ठा by भागुणिमिश्र.

शासाद्वप्रतिष्ठादीधिति (part of राजधर्म-  
कौस्तुभ) by अनन्तदेव. Vide sec. 109.

शासाद्वशिवप्रतिष्ठाविधि by कमलाकर.  
Sec. 106.

प्रेतकृत्यनिर्णय.

प्रेतकृत्यादिनिर्णय Ano.

प्रेतदीपिका by गोपीनाथ अग्निहोत्रिन्.

प्रेतप्रदीप by कृष्णमिश्राचार्य.

प्रेतमञ्जरी- vide Hp. cat. XVII (ms.  
dated 1707 A. D.).

प्रेतमञ्जरी or प्रेतपद्धति by शादुमिश्र. Ul-  
war cat. No. 1403.

प्रेतमुक्तिदा by क्षेमराम.

प्रेतश्राद्धव्यवस्थाकारिका by स्मार्तवाणीश.

प्रौढप्रतापमार्तण्ड or कालनिर्णयसंग्रह by  
प्रतापरुद्रदेव. Vide प्रतापमार्तण्ड.

फलप्रदीप m. in प्रयोगपारिजात of वृत्तिह.  
(probably a purely astrological  
work).

फलाभिषेक.

बभ्रुस्मृति m. in परा. मा.

बलदेवाह्निक compiled from the महा-  
भारत.

बहिर्न्याससूत्र.

बहिर्मातृका.

बहिर्यागपूजा.

बह्वचकारिका m. in नि. सि.

बह्वचकर्मप्रयोग (according to शाकल)  
N. vol. X. p. 5.

बह्वचयुह्यकारिका by शाकलाचार्य. Vide  
Burnell's Tanjore cat. p. 14 b.  
This is the same as the above;  
m. in समयमयूख.

बह्वचयुह्यपरिशिष्ट m. in हेमाद्रि, रघु०,  
नि. सि.

बह्वचश्राद्धप्रयाग

बह्वचषोडशकर्ममन्त्रविवरण.

बह्वचसन्ध्यापद्धतिभाष्य.

बह्वचाह्निक by कमलाकर, son of राम-  
कृष्ण. Refers to his प्रायश्चित्तरत्न.

बादरायणस्मृति m. in प्रायश्चित्तमयूख and  
in com. on नीतिवाक्यावृत.

बार्हस्पत्यसुहृत्तविधान.

बार्हस्पत्यस्मृति m. by हेमाद्रि.

बार्हस्पत्यसंहिता on सुहृत्s for गर्भाधान,  
पुंसवन, उपनयन and other संस्कारs  
and on portentous phenomena.  
The वीरामित्रोदय (लक्षणप्रकाश p.  
356) quotes बार्हस्पत्यसंहिता on  
elephants in prose and verse.

बार्हस्पत्यसूत्र (pr. in Punjab S.  
series). Also called नीतिसर्वस्व.

बालबोधक of आनन्दचन्द्र. In 46 श्लोकs  
on प्रायश्चित्त.

बालमरणविधिकर्तव्यता.

बालम्भट्टी by लक्ष्मीदेवी; pr. (आन्ध्र, व्यव-  
हार and प्रायश्चित्त) by J. R. Ghar-  
pure and vyavahāra portion is

translated by him. Vide sec. III.

बालाकौव्य m. in दुर्लभप्रसाद (दानसार).

बालावबोधपद्धति on शास्त्रायनग्रन्थसूत्र.

बाष्कलस्मृति m. by मिताक्षरा ( on या. III. 58. ).

बादिप्रकाश m. by रघुनन्दन.

बुधचरण by शम्भुराज ( son of the great Shivaji ). 1680-1689 A. D. On politics &c, pr. in Govt. Oriental series, Poona, 1926.

बुधस्मृति a small treatise of about one page in print in prose. D. C. mss. No. 207 of A 1881-82 and 145 of 1895-1902. Defines धर्म as श्रेयोभ्युद्यत्साधन ; and summarises rules on उपनयन, विवाह, गर्भाधान and other संस्कार, पञ्चमहायज्ञ, पाकयज्ञ, हविर्यज्ञ, सामयाग, rules common to all, duties of the four वर्णस, वानप्रस्थ and यति, राजधर्म. हेमाद्रि in चतुर्वर्ग ( III. 2. 746 ) quotes some sūtras on उपनयन and it is m. in प्रायश्चित्तमयस. I. O. cat. vol. III p. 386 (No. 1323 ) sets out the whole स्मृति. Vide sec. 25.

C. by हरिराम.

बुधाष्टमी.

बुधाष्टमीव्रतकालनिर्णय.

बुधाष्टमीव्रतोपायन Stein's cat. p. 96.

बृहज्जातिविवेक by गोपीनाथ ऋषि ( Baroda O. I. 9705 ).

बृहत्पाराशरस्मृति ( pr. Jivananda Sm. part II. pp. 53-309 ).

बृहत्संहिता by व्यास.

बृहद्यम pr. in Ānan. Sm. pp. 99-107.

बृहद्रत्नाकर of वामनभट्ट.

बृहद्राजमार्तण्ड m. by रघु० in मलमास-तत्त्व and संस्कारतत्त्व.

बृहद्वसिष्ठस्मृति m. by मिताक्षरा, हलायुध, मद. पा.

बृहद्विष्णुस्मृति.

बृहद्व्यास m. by मिता०.

बृहस्पतिशान्ति ( from संस्कारकौस्तुभ of अनन्तदेव ).

बृहस्पतिस्मृति-vide sec. 37; pr. Jivananda Sm. part I pp. 644-651 and Ānan. Sm. pp. 108-111.

C. m. by हेमाद्रि ( परिशेषखण्ड, काल० p. 309 ).

बैजवाप ( or-पि ) युञ्ज m. by कुमारिलभट्ट in तन्त्रार्तिक on मीमांसासूत्र (I. 3. 11) in the words 'आश्वलायनकं सूत्रं बैजवापिकृतं तथा'.

बैजवापस्मृति m. by अपरार्क ( in verse about शुभश्रुतिका and सपिण्डन ).

बैजवापायन m. by हेमाद्रि.

बोपणभट्टीय.

C. by माधवमुनि

बौधायनगृह्य Pr. in Mysore G. O. L. series, ed. by Dr. Shamaśāstri; divided into 4 प्रश्नस of गृह्य, two प्रश्नस of गृह्यसूत्रपरिभाषा, 5 प्रश्नस of गृह्यशेष, 3 of पितृमेवसूत्र and one of पितृमेवशेषसूत्र. It is the बौधायनगृह्यशेषसूत्र (II. 6) that contains a passage about पुत्रग्रन्थिग्रह ( adoption ) that resembles closely a passage of वसिष्ठधर्मसूत्र.

C. पुराणव्याख्या by अष्टावक्र.

- C. भाष्य (called शिष्टिभाष्य). Hultzsch II No. 668.
- बौधायनगृह्यकारिका by कनकसभापति.
- बौधायनगृह्यपद्धति by केशवस्वामिन्.
- बौधायनगृह्यपरिशिष्ट (ed. by Harting).
- बौधायनगृह्यप्रयोगमाला by राम, son of चौण्ड or चाउण्ड. Ulwar cat. extract 21; refers to प्रयोगसार.
- बौधायनगृह्यप्रायश्चित्तसूत्र.
- बौधायनतति on गृह्य ritual.
- बौधायनधर्मसूत्र—vide sec. 6: pr. Anan. Sm. pp. 425-484 and Mysore G. O. L. series
- C. by गोविन्दस्वामिन् (Mysore G. O. L. series).
- C. अमल by परमेश्वरपरिव्रजक.
- बौधायनसंग्रह.
- बौधायनस्मार्तप्रयोग by कनकसभापति. Hultzsch R. II. No. 672.
- बौधायनस्मृति.
- बौधायनाह्निक by विद्यापतिभट्ट.
- बौधायनीयपरिशिष्ट m. in आह्निकतत्त्व by रघु०.
- ब्रह्मगर्भस्मृति m. in मिताक्षरा (on या. III. 268). अपगर्क, स्मृतिच०
- ब्रह्मचारिव्रतलोपप्रायश्चित्तप्रयोग BBRAS. cat. vol. II. p. 246.
- ब्रह्मदत्तभाष्य m. in ह्युद्धितत्त्व by रघु० as quoted by कल्पतक. So earlier than 1100 A. D. It appears to be a com. on शाङ्खायनगृह्य.
- ब्रह्मप्रकाशिका (com. on सन्ध्यामन्त्र) of वनमालिमिश्र son of मधेशमिश्र.
- ब्रह्मयज्ञशिरोरत्न by नरसिंह
- ब्रह्मसंस्कारमञ्जरी by नागयणकुङ्कुर. Refers to सुराग्निभाष्य, उवटभाष्य, पारम्पर्यगृह्यभाष्य. N. (new series) p. 250.
- ब्रह्मौदनप्रायश्चित्त by श्रीनिवासदीक्षित (Baroda O. I. 6789 d).
- ब्राह्मणपद्धति.
- ब्राह्मणसर्वस्व by हलायुध; (sec. 72). pr. at Calcutta in 1893 and at Benares.
- ब्राह्मवधम्भृति m. in मिताक्षरा (या. III. 257).
- भक्तिजयार्णव by रघुनन्दन. Probably different from the famous रघुनन्दनभट्टाचार्य. N. (new series) p. 257.
- भक्तिप्रकाश by वैद्यरघुनन्दन in 8 उदयोतः.
- भक्तिमार्गमर्यादा by विठ्ठलेश्वर.
- भक्तिमार्गसंग्रह (for बालभट्ट).
- भक्तिरत्नाकर by a son of शिवदास.
- भक्तिरसाद्यतसिन्धु by सनातन; composed in Saka 1463 (1511-42 A.D.); m. in भक्तिजयार्णव.
- C. दुर्गसङ्गमनी by जीव.
- भक्तिरसार्णव by कृष्णदास.
- भक्तिरहस्य by सोमनाथ.
- भक्तिवर्धनी by बलभाम्नाचार्य.
- भक्तिविवेक by श्रीनिवास (for रामानुज).
- भक्तिहंस by विठ्ठलेश.
- भक्तिहेतुनिर्णय by विठ्ठलेश.
- C. by रघुनाथ.

भगवत्सूति m. in सूतिचन्द्रिका and  
आचारमयस.

भगवद्दर्शनविधि by रघुनाथ.

भगवद्भक्तिनिर्णय or भगवद्भक्तिविवेक by  
अनन्तदेव, son of आपदेव. Vide  
sec. 109.

भगवद्भक्तिरत्नावली by विष्णुपुरी com-  
posed at Benares. The author  
was a मैथिल.

C. कान्तिमाला by author. Com-  
posed in śake 1555 Phālguna  
(1634) A.D. Bhandarkar's Report  
for 1887-91 p. LXXX.

भगवद्भक्तिरसायन by मधुसूदनसरस्वती.

भगवद्भक्तिविलास by गोपालभट्ट, pupil of  
प्रबोधानन्द, in 20 विलासs on reli-  
gious ceremonies of वैष्णवs ; m.  
in कालसार of गदाधर.

C. ( with text pr. at Calcutta in  
1845 ).

भगवन्तभास्कर or सूतिभास्कर by नील-  
कण्ठ, divided into twelve मयंसs.  
Vide sec. 107 ( the whole pub-  
lished at Benares in 1879-80 ).

भट्टकारिका m. in निर्णयसिन्धु.

भरद्वाजसूति-Vide sec. 27.

C. by बालम्भट्ट.

भर्तृसहस्रनामविधि.

भलाटसंग्रह m. in नि. सि. ( on जन्म-  
नक्षत्रफल ). Probably a purely  
astrological work.

भवदेवनिबन्ध m. in शक्तिमयस.  
Probably the प्रायश्चित्तनिरूपण of  
भवदेवभट्ट. Vide p. 303 above.

भस्मकरोगप्रकाश.

भस्मवादावली.

भागविवेक or धनभागविवेक by भट्टराम-  
जित, son of श्रीनाथ.

C. मितवादिनी by author. Relies  
on मिताक्षरा.

भारद्वाजगार्ग्यपरिणयप्रतिषेधवादार्थ on  
the prohibition of intermarriage  
between persons of the भारद्वाज  
and गार्ग्य gotras.

भारद्वाजयुह्य ed. by Dr. J. W. Salo-  
mons at Leyden.

C. by कपर्दिस्वामिन्.

C. युह्यप्रयोगवृत्ति by भट्टरङ्ग.

भारद्वाजआन्धकाण्डव्याख्या.

भारद्वाजसंहिता vide भारद्वाजसूति.

भारद्वाजसूति.

C. by वैद्यनाथ पायगुण्ड, son of महा-  
देव and वेणी and pupil of नागोजि.  
Vide sec. 111.

भारद्वाजीयभाष्य m. by भास्कर in त्रिका-  
ण्डमण्डन ( it is probably कपर्दि-  
भाष्य on भारद्वाजयुह्य ) and by हरि-  
हर in पारस्करयुह्यसूत्रभाष्य.

भार्गवार्चनचन्द्रिका m. by भट्टोजि in  
तिथिनिर्णय.

भार्गवार्चनदीपिका m. in नि. सि. and  
रामकल्पद्रुम.

भार्गवार्चनदीपिका by साबाजी ( or न्बा )  
alias प्रतापराज. Ulwar cat. extract  
648.

भाविप्रायश्चित्त or भाविप्रकाशितप्रायश्चित्त-  
प्रकरण. Ano.; mentions साधवाचार्थ.  
BBRAS. cat. vol. II. p. 197.

भाष्यसंग्रह m. in निर्णयदीपक.



भाष्यार्थसंग्रह m. by हेमाद्रि ( III. r. 1360, where a verse in उपजाति metre is quoted in which कपर्दिन is named ), स्मृतिचन्द्रिका ( on आशीष ), कालनिर्णय of माधव. Between 1000-1200 A. D.

भास्कराह्निक.

भिष्मूतस्व by श्रीकण्ठतीर्थ, pupil of महादेवतीर्थ, on the duties of ascetics, and on those entitled to take to संन्यास. N. ( new series ) vol. I. p. 260.

भीमपराक्रम m. in शुद्धिकौस्तुभ of गोविन्दानन्द, in भास्वसौख्य ( टोडरानन्द ), in तिथितत्त्व ( seems to be an astrological work ).

भुक्तिदीपिका ( on the question, when food may be taken before an eclipse ).

भुक्तिप्रकरण by कमलाकर.

भुजबलभीम of भोजराज. Vide pp. 278-279 above ; m. in भास्वविवेक of शूलपाणि, टोडरानन्द. An astrological work.

भुतशुद्धि Aufrecht's Leipzig cat. No. 538.

भुतशुद्ध्यादिप्राणप्रतिष्ठा Aufrecht's Leipzig cat. 537.

भूपालकृत्यसहस्रकृत्य m. in कृत्यरत्नाकर ( p. 499 ) of चण्डेश्वर. Probably a work of भोज धारेश्वर.

भूपालपद्धति m. in कुण्डाकृति.

भूपालबल्लभ by परशुराम. An encyclopædia of Dharma, astrology, poetics &c. m. in नि. सि. ; निर्णय-दीपक, कालनिर्णयसिद्धान्तव्याख्या.

भूयतिमादान.

भृशुस्मृति m. by विश्वरूप, कालविवेक of जीवत<sup>०</sup>, मिताक्षरा, अपरार्क.

भैरवार्चापारिजात by जैत्रसिंह.

भैरवार्चापारिजात by श्रीनिवासभट्ट, pupil of सुन्दरराज, and son of श्रीनिकेतन.

भट्टवैष्णवखण्डन by श्रीधर.

मकरन्दप्रकाश by हरिकृष्ण सिद्धान्त. On आह्निक, संस्कार ; ms. ( Bik. cat. p. 416 ) is dated संवत् 1725 ( 1668-9 A. D. ).

मङ्गलनिर्णय by गणेश, son of केशव दैवज्ञ. On the rites to be performed at उपनयन, विवाह &c.

मञ्जरी- Occurs as the last component of many works, e. g. गोत्र-प्रवरमञ्जरी, स्मृतिमञ्जरी ( of गोविन्दराज ).

मठप्रतिष्ठातत्त्व of रघुनन्दन. Vide sec. 102.

मठान्नायादिविचार ( on religious practices in the seven principal mathas of the शंकराचार्य school ). N. vol. X. 256 and Stein's cat. p. 312.

मठोत्सर्ग of कमलाकर ( C. P. cat. Nos. 3771-72 ).

मठोत्सर्ग of माध्वदेव ( C. P. cat. No. 3770 ).

मणिमञ्जरीच्छेदिनी.

मण्डपकर्तव्यतापूजापद्धति by शिवरामशुक्ल.

मण्डपकुण्डमण्डन of नरहरिभट्ट सप्तर्षि.

C. प्रकाशिका ( by author ).

मण्डपकुण्डसिद्धि by विठ्ठल दीक्षित, son of वरशर्मा ; composed at काशी in śake 1541 ( 1619-20 A. D. ).

C. विवृति by author ; mentions  
कुण्डकौस्तुभ. कुण्डरत्नाकर, प्रतिष्ठासार-  
संग्रह, प्रयोगसार, रामबाजपेयी.

मण्डपनिर्णय m. in उत्सर्गमयूख.

मण्डपप्रकरण.

मण्डपोद्घासनप्रयोग by a son of धरणीधर.

मण्डलकारिका ( Aufrecht's Leipzig  
cat. No. 647 ).

मण्डलदेवतास्थापन ( Aufrecht's Leip-  
zig cat. No. 648 ).

मतपरीक्षा.

मतोद्धार by शङ्करपण्डित.

मथुरासेतु by अनन्तदेव, son of आपदेव ;  
m. in स्मृतिकौस्तुभ. Sec. 109.

मदनपारिजात attributed to मदनपाल  
( composed by विश्वेश्वरभट्ट ).  
Vide sec. 93.

मदनमहार्णव Vide महार्णव.

मदनरत्न or मदनरत्नप्रदीप attributed to  
मदनसिंहदेव. Vide sec. 94. Ulwar  
cat. extract 336 for समयोद्घोत ;  
Baroda O. I. No. 4035 on शुद्धि  
is dated संवत् 1551 (1494-5 A.D.).  
This last refers to भट्टविश्वनाथ  
श्रीमालिगूर्जर as the author.

मधुपकानणय.

मधुपर्कपद्धति.

मध्यमाङ्गिरसस्मृति m. in मिताक्षरा ( या.  
III. 243, 247, 257, 260 ).

मध्वाह्निक.

मनुस्मृति or मानवधर्मशास्त्र. Vide sec.  
31 ( vide p. 157 for editions of  
commentaries ).

C. मन्वर्थसुक्तावली by कुल्लुकभट्ट.  
Vide sec. 88. He was a native  
of राजेन्दी i. e. Rājāhi in Bengal.

C. मन्वाशयानुसारिणी by गोविन्दराज  
( pr. by V. N. Mandlik ). Vide  
sec. 76.

C. नन्दिनी by नन्दनाचार्य. A late  
writer. ( pr. by V. N. Mandlik ).

C. मन्वर्थविवृति by नारायणसर्वज्ञ.  
Between 1100-1300 A. D. ( pr.  
by V. N. Mandlik ).

C. मन्वर्थचन्द्रिका by गद्यवानन्द-  
सरस्वती. Later than 1400 ( pr. by  
V. N. Mandlik ).

C. सुखबोधिनी by मणिरामदीक्षित  
son of गङ्गाग्राम ( vide Stein's cat.  
p. 98 ).

C. by असहाय. Vide sec. 58.

C. by उदयकर m. in वि. र. Ear-  
lier than 1300 A. D.

C. by उपाध्याय, m. in मेधातिथि  
भाष्य.

C. by सञ्जु m. in मेधातिथिभाष्य.

C. by कृष्णनाथ.

C. by धरणीधर m. by कुल्लुकभट्ट.  
Between 950-1200 A. D.

C. by भागुरि m. by वि. र. ; vide  
p. 157.

C. ( भाष्य ) by मेधातिथि ; vide sec.  
63 ( pr. by V. N. Mandlik and  
by J. R. Gharpure ).

C. by यज्वन्, m. by मेधातिथि.

C. by रामचन्द्र ( pr. by V. N.  
Mandlik ).

C. by रुचिदत्त.

C. anonymous ( Kashmirian ) ;  
portions pr. by Dr. Jolly.

मन्त्रकमलाकर by कमलाकर.

मन्त्रकोश m. in आचारमयूख.

मन्त्रकोश by आशादित्यत्रिपाठि in 20 परिच्छेद. Ulwar cat. extract 651.

मन्त्रकौस्तुभ by अनिरुद्धभट्ट महामहोपाध्याय, said to be a वाक्षिणात्य. In four काण्डs explains मन्त्रs of सामवेदग्रन्थसूत्र; ms. (N. vol. X. p. 122) dated śake 1717 i. e. 1795 A. D.

मन्त्रतन्त्रमकाश m. by रघु० in एकादशीतत्त्व.

मन्त्रप्रकाश m. by रघु० in दीक्षातत्त्व.

मन्त्रप्रश्नभाष्य by हरदत्त. Vide under एकाशिकाण्डमन्त्रव्याख्या.

मन्त्रसूक्तावली m. in ह्युद्धितत्त्व and मलमासतत्त्व by रघु०.

मन्त्ररत्नदीपिका m. in अहल्याकामधेनु.

मन्त्रसारसंग्रह m. in सदाचारचन्द्रिका.

मन्त्रसारसंग्रह of शिवराम.

मयूरचित्रक or मेघमाला or रत्नमाला attributed to नारद. Deals with indications of prospective rain, famine etc. from the appearance of the atmosphere &c.; m. in अमृतसागर of बल्लालसेन.

मयूरचित्रक by भट्टशुक्र in 7 kāṇḍas. (Tri. cat. Madras Govt. mss. 1919-22 p. 4404).

मरणकर्मपद्धति (ascribed to the यजुर्वेदग्रन्थसूत्र).

मरणसामयिकनिर्णय on rites and expiations to be performed at time of death (Bik. cat. p. 420).

मरीचिस्तुति- vide sec. 48.

मर्षादासिन्धु m. in ब्रह्महृदिदीपिका of पुरुषोत्तम.

M. D. 76.

मलमासकार्याकार्यनिर्णय.

मलमासतत्त्व or मलिम्लुचतत्त्व of रघुनन्दन; pr. by Jivananda.

C. by काशीराम वाचस्पति, son of राधावल्लभ and grandson of रामकृष्ण.

C. by मधुरानाथ.

C. टिप्पणी by राधामोहन.

C. by बृन्दावन.

C. by हरिराम.

मलमासनिरूपण.

मलमासनिर्णय by दशपुत्र.

मलमासनिर्णय by बृहस्पति, son of भवदेव (Baroda O. I. No. 12851).

मलमासनिर्णय by बक्षेश्वर, son of नरसिंह.

मलमासनिर्णयतन्त्रसार by बासुदेव.

मलमासरहस्य by बृहस्पति, son of भवदेव, composed in śake 1603 (1681-2 A. D.).

मलमासविचार Ano.; composed in 1579 A. D. (Bik. cat. p. 417). The date seems to be rather 1679 (1600 शके).

मलमासाद्यमर्षणी Ano.

मलमासार्थसंग्रह by गुरुप्रसादशर्मन; N. (new series) vol. I. p. 279.

महागणपतिपूजापद्धति.

महादाननिर्णय by king भैरवेन्द्र of मिथिला, with the help of वाचस्पतिमिश्र; ms. (Hp. cat. pp. XII, 36 and 122) dated ल. सं 392 (i. e. 1511 A. D.). The pedigree is given as भवेष्ट, his son हरसिंहदेव, his son भैरवेन्द्र,

styled रूपनारायण here, though हरिनारायण elsewhere; vide also Ulwar cat. No. 1413 where this work appears to be styled महादानप्रयोगपद्धति.

महादानपद्धति by रूपनारायण (I. O. cat. p. 550. No. 1715 must be taken as dated in šake 1452, i. e. 1530 A. D., as the cyclic year विकृति agrees). Also called महादानप्रयोगपद्धति; m. by वाचस्पति in द्वैतनिर्णय, by कमलाकर, in दानमयूख.

महादानपद्धति by विश्वेश्वर.

महादानवाक्यावली of रत्नपाणिमिश्र, son of गंगोलीसखीवेश्वरमिश्र; mentions a work called इतिहाससमुच्चय.

महादानाहुकमणिका.

महादीपदानविधि.

महादेवपरिचर्याप्रयोग (बौधायनीय) by सुरेश्वरस्वामिन, pupil of रघुरामतीर्थ. N. vol. X. p. 239.

महादेवीय m. by निर्णयासुत.

महाप्रदीपरत्नपद्धति N. (new series) I. p. 280.

महाप्रयोगसार m. by रघु० in आह्निक-तत्त्व.

महाप्रवरनिर्णय.

महाप्रवरभाष्य by गुरुशोक्तम m. in his गोत्रप्रवरमञ्जरी.

महारुद्रकर्मकलापपद्धति.

महारुद्रजपहोमपूजापद्धति.

महारुद्रन्यासपद्धति by बलभद्र.

महारुद्रपद्धति- see रुद्रकल्पप्रम.

महारुद्रपद्धति by अचलदेव द्विवेदिन, son of बत्सराज (acc. to शांखायन). About 1518 A. D.

महारुद्रपद्धति by अनन्तदीक्षित, son of विश्वनाथ, surnamed यज्ञोपवीत; quotes प्रयोगरत्न of नारायणभट्ट. So later than 1575 A. D. (also called महारुद्रप्रयोगपद्धति).

महारुद्रपद्धति by काशीदीक्षित m. in रुद्रकल्पप्रम.

महारुद्रपद्धति by नारायण (acc. to आश्वलायन).

महारुद्रपद्धति by परशुराम, son of कर्ण (acc. to सामवेद); m. by छत्रकमलाकर. Composed in 1459 A. D.

महारुद्रपद्धति by बलभद्र.

महारुद्रपद्धति by मालजित् (or मालजी) son of तिगलाभट्ट, son of रत्नभट्ट; of श्रीरथल, in गुर्जरदेश. The work is also called रुद्रार्चनमञ्जरी and the author was also called वेदाङ्गराय. About 1627-1655 A. D. (Ulwar cat. No. 1415).

महारुद्रपद्धति by रामचन्द्राचार्य (for गोभिलीय). Baroda O. I. 1250.

महारुद्रपद्धति by विष्णुशर्मन्.

महारुद्रपद्धति by वेदाङ्गराय, son of तिगलाभट्ट. Same as the work of मालजी.

महारुद्रयज्ञपद्धति.

महार्णव or महार्णवप्रकाश m. by हेमार्णव (vol. III. part 1, pp. 183, 1440) and by भास्करविवेक of झूलपाणि. This is also called स्मृतिमहार्णव or -प्रकाश. Vide p. 308 above.

महार्णव (कर्मविपाक) attributed to मान्धातु, a son of मदनपाल. Vide sec. 93. pp. 382-83.

महार्णव by विश्वेश्वरभट्ट, son of बोद्ध-  
भट्ट (? पेदिभट्ट). Vide sec. 93.  
(N. vol. VII p. 121). Same as  
महार्णव attributed to मान्धातु.

महार्णवप्रतारक.

महालयप्रयोग.

महालयआश्रयपद्धति.

महाविष्णुपूजापद्धति by असण्डानन्द,  
disciple of असण्डानुद्धति.

महाविष्णुपूजापद्धति by चैतन्यगिरि.

महाशान्ति in two अध्याय (of 18 and  
25 sections) on expiatory and  
propitiatory rites.

महाशिबरात्रिनिर्णय.

महाशिबरात्रिनिर्णय by कृष्णराम of  
काश्मीर.

महाष्टमीनिर्णय.

महिषीदान.

महिषीदानमन्त्र.

महेश्वरधर्माधर्म.

मांसनिर्णय by दुण्डि.

मांसपीयूषलता by रामभद्रशिष्य (C. P.  
cat. No. 4143).

मांसभक्षणदीपिका by वेणीराम शाकडी-  
पिन्.

मांसमीमांसा by नारायणभट्ट, son of  
रामेश्वरभट्ट m. in नि. सि.

मांसविवेक by भट्टदामोदर. Tries to  
prove that the directions about  
offering of flesh do not apply to  
the present age.

मांसविवेक or मांसतत्त्वविवेक by विश्व-  
नाथन्यायपञ्चानन. Composed about  
1634 A. D.; pr. in सरस्वतीभवन se-  
ries. Styled also मांसतत्त्वविचार.

मासोद्यापन.

माण्डव्यस्मृति m. in कालविवेक ०  
जीमूत०, हेमाद्रि, दानमयूख.

मातुलसुतापरिणय.

मातुगोत्रनिर्णय by नारायण.

मातुगोत्रनिर्णय by लौगाक्षि भास्कर, son  
of सुब्रह्म, son of रुद्रकुन्त्र. (Ba-  
roda O. I. No. 1463). On the  
question of मातुगोत्र being prohi-  
bited in marriage to माध्यन्दिनीय  
ब्राह्मणः.

मातृदत्तीय com. on हिरण्यकेशिसूत्र m.  
in नि. सि.

मातृसावत्सरिकआश्रयप्रयोग.

मातृस्थापनाप्रयोग.

मात्राविश्राद्धनिर्णय by कोकिल.

माधवप्रकाश or सदाचारचन्द्रोदय. Vide  
आचारचन्द्रोदय above.

माधवीयकालनिर्णय. Vide कालनिर्णय of  
माधव above.

माधवीसारोद्धार by रामकृष्णदीक्षित, son  
of नारायण. An abstract of परा-  
शरमाधवीय for महाराजाधिराज लक्ष्म-  
णचन्द्र. Vide Stein's cat. p. 309  
for extract. About 1575-1600  
A. D.

माधवोल्लास m. by रघु० in देवप्रतिष्ठा-  
तत्त्व (p. 509).

माध्यन्दिनीयाचारसंग्रहदीपिका by पद्मनाभ.

मानवपुण्यसूत्र (ed. by Knauer and  
and in the G. O. series with  
com.) in two parts called  
उरुवः.

C. (भाष्य) by अष्टावक्र : mentions  
याज्ञवल्क्य, गौतम, पराशर, बैजयाज,

शबरस्वामी, भट्टकुमार, and भट्टअष्टा-  
वक्र himself. In the Intro. to  
2nd पुरुष he says he composed  
when 100 years ( of what era ? )  
were completed.

मानवयुद्धपरिशिष्ट ( BBRAS cat. p.206  
No. 657 ).

मानवधर्मशास्त्र- vide under मनुस्मृति.

मानवआयुःकल्प m. by हेमाद्रि.

मानसागरीपद्धति of मानसिंह ( C. P.  
cat. No. 4116 ).

मानसोल्लास of सोमेश्वर. Vide अभिल-  
षितार्थचिन्तामणि above.

मार्कण्डेयस्मृति m. by मिताक्षरा ( on या.  
III. 19 ) and स्मृतिचन्द्रिका.

मार्तण्डदीपिका m. in अहल्याकामधेनु.

मातण्डाचनचान्द्रका by मुकुन्दलाल.

मालवदर्शन m. in दानरत्नाकर of चण्डे-  
श्वर. It is probably only a refe-  
rence to some view of भोज and  
not to a work of that name.

मासकृत्य.

मासतत्त्वविवेचन Anon. On the months  
and appropriate feasts, fasts  
and religious rites in each.  
( Bik. cat. p. 421 ).

मासवर्षण.

मासनिर्णय by भट्टोजि.

मासमीमांसा by गोकुलनाथ महामहो-  
पाध्याय. On 4 kinds of months,  
चान्द्र, सौर, सावन and नाक्षत्र, and  
on the various religious rites  
and festivals of each of the  
twelve months of the year.

मासादिनिर्णय by हुण्डि.

मासिकभ्रातृनिर्णय by रामकृष्ण father  
of क्रमज्ञाकर ; m. in नि. सि.

मासिकभ्रातृपद्धति by गोपीनाथभट्ट.

मासिकभ्रातृप्रयोग ( आपस्तम्बीय ) by  
रघुनाथभट्टसम्प्रादस्थपति.

मासिकभ्रातृमानापन्यास by मौनि मल्लारि-  
दीक्षित.

मिताक्षरा com. on गौतमधर्मसूत्र by  
हरदत्त. Vide sec. 86.

मिताक्षरा com. on याज्ञवल्क्यस्मृति by  
मधुरानाथ.

मिताक्षरा com. on याज्ञवल्क्यस्मृति by  
विज्ञानेश्वर; also called ऋजुमिताक्षरा.  
Vide sec. 70.

C. प्रमिताक्षरा or प्रतीताक्षरा by  
नन्दपण्डित. Vide sec. 105.

C. चालम्भट्टी alias लक्ष्मीव्याख्यान  
by लक्ष्मीदेवी. Vide sec.  
III ; pr. in Ch. S. series  
( व्यवहार ) and by J. R. Gharpure  
( आचार, प्रायश्चित्त and व्यवहार ).

C. सुबोधिनी by विश्वेश्वरभट्ट.  
Vide sec. 93 p. 285. ( व्यवहार  
text pr. by Mr. Gharpure and  
tr. by him ).

C. मिताक्षरासार by मधुसूदन गो-  
स्वामी.

C. by मुकुन्दलाल.

C. by रघुनाथ बाजपेयी ( vide  
Peterson's 6th Report p. 11 ).

C. सिद्धान्तसंग्रह by राधानोहन-  
शर्मा.

C. by इलायुधभट्ट.

C. व्याख्यानदीपिका by निर्दूरि-  
बसवोपाध्याय, son of देवराजभट्ट,  
on व्यवहार.

मिताक्षरासार (summary of विशाख-  
श्वर's work ) by मयाराम.

मिथिलेशाह्निक by रत्नपाणिशर्मा, son of  
गंगोलीसजीवेश्वरशर्मा; composed  
under prince छत्रसिंह of मिथिला.  
Speaks of the daily religious  
duties according to सामवेद such  
as शौचविधि, दन्तधावन, स्नान,  
सन्ध्याविधि, तर्पण, जपयज्ञ, देवपूजा,  
भोजन, मांसभक्षण, द्रव्यशुद्धि, गार्हस्थ्य-  
धर्म. N. vol. VI. pp. 30-32.  
He wrote also मिथिलेशचरित  
describing महेशठक्कर and his nine  
descendants, महेश having got  
गज्य from Delhi king. N. vol.  
VI. p. 48.

मीमांसापत्त्वल by इन्द्रपति, son of रुचि-  
पति and रुक्मिणी; applies rules  
of मीमांसा to धर्मशास्त्र matters  
such as एकादशीव्रत, आश्व, उत्सर्ग.  
N. vol. V. p. 281-82. His  
teacher was गोपालभट्ट.

मुक्तिक्षेत्रप्रकाश by भास्कर son of  
आपाजिभट्ट; divided into प्रकाश  
on seven holy places अयोध्या,  
मथुरा, माया &c. ( Baroda  
O. I. 12386). He quotes  
vedic passages like सितासिते सरिते  
(for प्रयाग), अष्टचक्रा नवद्वारा देवानां  
पूरयोध्या (तैत्तिरीयारण्यक), वागक्षरं  
प्रथमजा (तै. ब्रा.) for अवन्तिका and  
गोपालतापिनी, वृत्तिद्वर्षतापनीय and  
रामतापनीय for मथुरा, माया and  
काशी respectively.

मुक्तिचिन्तामणि by गजपति उरुचोत्तमदेव.  
On religious duties on a pil-  
grimage to जगन्नाथपुरी. About  
1500 A. D.

मुद्रलक्ष्मि ( Palm-leaf Ms. No.  
11950 Baroda O. I. ) on मौनादि-  
विधि, दाय, अशौच, प्रायश्चित्त.

मुद्राविवरण.

मुनिमतमणिमाला by बामदेव.

मुद्गर्ध्वृतकृत्याविपद्दति by शङ्करशर्मन्.  
Quotes छुद्धितत्त्व. N. ( new se-  
ries ) vol. III. p. 152.

मुहूर्तकण्ठाभरण.

मुहूर्तकलीन्द्र by शीतलदीक्षित.

मुहूर्तकल्पद्रुम m. by महादेव in मुहूर्त-  
दीपक ( Earlier than 1650 A. D. ).

मुहूर्तकल्पद्रुम by केशव.

मुहूर्तकल्पद्रुम by विठ्ठलदीक्षित, son of  
बृबशर्मन्, of कृष्णात्रिगोत्र; composed  
in 1628 A. D.

C. मञ्जरी by author.

मुहूर्तकल्पाकर by दुःखभञ्जन.

मुहूर्तगणपति by गणपतिरावल, son of  
हरिशङ्कर, composed in 1685 A. D.

C. by परमसुख, son of सीताराम.

C. by परछुराममिश्र.

मुहूर्तचक्रावलि.

मुहूर्तचन्द्रकला by हरजीभट्ट. About  
1610 A. D.

मुहूर्तचिन्तामणि by रामदेवश, son of  
अनन्त and younger brother of  
नीलकण्ठ, composed at Benares  
in 1600-01 A.D.; m. in संस्कारमण्डल  
of सिद्धेश्वर; pr. at Bombay in  
1902; ( vide Ulwar cat. extract  
543 which shows that नीलकण्ठ  
was a Pandit in Akbar's court ).  
His ancestors came from बिद्वर्ष.

C. प्रमिताक्षरा by author ; pr. at Benares 1848.

C. कामधेनु.

C. by नीलकण्ठ.

C. पीयूषकर्णिका.

C. पीयूषधारा by गोविन्द, son of नीलकण्ठ, composed in 1603 A.D. Pr. at Bombay in 1873. गोविन्द was nephew of author.

CC. by रघुदेवज्ञ.

C. पदसाहस्री.

सहस्रतन्त्रिन्तामणि by बेङ्गलेशमठ.

सहस्रतन्त्रिन्तामणिसार.

सहस्रतन्त्रिन्तामणिसारिणी.

सहस्रतन्त्रिन्तामणि by शिवदेवज्ञ, son of श्री-कृष्णदेवज्ञ of भारद्वाजगोत्र.

सहस्रतन्त्र by केशवदेवज्ञ, son of कमलाकर ; m. in संस्कारकौस्तुभ.

C. by author.

C. by कृपाराम.

C. by गणेशदेवज्ञ, son of केशवदेवज्ञ ; composed about 1540 A.D.

C. by महादेव m. in सहस्रतन्त्रिक.

सहस्रतन्त्र m. in मार्तण्डवल्लभा.

C. दीपिका ( Madras Govt. mss. cat. No. 1870, 1874 ).

सहस्रतन्त्र by लालमणि, son of जगन्नाथ, son of गङ्गाराम of अलकपुर to the south of प्रयाग. Ulwar cat. extract 544.

सहस्रतन्त्र by विद्यामाधव.

C. by माधवभट्ट.

सहस्रतन्त्र by जयानन्द.

सहस्रतन्त्र by a son of शिवदेवज्ञ.

सहस्रतन्त्रिक by नागदेव.

सहस्रतन्त्रिक by महादेव, son of काङ्गि ( काङ्गिजि ? ). Vide Aufrecht's Oxf. cat. p. 336a.

C. by author composed in śake 1583 ( 1661 A. D. ). Mentions टोडरानन्द.

सहस्रतन्त्रिक by रामसेवक, son of देवीदत्त.

सहस्रतन्त्रिका m. in कालविधान acc. to नि. सि.

सहस्रतन्त्रिका attributed to बादरायण.

सहस्रतन्त्रिण्य.

सहस्रतन्त्रदी.

सहस्रतन्त्रदीक्षा by देवराज.

सहस्रतन्त्रपण or मञ्जीर by रामसेवक त्रिवेदि ( N. vol. XI preface p. 4 ).

सहस्रतन्त्रपणटीका by रामदत्त.

सहस्रतन्त्र by गङ्गाधर, son of भैरवदेवज्ञ.

सहस्रतन्त्र by दीनदयालु पाठक.

सहस्रतन्त्रमञ्जीर by यदुनन्दनपण्डित in 4 गुच्छs and 101 verses. Vide Ulwar cat. extract No. 545; composed in संवत् 1726 ( 1670 A.D. ).

सहस्रतन्त्रमञ्जीर by हरिनारायण.

सहस्रतन्त्रमञ्जा.

सहस्रतन्त्रमणि by विश्वनाथ.

सहस्रतन्त्रमाधवीय ascribed to सायण or माधवाचार्य.

सहस्रतन्त्रमार्तण्ड by केशव.

सहस्रतन्त्रमार्तण्ड by नारायणभट्ट, son of अनन्त. Composed in śake 1493 Phalguna ( i.e. about March 1572 A. D. ) near Devagiri in 160 verses.



*List of works on Dharmastotra*

C. मार्तण्डबल्लभा by author ; pr. ( with text ) in Bombay, 1861.

सुहृत्माला by रघुनाथ, son of सरस, of the शाण्डिल्यगोत्र and चित्तपावन subcaste : pr. at Ratnagiri in 1878.

सुहृत्सुक्तामणि.

सुहृत्सुक्तावली by काशीनाथ.

सुहृत्सुक्तावली by देवराम.

सुहृत्सुक्तावली by भास्कर.

सुहृत्सुक्तावली by योगीन्द्र ( vide Ul-war cat. extract 546 ).

सुहृत्सुक्तावली by लक्ष्मीदास, son of गोपाल; composed in 1618 A. D.

सुहृत्सुक्तावली by श्रीकण्ठ.

सुहृत्सुक्तावली by हरिभट्ट.

सुहृत्तरचना by दुर्गासहाय.

सुहृत्तरत्न by ईश्वरदास, son of ज्योतिष-राय ( also called सुहृत्तरत्नाकर ).

सुहृत्तरत्न by गोविन्द.

सुहृत्तरत्न by रघुनाथ.

सुहृत्तरत्न by शिरोमणिभट्ट.

सुहृत्तरत्नमाला by श्रीपति ; m. by रघु०.

C. by author.

सुहृत्तरत्नाकर by हरिनन्दन.

C. by author.

सुहृत्तराज by विश्वदास.

सुहृत्तराजीय.

सुहृत्तलक्षणपटल.

सुहृत्तविधानसार m. in कालमाधव.

सुहृत्तविवरण.

सुहृत्तवृत्तशत.

सुहृत्ताशिरोमणि by धर्मेश्वर, son of राम-चन्द्र.

सुहृत्तसंग्रह m. in संस्कारमण्डल of सिद्धेश्वर and सं.कौ. Earlier than 1650 A. D.

C. by लक्ष्मीपति.

सुहृत्तसंचय by क्षेमराम.

सुहृत्तसर्वस्व by रघुनाथाचार्य ( ? ). Is it not the same as the next ?

सुहृत्तसर्वस्व by रघुवीर, son of विठ्ठल दीक्षित, son of हृदय, at Benares ; composed in śake 1557 i. e. 1635-36 ( vide N. vol. I. p. 109 ).

सुहृत्तसार ( vide Burnell's Tanjore cat. p. 79 a ).

सुहृत्तसार by भानुदत्त.

सुहृत्तसारिणी.

सुहृत्तसिद्धि.

सुहृत्तसिद्धि by नागदेव.

सुहृत्तसिद्धि by महादेव.

सुहृत्तसिन्धु by मधुसूदनमिश्र pr. at Lahore.

सुहृत्तस्कन्ध by बृहस्पति.

सुहृत्तावृत m. in ज्योतिस्तत्त्व by रघु०.

सुहृत्तार्क by सत्युजय कोकिल.

C. प्रभा by author.

सुहृत्तालङ्कार by गङ्गाधर, son of जैरव. Composed in śake 1554 माघ 15 ( 1633 A. D. ). Vide Stein's cat. p. 343 for extract.

सुहृत्तालङ्कार by जयगम.

सुहृत्तावलि.

सूर्यसा- a treatise on सङ्कल्पवाक्यः, नान्दीश्वर, तिथिव्यवस्था, एकोद्विष्टकाल-व्यवस्था, आशुव्यवस्था, गोवधादिशाय-विश्रुत, व्यवहारदायादिव्यवस्था, विवाह-

नक्षत्रादि. Vide N. vol. II p. 49 and N. ( new series ) vol. II pp. 146-7.

वृत्तिप्रतिष्ठा- N. ( new series ) I. p. 293.

वृत्तिप्रतिष्ठापन.

बलनक्षत्रशान्ति ( rites for averting the evil effects of birth on a day when the moon is in the Mula constellation).

बलनक्षत्रशान्तिप्रयोग attributed to शौनक.

बलभट्टप्रयोग by बलभट्ट.

बलशान्ति attributed to शौनक.

बलशान्तिनिर्णय Vide Stein's cat. p. 99.

बलशान्तिविधान.

बलशान्तिविधि by मधुसूदन गोस्वामी.

बलाविशान्ति.

बल्यनिरूपण of गोपाल ( C. P. cat. No. 4321).

बल्यसंग्रह or बल्याध्याय by बापुभट्ट; contains summary of fines ordained in lieu of various gifts at various ceremonial rites, when one is unable to give the gifts. Names गोपालभाष्य. Ms. dated šake 1756 ( N. vol. X. p. 238 ).

बल्याध्याय ( in 5 1/2 verses ) attributed to कात्यायन. Deals with substitution of money for gifts of cows and other property. Vide BBRAS. cat. vol. II p. 171 for text.

C. by कामदेवदीक्षित. N. ( new series ) vol. III preface p. IV.

C. by गोपालजी.

C. by विट्ठल, son of बालकृष्ण, sur-named वैष्णव and resident of श्रीपुर. Mentions नीलकण्ठ and his son. Later than 1670 A. D.

वृत्तिकारान.

वृत्त्युत्तरयस्मृति m. in हेमाद्रि दानखण्ड pp. 764-65, 784 and in दानमयूख.

वृत्त्युमहिषीदानविधि ( gift of a she-buffalo at the time of death of a person ).

मैत्रायणीययज्ञपदार्थानुक्रम.

मैत्रायणयज्ञपद्धति ( on 16 संस्कार according to मैत्रायण school ). The chap. called प्रथमपुरुष.

मैत्रायणीययज्ञपरिशिष्ट m. by हलायुध, हेमाद्रि, म. पा.

मैत्रायणीयौर्ध्वदेहिकपद्धति- Vide क्रियापद्धति.

मोक्षकल्पतरु ( a part of कृत्यकल्पतरु or कल्पतरु ) by लक्ष्मीधर. Sec. 77.

मोक्षेश्वरनिबन्ध m. by गदाधर in com. on पारस्करयज्ञपरिशिष्ट. This is probably the same as the प्रश्नज्ञानदोष-पृच्छाप्रकरण of ब्रह्मार्क, son of मोक्षेश्वर ( Bik. cat. pp. 325-326 ).

मोहचूडोत्तर or मोहजुहोत्तर; m. in हेमाद्रि ( III. 2. 883 as मोहचौरोत्तर ), नि. सि.

यजुर्वह्नुभा or कर्मसरणि by विट्ठलदीक्षित or विट्ठलेश, son of बह्नुभाचार्य and younger brother of गोपीनाथ, in ; काण्डस on आह्निक, संस्कार, आवसथ्याधान ( consecration of यज्ञ fire ) according to यजुर्वेद. Vide Ulwar cat. No. 1280.

- यजुर्विवाहपद्धति.  
यजुर्वेदविद्योत्सर्गतत्त्व of रहु०. Vide sec. 102.  
यजुर्वेदविवाहपद्धति of रहु०. Vide sec. 102.  
यजुर्वेदीयभ्रातृविधि of ढोण्डू. Vide under भ्रातृविधि.  
यजुःशाखाभेदतत्त्वनिर्णय by पाण्डुरङ्ग टकल ( Baroda O. I. 374 ). His सिद्धान्त is that wherever the word यजुर्वेद occurs by itself तैत्तिरीयशाखा is to be understood and not छुक्कयजु०.  
यज्ञपार्ष्वसंग्रहकारिका m. in गदाधरभाष्य on पारस्कर.  
यज्ञसिद्धान्तविग्रह by रामसेवक.  
यज्ञसिद्धान्तसंग्रह by रामप्रसाद.  
यज्ञोपवीतनिर्णय.  
यज्ञोपवीतपद्धति by रामदत्त, son of गणेश्वर ( for बाजसनेयिशाखा ).  
यतिशौरविधि by मधुसूदनानन्द ( Baroda O. I. 5015 ).  
यतिखननाविप्रयोग by श्रीशैलवेदकोटीर-लक्ष्मण ; mentions यतिधर्मसमुच्चय.  
यतिधर्म by पुरुषोत्तमानन्दसरस्वती, pupil of पूर्णानन्द.  
यतिधर्म Ano.  
यतिधर्मप्रकाश by बाह्यदेवाश्रम ( Baroda O. I. 12289 ).  
यतिधर्मप्रकाश by विश्वेश्वर. Same as संग्रह below.  
यतिधर्मप्रबोधिनी by नीलकण्ठयतीन्द्र  
यतिधर्मसंग्रह Ano ( N. vol. IX. p. 278 ). First speaks of आचार्यपरम्परा from शाङ्कराचार्य, of मठान्नाय and then of यतिधर्म.  
N. D. 77.  
यतिधर्मसंग्रह by विश्वेश्वरसरस्वती, pupil of सर्वज्ञ विश्वेश ( pr. by आनन्दाश्रम, Poona ).  
यतिधर्मसमुच्चय by यादवप्रकाश in 11 parvans for वैष्णवस.  
यतिधर्मसमुच्चय by रघुनाथभट्टाचार्य.  
यतिधर्मसमुच्चय by विश्वेश्वरसरस्वती, pupil of सर्वज्ञ विश्वेश ; ms. ( N. vol. VIII. p. 293 ) dated संवत् 1668 ( 1611-12 A. D. ). Also called यतिधर्मसंग्रह ( same as above ).  
यतिनित्यपद्धति by आनन्दानन्द ( Baroda O. I. 5017 ).  
यतिपत्नीधर्मनिरूपण by पुरुषोत्तमानन्द-सरस्वती, pupil of पूर्णानन्द.  
यतिमरणोपयुक्तांशसंग्रह.  
यतिलिङ्गसमर्थन in 3 स्कन्धस.  
यतिवन्दननिषेध.  
यतिवन्दनशतदूषणी.  
यतिवन्दनसमर्थन.  
यतिबल्लभा or संन्यासपद्धति of विश्व-कर्मन्. On संन्यास, the four kinds of यतिस, viz. कुटीचक, बह्वदक, हंस, परमहंस and their duties. N. vol. X. 175. Mentions विधानमाला.  
यतिसंस्कार ( a part of प्रतापनारसिंह ).  
यतिसंस्कार ( on the funeral rites and आश्व for यति performed by his son ). N. vol. X. p. 10.  
यतिसंस्कारप्रयोग by रायम्भट्ट.  
यतिसंस्कारप्रयोग by विश्वेश्वर. N. vol. I p. 173.  
यतिसंस्कारविधि ( two different works )  
Vide Stein's cat. p. 99.

यतिसंस्काराविधिनिर्णय ( I. O. cat. p. 523 No. 1647 ).

यतिसंस्कारोपयोगिनिर्णय.

यतिसन्ध्यावार्तिक by हुरेश्वर, pupil of शाङ्कर. N. vol. X. p. 9.

यतिसिद्धान्तनिर्णय by सच्चिदानन्द-सरस्वती.

यत्यनुष्ठान.

यत्यनुष्ठानपद्धति by शाङ्करानन्द.

यत्यन्तकर्मपद्धति by रघुनाथ.

यत्याचारसंग्रहीययतिसंस्कारप्रयोग by विश्वेश्वरसरस्वती ( N. vol. I p. 174 ).

यत्याचारसप्तर्षिपूजा.

यत्याराधनप्रयाग.

यत्याह्निक ( Baroda O. I. 8563 ).

यमस्मृति. Vide sec. 49; pr. Jivānanda Sm. part I pp. 560-567 and Ānan. Sm. pp. 112-116.

यल्लाजीय by यल्लाजि son of यल्लुभट्ट.

On funeral rites, सपिण्डीकरण etc. Relies on आश्वलायनसूत्र, भारद्वाजसूत्र, भाष्य thereon and on शौनक.

यशवन्तभास्कर by भास्कर or हरिभास्कर, son of आपाजिभट्ट, son of हरिभट्ट, son of पुरुषोत्तम; patronised by यशवन्तदेव, son of इन्द्रमणि, king of Bundelkhand, Bik. cat. p. 508 contains संवत्सरकृत्यप्रकाश out of this work. N. vol. IV p. 269 has same. हरिभट्ट hailed from अय्यम्बकेश्वरपुरी and was of काश्यपगोत्र and आपाजिभट्ट dwelt in काशी. About 1676.

याज्ञवल्क्यस्मृति- vide sec. 34.

C. by अपरार्क; vide sec. 79.

C. by कुलमणि शुक्ल.

C. by देवबोध m. in ह्युद्धितस्व of रघु०.

C. by धर्मेश्वर m. in ह्यलपाणि's प्रायश्चित्तविधेय ( p. 529 ).

C. बालक्रीडा by विश्वरूप. Vide sec. 60.

CC. विभावना.

CC. अमृतस्यन्दिनी of सोमयाजिन्.

CC. वचनमाला by pupil's pupil of सोमयाजिन्.

CC. ano.

C. मिताक्षरा by मथुरानाथ.

C. मिताक्षरा by विज्ञानेश्वर. Vide sec. 70. For com. on मिताक्षरा, vide under मिताक्षरा above.

C. by रघुनाथभट्ट.

C. दीपकलिका of शूलपाणि. Vide sec. 95.

C. वीरमित्रोदय by मित्रमित्र. Sec. 108 ( portion printed in Ch. S. series ).

याज्ञिककमलाकरी ( C. P. cat. No. 4414 ).

यात्राप्रयोगतत्त्व by हरिशङ्कर.

यात्राविवाहाद्युपाय ( auspicious times for marriage, journey &c. ) N. ( new series ) vol. II p. 149.

युक्तिकल्पतरु of भोजदेव. Deals with state administration and topics of राजनीति, such as दूत, कोष, कृषि-कर्म, बल, यात्रा, सन्धि, विग्रह, नगर-निर्माण, वास्तुप्रवेश, छत्र, ध्वज, पद्म-रागादिपरीक्षा, अक्ष, शस्त्रपरीक्षा, नौका-

लक्षण &c. Names भोज himself as authority and उशनस, गर्ग, बृहस्पति, पराशर, वात्स्य, लोहप्रदीप, शार्ङ्गधर and several पुराणः. (pr. in Cal. O. series No. 1 ).

युगार्णव ( C. P. cat. No. 4418 ).

युद्धकुतूहल.

युद्धकौशल by रुद्र.

युद्धचिन्तामणि by रामसेवक त्रिपाठिन.

युद्धजयप्रकाश by दुःखभञ्जन.

युद्धजयार्णव m. by रघु० in ज्योतिस्तत्त्व.

युद्धजयार्णव ( from अग्निपुराण chap. 123-125 ).

युद्धजयोत्सव.

C. ano.

C. by मथुरानाथ शूक.

C. by रामदत्त.

युद्धजयोत्सव by गङ्गाराम in five प्रकाशः. Ulwar cat. extract 551.

युद्धयात्रा m. in ज्योतिस्तत्त्व by रघु०.

युद्धरत्नावला.

रङ्गनाथदेशिकाह्निक by रङ्गनाथदेशिक.

रजतदानप्रयोग by कमलाकर.

रत्नकरण्डिका by द्रोण. ( Hp. cat. pp. X-XI ms. copied in संवत् 1189 i. e. 1132-33 A. D. ); treats of rites for Vajasaneyins. D. C. Ms. No. 273 of 1886-92 is incomplete and contains the following topics, viz. प्रायश्चित्त, सृष्टासृष्टप्रकरण, शावाशौच, आशु, ग्रहस्थाभिमर्श, दाय, ऋण, व्यवहार, दिव्य, कृच्छ्र &c.

रत्नकोश m. by हेमाद्रि ( III. 2. 750 ), in मलमासतत्त्व of रघु०, दोडरानन्द.

रत्नदीपविश्वप्रकाश.

रत्नमाला by शतानन्द ; m. in ज्योतिस्तत्त्व ( vol. I. p. 596 ).

रत्नमाला m. in शुद्धितत्त्व of रघु०, गोविन्दार्णव, निर्णयदीपक ; probably श्रीपति's work or शतानन्द's work.

रत्नसंग्रह m. in नि. सि.

रत्नसागर m. in नि. सि.

रत्नाकर- vide under चण्डेश्वर sec. 90.

रत्नाकर by गोपाल.

रत्नाकर by रामप्रसाद. Stein's cat. p. 100 has the portion on प्रायश्चित्त.

रत्नार्णव m. by रघु०.

रत्नावलि m. in हेमाद्रि ( III. 2. 857 ), by रघु० in मलमासतत्त्व.

रथसप्तमीकालनिर्णय.

रविसंक्रान्तिनिर्णय by रघुनाथ son of माधव.

रसामृतसिन्धु m. in सदाचारचन्द्रिका ( probably on भक्ति ).

राघवभट्टीय m. by नि. सि.

राजकौस्तुभ or राजधर्मकौस्तुभ ( part of स्मृतिकौस्तुभ ) by अनन्तदेव. Vide sec. 109.

राजधर्मसारसंग्रह attributed to तल्लज-राज of Tanjore ( 1765-1788 ).

राजनीति ano.

राजनीति by देवीदास.

राजनीति by भोज.

राजनीति by बररुचि (?). Begins with the well-known verse about nine gems ' धन्वतरिः etc. ' ( vide Burnell's Tanj. cat. p. 141 b ).

राजनीति by हरिसेन of Benares.

राजनीतिकामधेय m. by राजनीतिरत्नाकर of चण्डेश्वर.

राजनीतिप्रकाश by मित्रमित्र ( part of वीरमित्रोदय ) pr. in Ch. S. series.

राजनीतिप्रकाश by रामचन्द्र अल्लुडीवार.

राजनीतिमयूख— same as नीतिमयूख of नीलकण्ठ.

राजनीतिशास्त्र by चाणक्य in 8 chapters and about 566 verses. W. and K. cat. II. p. 182.

राजदृष्टणी or दृष्टदृष्टणी ( on politics ) by रामानन्दतीर्थ. Names कलक's टीका on मनुस्मृति..

राजमार्तण्ड of भोज. Vide p. 278 above. D. C. Ms. No. 342 of 1879-80 is a work callsd राजमार्तण्ड of भोज on astrology in relation to धर्मशास्त्र and contains such topics as व्रतबन्धकाल, विवाह-शुभकाल, विवाहाराधियोजनविधि, संक्रान्तिनिर्णय, दिनक्षय, पुरुषलक्षण, मेघादिलग्नफल. The Ms. is dated संवत् 1655 चैत्र ( i. e. about April 1598 ).

C. by गणपति.

राजलासक m. in सरस्वतीविलास ( Mysore ed. p. 21 ).

राजवल्लभ ( by सूत्रधारमण्डन ? ) m. in सुवर्तदीपक of महादेव.

राजाभिषेक by अनन्त.

राजाभिषेकप्रयोग ( from नीतिमयूख of नीलकण्ठ ).

राज्याभिषेक ( from टोडरानन्द ).

राज्याभिषेकपद्धति ( part of दिनकरो-द्योत ).

राज्याभिषेकपद्धति by अनन्तदेव.

राज्याभिषेकपद्धति by शिव, son of विश्व-कर्मन्.

राज्याभिषेकप्रयोग by कमलाकर, son of रामकृष्ण. Sec. 106.

राज्याभिषेकप्रयोग by रघुनाथ सत्रादस्थ-पति, son of माधवभट्ट.

रामकल्पद्रुम by अनन्तभट्ट, son of कमलाकरभट्ट. Divided into ten kāṇḍas, which were in order काल, आशु, व्रत, संस्कार, प्रायश्चित्त, शान्ति, दान, आचार, राजनीति and ( gap, probably उत्सर्ग ). Aufrecht says that there were seven काण्डs, but a ms. in Bhadkamkar collection gives ten and names them as above except the last. Flourished about 1640-1670 A. D. ( Vide Bik. cat. pp. 445-447 for some of these kāṇḍas ).

रामकौतुक m. in निर्णयासूत and नि. सि.

रामतत्त्वप्रकाश attributed to सायण.

रामदेवप्रसाद alias गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय by विश्वनाथ or विश्वेश्वर, son of शम्भुदेव ; composed in śake 1506 ( 1584 A. D. ).

रामनवमीनिर्णय by गोपालदेशिकार्य. Quotes नि. सि.

रामनवमीनिर्णय by विठ्ठलदीक्षित.

रामनाथपद्धति by रामनाथ.

रामनित्यार्चनपद्धति by चतुर्भुज.

रामनिबन्ध by क्षेमराम, son of श्रीमन्-नन्द, son of दीक्षितबाहू. Compos- ed in 1720 A. D. ( Ulwar cat. No. 1431 ).

रामपूजापद्धति by क्षेमराज. (Ulwar cat. No. 1432 and extract 341).

रामपूजापद्धति by रामोपाध्याय. Stein's cat. p. 101.

रामप्रकाश.

(1) com. on कालतत्त्वार्णव by राम-देव.

(2) a digest of religious observances compiled in the name of कृपाराम (described as गौड-क्षत्रकुलोद्भव), son of यादवराज and descendant of the royal family of माणिक्यचन्द्र. कृपाराम was himself a feudatory of Jehangir and Shah Jehan. The I. O. cat. (vol. III. p. 502) says that the real author was राघवेन्द्र, son of काशीनाथ and father of रामदेव चिरञ्जीव. Relies on हेमाद्रि, माधव, and गौड writers. Latter half of 17th century. Peterson (in Ulwar cat. No. 1433) says that this is a com. on the कालतत्त्वविधेचन. But from the description in the I. O. cat. this does not appear likely.

रामप्रसाद- vide तीर्थरत्नाकर.

रामानुजनित्यकर्मपद्धति Vide Peterson's 6th Report p. 107.

रामार्चनचन्द्रिका m. in तिथितत्त्व and शुद्धितत्त्व of रघु०, नि. सि.

रामार्चनचन्द्रिका by अच्युताश्रम.

रामार्चनचन्द्रिका by आनन्दवनयति, pupil of परमहंसपरिव्राजकाचार्यश्रीमन्मुकुन्दवन in 5 पटलs. (D. C. ms. 440 of 1891-95 is dated Śake 1607

i. e. 1685 A. D.). Traces शुरु-परम्परा from वसिष्ठ to गौडपाद, गोविन्द, शाङ्कराचार्य, विश्वरूप, सुरेश्वर; in four पटलs.

C. लघुदीपिका by गदाधर.

रामार्चनचन्द्रिका by कुलमणिशुक्ल.

ार्चनदर्पण (Ulwar cat. No. 1435).

रामाचनदीपिका

रामार्चनपद्धति by रामानन्द.

रामार्चनरत्नाकर by केशवदास m. in अहल्याकामधेनु.

रामार्चापद्धति by रामानुज.

रायसुकुटपद्धति m. by रघुनन्दन in शुद्धितत्त्व, आदितत्त्व (p. 213).

रायसिंहप्रकाश of गदाधर.

रासयात्रापद्धति by रघु०. Vide p. 417 above.

रासयात्राविधेक of शूलपाणि. Vide sec. 95.

रुद्रकलशस्थापनविधि by रामकृष्ण, son of नारायण.

रुद्रकल्प.

रुद्रकल्पतरु.

(1) ano. (Burnell's Tanj. cat. p. 138 a); ms. dated संवत् 1714 (1657-8 A. D.).

(2) by a son of विश्वेश्वर.

रुद्रकल्पद्रुम or महारुद्रपद्धति by अनन्त-देव, son of उद्धव द्विवेदी, resident of Benares. Mentions हेमाद्रि, टोडरानन्द, प्रयोगपरिजात रुद्रकारिका of परशुराम, नि. सि. Later than 1640 A. D.

रुद्रचिन्तामणि or रुद्रपद्धति by शिवराम, son of विश्राम; for छन्दोगs (Baroda O. I. 8018).

**रुद्रजपसिद्धान्तशिरोमणि** by रामचन्द्र-पाठक. A very large work. Baroda O. I. 10946 has 13 प्रकरणस and probably there were more.

**रुद्रपद्धति.**

(1) by परशुराम, son of कर्ण, an उदीच्यब्राह्मण. Describes the rites connected with Śiva worship in the form of महा-रुद्र. There are in all 1028 verses on रुद्रजपप्रशंसा, कुण्डमण्डप-लक्षण, पीठपूजाविधि, न्यासविधि. Composed in संवत् 1515 (1458 A. D.). Also called रुद्रकारिका.

(2) another shorter treatise on same subject; introduction being partly identical. Composed between 1578-1643 A.D. (vide I. O. cat. p. 584).

(3) by अनन्तदीक्षित, son of विश्वनाथ. Baroda ms. 8030 is dated संवत् 1809 (1752-3 A.D.).

(4) Describes रुद्रप्रयोग following तैत्तिरीयशाखा, though रुद्र is recited in all śākhās; says 'स्मार्तरुद्रप्रयोगस्य बौधायनसूत्रमूल-कत्वेन बहुचादीनां च तत्र बौधायनं ग्राह्यम्। रुद्रः पञ्चधा रूपं रुद्री लघुरुद्रो महारुद्रोतिरुद्रश्चेति एकादशागुणवृद्ध्या। सर्वश्च त्रेधा जपरुद्रो होमरुद्रो भिषेकरुद्रश्चेति।' I. O. ms. dated संवत् 1587 i. e. 1530-31 A. D. (vide cat. p. 580 No. 1783); quotes रूपनाथ often.

**रुद्रपद्धति (मैत्रायणीय)** Baroda O. I. 2452.

**रुद्रपद्धति** by आपदेव.

**रुद्रपद्धति** by काशीदीक्षित, son of सदाशिव. Also called रुद्रानुष्ठानपद्धति and महारुद्रपद्धति.

**रुद्रपद्धति** by नारायणभट्ट, son of रामेश्वरभट्ट. 'यद्यप्यनेकास्तु शास्त्रास्तु रुद्रः पठ्यते तथापि तैत्तिरीयशास्त्रानुसारेण रुद्रः पठ्यते.'

**रुद्रपद्धति** by भास्करदीक्षित, son of राम-कृष्ण (according to शाङ्खनयनसूत्र).

**रुद्रपद्धति** by रेणुक; ms. (Bik. cat. p. 601) dated śake 1604 (1682 A. D.).

**रुद्रपद्धति** by विश्वनाथ, son of शम्भुदेव and younger brother of रामदेव (for माध्यन्दिनीय).

**रुद्रपूजापद्धति**- Peterson's 6th Report p. 109.

**रुद्रविधानपद्धति** by काशीदीक्षित, son of सदाशिवदीक्षित.

**रुद्रविधानपद्धति** by चन्द्रचूड.

**रुद्रविलासनिबन्ध** by नन्दनमिश्र.

**रुद्रस्तानविधि** or **रुद्रस्तानपद्धति** by राम-कृष्ण, son of नारायणभट्ट; m. in शान्तिरत्न of कमलाकर. About 1570-1600.

**रुद्रप्रतिष्ठा.**

**रुद्रलघुन्यास**- manual of formula intended for रुद्र worship.

**रुद्रसूत्र** or -योग by अनन्तदेव, son of उद्धव, residing at Benares, also called त्रेविद्यमौढ for वाजसनेयशाखा; Peterson's 5th Report p. 175.

**रुद्राक्षधारण.**

**रुद्राक्षपरीक्षा.**



रुद्रानुष्ठानपद्धति by नारायण, son of रामेश्वर ( D. C. No. 283 of 1886-92 ). Seems to be same as रुद्रपद्धति (4) above.

रुद्रानुष्ठानपद्धति by मेङ्गनाथ, of the family of सर्वज्ञ. Relies on महार्णव as the principal authority.

रुद्रानुष्ठानपद्धति by शङ्कर, son of बल्लालचर m. in ब्रतोद्यापनपद्धति ; q. v. About 1750 A. D.

रुद्रानुष्ठानपद्धति or दीपिका. Vide रुद्रपद्धति above.

रुद्रानुष्ठानप्रयोग by खण्डभट्ट, son of मयूरेश्वर, surnamed अयाचित.

रुद्रार्चनचन्द्रिका of शिवराम.

रुद्रार्चनमञ्जरी by वेदाङ्गराय ; vide महा-रुद्रपद्धति.

रूपनारायणीय ( पद्धति ) by उदयसिंह रूपनारायण, son of शक्तिसिंह. In the D. C. ms. No. 240, of A 1881-82 ( 428 folios ) a pedigree is given, which starts with भास्करकेसरी, in whose family was born मुग्धसिंह who conquered भोगिराज; his son was मदनसिंह. उदयसिंह was 13th from मदनसिंह and king of उत्तरकोसल. The work deals with षोडशमहादानs such as तुलायुक् ( upto folio 210 ), and with कूपवापीतडागादिविधि, नवग्रहहोम, अयुतहोम, लक्षहोम, दुर्गोत्सव. Relies upon भोजराज, लक्ष्मीधर ( कल्पतरु ), हेमाद्रि, चण्डेश्वर, पारिजात, हरिहर, भीमपराक्रम, विद्याधर, चिन्तामणि, वर्षदीप. महादानपद्धति of रूपनारायण ; described above seems to be a part of

this; m. in जलाशयारामोत्सर्गपद्धति of नारायणभट्ट. Between 1450-1525 A. D.

रेणुकारिका or रेणुककारिका- vide पारस्करगृह्यकारिका above. In 1266-67 A. D.

लक्षणप्रकाश by मित्रमिश्र ; part of वीरमित्रोदय ( on politics ); pr. in Chowkhamba S. series.

लक्षणरत्नमालिका by नारोजिपण्डित, son of विश्वनाथ; in five पद्धतिस on वर्णाश्रमाचार, दैव, राज, उद्योग, शरीर ; seems to be a com. on his लक्षणशतक ( in one hundred verses ). Vide Burnell's Tanj. cat. pp. 132 b and 164 b.

लक्षणशतक by नारोजिपण्डित.

लक्षणसंग्रह m. by हेमाद्रि in दानखण्ड p. 328, कुण्डमण्डपसिद्धि.

लक्षणसमुच्चय by हेमाद्रि. On the indications and predictions from bodily signs and on Prākritis. Vide Bik. cat. p. 411.

लक्षणसमुच्चय m. by हेमाद्रि in दानखण्ड p. 823, by नि. सि.

लक्षणसारसमुच्चय- rules for the construction of शिबलिङ्गs in 32 sections.

लक्षहोमपद्धति.

(1) by काशीदीक्षित, son of सदाशिवदीक्षित.

(2) by गोविन्द, son of पुरुषोत्तम.

(3) by नारायणभट्ट, son of रामेश्वर. Sec. 103.

लक्ष्मणसमुच्चय m. in मुहूर्तदीपक o. महादेव.

लक्ष्मीनारायणार्चाकौस्तुभ by शिवानन्द गोस्वामी in five प्रकाशs.

लक्ष्मीसपर्यासार by श्रीनिवास.

लघुकारिका by विष्णुशर्मन्, son of देव-दत्त ( for माध्यन्दिनशास्त्र ). Baroda O. I. 12072 dated संवत् 1552 and No. 4055 dated 1507 संवत्.

लघुकालनिर्णय by माधवाचार्य. The first verse is व्याख्याय माधवाचार्यो धर्मान्पराशरानथ and the last verse is व्यतिपाते च वैधृत्यां तत्कालव्यापिनी तिथिः । ( vide Bik. cat. pp. 408-409 ).

लघुचाणक्य.

लघुचिन्तामणि by वीरेश्वरभट्ट गोडबोले.

लघुजातिविवेक m. in शूद्रकमलाकर.

लघुनारदस्मृति m. by नि. सि., सं. कौ.

लघुनिर्णय by शिवनिधि ( Baroda O. I. 12854 ).

लघुपद्धति or कर्मतत्त्वप्रदीपिका by कृष्णभट्ट, son of पुरुषोत्तम, son of रघुनाथ ; based on कारिका and वृत्ति, वामनभाष्य and जयन्त. Deals with leading topics of आचार, व्यवहार. N. vol. X. p. 248 ; Baroda O. I. No. 1422 is dated संवत् 1592 ( 1535-6 A. D. ). It mentions चन्द्रिका, स्मृतिसार, स्मृत्यर्थसार. Between 1300-1500 A. D.

लघुपाराशरस्मृति.

लघुबृहस्पतिस्मृति.

लघुयमस्मृति m. by अपरार्क ( on य. I. 238 ) and by हलायुध in सर्वस्व.

लघुवसिष्ठस्मृति.

लघुविष्णुस्मृति m. in अपरार्क and ब्राह्मण-सर्वस्व of हलायुध ; pr. Ānan. Sm. pp. 117-123.

लघुन्यास ( pr. Jivananda Sm. part II pp. 310-320 ) m. in संस्कारमयूख.

लघुशङ्खस्मृति pr. in Ānan. Sm. pp. 124-127.

लघुशातातपस्मृति pr. Ānan. Sm. pp. 128-135.

लघुशौनकस्मृति in 114 verses (Baroda O. I. 11863 ).

लघुहारीतस्मृति- m. in अपरार्क ( pr. in Ānan. Sm. pp. 136-141 and Jivananda Sm. part I. pp. 177-193 ).

लघ्वत्रिस्मृति ( pr. Jivananda Sm. part I pp. 1-12 ) vide p. 109 above.

लघ्वाम्बलायनस्मृति pr. Ānan. Sm. ( pp. 142-181 ).

लघ्वाल्मिक

ललितार्चनचन्द्रिका by सच्चिदानन्दनाथ, guru of विद्यानन्दनाथ.

ललितार्चनदीपिका.

ललितार्चनपद्धति by चिदानन्दनाथ, pupil of स्वयंप्रकाशानन्दनाथ. Probably same as ललितार्चनचन्द्रिका.

लवणभ्रातृ ( on offerings of salt cakes to the deceased on 4th day after death ).

लिखितस्मृति- vide sec. 13, p. 76 ; pr. Jivananda Sm. part II. pp. 375-382 and Ānan. Sm. pp. 182-186 D. C. ms. 44 of 1866-68 contains a लिखितस्मृति in 6 अध्यायs where वसिष्ठ and other sages are represented as asking लिखित about चातुर्वर्ण्यधर्म and प्रायश्चित्स.

लिङ्गसोमत्र.

लिङ्गसोमत्रकारिका.

लिङ्गधारणचन्द्रिका.

लिङ्गधारणदीपिका.

लिङ्गप्रतिष्ठा by अनन्त.

लिङ्गप्रतिष्ठापनविधि by अनन्त ( according to बौधायन ). I. O. cat. vol. III. pp. 584-585.

लिङ्गविप्रतिष्ठाविधि by नारायणभट्ट, son of रामेश्वरभट्ट.

लिङ्गार्चनचन्द्रिका by सदाशिवदशपुत्र, son of गदाधर, son of विष्णु, composed for pleasing king जयसिंह. He wrote आशौचस्मृतिचन्द्रिका also. First quarter of the 18th century.

लेखपञ्चाशिका on fifty forms of deeds, bonds and letters, composed in 1232 A. D. Vide Bhandarkar's Report for 1882-83, No. 410 ; ms. dated संवत् 1536, i. e. 1479-80 A. D.

लेखपद्धति contains forms of mortgage-deeds, sale-deeds, treaties, cited from actual documents in the royal secretariat from 9th to 16th century of Vikrama era, published in G. O. series ( 1925 ).

लेखसूक्तमणि by हरिदास, son of बत्स-राज in 464 verses and four सर्ग on उद्भव ( origin of writing ), गणित, लिखन ( the art of the scribe ) and ह्यपनीति; ms. copied in 1625 A.D. (Aufrecht's Oxf.cat.).

लोकपाठावदान.

B. D. 78.

लोकप्रकाश by क्षेमेन्द्र. Latter half of 11th century; gives specimens of letters, bonds, deeds &c.

लोकसागर m. in अहल्याकामधेनु.

लोहितस्मृति.

लौगाक्षिस्मृति- sec. 50.

वक्त्रिपुरेश्वरकारिका by वक्त्रिपुरेश्वर.

वचनसंग्रह (Baroda O. I. No. 5507).

वचनसमुच्चय ( Bik. cat. p. 489 ).

वचनसारसंग्रह by श्रीशैलताताचार्य, son of सुन्दराचार्य; mentions मद. पा.

वटेश्वरसिद्धान्त m. in कालसार of गदाधर.

वत्सस्मृति m. in कालमाधव and by मत्सरिन् on गौतमधर्मसूत्र.

वपननिर्णय.

वरदराजीय (Hultzsch R. I. No. 448).

वर्ज्याहारविवेक by वेङ्कटनाथ.

वर्णकाचार.

वर्णशासन.

वर्णसङ्करजातिमाला by भार्गवराम. On mixed castes. N. ( new series ) I. p. 332.

वर्णसारमणि by वैद्यनाथ दीक्षित.

वर्णाश्रमधर्म by वैद्यनाथदीक्षित. . Probably the same as above.

वर्णाश्रमधर्मदीप or -दीपिका by कृष्ण, son of गोविन्द, son of राघव of the भारद्वाजगोत्र; composed at Benares on संस्कारs, गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय, स्थाली-पाक, लक्षहोम, कोटिहोम, तुलापुरुष, वास्तुविधि, आह्निकविधि, सर्वप्रायश्चित्त, स्मृतिप्रतिष्ठा &c.

वर्णाश्रमधर्मदीप by king कृष्ण who ruled over महाराष्ट्र on the banks

of the गोदावरी ( vide Bik. cat. p. 489 ). This is a large work.

वर्षमानपद्धति m. in श्राद्धतत्त्व of रघु० ( styled नव्यवर्षमान० ).

वर्षकृत्य by रुद्रधर, son of लक्ष्मीधर ; pr. at Benares in 1903 ; m. in दुर्गोत्सवविवेक of शूलपाणि.

„ of रावणशर्मेन of चम्पहट्टि family. Deals with संक्रान्ति and the festivals and व्रतस of the 12 months of the year.

„ by विद्यापति. About first half of 15th century ; m. in मल-मासतत्त्व of रघु०.

„ by शङ्कर. It is also styled स्मृतिसुधाकर or वर्षकृत्यनिबन्ध ( Bik. cat. p. 468 ).

„ by हरिनारायण ( C P. cat. No. 5017 ).

वर्षकृत्यतरङ्ग from the कृत्यमहार्णव.

वर्षकृत्यप्रयोगमत ( माला ) by मनेश्वर-शर्मेन ; ms. dated 1477 A. D. ( B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. No. 312 and J B O R S. for 1927 parts III-IV p. IV ).

वर्षकौमुदी or वर्षकृत्यकौमुदी by गोविन्दानन्द, son of गणपतिभट्ट ( pr. in B. I. series ). Vide sec. 101.

वर्षवर्षण m. in कालनिर्णयचन्द्रिका of विद्याकर, in समयमयूख. Earlier than 1600 A. D.

वर्षदीधिति part of स्मृतिकौस्तुभ of अनन्तदेव.

वर्षदीप m. in रूपनारायणीय.

वर्षदीपिका m. in कृत्यरत्नाकर by चण्डेश्वर.

वर्षभास्कर by शम्भुनाथ सिद्धान्तवागीश, composed by order of king धर्मेदेव.

वसन्तराजीय alias शकुनार्णव by वसन्तराजभट्ट, son of शिवराज and younger brother of विजयराज ; composed by order of चन्द्रदेव of मिथिला ; m. in अद्भुतसागर by बल्लालसेन and in दुर्गोत्सवविवेक of शूलपाणि. Earlier than 1150 A. D. C. by भानुचन्द्रगणि in Akbar's reign.

वसिष्ठकल्प.

वसिष्ठधर्मसूत्र vide sec. 9 ; pr. in B. S. series, Jivananda Sm. part II. pp. 456-496 and Ānar. Sm. pp. 187-231.

C. by यज्ञस्वामिन् m. in गोविन्दस्वामिटीका on बौधायनधर्मसूत्र.

वसिष्ठसंहिता or महासंहिता in 45 अध्यायस on शान्ति, जप, होम, बलि-दान, on certain astrological aspects of जक्षत्र, वार etc. ( Ulwar cat. extract 582 ).

वसिष्ठस्मृति in ten अध्यायस and about 1100 verses. On the संस्कारस for वैष्णवब्राह्मणस, स्त्रीधर्म, विष्णुवाराधन, श्राद्ध, आशौच, विष्णु-स्मृतिप्रतिष्ठा ( I. O. cat. vol. III. p. 392 No. 1339 ). Baroda O. I. Ms. No. 1885 is dated śake 1564.

वसिष्ठस्मृति or वासिष्ठी.

C. वासिष्ठभाष्य by वेदमिश्र. राम is said to have asked वसिष्ठ why he was exiled. Deals with propitiatory rites for evil aspects of

planets, लक्षहोम, कोटिहोम. Says that it was based by वसिष्ठ on माध्यन्दिनी शाखा. Vide D. C. ms. No. 245 of 1879-80. Baroda O. I. 1412 is dated संवत् 1565 (1508-9 A. D.). The com. gives only the प्रतीक of verses. It says that लक्षहोम was imparted to नारद and others by वसिष्ठ.

वसिष्ठहोमपद्धति,

वाक्यतत्त्व of सिद्धान्तपञ्चानन. On proper times for religious ceremonies. Part of द्वैततत्त्व.

वाक्यमीमांसा m. in वृत्तिहप्रसाद.

वाक्यग्लनावलि m. in कालसार of गदाधर.

वाग्भटस्मृतिसंग्रह m. by अपरार्क.

वाग्वतीतीर्थयात्राप्रकाश by गौरीदत्त, son of रामभद्र.

वातव्याधिकर्मप्रकाश.

वादभयङ्कर- a work by a follower of विशानेश्वर, according to वीरमित्रोदय. Vide pp. 289-90 above; m. by कल्पतरु. Between 1080-1125 A. D.

वाधूलवृत्तिरहस्य or वाधूलगृह्यागमवृत्तिरहस्य by सङ्गमग्रामवासिमिश्र. Deals with ऋणत्रयापाकरण, ब्रह्मचर्य, संस्कार, आह्निक, श्राद्ध, स्त्रीधर्म.

वापीकृततडागादिपद्धति.

वाप्युत्सर्ग.

वामनकारिका- a large work in verse; follows स्वादिरगुह्य mainly.

वामनपद्धति m. in श्राद्धसौख्य (टोडरानन्).

वारव्रतनिर्णय.

वाराणसीदर्पण by सुन्दर, son of राघव.

वाराहगुह्य- pr. in G. O. series in 21 खण्डs on संस्कारs from जातकर्म, नामकरण to पुंसवन and on वैश्वदेव and पाकयज्ञ.

वार्तिकसार by यतीश, son of टेकचन्द्र; composed in 1785 A. D.

वार्षिककृत्यनिर्णय.

वासकर्मप्रकाश.

वासन्तीविवेक by शूलपाणि. Sec. 95.

वासिष्ठलघुकारिका.

वासिष्ठीशान्ति by महानन्द, son of विश्वनाथ (he rather revised or restored it). Vide Bik. cat. p. 490 (सलैर्या दूषिता शान्तिर्वासिष्ठी सा प्रशोधिता).

वासुदेवी or प्रयोगरत्नमाला; pr. in Bombay 1884. Quotes हेमाद्रि, कृत्यरत्नाकर, त्रिविक्रम, रूपनारायण, नि.सि. So later than 1620 A. D. Speaks of सूर्तिनिर्माणप्रकार, मण्डपप्रकार, विष्णुप्रतिष्ठा, जलाधिवास, शान्तिहोम-प्रयोग, नूतनपिण्डकास्थापन, जीर्णपिण्डकायां देवस्थापनप्रयोग.

वास्तुचन्द्रिका by करुणाशङ्कर.

वास्तुचन्द्रिका by रुपाराम.

वास्तुतत्त्व by गणपतिशिष्य; pr. at Lahore (1853).

वास्तुपद्धति or वास्तुस्थापन (Baroda O. I. No 1672).

वास्तुपूजनपद्धति by परमाचार्य.

वास्तुपूजनपद्धति by याज्ञिकदेव.

वास्तुप्रदीप by वासुदेव m. in नि.सि.

वास्तुयागतत्त्व by रघुनन्दन. Sec. 102.

वास्तुरत्नावलि by जीवनाथदेवज्ञ, pr. at Benares, 1883 and Calcutta, 1885.

वास्तुशान्ति by रामकृष्ण, son of नारायणभट्ट. According to आश्वलायन-श्रुति; m. in शान्तिरत्न of कमलाकर-भट्ट.

वास्तुशान्तिप्रयोग- शाकलोक्त.

वास्तुशान्तिप्रयोग- extracted from शान्तिसार of दिनकर.

वास्तुशास्त्र by मय; m. in नि. सि.

वास्तुशिरोमणि by शङ्कर at the bidding of त्यामसाह son of माननरेन्द्र. Ulwar cat. extract 576.

वास्तुसर्वस्वसंग्रह pr. at Bangalore, 1884.

विचारनिणय by गोपालन्यायपञ्चानन-भट्टाचार्य.

विजयदशमीनिर्णय.

विजयदशमीपद्धति ( Ulwar cat. No. 1444 and extract 344 ).

विजयविलास by रामकृष्ण on शौच, स्नान, सन्ध्या, ब्रह्मयज्ञ, तिथिनिर्णय. Relies upon भाष्य of कर्क, हरिहर, and गदाधर.

विज्ञानमार्कण्ड m. in वृत्तिहप्रसाद.

विज्ञानललिन m. by हेमाद्रि ( दानखण्ड p. 109 ), in दानसार ( part of वृत्तिहप्रसाद ).

विट्ठलीय m. in श्राद्धसंग्रह of रामकृष्ण.

विदुरनीति- ( from the उद्योगपर्व of महाभारत chapters 33-40 of the Bombay edition ); pr. at Gujarati Press, Bombay.

विद्याकरपद्धति m. in नित्याचारप्रदीप pp. 566, 571.

विद्याधरीविलास m. in ज्योतिस्तत्त्व by रघु०.

विद्यारण्यसंग्रह- vide स्मृतिसंग्रह.

विद्याविनोद m. in नि. सि. ( may also be the name of an author ).

विद्वन्मनोहरा- com. on पराशरस्मृति by नन्दपण्डित. Vide sec. 105.

विधवाधर्म.

विधवाविवाहखण्डन.

विधवाविवाहविचार by हरिमिश्र.

विधानखण्ड m. in नि. सि.

विधानखण्ड m. in विधानपारिजात of अनन्त.

विधानपारिजात of अनन्तभट्ट, son of नागदेव. Composed at Benares in 1625 A. D. He styles himself काण्वशास्त्राविदां प्रियः. In five स्तवक on स्वतिवाचन, शान्तिकर्म, आह्निक, संस्कार, तीर्थ, दान, प्रकीर्णविधान and funeral ceremonies, the third dealing with आह्निक, संस्कार and काल, the fifth with श्राद्ध, आशौच. व्यवहार and प्रायः०. Mentions देव-जानीय, विषोदासीय, त्रिस्थलासेतु ( pr. B. I. series ).

विधानमाला or शुद्धार्थविधानमाला by वृत्तिहभट्ट of अत्रिगोत्र. Resided on the बहमती near चन्द्रनगर in बैराट-देश; m. in संस्कारकौस्तुभ and विधान-पारिजात. Earlier than 1550 A. D. There are 240 प्रकरण in the I. O. ms. ( cat. p. 575 No. 1769 ) which was copied in संवत् 1732; pr. in Anan. P. series, 1920. ( 1765-6 A. D. ). Baroda O. I. No. 10449 copied in संवत् 1622 ( 1565-6 A. D. ),

C. by विश्वनाथ, son of हरि.

विधानमाला by लल्ल.

विधानमाला by विश्वकर्मन्.

विधानरत्न by नारायणभट्ट.

विधानरहस्य m. in अहल्याकामधेनु.

विधानसारसंग्रह Ano. Vide Bik. cat. p. 494.

विधिपुष्पमाला ( पद्धति ) m. in पितृभक्ति of श्रीदत्त. Earlier than 1300 A. D.

विधिरत्न by गङ्गाधर.

विधिग्न m. in त्रिकाण्डमण्डन, हेमाद्रि, प्रयोगपारिजात.

विनायकपूजा by रामकृष्ण, son of योगीश्वर, surnamed शौच ( शौचे ? ). Composed in 1702 A. D.

विनायकशान्तिपद्धति.

C. by श्रीधराचार्य. Baroda O. I. No. 5491 dated संवत् 1607 ( 1550-1 A. D. ).

विबुधकण्ठसूचण- com. on गृह्यरत्न by वेङ्कटनाथ.

विभक्ताविभक्तनिर्णय.

विभागतत्त्व or-तत्त्वविचार by रामकृष्ण, son of नारायणभट्ट. Relies on मिताक्षरा. About 1575-1600 A.D. Deals with अप्रतिबन्ध and सप्रतिबन्ध दाय, मुख्यगौणपुत्राः, विभागकाल, अपुत्रदायादक्रम, माता preferred to पिता as heir. The Bhadkamkar collection ms. comes up to only अत्रतः.

विभागनिर्णय.

विभागसार of विद्यापति ; composed under orders of दर्पनारायण, son of हरिसिंह, son of भवेश. On दाय-

लक्षण, विभागस्वरूप, दायानर्ह, अविभाज्य, स्त्रीधन, द्वादशविधपुत्र, अपुत्रधनाधिकार, संमृष्टविभाग. N. vol. VI. p. 67.

विधूतिधारण.

विमलोदयमाला or विमलोदयजयन्तमाला- a com. on आश्वलायनगृह्यसूत्र.

विरुद्धविधिविध्वंस by लक्ष्मीधर, son of मल्लदेव and श्रीदेवी and pupil of भगवद्बोधभारती. His gotra was काश्यप and his grandfather was वामन and grand-uncle स्कन्द and great-grand-father was सोढ, who was a minister of सोमेश्वर of शाकम्भरी ( Sambhar ). स्कन्द was commander-in-chief and वामन was सान्धिविग्रहिक of पृथ्वीराज, who was killed by तुरुष्क. स्कन्द crowned हरिराज in शाकम्भरी and वामन went to अणहिल्लपाटक. The family originally came from आनन्दनगर. Work is divided into seven अधिकरण ; ms. ( I. O. cat. p. 489 No. 1577 ) is dated संवत् 1582 चैत्र ( 1526 A. D. ). Deals with disputed points of sacred law, such as the persons entitled to offer श्राद्ध to the deceased, श्राद्ध-प्रायश्चित्त etc.

विलक्षणजन्मप्रकाशिका.

विलाससंग्रहकारिका m. by कालसार of गदाधर.

विवस्वत्स्मृति m. by स्मृतिचन्द्रिका, हेमाद्रि.

विवादकल्पतरु ( a portion of the कल्पतरु of लक्ष्मीधर ) vide sec. 77.

विवादकौमुदी by परीतम्बर सिद्धान्तवागीश composed in Śāke 1529 ( 1604

A. D. ). He was patronised by the Rājā of Assam.

विवादचन्द्र by मिसरुमिश्र. Vide sec. 97.

विवादचन्द्रिका by अनन्तराम ; quotes कुलपाणि and स्मार्तभट्टाचार्य. Later than 1600 A. D.

विवादचन्द्रिका by रुद्रधर महामहोपाध्याय, pupil of चण्डेश्वर. In his श्राद्धचन्द्रिका quotes वर्धमान. On the 18 titles of law. About 1450 A.D.

विवादचिन्तामणि by बाचस्पतिमिश्र. Sec. 98 ; pr. at Bombay.

विवादताण्डव by कमलाकरभट्ट. Sec. 106.

विवादनिर्णय by गोपाल.

विवादनिर्णय by श्रीकर.

विवादभङ्गार्णव by जगन्नाथतर्कपञ्चानन. Sec. 113. Colebrooke translated two out of the several principal topics of this work. Vide N. ( new series ) vol. I. preface pp. XIII-XIV.

विवादरत्नाकर by चण्डेश्वर. Vide sec. 90.

विवादवारिधि by रमापतिउपाध्याय सन्मिश्र, on the 18 titles of law.

विवादव्यवहार by गोपालसिद्धान्तवागीश.

विवादसार of कुल्लूक, m. in his श्राद्धसागर. Vide sec. 88.

विवादसारार्णव compiled by सर्वोरु-  
र्गर्मा त्रिवेदी at the instance of Sir William Jones in 1789 in nine तरङ्गs. The colophon has the rather picturesque words 'सर्विल्यं मिस्तरअजिजोन्समहीपाज्ञत् etc.'

(cat. of Madras Govt. mss. vol. VI. p. 2407, No. 3203 ).

विवादसिन्धु.

विवादान्वयभञ्जन or -भङ्ग compiled by गौरीकान्त and several other Pandits. ( D. C. ms. No. 364 of 1875-76, N. vol. IX p. 244 No. 3165 ).

विवादान्वयसेतु compiled in 1773 for Warren Hastings by बाणेश्वर and several other Pandits and translated into English by Halhed ( which translation was published in 1774 A. D. ). Divided into 21 ऊर्मिs ( waves, sections ) on ऋणादान and the other titles of law ( व्यवहारपदs ). Pr. by the Venk. Press, Bombay. This edition shows that the work was composed at the court of Ranjit Singh of Lahore. Towards the end the names of the Pandits who compiled it are given. Vide N. vol. X p. 115-116 and N. ( new series ) I pp. 339-341 where the verses about the names of the collaborating Pandits are given, but the reference to Ranjit Singh does not occur.

विवादार्थसंग्रह.

विवाहकर्म by अग्निहोत्रि विष्णु of मथुरा.

विवाहकर्मपद्धति. Vide विवाहपद्धति.

विवाहकर्ममन्त्रव्याख्या सुबोधिनी ( Ulwar cat. No. 1452 and extract ). Relies on हरिहर.



विवाहकर्मसमुच्चय- ms. copied in 1113  
A. D. ( Hp. cat. p. XI ).

विवाहकौमुदी ( C. P. cat. No. 5140-  
41 ).

विवाहचतुर्थीकर्म.

विवाहतत्त्व or उद्वाहतत्त्व by रघुनन्दन  
Sec. 102.

C. by काशीराम.

विवाहतत्त्वारण्य m. in उद्वाहतत्त्व ( vol.  
II. p. 117 ) of रघु०.

विवाहद्विरागमनपद्धति.

विवाहनिरूपण by नन्दभट्ट.

विवाहनिरूपण by वैद्यनाथ.

विवाहपटल m. in ज्योतिस्तत्त्व of रघु०.  
Probably an astrological work  
of बराहमिहिर or of शार्ङ्गधर.

विवाहपटल by सारङ्गपाणि (शार्ङ्गपाणि ?),  
son of मुकुन्द.

विवाहपटल by हरिदेवसूरी.

विवाहपटलस्तवक by सोमसुन्दरशिष्य.  
Baroda O. I. No. 133.

विवाहपद्धति or विवाहादिपद्धति गोभिलीय.

विवाहपद्धति by गौरीशङ्कर.

विवाहपद्धति by चतुर्भुज.

विवाहपद्धति by जगन्नाथ.

विवाहपद्धति by नरहरि.

विवाहपद्धति by नारायणभट्ट.

विवाहपद्धति by रामचन्द्र.

विवाहपद्धति or विवाहादिकर्मपद्धति by  
रामदत्त राजपण्डित, son of गणेश्वर,  
son of देवादित्य. He was paternal  
first cousin of चण्डेश्वर and so  
flourished about 1310-1360  
A. D. On आभ्युदयिकभाष्य, विवाह,

चतुर्थीकर्म, पुंसवन and the other  
संस्कारs up to समावर्तन. He wrote  
for बाजसनेय students.

विवाहपद्धति from the अनुपविलास.

विवाहपद्धतिव्याख्या by गूढढमल्ल.

विवाहप्रकरण- from the लघुकारिका of  
कर्क.

विवाहरत्न by हरिभट्ट. An elaborate  
treatise on marriage in 122  
chapters.

विवाहरत्नसंक्षेप by क्षेमकर.

विवाहवृन्दावन by केशवाचार्य, son of  
राणिग or राणग, in 17 chapters on  
auspicious times for marriage.  
One ms. is dated śake 1326 i. e.  
1398-99 A. D. (BBRAS. cat. part  
I p. 109 No. 322 ); m. in मुहूर्त-  
दीपक of महादेव, in टोडरानन्द.

C. दीपिका by गणेशदैवज्ञ, son of  
केशव, in śake 1476 i. e. 1554-5  
A. D. (BBRAS. cat. part I p.  
110 No. 334 ). See Bhandarkar's  
Report for 1883-84 pp. 372-373,  
where we read that गणेश first  
composed ब्रह्मसंहिता, then श्रौत-  
विधि, then a com. on लीलावती,  
a com. on मुहूर्ततत्त्व.

C. by कल्याणवर्मन.

विवाहसौख्य by नीलकण्ठ (seems to be  
a portion of टोडरानन्द ).

विवाहाग्निष्टिप्रायाश्चत.

विवाहादिकर्मानुष्ठानपद्धति by भवदेव.

विवाहादिप्रयोगतत्त्व-ascribed to रघुनन्दन  
( N. vol. XI Preface p. 14 ).

विवाहकन्यास्वरूपनिर्णय by अनन्तराम-  
शास्त्रि.

**विधिधियाविचारचतुरा** of भोज on propitiation of angry deities and consecration of tanks and wells &c. Ms. ( Hp. cat. pp. XIII and 65 ) dated ल. सं. 372 i. e. 1490-91. This is different from धारे-स्वरभोज.

**विवेककौस्तुभ** by रामकृष्ण. Discussion about wearing the शिखा and यज्ञोपवीत, विधि, नियम, परिसंख्या, स्नान, तिलकधारण, तर्पण, शिवपूजा, त्रिपुण्ड्र, प्रतिष्ठोत्सर्गभेद. N. vol. X. pp. 105-107.

**विवेकदीपक** by दामोदर. Treats of महादानः; compiled under auspices of संग्रामसाह; ms. ( I. O. cat. p. 551 No. 1716 ) copied in संवत् 1638 ( 1582 A. D. ).

**विवेकमञ्जरी.**

**विवेकसारवर्णन.**

**विवेकार्णव** by श्रीनाथ m. in his कृत्य-तत्त्वार्णव. 1475-1525 A. D.

**विष्णुद्विदर्पण** by रघुनन्दन. On आशौच of two kinds, जननाशौच and शावा-शौच.

**विश्वदीप** m. in आचारार्क.

**विश्वदेवदीक्षितिय.**

**विश्वनाथभट्टी** ( C. P. cat. No. 5197.

**विश्वप्रकाश** D. C. ms. No. 144 of 1884-86. For वाजसनेय followers on daily duties like सन्ध्यावन्दन, कृष्णजन्माष्टमीनिर्णय, ग्रहणनिर्णय, and आशु.

**विश्वप्रकाशिकापद्धति** of विश्वनाथ of the पराशरगोत्र, son of पुरुषोत्तम, son of त्रिविक्रम, son of नारायणाचार्य.

On various ceremonies and ex-piations; based on आपस्तम्ब. Composed in 1544 A. D. Vide N. vol. X. pp. 233-235.

**विश्वम्बरशास्त्र** m. in शूद्रकमलाकर.

**विश्वरूपनिबन्ध** m. in कृत्यचिन्तामणि, नि. सि. Vide pp. 263-364 above. Bik. cat. p. 497 No. 1967 is विश्वरूपनिबन्ध which deals with सविण्ड relationship in marriage, particularly about the girl being beyond the fifth and the seventh from the mother and father respectively.

**विश्वरूपसमुच्चय** m. in उद्गाहतत्त्व by रघु० ( vol. II p. 116 ).

**विश्वादर्श** by कविकान्तसरस्वती, son of आचार्यादित्य, who styles himself गीतार्थप्रवीण. Author was devotee of विश्वेश्वर in Benares. Divided into 4 काण्डs on आचार, व्यवहार, प्रायश्चित्त and ज्ञान. 1st काण्ड has 42 ऋग्धरा verses and one अनुष्टुप् on daily religious duties such as शौच, दन्तधावन, कुशविधि, स्नान, सन्ध्या, होम, देवतार्चन, दान; 2nd काण्ड ( on व्यवहार ) has 44 verses in various metres ( मालिनी, अनुष्टुप्, मन्दाक्रान्ता, &c. ); 3rd ( प्रायश्चित्त ) has 53 verses ( all ऋग्धरा except last which is मालिनी ); 4th ज्ञानकाण्ड has 53 verses in शार्दूलविक्रीडित, शिखरिणी, अनुष्टुप्, and other metres on वानप्रस्थ, संन्यास, तप्यदार्थ, काशीमाहात्म्य. Author's patron seems to have been धन्य or धन्यराज, son of नागार्जुन, at

काशी. Refers to *सुख*, *घरेश्वर*, *मेधातिथि* and *विज्ञानेश्वर*. M. by *हेमाद्रि* ( III 2. p. 102, which occurs in com. on *विश्वादर्श* III. 37) and by *स्मृतिचन्द्रिका* ( *आशौच*, Mysore ed. p. 164 'पतिव्रता त्वन्यदिनेषुगच्छेया स्त्री पतिं चित्यधिरोहणेन । दशाहृतो भर्तुरयस्य शुद्धिः आन्ध्रद्वयं स्यात्पृथगेककाले ॥ ). Later than 1100 A. D. and earlier than 1200 A.D. ( This information is based on two mss. in the Bhadkarnkar collection ).

C. by author ( Vide BBRAS. cat. part 2 pp. 229-231 for fuller details ).

*विश्वामित्रकल्प-* on the daily ceremonies performed by *ब्राह्मण*s.

*विश्वामित्रकल्पतरु*.

*विश्वामित्रसंहिता* by *श्रीधर*.

*विश्वामित्रस्मृति-* vide sec. 57 p. 236.

*विश्वेश्वरनिबन्ध* m. in *संस्कारमयूख*. Probably the *भदनपारिजात* or *सुबोधिनीटीका* of *विश्वेश्वर*.

*विश्वेश्वरपद्धति* by *विश्वेश्वर* on *संन्यास* m. in *संस्कारमयूख*.

*विश्वेश्वरस्मृति* ( Hultzs R. I. No. 69 ).

*विश्वेश्वरस्मृतिभास्कर* ( Hultzs R. I. No. 144 ).

*विश्वेश्वरीयपद्धति* ( or *पतिधर्मसंग्रह* ) by *अच्युताश्रम*, pupil of *चिदानन्दाश्रम*. Mentions *ज्ञानार्णव*.

*विश्वेश्वरीस्मृति* by *अच्युताश्रम*.

*विषयटिकाजननशान्ति* or *विषनाडीजननशान्ति* ( from *बृहद्गान्धर्वसंहिता* ) on B. D. 79.

rites for averting evil consequences of being born at one of the four periods called *विषय-टिका*.

*विष्णुतत्त्वप्रकाश* by *वनमालिन्*. Digest of *स्मार्त* rites for *माध्व* followers.

*विष्णुतत्त्वविनिर्णय* by *आनन्दतीर्थ*.

*विष्णुतीर्थोपन्याख्यान* by *सुरोत्तमाचार्य*.

*विष्णुधर्ममीमांसा* by *दुसिंहभट्ट*, son of *सोमभट्ट*. Ulwar cat. 1457.

*विष्णुधर्मसूत्र*. Vide sec. 10. Pr. Jivānanda Sm. part I pp. 60-176.

C. *वैजयन्ती* by *नन्दपण्डित*. Vide sec. 105.

*विष्णुधर्मासुत* m. in *नटमल्लविलास*.

*विष्णुधर्मोत्तरासुत* m. in *कालविवेक* of *जीमूतबाहन*.

*विष्णुपूजाक्रमदीपिका* by *शिवशङ्कर*.

C. by *सदानन्द*.

*विष्णुपूजापद्धति*.

*विष्णुपूजाविधि* by *शुकदेव* ( Baroda O. I. No. 5487. said to be author's copy is dated संवत् 1692 i. e. 1635-6 A. D. ).

*विष्णुप्रतिष्ठापद्धति*.

*विष्णुप्रतिष्ठाविधिदर्पण* of *नरसिंहसोमयाजी*, son of *माधवाचार्य*.

*विष्णुभक्तिचन्द्र* m. in *निर्णयदीपक*.

*विष्णुभक्तिचन्द्रोदय* by *दुसिंहारण्य* or *दुसिहाचार्य* in 19 *kalās*; m. by *सुरोत्तम* in *ब्रह्मशुद्धिदीपिका*. Deals with principal *वैष्णव* fasts, festivals, and ceremonies; ms. dated संवत् 1496 ( 1440 A. D. ). Bhandarkar's Report 1883-84 p. 76.

विष्णुभक्तिरहस्य m. by रामानन्द.

विष्णुवृत्तिप्रतिष्ठाविधि by कृष्णदेव, son of रामाचार्य (part of a larger work called वैष्णवधर्मानुष्ठानपद्धति or वृत्तिहपरिचर्यापद्धति). Ms. copied in संवत् 1675.

विष्णुयागपद्धति by अनन्तदेव, son of आपदेव. Sec. 109. Deals with rites in honour of Viṣṇu to be performed by one who desires a son. Ulwar cat. No. 1458; Baroda I. O. 2264 dated संवत् 1604 which seems to be śāke.

विष्णुरहस्य m. by अपरार्क, दानसागर, कालविवेक of जीमूत०.

विष्णुश्राद्ध (part of नारायणबलि in गोभिलयुद्ध).

विष्णुश्राद्धपद्धति alias वीरपूजापद्धति.

विष्णुश्राद्धपद्धति by नारायण son of रामेश्वर (Baroda O. I. 8171).

विष्णुसमुच्चय m. in अपरार्क, मद. पा. (p. 291).

विष्णुस्मृति- vide विष्णुधर्मसूत्र, above.

वीरनारसिंहावलोकन- vide वीरसिंहावलोकन.

वीरमित्रोदय, com. on याज्ञवल्क्यस्मृति by मित्रमिश्र (4 parts on आचार pr. in Chowkhamba S. series). Vide sec. 108.

वीरमित्रोदय by मित्रमिश्र. A digest divided into प्रकाशs on व्यवहार (pr. by Jivananda), परिभाषा, आह्निक, तीर्थ, पूजा, राजनीति, लक्षण, छुद्दि, समय (the first six pr. in Ch. S. series). Vide sec. 108.

वीरशैवधर्मनिर्णय.

वीरसिंहमित्रोदय (संस्कारप्रकरण) by रामज्योतिर्विद्.

वीरसिंहावलोकन or -विलोकन by king वीरसिंह, son of देववर्मन, son of कमलसिंह of तोमरवंश. On expiations for lapses committed in this life; composed in संवत् 1439 (1383 A. D.). Stein's cat. p. 189. D. C. Ms. No. 85 of 1869-70 is dated संवत् 1572. It says that the work (which is ever 400 folios) is a compendium of आयुर्वेद, ज्योतिःशास्त्र and धर्मशास्त्र. It borrows from गर्ग, गौतम, शालिहोत्र, मनु, व्यास, पुराण. The work is also styled सूर्यारुण.

वृक्षोद्यापन.

वृत्तरत्नप्रदीपिका by वात्स्यवेदान्तदास on proper time for breaking fast on द्वादशी.

वृत्तशतसंग्रह or वृत्तशतक by महेश्वर, son of मनोरथ and father of भास्कराचार्य; m. in नि. सि., गोविन्दार्णव. An astrological work. About 1100-1150 A. D. In 11 प्रकरणs on यागविधि, वक्षत्रविधि, संस्कार, विवाह, अग्न्याधान, धूपविधि, धूपामिश्रक, यात्रा, गोचरविधि, संक्रान्ति, देवप्रतिष्ठा. Baroda O. I. No. 8173.

वृद्धगौतमसंहिता pr. in Jivananda Sm. part II pp. 497-638.

वृद्धपाराशरीसंहिता (in 12 chap.). Vide बृहत्पराशरसंहिता pp. 195-96 above.

वृद्धशातातपस्मृति- pr. in Anan. Sm. pp. 232-235.

वृद्धाहारीतस्मृति ( pr. Jivananda Sm. part I pp. 194-409 and Anan. Sm. pp. 236-356 ).

वृद्धाव्रिस्मृति pr. in Jivananda Sm. part I. pp. 47-59.

वृद्धिआश्च.

वृद्धिआश्चदीपिका by अनन्तदेव, son of उद्धव.

वृद्धिआश्चपद्धति by अनन्तदेव, son of उद्धवद्विवेदिन at Benares.

वृद्धिआश्चप्रयोग by नारायणभट्ट ( part of प्रयोगरत्न ).

वृद्धिआश्चविधि by करुणाशङ्कर.

वृद्धिआश्चविनिर्णय ( माध्यान्दिनीय ) by अनन्तदेव, son of उद्धव ( Baroda O. I. 10464. ).

वृन्दावनपद्धति for followers of the बलुभाचार्य sect.

वृषभदान.

वृषभोत्सर्ग.

वृषोत्सर्गकौस्तुभ by रामकृष्ण.

वृषोत्सर्गतत्त्व by रघु०. He wrote one for each of ऋग्वेद, यजुर्वेद, सामवेद.

वृषोत्सर्गपद्धति ascribed to शौनक with reference to कातीयशाखा.

वृषोत्सर्गपद्धति by नारायण, son of रामेश्वर.

वृषोत्सर्गपरिशिष्ट.

वृषोत्सर्गप्रयोग ( वाचस्पतिसंमत ) for यजुर्वेद students ( बौधायनीय ).

वृषोत्सर्गप्रयोग by अनन्तभट्ट, son of नागदेव. Also called नीलवृ०.

वृषोत्सर्गप्रयोग ( छन्दोग ) attributed to रघु०.

वृषोत्सर्गभाष्य Stein's cat. p. 104.

वृषोत्सर्गविधि by मधुसूदन गोस्वामी.

वृषोत्सर्गादिपद्धति of कात्यायन in 307 verses. Baroda O. I. ms. 9470 is dated संवत् 1592.

वेगराजसंहिता by वेगराज in 1559 संवत् ( रन्ध्रेषुबाणशशि ) i. e. 1503 A. D.

वेणी Directions for worshipping वरुण before starting on a journey. Bik. cat. p. 492.

वेणुगोपालप्रतिष्ठा.

वेदव्यासस्मृति- pr. Anan. Sm. pp. 357-371.

वेदव्रत.

वेदानध्याय On the holidays as to Vedic studies.

वैखानसधर्मप्रश्न Vide sec. 15.

C. by नृसिंहवाजपेयी, son of माधवाचार्य ( on 2 out of 3 प्रश्न only found yet ).

वैखानसमन्त्रप्रश्न ( containing the मन्त्र required in the वैखानसस्मार्तसूत्र ) in 8 प्रश्न 4 प्रश्न pr. at Kumbhakonam in 1910 ).

वैखानससंहिता m. by कालमाधवीय, नि. सि., समयमयख.

वैखानससूत्रदर्पण by नृसिंह, son of माधवाचार्य वाजपेययाजिन्. Hand-book of domestic rites according to वैखानसमन्त्र; pr. at Ellore 1915.

वैखानससूत्रानुक्रमदीपिका of बेङ्गटयोगिन, son of कोण्डपाचार्य.

वैखानसस्मार्तसूत्र in 10 प्रश्न ( 7 of गृह्य and 3 of धर्म ) pr. at Kumbhakonam 1914 and by Dr. Caland in B. I. series with English translation ( 1927 text, 1929 ).

- C. by कृतिह वाजपेयी, son of माधवाचार्य.
- वैजयन्ती, com. on त्रिषुधर्मसूत्र by नन्द-परिहित composed in 1623 A. D. Vide sec. 105.
- वैतरणीदान (on gift of a black cow to secure for the soul of a deceased person a safe passage over the Vaitaraṇī river in hell).
- वैतरणीदानप्रयोग-Stein's cat. p. 104.
- वैदिकप्रक्रिया.
- वैदिकविजयध्वज.
- वैदिकाचारनिर्णय by सखिदानन्द.
- वैद्यनाथसंग्रह.
- वैद्यनाथीय. Vide स्मृतिमुक्ताफल.
- वैशम्पायननीतिसंग्रह- vide under नीति-प्रकाश OR- प्रकाशिका.
- वैशम्पायनस्मृति m. by मिताक्षरा (या. III. 326), अपराक.
- वैष्णवचन्द्रिका by रामानन्द न्यायवागीश.
- वैष्णवदाक्षायद्धात
- वैष्णवधर्मसंग्रह (Baroda O. I. 1741) against पुण्ड्रधारण &c.
- वैष्णवधर्मपद्धति of कृष्णदेव.
- वैष्णवधर्ममीमांसा by अनन्तराम.
- वैष्णवधर्मशास्त्र in 109 verses divided into five chapters on संस्कार, याहि-धर्म, आश्रमऽ, पारिव्राज्य, राजधर्म.
- वैष्णवधर्मसुरद्रुममञ्जरी by सङ्कर्षणशरण, a follower of केशवकाश्मीरी, who was a follower of निम्बार्क.
- वैष्णवधर्मानुष्ठानपद्धति by कृष्णदेव, son of रामाचार्य.
- वैष्णवनिर्णय Ulwar cat. No. 1466.
- by वेदकुडालक्ष्मण. Men-
- tions विज्ञानेश्वर, नि. सि., छवीवि-लोचन.
- वैष्णवलक्षण by कृष्णताताचार्य.
- वैष्णववर्षकृत्य (Baroda O. I. 8133).
- वैष्णवसदाचारनिर्णय.
- वैष्णवसर्वस्व of हलायुध m. in his ब्राह्मणसर्वस्व.
- वैष्णवसिद्धान्तदीपिका by रामचन्द्र, son of कृष्ण, son of बृहरी.
- C. by विह्वल, son of कृतिह, son of रामचन्द्र (the author).
- वैष्णवाचारसंग्रह.
- वैष्णवाधृत m. in आह्निकतत्त्व by रघु० and in नि. सि.
- वैष्णवाधृत by भोलानाथ. N. vol. VI. p. 185-6.
- वैष्णवाह्निक (Baroda O. I. 10543).
- वैष्णवोपयोगिनिर्णय. D. C. Ms. No. 160 of 1884-86 is dated संवत् 1732 (1675-6 A. D.). It mentions प्रह्लादसंहिता, रामार्चनचंद्रिका. It supports the marking of the body with चक्र by citing verses from कठशास्त्रा and अथर्ववेद (एभिर्बयस्यकृतमस्य चित्तेरङ्गिस्ता लोके सुभगा भवेम।).
- व्यतिषङ्गनिर्णय by रघुनाथभट्ट.
- व्यतीपातजननशान्ति by कमलाकरभट्ट.
- व्यतीपातप्रकरण.
- व्यतीपातव्रतकल्प.
- व्यवस्थादर्पण by आनन्दशर्मा, son of रामशर्मा. On points of स्मृति rites and rules, such as तिथिस्वरूप, मल-मास, संक्रान्ति, आशौच, आशु, दाया-नधिकारि, दायविभाग. N. vol. VIII p. 211.

व्यवस्थादीपिका by राधानाथशर्मा. N. vol. X p. 84 is confined only to आशौच.

व्यवस्थानिर्णय Anon. on तिथि, संक्रान्ति, आशौच, प्रत्यक्षुद्धि, प्रायश्चित्त, विवाह, दाय.

व्यवस्थाप्रकाश.

व्यवस्थारत्नमाला by लक्ष्मीनारायणन्यायालङ्कार, son of गदाधर. In ten गुरुकुल on दायभाग, स्त्रीधन, दत्तकव्यवस्था ; mentions मिताक्षरा and विधानमाला.

व्यवस्थार्णव Anon.

व्यवस्थार्णव of रघुनन्दन ( on pre-emption ).

व्यवस्थार्णव of रघुनाथ, at order of king रायराज.

व्यवस्थार्णव of रामभद्र. Vide under स्मृतितत्त्वविनिर्णय.

व्यवस्थासंक्षेप by गणेशभट्ट.

व्यवस्थासंग्रह by गणेशभट्ट. Gives decisions on प्रायश्चित्त, inheritance etc.

व्यवस्थासंग्रह by महेश. On definite conclusions about आशौच, सपिण्डीकरण, संक्रान्तिविधि, दुर्गोत्सव, जन्माष्टमी, आह्निक, देवप्रतिष्ठा, दिव्य, दायभाग, प्रायश्चित्त. Based on रघु०.

व्यवस्थासार by नारायणशर्मा ( I. O. cat. p. 452 ) on आह्निक, आशौच, तिथि, दत्तपुत्र, विवाह, आशु. Different from next.

व्यवस्थासारसंग्रह by नारायणशर्मा. On law of inheritance. This is also called व्यवस्थासारसञ्चय. Vide N. vol. III pp. 126-127 and I. O.

cat. p. 453 which shows that the work embraced आशौच, दायभाग and आशु.

व्यवस्थासारसंग्रह by महेश. Probably same as व्यवस्थासंग्रह.

व्यवस्थासारसंग्रह by रामगोविन्दचक्रवर्ती, son of मुकुन्द, on तिथि, संक्रान्ति, अन्येष्टि, आशौच etc. Vide N. vol. IV pp. 289-291 ; N. ( new series ) I. p. 349 describes him as the son of रामगोपाल of चट्टवंश.

व्यवस्थासेतु by ईश्वरचन्द्रशर्मा; ms. copied in śake 1741 ( 1819-20 A. D. ).

व्यवहारकमलाकर by कमलाकर, son of रामकृष्ण ( 7th section of धर्मतत्त्व ).

व्यवहारकल्पतरु by लक्ष्मीधर ( portion of कल्पतरु ). Vide sec. 77.

व्यवहारकोश by वर्धमान. A part of his तत्त्वामृतसारोद्धार on judicial procedure and civil and criminal law composed under राम, king of मिथिला. Latter half of 15th century.

व्यवहारकौस्तुभ by सिद्धान्तवागीशभट्टाचार्य. ( Baroda O. I. 10105 dated śake 1535 ).

व्यवहारचण्डेश्वर m. in संस्कारमयूख.

व्यवहारचन्द्रोदय ( part of कीर्तिचन्द्रोदय, on judicial procedure and the विवादपदs.

व्यवहारचमत्कार by रूपनारायण, son of भवानीदास, son of नाथमल्ल; composed in संवत् 1637 ( 1580-81 ) in 13 प्रकरणs ( in D. C. ms. No. 199 of A 1883-85 and 14 in Mitra's Notices vol. V. p. 91, which

splits विवाह into two ); on astrology in connection with गर्भाधान, पुंसवन, सीमन्तोन्नयन and the other संस्कारs, विवाह, यात्रा, मलमासनिर्णय.

व्यवहारचिन्तामणि by वाचस्पति. Vide above p. 400; on भाषा, उत्तर, क्रिया and निर्णय. N. III. p. 34.

व्यवहारतत्त्व by नीलकण्ठ, son of शङ्करभट्ट. Sec. 107.

व्यवहारतत्त्व by रघुनन्दन. Vide sec. 102.

व्यवहारतत्त्वालोक- vide व्यवहारालोक.

व्यवहारतिलक by भवदेवभट्ट. Vide sec. 73 pp. 301-302.

व्यवहारदर्पण by अजन्तदेव याज्ञिक. On meaning of व्यवहार, plaint, reply, means of proof, witnesses, documents, possession, judgment.

व्यवहारदर्पण by रामकृष्णभट्ट. On राजधर्म, भाषा, उत्तर, प्रत्यवस्कन्दन, प्राङ्न्याय, साक्षि, लिखित, भुक्ति, जयपत्र.

व्यवहारदशश्लोकी or दायदशक by श्रीधरभट्ट.

व्यवहारदीधिति (part of राजधर्मकौस्तुभ).

व्यवहारदीपिका m. by रघु० in दिव्यतत्त्व on ordeals.

व्यवहारनिर्णय (गौड) m. in बृद्धकमलाकर.

व्यवहारनिर्णय by मयाराममिश्रगौड residing at Benares, by order of जयसिंह. On judicial procedure and the व्यवहारपद्स. D. C. ms. 140 of 1892-95 copied in संवत् 1885 ( 1798-99 A. D. ).

व्यवहारनिर्णय by वरदराज; m. in स. वि., नि. सि.; composed about 1500 ( tr. into English by Burnell ).

व्यवहारनिर्णय by श्रीपति m. in ज्योति-  
मत्तत्त्व and तिथितत्त्व of रघु०. Pro-

bably astrological as bearing on धर्मशास्त्र.

व्यवहारपदव्यास. ( Vide Tri. cat. of Madrras Govt. mss. for 1919-22 vol. IV p. 4836). Breaks off in the midst of 8th topic ( भाषा-  
निरूपण ), the other seven being व्यवहारावलोकनधर्म, प्राङ्गविवाकधर्म, स-  
भालक्षण, सभ्यलक्षण, सभ्योपदेश, व्यव-  
हारस्वरूप, विचारविधि.

व्यवहारपरिभाषा by हरिदत्तमिश्र.

व्यवहारपरिशिष्ट.

व्यवहारप्रकाश by मित्रमिश्र ( part of वीरमित्रोदय ). Vide sec. 108.

व्यवहारप्रकाश by शरभोजी ( king of Tanjore 1798-1833 A. D. ).

व्यवहारप्रकाश by हरिराम.

व्यवहारप्रदीप by कल्याणवर्मा.

व्यवहारप्रदीप by कृष्ण. On astrology applied to धर्मशास्त्र. ( Hp. cat. pp. XX and 253 ) m. in दिव्य-  
तत्त्व by रघु०.

व्यवहारप्रदीप by पद्मनाभमिश्र. On ju-  
dicial procedure.

व्यवहारप्रदीपिका m. by वर्धमान.

व्यवहारमयूख by नीलकण्ठ. Vide sec. 107 ( pr. by the Bhandarkar O. Institute Poona, by J. R. Gharpure, Bombay and by V. N. Mandlik ).

व्यवहारमातृका or न्यायमातृका of जीमूत-  
वाहन. Vide sec. 78 p. 321.

व्यवहारमाधव- ( the third part of पराशरमाधवीय ).

व्यवहारमाला by वरदराज. 18th cen-  
tury. Much used in Malabar.



व्यवहारमालिका ( Baroda O. I. 6373 ).

व्यवहाररत्न by भानुनाथदेवज्ञ, son of चन्दनानन्द of the भौआलवंश.

व्यवहाररत्नाकर by चण्डेश्वर. Sec. 90 p. 367.

व्यवहाररत्नावली.

व्यवहारशिरोमणि of नारायण, pupil of विज्ञानेश्वर; vide pp. 292-293. Vide Tri. cat. of Madras Govt. mss. vol. III. part I C. p. 3938 No. 2750.

व्यवहारसमुच्चय by हरिगण.

व्यवहारसमुच्चय m. in देवप्रतिष्ठातन्त्र by रघु०, and in नि. सि.

व्यवहारसर्वस्व by सर्वेश्वर, son of विश्वेश्वरदीक्षित, on व्यवहार i. e. judicial procedure etc.

व्यवहारसार by मयाराममिश्र.

व्यवहारसार m. in नि. सि. and निर्णय-दीपक.

व्यवहारसारसंग्रह by नारायणशर्मा.

व्यवहारसारसंग्रह by रामनाथ. N. ( new series ) vol. III p. 192.

व्यवहारसारोद्धार by मधुसूदन गोस्वामी composed under Ranjit Singh of Lahore ( 1799 A. D. ).

व्यवहारसिद्धान्तपीयूष by चित्रपति, son of नन्दीपति, at the request of Colebrooke, in śāke 1725 ( 1803-4 A. D. ).

C. by author.

व्यवहारसौख्य ( part of टोडरानन्द ).

व्यवहाराङ्गस्मृतिसर्वस्व by गौडमयाराम-मिश्र of Benares at the order of जयसिंह. Deals with judicial procedure and व्यवहारपद ( titles of law ).

व्यवहारादर्श by चक्रपाणिमिश्र ; D. C. ms. No. 247 of 1887-91 deals with भोजनविधि, अभोज्यान्न ( ms. is incomplete ).

व्यवहार्गार्थसार by मधुसूदन. Same as व्यवहारसारोद्धार.

व्यवहारार्थस्मृतिसारसमुच्चय by शरभोजी ( king of Tanjore 1798-1833 A. D. ). Probably same as व्यवहारप्रकाश above.

व्यवहारालोक by गोपालसिद्धान्तवागीश.

व्यवहारोच्चय by छुरेश्वर उपाध्याय; m. by टोडरानन्द, नि. सि., गोविन्दार्णव, स्मृति कौस्तुभ. Earlier than 1500 A. D.

व्याघ्रस्मृति or व्याघ्रपादस्मृति m. in मिताक्षरा ( on या. 3. 30 ), अपरार्क, हरदत्त.

व्यासस्मृति Vide see. 52; pr. in Jivānanda Sm. II. pp. 321-342 and Ānan. Sm pp. 357-371 ( about 248 verses ).

C. by कृष्णनाथ.

व्रजतत्त्व.

व्रजपद्धति.

व्रतकमलाकर by कमलाकरभट्ट. Sec. 106.

व्रतकल्प m. by निर्णयदीपक.

व्रतकालनिर्णय by आदित्यभट्ट.

व्रतकालनिर्णय by भारतीतीर्थ.

व्रतकालनिष्कर्ष by मधुसूदनवाचस्पति.

व्रतकालविवेक of शूलपाणि. Vide sec. 95.

व्रतकौमुदी of रामकृष्णभट्ट.

व्रतकौमुदी of शङ्करभट्ट.

व्रतकौस्तुभ.

व्रतखण्ड ( the first part of the चतु-  
र्बर्गचिन्तामणि).

व्रतचूडामणि.

व्रततत्त्व of रघु०. Sec. 102.

व्रतनिर्णय by औदुम्बरर्षि.

व्रतपञ्जी by नवराज of ब्रोज family ;  
son of देवसिंह.

व्रतपद्धति of रुद्रधर महामहोपाध्याय.  
Vide sec. 96 p. 397. One ms.  
dated लक्ष्मणसेनसंबद्ध 344 i. e.  
1463 A. D. Hp. cat. XIII and  
73 ).

व्रतप्रकाश (a part of the बीरामित्रोदय).

व्रतप्रकाश- vide व्रतराज.

व्रतप्रकाश by अनन्तदेव.

व्रतप्रतिष्ठातत्त्व by रघु०. Vide व्रततत्त्व.

व्रतप्रतिष्ठाप्रयोग or साधारणव्रतप्रतिष्ठा-  
प्रयोग.

व्रतबन्धपद्धति by रामदत्तमन्त्रिन्, son  
of गणेश्वर ( for बाजसनेयशास्त्र ).

व्रतबोधविवृति or व्रतबोधनीसंग्रह in five  
परिच्छेदs for वैष्णवs on तिथिनिर्णय,  
व्रतमहाद्वाद्दशी, रामनवम्यादिव्रत, मास-  
निरूपण, वैशाखादिचैत्रान्तमासकृत्यनि-  
रूपण. N. ( new series ) vol. II.  
p. 182.

व्रतरत्नाकर by सामराज pr. at Shola-  
pur in 1871.

व्रतराज by कोण्डभट्ट.

व्रतराज or व्रतप्रकाश by विश्वनाथ, son  
of गोपाल. Compiled at Benares  
in śake 1658 ( 1736 A. D. ); was  
a Cittapāvana Brāhmaṇa of Śaṇ-  
ḍilya gotra and came from  
Saṅgameśvara in the Ratnāgiri  
District. Pr. several times at

Bombay, Ven. Press ed. being  
the latest.

व्रतबल्ली.

व्रतविवेकभास्कर by कृष्णचन्द्र.

व्रतसंग्रह composed by order of हरि-  
सिंह, king of कर्णाटवंश. First qu-  
arter of 14th century.

व्रतसमुच्चय m. by निर्णयदीपक.

व्रतसंपात.

व्रतसागर m. by चण्डेश्वर.

व्रतसार by गदाधर.

व्रतसार by दलपति ( part of वृत्तिह-  
प्रसाद ).

व्रतसार by श्रीदत्त. Vide sce. 89.

व्रताचार by रत्नपाणिशर्मा, son of गङ्गो-  
लीसजीवेश्वरशर्मा at the order of  
महेश्वरसिंह, king of मिथिला, son  
of रुद्रसिंह, son of कृष्णसिंह of खण्ड-  
बल family; mentions श्रीदत्त as  
one of his authorities and also  
ज्योतिर्निर्बन्ध.

व्रतार्क by गदाधरदीक्षित.

व्रतार्क by शङ्कर, son of नीलकण्ठ ; a  
huge work ; flourished between  
1620-1675; wrote his कुण्डभास्कर  
in 1671 A. D.; pr. at Lucknow in  
1877, 1881.

व्रतोद्घोत ( part of दिनकरोद्घोत ).

व्रतोपापन.

व्रतोपापनकौस्तुभ by रामकृष्ण based on  
हेमाद्रि, as he expressly says ; di-  
lates upon those व्रतs that are  
observed among गौडs.

व्रतोपापनकौस्तुभ by शङ्कर, son of बल्ल-  
लक्ष्मि, surnamed चारे of the चित्त-  
पापन subcaste. He wrote तीर्थो-  
पापनकौस्तुभ and refers to his कर्मा-

कुष्ठानकौस्तुभ. Composed in śake 1625 (शाके शरद्वर्षचन्द्रे i. e. 1703-4 A. D.); pr. in Bombay at ज्ञान-दर्पण press ( 1863 A. D. ). Peter-son ( in Ulwar cat. extract 352 ) wrongly reads वितथावनसंज्ञिना for वितथावन०.

व्रतोपवाससंग्रह by निर्भयरामभट्ट.

ब्राह्म्यताप्रायश्चित्तनिर्णय ( extracted from the प्रायश्चित्तेन्दुशेखर of नागोजिभट्ट ); decides that modern princes are not entitled to have उपनयन per- formed ( pr. in Ch. S. series, two recensions, बृहत् and लघु ).

ब्राह्म्यताह्यादि Stein's cat. p. 105.

ब्राह्म्यताह्यादिसंग्रह ( pr. in Ch. S. series ).

ब्राह्म्यस्तोमपद्धति by माधवाचार्य. N. ( new series ) vol. III p. 194 ( ब्राह्म्य means पतितसावित्रीक ).

शकुनार्णव or शकुनशास्त्र or शाकुन by वसन्तराज. Vide under वसन्त-राजीय.

C. by भास्वचन्द्रगणि.

शङ्करगीता m. by कालविवेक of जीवूत०, हेमाद्रि. Earlier than 1000 A. D.

शङ्कुप्रतिष्ठा ( on ceremonies at the time of laying the foundation of a house ).

शङ्करभट्टी.

शङ्खचक्रधारणवाद by पुरुषोत्तम, son of पीताम्बर ( Baroda O. I. 736 ).

शङ्खचरसङ्ख्यय m. by कालविवेक of जीवूत०.

शङ्कलिखितचर्मसूत्र. Vide sec. 12.

C. m. by क रूपतक and वि. र. B. D. 80.

शङ्कलिखितस्मृति- Vide sec. 12 ; pr. Ānan. Sm. pp. 372-373.

शङ्कस्मृति- Vide sec. 12; pr. Jivanan- da Sm. part II pp. 343-374 and Ānan. Sm. pp. 374-395.

शतक्रतुस्मृति m. in मद. पा.

शतचण्डीपद्धति by गोविन्द.

शतचण्डीप्रयोग by रुष्णभट्ट, son of नारा- यणभट्ट.

शतचण्डीविधानपद्धति by जयरामभट्ट.

शतचण्डीविधानपूजापद्धति vide Stein's cat. p. 237.

शतचण्डीसहस्रचण्डीप्रयोग by कमलाकर ( from his शान्तिरत्न ).

शतद्वयी on प्रायश्चित्त. Vide प्रायश्चित्त- शतद्वयी.

C. प्रायश्चित्तप्रदीपिका.

शतश्लोकी by यल्लभट्ट.

शतश्लोकी by वेङ्कटेश.

शतानन्दसंग्रह m. by कालसार of गदाधर. शत्रुघ्नी.

शत्रुमित्रोपशान्ति.

शय्यादान.

शरदक्षस्मृति m. in व्रतप्रकाश or व्रतराज.

शाकटायनस्मृति m. in अपरार्क, आन्ध- मयूख.

शाकलस्मृति m. in व्यवहारमयूख, दत्तक- मीमांसा.

शाङ्गनयनयुह्यकारिका.

शाङ्गनयनयुह्यनिर्णय.

शाङ्गनयनयुह्यपरिशिष्ट m. in नि. सि. and संस्कारकौस्तुभ.

शाङ्गनयनयुह्यसंस्कारपद्धति of विश्वनाथ.

शाङ्गनयनयुह्यसंग्रह by बामुदेव, son of ईजड ( pr. in Ben. S. series );

Stein's cat. p 19 gives संवत् 1428 as the date.

शाङ्खायनगृह्यसूत्र (edited by Oldenberg in Indische Studien, vol. 15 pp. 1-166 and translated in S. B. E. vol. 29 ).

C. ( भाष्य ) by ब्रह्मवत्त quoted in कल्पतरु according to शुद्धितत्त्व ( vol. II. p. 312 ). Earlier than 1100 A. D.

C. ( on four अध्यायस only ). N. vol. I pp. 2-4.

C. प्रयोगदीप by दयाशङ्कर, son of धरणीधर.

C. अर्धदर्पण by रघुनाथ.

C. गृह्यसूत्रपद्धति or आधानपद्धति by रामचन्द्र, son of सूर्यदास, son of शिवदास, son of श्रीधरमालव.

C. गृह्यप्रदीपक by नारायण, son of कृष्णजी द्विवेदी, son of श्रीपति; gives pedigree of family which was नागर from श्रीपाटलापुरी in Gujerat. श्रीपति was 8th from चण्डांशु of that family. Work composed in 1629 ( वर्षे नन्दकरतुल्यसंमते माघे &c.) probably of विक्रम era ( i. e. in 1573 A. D. ); ms. in Bombay University Library. He wrote गृह्यसूत्रपद्धति also. Vide Ulwar cat. for a long extract and D. C. No. 6 of 1879-80.

C. बालावबोधपद्धति.

शाङ्खायनाह्निक or-ह्निकदीपिका by अचल, son of बत्सराज. About 1518 A. D.

शाट्टायन or-निस्सृति m. in कालविवेक of जीवन्त, अपरार्क.

शाण्डिल्यगृह्य m. by रुद्रवत्त on आप-स्तम्बश्रौतसूत्र 9. 11. 21.

शाण्डिल्यधर्मशास्त्र ( in verse ) on गर्भाधानादिसंस्कार, ब्रह्मचारिधर्म, गृहस्थ-विहितधर्म, गृहस्थनिषिद्धधर्म, वर्णधर्म, देहशोधन, सावित्रीजपादि, चतुर्वर्णदोष. ( Vide Tri. cat. of Madras Govt. mss. for 1919-22 vol. IV. p. 5153 ).

शाण्डिल्यस्मृति m. in मिता<sup>०</sup> ( या. III. 280 ), स्मृतिच<sup>०</sup>, मस्करिभाष्य on गौतमधर्मसूत्र; in five अध्यायस on भागवताचार ( cat. of Madras Govt. mss. vol V. p. 1991; Baroda O. I. No. 7966 ).

शातातपस्मृति- Vide sec. 28 ; pr. Jivananda Sm. part II. pp. 435-455 and Anan. Sm. pp. 396-410.

शातातपस्मृति in mixed prose and verse on expiation and आचार ( I. O. cat. p. 398).

शातातपस्मृति in 12 अध्यायस ( I. O. cat. p. 399.

शातातपस्मृति in 87 अध्यायस and 2376 verses ( N. vol. II p. 4 ).

शान्तिकमलाकर or शान्तिरत्न of कमलाकरभट्ट on the propitiatory rites in case of portents. Vide sec. 106; pr. at Bombay.

शान्तिकल्पदीपिका on propitiatory rites for several happenings such as the following, viz. of a frog in domestic fire, पत्नीपतन, birth of a child on दूह or मांश्लेषा नक्षत्र etc.

शान्तिकल्पप्रदीप or कृत्यापह्नवदीपिका by श्रीकृष्णविद्यावागीश. On incantations for killing, subjugating or bewitching rivals. N. vol. II. p. 107 and vol. V. p. 275 (ms. dated संवत् 1851).

शान्तिकल्पलता Anon.

शान्तिकल्याणी.

शान्तिकविधि of वसिष्ठ in 213 verses.

See वासिष्ठीभाष्य above. वसिष्ठ tells राम why the latter and others like रावण, पाण्डव, कंस suffered from unfavourable stars and dilates upon अयुतहोम, लक्ष-होम, कोटिहोम, नवग्रहहोम. Employs मन्त्रs from माध्यन्दिनीयशाखा (vide D. C. ms. No. 104 of 1871-72).

शान्तिकौस्तुभ of कमलाकरभट्ट, son of रामकृष्ण. Probably the same as शान्तिकमलाकर.

शान्तिकौस्तुभ (C. P. cat. No. 5585).

शान्तिगणपति by गणपति रावल. About 1685 A. D.

शान्तिचन्द्रिका by कवीन्द्र; m. in his काव्यचन्द्रिका (vide Aufrecht's Oxf. cat. p. 211 b).

शान्तिचरित्र.

शान्तिचिन्तामणि by कुलमुनि m. in his नीतिप्रकाश.

शान्तिचिन्तामणि by शिवराम, son of विश्राम of मोड caste.

शा ततस्वाधृत or शान्तिकतस्वाधृत by नारायणचक्रवर्ती. Names अद्भुत-सागर. Defines शान्ति as 'यथा शस्त्रो-पचातानां कथंचं विनिवारणम् । तथ-

दैवोपचातानां शान्तिर्भवति वारणम् ॥ एतेन अष्टद्वारा ऐहिकमात्रानिष्टनिवारणं शान्तिः ॥'.

शान्तिदीपिका m. by रघु० in छुद्दि-तत्त्व, संस्कारतत्त्व, एकादशीतत्त्व, भास्व-तत्त्व (p. 195).

शान्तिनिर्णय.

शान्तिपद्धति by शिवराम, son of विश्राम. It deals with rites propitiating the nine *grahas* (planets) according to Sāmaveda. The author wrote also छन्दोगानी-याह्निक. Ms. (I. O. cat. p. 570 No. 1762) dated संवत् 1806 (1749-50 A. D.).

शान्तिपारिजात by अनन्तभट्ट.

शान्तिपुस्तक.

शान्तिपौष्टिक of वर्धमान.

शान्तिप्रकरण (बोधायनीय).

शान्तिप्रकार by गोभिल (same as the first 7 chapters of the कर्मप्रदीप).

शान्तिप्रकाश (from the वीरमित्रोदय).

शान्तिभाष्य by वेदमिश्र. Same as वासिष्ठीभाष्य.

शान्तिमयूख of नीलकण्ठ. Vide sec. 107; pr. in Bombay by J. R. Gharpure.

शान्तिरत्न or शान्तिरत्नाकर of कमलाकरभट्ट. Sec. 106 (BBRAS cat. p. 234 No. 729). Vide शान्ति-कमलाकर above.

शान्तिविवेक by विश्वनाथ on rites for propitiating planets etc. (part of मदनरत्न). Vide Ulwar cat. extract 353 for table of contents.

शान्तिसर्वस्व m. in नि. सि., संस्कार-

शान्तिसार by दलपतिराज ( part of  
वृत्तिहयसाध ).

शान्तिसार by दिनकरभट्ट, son of राम-  
कृष्ण. A very big work on pro-  
pitatory rites like अयुतहोम, लक्ष-  
होम, कोटिहोम, ग्रहशान्ति, वैनायकी-  
शान्ति, विवाहादौ गुरुशान्ति ; pr. in  
Bombay several times, the most  
recent edition being that of  
Venk. Press.

शान्तिहोम by माधव.

शान्त्युद्घोत part of मदनरत्न. Vide  
sec. 94.

शापविमोचन.

शान्दव्ययुद्धसूत्र.

शारदाक्रमदीपिका m. in दुर्गास्तवविवेक  
and by रघु०.

शारदातिलक by लक्ष्मणदेशिकेन्द्र, son  
of श्रीकृष्ण, son of विजयाचार्य of  
वारेन्द्रकुल. Rather a Tantric work  
very frequently quoted in धर्म-  
शास्त्र works ; m. by सर्वदर्शनसंग्रह,  
by रघु० in दिव्यतत्त्व. Earlier than  
1300 A. D.

C. m. in कुण्डमण्डपलक्षण by  
रामबाजपेयी in 1449-50 A. D.

C. गृहार्थदीपिका by त्रिविक्रमज्ञ pu-  
pil of श्रीरामभारती.

C. गृहार्थप्रकाशिका by कामरूपपति.

C. गृहार्थसार by विक्रमभट्ट.

C. by काशीनाथ.

C. तन्त्रप्रदीप by लक्ष्मणदेशिक ( Is  
there some confusion of the  
author with the com ? ).

C. तन्त्रप्रदीप by गदाधर, son of  
राघवेन्द्र ; composed when रामभद्र,

son of भैरवेन्द्र, ruled over मिथिला.  
About 1450 A. D. Vide N. vol,  
VI p. 233.

C. by नारायण.

C. प्रकाश by मथुरानाथशुक्ल.

C. by माधव.

C. पदार्थादर्श by राघवभट्ट, son of  
पृथ्वीधर, son of रामेश्वर ; m. in  
व्रतराज. Author's family migrat-  
ed from जनस्थान ( Nasik ) on  
गोदावरी to Benares. Composed  
in 1550 रौद्रपौषसित 12 ( probably  
of the विक्रम era ). Vide Ulwar  
cat. extract 669.

C. by रामदीक्षित.

C. शब्दार्थचिन्तामणि by प्रेमनिधिपन्थ.

C. हर्षकौस्तुभ by श्रीहर्षदीक्षित.

शारदार्चाप्रयोग by रामचन्द्र.

शालग्रामदानकल्प.

शालग्रामदानपद्धति by बाबादेव. Vide  
I. O. cat. p. 593 No. 1805 ( ms.  
dated संवत् 1858 i. e. 1801-2 ).

शालग्रामनिर्णय.

शालग्रामपरीक्षा by शङ्करदैवज्ञ. ( I. O.  
cat. p. 592 ).

शालग्रामपरीक्षा ( Bik. cat. p. 450 ).  
A different work.

शालग्रामलक्षण ano. N. ( new series )  
II. p. 187.

शालग्रामलक्षण by तुल्लगबदनपण्डित.

शालग्रामलक्षण by सदाशिवद्विवेदी.

शालग्रामनस्त्वृति m. by स्वृतिच०, हेमाद्रि,  
मद. पा., नि. सि.

शालाकमपद्धति ( a part of दशकर्म-  
दीपिका of पद्मपति ).

शास्त्रदीप by अग्निहोत्रि वृहति ; ms. (Baroda O. I. 8132) dated संवत् 1664 (1607-8 A. D.) deals with प्रायश्चित्त and refers to portion of the work on व्यवहार.

शास्त्रदीपार्थसार.

शास्त्रसारावलि by हरिभानुशुक्ल.

शास्त्रसारोद्धार by कृष्ण of the होसिङ्ग family by order of चानन्त राव (?) (vide Burnell's Tanj. cat. p. 133a). Mentions हेमाद्रि, माधव, मदनरत्न. Later than 1450 A. D.

शास्त्रोपदेशक्रम.

शिक्षणभट्टीय or शिक्षणभट्टीय m. in नि. सि. Vide C. P. cat. 5670-71.

शिक्षिकादान.

शिवतत्त्वप्रकाशिका by भोजदेव.

शिवतत्त्वरत्नाकर by king बसव्पनायक I of the Keladi dynasty ; contains a chapter on polity. Divided into कल्लोलs, each कल्लोल being divided into तरङ्गs. Published by B. M. Nath and Co. at Madras.

शिवदमनार्चनपद्धति composed for चिनयसिंह a former Maharaja of Ulwar. (Ulwar cat. No. 1485).

शिवयुग्मपिदीपिका- the same as दिन-करोद्घोत.

शिवपूजनपद्धति by हरिराय.

शिवपूजा (अधोरपद्धति) Vide Bik. cat. p. 611.

शिवपूजातरङ्गिणी by काशीनाथ, son of जयराम, surnamed जडे.

शिवपूजापद्धति Ano. (N. vol. II p. 225).

शिवपूजापद्धति by राघवानन्दनाथ.

शिवपूजाप्रकार.

शिवपूजासंग्रह by बल्लभेन्द्रसरस्वती.

शिवपूजासूत्रव्याख्यान by रामचन्द्र, son of पाण्डुरङ्ग of the अग्निगोत्र. Explains बौधायन (यज्ञ) सूत्र on शिव-पूजा beginning with अथातो महा-देवस्याहरहः परिचर्याविधिं व्याख्या-स्यामः. N. vol. X p. 347.

शिवप्रतिष्ठा by कमलाकर.

शिवरात्रिकल्प.

शिवरात्रिनिर्णय by शिवोपाध्याय. Vide महाशिवरात्रिनिर्णय.

शिवलिलङ्कपरीक्षा.

शिवलिलङ्कप्रतिष्ठाक्रम.

शिवलिलङ्कप्रतिष्ठाप्रयोग.

शिवलिलङ्कप्रतिष्ठाविधि by अनन्त.

शिवलिलङ्कप्रतिष्ठाविधि by रामकृष्णभट्ट, son of नारायणभट्ट.

शिववाक्यावली by चण्डेश्वर, son of वीरेश्वर. Sec. 90.

शिवसर्वस्व m. in नि. सि. and by रघु०.

शिवाराधनदीपिका by हरि.

शिवार्चनचन्द्रिका m. in नि. सि.

शिवार्चनचन्द्रिका by अप्पय्यदीक्षित.

शिवार्चनचन्द्रिका by श्रीनिवासभट्ट, son of श्रीनिकेतन in 16 प्रकाशs.

शिवार्चनपद्धति by अमरेश्वर.

शिवार्चनशिरोमणि by नारायणानन्दनाथ.

शिवार्चनशिरोमणि by ब्रह्मानन्दनाथ, pupil of लोकानन्दनाथ, in 20 उल्लासs.

शिवालयप्रतिष्ठा by राधाकृष्ण.

शिवाष्टवर्तितत्त्वप्रकाश by रामेश्वर, pupil of सदाशिवेन्द्रसरस्वती.

शिष्टिभाष्य- vide बौधायनगृह्यभाष्य.

शुक्रनीतिसार (pr. by Oppert at Madras in 1892 and by Jivananda in 1892 and tr. by Prof. Benoy Kumar Sarkar in S. B. H. series) in four chapters in about 2500 verses. Speaks of राजधर्म, missiles, gunpowder &c.

शुद्धदीपिका of दुर्गदत्त (Hp. cat. pp. XXI and 255). Compiled from प्रयोगसार.

शुद्धसौख्य.

शुद्धिकारिका.

(1) based on रघुनन्दन's शुद्धितत्त्व by रामभद्रन्यायालङ्कार.

(2) by नारायणबन्धोपाध्याय. N. (new series) II. p. 196.

शुद्धिकारिकाली by मोहनचन्द्रवाचस्पति. N. (new series) I. pp. 367-369; mentions शुद्धिरत्नाकर.

शुद्धिकौमुदी by गोविन्दानन्द; pr. in B. I. series. Vide sec. 101.

शुद्धिकौमुदी by महेश्वर on सहगमन, आशौच, सपिण्डतानिरूपण, गर्भस्त्रावा-शौच, सद्यःशौच, शवावगमनाशौच, अन्येष्टिविधि, मृग्युक्त्य, अस्थिसंचयन, उदकादिदान, पिण्डोदकदान, वृषोत्सर्ग, प्रेतक्रियाधिकारि, द्रव्यशुद्धि.

शुद्धिकौमुदी by सिद्धान्तवागीशभट्टाचार्य (Baroda O. I. 10183).

शुद्धिगुच्छ m. in कालसार of गदाधर.

शुद्धिचन्द्रिका by कालिदास (Hultzs R. I. No. 93).

शुद्धिचन्द्रिका com. on षडशीति or आशौचनिर्णय of कौशिकद्विष्य by नन्दपण्डित. Vide sec. 105.

शुद्धिचिन्तामणि by वाचस्पतिमिश्र. Vide sec. 98.

शुद्धितत्त्व of रघु०. Vide sec. 102; pr. by Jivananda.

C. by काशीराम वाचस्पति, son of राधावल्लभ, residing at विष्णुपुर in Bankura; pr. at Calcutta 1884, 1907.

C. by गुरुप्रसादन्यायसूत्रणभट्टाचार्य. N. (new series) vol. I. p. 371.

C. by राधामोहनशर्मा, pr. at Calcutta, 1884, 1907.

शुद्धितत्त्वकारिका by रामभद्रन्यायालङ्कार. Same as शुद्धिकारिका above.

शुद्धितत्त्वकारिका of हरिनारायण. Based on शुद्धितत्त्व of रघु०.

शुद्धितत्त्वार्णव of श्रीनाथ m. in शुद्धितत्त्व (vol. II p. 257) of रघु०. About 1475-1525.

शुद्धिदर्पण of अनन्तदेव याज्ञिक. Defines शुद्धि as विहितकर्माहर्तृत्वप्रयोजको धर्मविशेषः शुद्धिः. Contains almost same topics as in शुद्धिकौमुदी of गोविन्दानन्द.

शुद्धिदीप or-प्रदीप by केशवभट्ट. Same subjects treated as in शुद्धिकौमुदी of गोविन्दानन्द.

शुद्धिदीप m. in नि. सि. and विधान-परिजात and शुद्धिविवेक of रुद्रधर.

शुद्धिदीपिका.

(1) of श्रीनिवास महीन्तापनीय in eight अध्यायः on ज्योतिःशास्त्र-शंसा and राशिनिर्णय, ग्रहनिर्णय, ताराशुद्धिनिर्णय, वारादिनिर्णय, वि-



बाहनिर्णय, जातकनिर्णय, नामादि-  
निर्णय, यात्रानिर्णय. Composed  
about 1159-60 A. D. ( vide  
Ind. Ant., vol. 51 for 1922  
pp. 146-147 ); m. in ब्राह्मण-  
सर्वरव of हलायुध. Mentions  
बराहमिहिर by name and quotes  
largely from his works.

C. प्रभा by कृष्णाचार्य.

C. प्रकाश by राघवाचार्य ( pr. at  
Calcutta in 1901 ).

C. अर्थकौस्तुभ by गोविन्दानन्द  
कविकृष्णाचार्य, son of गणपति-  
भट्ट. Vide sec. 101 p. 415 ; pr.  
at Calcutta in 1901.

by दुर्गदत्त. Based on प्रपञ्चसार.  
( Hp. cat. pp. XXI. and 255 ).

by नारायणसर्वज्ञ.

by केशवभट्ट. Same as शुद्धि-  
प्रदीप.

शुद्धिदीपिकावृत्ति by मथुरानाथशर्मन्.

शुद्धिनिबन्ध of हरारि, son of रुद्रशर्मन्.  
His grandfather हरिहर was chief  
judge of देवसिंह, eldest son of  
भवेश of मिथिला and his great-  
grand-father जयधर लाड was  
chief judge of भवेश. About 1450  
A. D.

शुद्धिनिर्णय by उमापति.

शुद्धिनिर्णय by गोपाल.

शुद्धिनिर्णय by वाचस्पति महामहोपाध्याय  
सन्निभ. Vide sec. 98 p. 405.

शुद्धिपञ्जी m. in शुद्धितत्त्व of रघु०.

शुद्धिप्रकाश by (हरि) भास्कर of Bena-  
res, son of आपाजिभट्ट, son of  
हरिभट्ट, son of पुरुषोत्तम who was

a resident of ब्रह्मकेश्वरपुरी. Com-  
posed in संवत् 1752 ( व्रीहिसतेन्दु-  
वत्सरे ) i. e. 1695-96 A. D. Vide  
N. vol. II. p. 126 for the same  
author's com. ( सेतु ) on दत्त-  
त्नाकर ( composed in 1732 संवत् ).

शुद्धिप्रकाश m. by रघु० in शुद्धितत्त्व.

शुद्धिप्रकाश by कृष्णशर्मन्, son of नर-  
सिंह at the bidding of छोटाराय.

शुद्धिप्रदीप of केशवभट्ट. Vide शुद्धिदीप  
above.

शुद्धिप्रदीपिका by कृष्णदेवस्मार्तवागीश.

शुद्धिप्रभा by वाचस्पति.

शुद्धिबिम्ब m. in शुद्धिविवेक of रुद्रधर.  
Earlier than 1425 A. D.

शुद्धिमकरन्द by सिद्धान्तवाचस्पति.

शुद्धिमयूख by नीलकण्ठ. Vide sec.  
107 ( pr. by J. R. Gharpure  
in Bombay ).

शुद्धिमुक्तावली by महामहोपाध्याय भीम  
of काश्चिविलीयकुल ( in Bengal ).  
On आशौच. N. ( new series )  
II p. 201.

शुद्धिरत्न from the अनूपविलास.

शुद्धिरत्न by दयाशङ्कर.

शुद्धिरत्न by माणिराम, son of गङ्गाराम.

शुद्धिरत्नाकर by चण्डेश्वर. Vide sec.  
90 p. 367.

शुद्धिरत्नाङ्कुर by मथुरानाथचक्रवर्ती.

शुद्धिलोचन.

शुद्धिवचोमुक्तागुरुक by माणिक्यदेव  
( styled अग्निचित्त and पण्डिताचार्य )  
on आशौच, आपद्धर्म, प्रायश्चित्त &c.  
( Tri. cat. of Madras Govt.  
mss. for 1919-22 p. 5474 ).

**छाद्विवेक.**

(1) by रुद्रधर, son of लक्ष्मीधर and youngest brother of हलधर. Vide sec. 96 p. 396.

(2) by श्रीनाथ, son of श्रीकराचार्य. Mentions छालपाणि at end. 1475-1525 A. D.

(3) a portion of the हारलता by अनिरुद्ध.

(4) by छालपाणि. Vide sec. 95.

**छाद्विवेकोद्घोत-** part of मदनरत्न.

छाद्विव्यवस्थासङ्क्षेप of चिन्तामणिन्याय-बागीश, a native of गौड़. A part of स्मृतिव्यवस्थासङ्क्षेप; ms. copied in śake 1610 (1688-89 A. D.). Vide N. vol. IV p. 130. He wrote similar works on तिथि, प्रायश्चित्त, उद्वाह, आशु and दाय.

**छाद्विव्यवस्थासंग्रह.****छाद्विसार.**

(1) by कृष्णदेव स्मार्तबागीश, a बन्ध-घटीयब्राह्मण.

(2) by गदाधर.

(3) by श्रीकण्ठशर्मन्. N. (new series) vol. I. p. 372.

**छाद्विसेतु** by उमाशङ्कर.

छानःपुच्छस्मृति m. in मिता<sup>०</sup> (या. III. 16), अपरार्क.

छातकर्मनिर्णय by हरारिमिश्र. Treats of domestic rites according to गो-मिल. Gives pedigree of patron as king लक्ष्मीनारायण of बङ्गदेश- his son रूपनारायण-बीरनारायण-नर-नारायण-जगन्नारायण-त्रिविक्रमनारायण, who is said to have written the

work with the help of हरारि, whose *gurus* were रामभद्र and केशवमिश्र. About end of 15th century. ( N. vol. VI p. 7 ).

छातकर्मललाकर or छातधर्मतत्त्व of कमलाकरभट्ट. Vide sec. 106.

छातकर्मवृत्ति m. in छात्राचारशिरोमणि of शेषकृष्ण.

छातकुलदीपिका by रामानन्दशर्मा. Deals with genealogy and history of the कायस्थs of Bengal ( N. vol. II p. 55 ).

छातकृत्य by लालबहादुर.

छातकृत्यविचारतत्त्व of रघु<sup>०</sup>. Vide sec. 102.

**छातजपविधान.**

छातधर्मतत्त्व of कमलाकरभट्ट. The same as छातकमलाकर.

छातधर्मबोधिनी by मदनपाल; the same as the स्मृतिकौमुदी of मदनपाल. Sec. 93 pp. 383-384.

छातधर्मोद्घोत- part of दिनकरोद्घोत, completed by गागाभट्ट.

छातपञ्चसंस्कारविधि by कश्यप.

छातपद्धति by अपिपाल, son of देवदण्डपाल, son of त्रिविक्रम, son of मकरन्दपाल. One ms. copied in शके 1442 i. e. 1520 A. D. ( N. vol. V. p. 302 ) in गौड़देश; m. in आशुक्रियाकौमुदी and in आशुतत्त्व. Expressly says that it was based on सोममिश्र's work. The English note in N. is wrong. The verse at the end says distinctly that it was copied in शके शुभसरोज-सम्भवसुखाम्भोराशिचन्द्रान्विते i. e. śake 1442 ( 1520 A. D. ).

शूद्रपद्धति by गोपाल, son of कृष्ण, son of गोपाल surnamed उदास. A very large work on 10 संस्कार of शूद्रs viz. गर्भाधान, पुंसवन, अन-बलोभन, सीमन्तोन्नयन, जातकर्म, नाम-करण, निष्क्रमण, अन्नप्राशन, चूडाकर्म, विवाह and also on पञ्चमहायज्ञs. Refers to मयूर and शुद्धितत्त्व. Later than 1640 A. D. Portion on संस्कार is styled also संस्कार-दीपिका.

शूद्रपद्धति published by कृष्णराज as a part of स्मृतिमहाराज. Mentions मदनरत्न. Begins with गोदान. Baroda O. I. No. 8023.

शूद्रविवेक by रामशङ्कर.

शूद्रश्राद्धपद्धति by रामदत्तठक्कर.

शूद्रषट्कर्मचन्द्रिका.

शूद्रसंस्कारदीपिका by गोपालभट्ट, son of कृष्णभट्ट ( Baroda O. I. 8975 ).

शूद्रसंकर ( Ulwar cat. No. 1492 ).

शूद्रस्मृति.

शूद्राचार. Appears to contain only extracts from पुराणs.

शूद्राचारचिन्तामणि by वाचस्पतिमिश्र, written at the court of हरिनारायण of मिथिला. Vide sec. 98.

शूद्राचारपद्धति of रामदत्तठक्कर. It is doubtful whether he is the same as रामदत्त, cousin of चण्डेश्वर.

शूद्राचारविवेकपद्धति by गोण्डिमिश्र.

शूद्राचारशिरोमणि by कृष्णशेष, son of हृदिसहशेष, who wrote गोविन्दार्णव. Work composed at request of H. D. 81.

पिलाजीद्वय, son of केशवदास, who showed his prowess in the south and is styled परमवैष्णव. D. C. ms. No. 55 of 1872-73 was copied at स्तम्भतीर्थ ( modern Cambay ) in संवत् 1647 फाल्गुन वदि ४ गुरौ ( 4th March 1591 ). Names गोविन्दार्णव, मिताक्षरा, शङ्ख-धर, शूद्रकर्मवृत्ति, शूद्रोत्पत्ति, स्मृति-कौमुदी and is mentioned in आचाररत्न of लक्ष्मण ( on धृतयज्ञ ). Between 1520-1590 A. D. For the शेष family, vide Ind. Ant. vol. 41 p. 245 ff.

शूद्राचारसंग्रह or सच्छूद्राचार by नवर-सौन्दर्यभट्ट.

शूद्राहःकृत्यतत्त्व or-प्रयोग of रघु०. N. ( new series ) vol. II p. 200.

शूद्राह्निक.

शूद्राह्निकाचार of श्रीगर्भ. Palm-leaf ms. dated śake 1462 i. e. 1540-41 A. D.

शूद्राह्निकाचारसार by यादवेन्द्रशर्मन्, under order of रघुदेव, prince of गौड, son of वासुदेव. N. ( new series ) I. p. 373.

शूद्रप्रीपद्धति.

शूद्रोत्पत्ति m. in शूद्राचारशिरोमणि of शेषकृष्ण.

शूद्रोद्बोधोत- vide शूद्रधर्मोद्बोधोत above.

शैवकल्पद्रुम by अप्यप्यदीक्षित.

शैवकल्पद्रुम by लक्ष्मीचन्द्रमिश्र.

शैवतत्त्वप्रकाश.

शैवतस्वाध्यास.

शैवतात्पर्यसंग्रह.

शैवधर्मसूचन.

शैबरत्नाकर by ज्योतिर्नाथ. Hultzsch R. I. No. 76.

शैववैष्णवप्रतिष्ठाप्रयोग.

शैववैष्णवमतसूचन.

शैवसर्वस्व of हलायुध m. in his ब्राह्मण-सर्वस्व.

शैवसर्वस्वसार by विद्यापति, composed at the bidding of queen विश्वास-देवी, wife of पद्मसिंह of मिथिला, son of शिवसिंह, son of देवसिंह, son of भवेश. Between 1400-1450 A. D. (N. vol. VI. pp. 1-5 ).

शैवसिद्धान्तदीपिका.

शैवसिद्धान्तशेखर or सिद्धान्तशेखर m. in नि. सि.

शैवसिद्धान्तसंग्रह.

शैवसिद्धान्तसार.

शैवसिद्धान्तसारावलि or सिद्धान्तसारा-वलि.

शैवाह्निक

शौचलक्षण.

शौचसंग्रहविदिति by भट्टाचार्य.

शौचाचमनविधि.

शौचाचारपद्धति m. by हेमाद्रि in व्रत-सूच I. 59.

शौनकाकारिका or शौनकोक्तद्वन्द्वकारिका (D. C. ms. 97 of 1869-70). An extensive work in 20 अध्याय in verse on domestic rites. Mentions आश्वलायनाचार्य, five शाखाs of the ऋग्वेद, सर्वानुक्रमणी; ms. written in संवत् 1653 (1566-67 A. D.). Vide Bik. cat. p. 152

for शौनकाकारिकाs and Baroda O. I. No. 8637.

शौनकाकारिकावली (C. P. cat. 5898).

शौनकयुद्ध m. by विश्वरूप, अपरार्क, हेमाद्रि.

शौनकयुद्धपरिशिष्ट m. by अपरार्क (two verses) on p. 525.

शौनकपञ्चसूत्र

शौनकस्मृति. Vide BBRAS cat. p. 208 for a large work in verse on पुण्याहवाचन, नान्दीआश्व, स्थाली-पाक, ग्रहशान्ति, गर्भाधान and other संस्कारs, उत्सर्जनोपाकर्म, बृहस्पतिशान्ति, मधुपर्क, पिण्डपितृयज्ञ, पार्वणआश्व, आश्रयण, प्रायश्चित्त &c. Mentions आचारस्मृति, प्रयोगपारिजात, बृहस्पति, मनु.

शौनकी- on the worship of the 9 ग्रहs.

श्रवणद्वादशीनिर्णय by गोपालदेशिक.

आश्वकमल m. in आश्वकल्पलता of नन्दपाण्डित.

आश्वकला the 5th part of the स्मृति-चन्द्र of भवदेवशर्मन्. Mentions कल्परत्न's definition of आश्व 'पितृ-नुविश्य ब्रह्मत्यागो ब्राह्मणस्वीकारपर्यन्तम्'. N. vol. I. p. 299.

आश्वकलिका alias आश्वपद्धति of रघुनाथ. He bows to भट्टनारायण. Quotes कालादर्श, धर्मप्रवृत्ति, निर्णयाश्रुत, नारायणवृत्तिकृत, जयन्तस्वामी, हेमाद्रि, हरवृत्त, स्मृतिरत्नावलि. (D. C. ms. No. 421 of 1891-95).

आश्वकलिकाविवरण of विश्वरूपाचार्य m. in वृणवतिआश्वनिर्णय of शिव-भट्ट.

आश्वकल्प (मानव) BBRAS cat. vol. II p. 177.

(1) (कात्यायनीय) also called आश्वकल्पसूत्र or नवकण्डिकाआश्वसूत्र in 9 chapters followed by 9 श्लोक on आश्व ceremonies ; pr. at Gujarati P. with several com.

C. प्रयोगपद्धति (N. vol. II p.174).

C. ( आश्वविधिभाष्य ) by कर्क ( pr. Gujarati P. ).

C. आश्वकाशिका of कृष्णमिश्र, son of विष्णुमिश्र, son of अतिसुख, son of नित्यानन्द ; m. in नि. सि. Refers to कर्क's and हलायुध's com. ( pr. by Gujarati P. ).

C. by गदाधर, son of वामन ( Ulwar cat. 1509 and extract 358 ) ; pr. Gujarati P.

C. आश्वसूत्रार्थमञ्जरी by गदाधर.

C. by नीलासुर, son of सङ्कर्षण ( Ulwar cat. extract 44 ).

C. by समुद्रकर ( m. in तिथितत्त्व p. 174 ).

C. by हलायुध, son of सङ्कर्षण. Mentions गोविन्दराज and शङ्खधर and is m. by आश्वकाशिका. Vide p. 301 above. It appears from the introductory and final verses that the ms. ( BBRAS. cat. vol. II. p. 170 ) is the same as the Ulwar ms. and that नीलासुर is a wrong reading of the original नीलाम्बर which means हलायुध. यजुर्वेदिआश्वतत्त्व ( Jivananda vol. II p. 496 ) expressly mentions the भाष्य of नीलाम्बर on कात्यायन.

(2) a परिशिष्ट of the मानवसूत्र.

(3) गोभिलीय.

C. by महायशस् ( Baroda O. I. 12895 ).

(4) मैत्रायणीय.

(5) 44th परिशिष्ट of अथर्ववेद.

(6) वासिष्ठ.

आश्वकल्प.

by काशीनाथ.

by भर्तृयज्ञ.

by वाचस्पति. Also styled पितृभक्तिरत्नशिखी. Vide sec. 98.

by श्रीदत्त. Also styled छन्दोग-आश्व. Vide sec. 89 p. 364. Based on न्युति, गृह्य, पुराण and गोपाल and रूप ( N. vol. III. p. 34 and II. p. 364 ).

by हेमाद्रि ( Peterson's 6th Report p. 11 ). Refers to चतुर्वर्गचिन्तामणि as his work.

आश्वकल्पदीप of होरिलत्रिपाठी.

आश्वकल्पद्रुम.

आश्वकल्पना (vide I. O. cat. p. 558).

आश्वकल्पभाष्य- vide under गोभिलीय-आश्वकल्प.

आश्वकल्पलता of गोविन्दपण्डित ; m. by नन्दपण्डित in his आश्वकल्पलता.

आश्वकल्पलता by नन्दपण्डित. Vide sec. 105.

आश्वकल्पसार by शङ्करभट्ट, son of नारायणभट्ट.

C. by author. Vide Stein's cat. pp. 105, 316.

आश्वकल्पसूत्र- vide आश्वकल्प (कात्यायनीय) above.

आश्वकल्पसूत्र or नवकण्ठिकासूत्र 6th परिशिष्ट of कात्यायन ; vide नवकण्ठिकासूत्र.

आश्वकाण्ड from the प्रयोगपारिजात of वृत्तिह.

आश्वकाण्ड by भट्टोजि.

आश्वकाण्ड by वैद्यनाथ दीक्षित, part of स्मृतिस्तुताफल.

आश्वकाण्डसंग्रह by वैद्यनाथ. Probably same as आश्वकाण्ड above.

आश्वकारिका Ulwar cat. No. 1496 and extract 354.

आश्वकारिका by केशवजीवानन्दशर्मा.

आश्वकार्यनिर्णयसंक्षेप.

आश्वकालनिरूपण by मधुसूदन वाचस्पति.

आश्वकालनिर्णय.

आश्वकाशिका by कृष्ण, son of विष्णु-मिश्र, son of अतिशुक्ल, son of नित्यानन्द ( pr. in Gujarati Press ed. of पारस्करगृह्य ). Mentions कर्क, धर्मप्रदीप, हलायुध and is m. by नन्दपण्डित in आश्वकल्पलता and आश्वमयूख. Between 1300-1500 A. D.

आश्वकृत्यप्रदीप by होलिल. Ulwar cat. extract 355 gives summary of contents.

आश्वकौमुदी or आश्वक्रियाकौमुदी of गोविन्दानन्द. Vide sec. 101 ; pr. in B. I. Series.

आश्वक्रम by याज्ञिकदेव, son of महादेव.

आश्वखण्ड- from प्रयोगपारिजात of वृत्तिह.

आश्वगणपति or आश्वसंग्रह of रामकृष्ण, son of कोण्डभट्ट ( C. P. cat.

No. 5921 ). Vide आश्वसंग्रह below.

आश्वचन्द्रिका.

(1) by दिवाकर, son of महादेव, son of बालकृष्ण, of the भारद्वाज-गोत्र. Part of his धर्मशास्त्रसुधानिधि. An अनुक्रमणी to it was prepared by his son वैद्यनाथ. Vide under आचारार्क. About 1680 A. D.

(2) by नन्दन.

(3) by रामचन्द्रभट्ट.

(4) by रुद्रधर, pupil of चण्डेश्वर. Quotes वर्धमान's definition of आश्व 'संबन्धपदोपनीतान् पितृनुद्विष्य द्रव्यत्यागः आश्वम्.' N. vol. VIII p. 270.

(5) by श्रीनाथ आचार्यचूडामणि, son of श्रीकराचार्य ; m. in यज्ञ-वेदिआश्वतत्त्व p. 493 as his teacher's work, which criticizes श्रीदत्त. 1475-1525 A. D.

आश्वचन्द्रिकाप्रकाश- same as आश्वचन्द्रिका by दिवाकर.

आश्वचिन्तामणि by वाचस्पतिमिश्र ; pr. at Benares in śāke 1814. Vide sec. 98.

C. भावदीपिका by महामहोपाध्याय वामदेव ( N. vol. V. 165 ).

आश्वचिन्तामणि by शिवराम, son of श्रीविश्राम शुक्ल. Styled प्रयोगपद्धति or सुबोधिनी ; summarises section on आश्व in his कृत्यचिन्तामणि ( vide I. O. cat. p. 538 ).

आश्वतत्त्व by रघु०. Vide sec. 102 ; pr. by Jivaranda.

C. विवृति by काशीराम वाचस्पति, son of राधाबल्लभ (pr. in Bengali characters at Calcutta ).

C. भावार्थदीपिका by गङ्गाधरचक्रवर्ती.

C. आह्वतत्त्वादर्थ by विष्णुरामसिद्धान्तवागीश, son of जयदेवविद्यावागीश. He commented on प्रायश्चित्ततत्त्व also.

आह्वतिलक m. in विधानपारिजात.

आह्वदर्पण of जयकृष्णतर्कवागीश ; criticizes कल्पतरु. Also styled आह्वदीप or -प्रदीप.

आह्वदर्पण of मधुसूदन.

आह्वदीधिति of कृष्णभट्ट.

आह्वदीप m. by विधानपारिजात.

आह्वदीप by जयकृष्णभट्टाचार्य (also called प्रदीप ). N. vol. X 107. Refutes कल्पतरु.

आह्वदीप by दिव्यसिंह महापात्र.

आह्वदीपकलिका of झूलपाणि ; m. in नि. सि., विधानपारिजात.

आह्वदीपिका by काशीदीक्षित याज्ञिक, son of सदाशिवदीक्षित ; based on कात्यायनसूत्र and कर्कभाष्य.

आह्वदीपिका of गोविन्दपण्डित ; m. in आह्वकल्पलता of नन्दपण्डित.

आह्वदीपिका by वेदाङ्गराय, formerly मालजित, son of तिगुलभट्ट, son of रत्नभट्ट of श्रीरथल in Gujerat. He wrote पारसीप्रकाश in 1643 A. D. for Emperor Shah Jehan.

आह्वदीपिका by श्रीनाथआचार्यचूडामणि, son of श्रीकराचार्य. For सामवेद followers ; m. by रघु° in यजुर्वेद-आह्वतत्त्व. 1475-1525 A. D.

आह्वदीपिका by श्रीभीम who is described as काश्चिविल्लीय ( a राठीय ब्राह्मण ) for सामवेद followers. N. ( new series ) vol .I. p. 379.

आह्वदीपिकानिर्णय.

आह्वदेवतानिर्णय.

आह्वद्वास्तवतिलकः.

आह्वनवकण्डिकासूत्र- vide आह्वकल्प ( कात्यायनीय ) above.

आह्वनिरूपण ( Ulwar cat. 1501 ).

आह्वनिर्णय of उमापति m. in आह्वकल्पलता of नन्दपण्डित.

आह्वनिर्णय of चन्द्रचूड.

आह्वनिर्णय of शिवभट्ट.

आह्वनिर्णय of सुदर्शन.

आह्वनिर्णयदीपिका by तिरुमलकवि of पराशरगोत्र. Mentions कालादर्श.

आह्वदृष्टि of दृष्टि ( Cal. S. col. Mss. cat. vol. II p. 392 ).

आह्वपङ्क्ति m. by वाचस्पतिमिश्र's द्वैतनिर्णय ( Oxf. cat. p. 273 b ).

आह्वपञ्जी m. in आह्वविशेष of रुद्रधर. Earlier than 1400 A. D.

आह्वपद्धति आम्बलायनीय.

आह्वपद्धति- पञ्चत्रिंशच्छ्लोकी.

आह्वपद्धति by अग्निहोत्रिराम ( Ulwar cat. No. 1503 ).

आह्वपद्धति by क्षेमराम, son of कुलमणि, son of लोकमणि, son of बाबूलक्ष्मीकान्त of Kanoj ; ms. ( I. O. cat. p. 559 ) copied in संवत् 1805 ( 1748-9 A. D. ).

आह्वपद्धति by गोविन्दपण्डित, son of रामपण्डित.

आह्वपद्धति by दयाशङ्कर.

आन्ध्रपद्धति by दामोदर.

आन्ध्रपद्धति by नारायणभट्ट आरडे (Baroda O. I. 338).

आन्ध्रपद्धति by नीलकण्ठ mentioned in आन्ध्रमयूख.

आन्ध्रपद्धति by पञ्चपति, elder brother of इलायुध, who mentions it in ब्राह्मणसर्वस्व.

C. by इलायुध.

आन्ध्रपद्धति by रघुनाथ, son of माधव. Also called दर्शआन्ध्रपद्धति. Based on हेमाद्रि's work. He was a nephew of नारायणभट्ट.

आन्ध्रपद्धति by विश्वनाथभट्ट.

आन्ध्रपद्धति of शङ्कर, son of रत्नाकर of the शाण्डिल्यगोत्र.

आन्ध्रपद्धति by हेमाद्रि. Refers to his चतुर्वर्गचिन्तामणि. Stein's cat. pp. 316-17.

आन्ध्रपद्धति m. in आन्ध्रविवेक of रुद्रधर and टोडरानन्द (आन्ध्रसौख्य).

आन्ध्रपारिजात m. by केशव in द्वैतपरिशिष्ट (द्वैतनिर्णयपरिशिष्ट).

आन्ध्रप्रकरण by नरोत्तमदेव.

आन्ध्रप्रकरण by लोलुट (ms. in Ānandaśrama collection at Poona). Quotes मेघातिथि. Between 900-1100 A. D. as लोलुट is mentioned in स्तुत्यर्थसार.

आन्ध्रप्रकाश m. in नि. सिं.

आन्ध्रप्रकीर्णकारिका.

आन्ध्रप्रदीप.

आन्ध्रप्रदीप by कृष्णमित्राचार्य.

आन्ध्रप्रदीप by धनराम, son of गोवर्धन (Baroda O. I. 9971); not later than 1750 A. D.

आन्ध्रप्रदीप by प्रद्युम्नशर्मा, son of श्री-धरशर्मन्; ms. dated शके 1448 (1526 A. D.). The author is described as having jurisdiction over श्रीहट्टदेवीयाहाकादिही (probably as धर्माधिकारि). Vide N. (new series) vol. I. pp. 380-81.

आन्ध्रप्रदीप by मदनमनोहर महामहोपाध्याय, son of मधुसूदन. For students of यजुर्वेद (N. vol. VI. p. 299).

आन्ध्रप्रदीप by रुद्रधर (C. P. cat. 5939). Probably the same as आन्ध्रचन्द्रिका or आन्ध्रविवेक.

आन्ध्रप्रदीप by वर्धमान m. in आन्ध्रतत्त्व of रघु०.

आन्ध्रप्रदीप by शङ्करमिश्र, son of भवनाथसन्मिश्र; m. in आन्ध्रविवेक of रुद्रधर, आन्ध्रक्रियाकौमुदी, आन्ध्रतत्त्व of रघु०. (N. vol. VII. p. 191). He was guru of वर्धमान.

आन्ध्रप्रभा by रामकृष्ण.

C.

आन्ध्रप्रयोग.

„ आपस्तम्बीय.

„ बौधायनीय.

„ भारद्वाजीय.

„ मैत्रायणीय.

„ सत्यापाढ.

„ आम्बलायनीय by कमलाकर.

आन्ध्रप्रयोग „ by रामभट्ट, son of विश्वनाथ.

आन्ध्रप्रयोग by गोपालचरि. Mentions प्रयोगदर्पण, वैयनाथीयनिबन्ध, सुधी-विलोचन.



आख्यप्रयोग by दयाशङ्कर.

आख्यप्रयोग by नारायणभट्ट. A part of his प्रयोगरत्न.

आख्यप्रयोगचिन्तामणि of अनूपसिंह.

आख्यप्रयोगपद्धति (कात्यायनीया) by काशीदीक्षित.

आख्यप्रशसा.

आख्यब्राह्मण.

आख्यभास्करप्रयोगपद्धति.

आख्यमञ्जरी m. in नि. सि. and शुद्धिविवेक of रुद्रधर.

आख्यमञ्जरी by बापुभट्ट केळकर, residing at फणशी in Rajapur Taluka of Ratnagiri District in śake 1732 (1810 A. D.); pr. in Anan. P.

आख्यमञ्जरी by मुकुन्दलाल.

आख्यमन्त्रव्याख्या- from the ब्राह्मण-सर्वस्व of हलायुध. Ulwar cat. extract 356.

आख्यमयख of नीलकण्ठ. Vide sec. 107. Pr. by J. R. Gharpure.

आख्यमीमांसा by नन्दपण्डित.

आख्यरत्न by लक्ष्मीपति, pupil of इन्द्र-पति, for followers of सामवेद and गुरुयजुर्वेद. Relies upon श्रीदत्त.

आख्यरत्नमहोदधि by विष्णुशर्मन्, son of यज्ञदत्त. Mentioned in his आख्या-भास्कर.

आख्यरहस्य m. by रामनाथ in स्वति-रत्नावलि.

आख्यवचनसंग्रह.

आख्यवचनप्रायश्चित्त

आख्यवर्णन by हरिराम.

आख्यवसिष्ठ m. in सं. कौ. Same as वसिष्ठआख्यकल्प.

आख्यविधि

कोकिलोक्त; vide D.C. ms. No. 223 1879--80; mentions स्कन्दपुराण, कात्यायन, आपस्तम्ब, सुमन्तु, शातातप, याज्ञवल्क्य; on दृष्टिआख्य, गणाधिप-पूजा, मातृपूजा, other आख्यस. छन्दोग.

(माध्यान्दिनीय) by ढोण्डू. Vide BBRAS. cat. p. 236 No. 236; refers to कर्क, कल्पतरु, श्रीकण्ठउपा-ध्याय, हलायुधीय, आख्यभाष्य. Between 1200--1500 A. D.

आख्यविधिसंक्षेप.

आख्यविभक्ति- on the point when the genitive, objective, dative and vocative are to be used in आख्य. N. vol. X. p. 347.

आख्यविवेक by ढोढूमिश्र, son of प्राण-कृष्ण. Peterson's 2nd report p. 188.

आख्यविवेक by रुद्रधर, son of लक्ष्मीधर. Vide sec 96; pr. at Benares.

आख्यविवेक by गूलपाणि sec. 95; pr. in Calcutta by M. M. Madhusudan Smṛtiratna.

C. टिप्पणी by अच्युतचक्रवर्तिन्; m. in his दायभागटीका.

C. अर्थकौमुदी by गोविन्दानन्द; sec. 101.

C. भावार्थदीप by जगदीश.

C. by श्रीकृष्ण; pr. at Calcutta in Bengali characters, 1880 A. D.

C. by नीलकण्ठ.

C. by श्रीनाथ आचार्यचूडामणि, son of श्रीकर. N. (New series) vol. I pp. 381-382; shows that श्रीनाथ

only elaborated what his father said.

C आन्धादिविवेककौस्तुभ by महामहो-  
ध्याय रामकृष्णन्यायालङ्कार N. vol.  
X. p. 119.

आन्धादिविवेकसंग्रह.

आन्धावृत्तिप्रकरण.

आन्धाव्यवस्था.

आन्धाव्यवस्थासंक्षेप of चिन्तामणि. Vide  
शुद्धिव्यवस्थासंक्षेप.

आन्धाषोडशविधि - Ulwar cat. No.  
1508 and extract 357.

आन्धासकलन.

आन्धासंकल्प- from प्रयोगपारिजात of  
रघुनाथ.

आन्धासंकल्पविधि.

आन्धासंग्रह.

(1) m. in the स्मृतिचन्द्रिका. Ear-  
lier than 1200 A. D.

(2) of रामकृष्ण, son of कोण्डभट्ट,  
son of प्रयागभट्ट. Based upon  
कात्यायन's आन्धाकल्पसूत्र. He  
wrote संस्कारगणपति on कातीय-  
यसूत्र. Composed at Benares  
in śake 1673 ( त्रिनगधुपाख्ये )  
i. e. 1751 A. D. Vide I. O.  
cat. pp. 560-61, No. 1738. I.  
O. cat. p. 562 gives the date  
as शके गगनाङ्गा (ङ्गा?) ऋषिमिते  
(1670-1690) and 1826 of विक्रम  
(i. e. 1770 A. D.) which is  
probably the date of  
copying. Mentions कर्क, हला-  
युध, गवाधर's भाष्य on कातीय-  
यसूत्र, काशिका and दीपिका.

आन्धासङ्क्षेप.

आन्धासागर.

(1) by कुम्भकभट्ट (?). Is it a mis-  
reading for कुल्लुक or कुल्लुक-  
भट्ट ?

(2) by कुल्लुकभट्ट. Vide sec. 88  
pp. 361-62.

(3) नारायण आरड m. in his गृह्या-  
श्रिसागर q.v. Later than 1650  
A. D.

आन्धासार.

(1) part of वृत्तिहप्रसाद ; m. in वि-  
धानपारिजात.

(2) by कमलाकर.

आन्धासौख्य- part of दोडरानन्द. Vide  
sec. 104.

आन्धाहेमात्रि- the आन्धा section of the  
चतुर्वर्गचिन्तामणि.

आन्धाङ्गत्तर्पणनिर्णय by रामकृष्ण (Baroda  
O. I. 303).

आन्धाङ्गभास्कर by विष्णुशर्मन्, son of  
यज्ञदत्त, who became a संन्यासिन्  
and was styled अनुभूतिस्वरूप ;  
based on कर्क ; for माध्यन्दिनशाखा  
( Ulwar cat. extract 359 ).

आन्धादर्श by महेश्वरमिश्र.

आन्धादिविधि.

आन्धादिविवेककौस्तुभ by रामकृष्ण.

आन्धाधिकार by विष्णुदत्त.

आन्धाधिकारिनिर्णय by गोपालन्यायपञ्चा-  
नन ( N. vol. III p. 60 ).

आन्धाहक्रमणिका.

आन्धापरार्क.

आन्धाालोक m. in आचाररत्न of लक्ष्मण.  
Earlier than 1600 A. D.

आन्धाशौचीयवर्ण by देवराज.

आद्येन्दु. Ano. ( N. vol. V. p. 96. )

आद्येन्दुशेखर by नागोजिभट्ट surnamed  
Kāla. Sec. 110.

आद्योद्योत m. in वर्धमान's गङ्गाकृत्य-  
विवेक. It is probably a portion  
of मदनरत्न.

आद्योपयोगिवचन by अनन्तभट्ट.

आवणकर्मसर्पबलिप्रयोग- a गृह्य rite.

आवणद्वादशी.

आवणी ( आश्वलायनीय ).

,, ( काण्वशाखीय ).

आवणीकर्म ( बाजसनेय ).

,, ( हिरण्यकेशि ) by गोपीनाथ  
दीक्षित.

आवणीप्रयोग by कमलाकर.

आवणीहोमपद्धति ( आश्वलायनीय ).

आवणोत्सर्गकर्म.

श्रीआह्निक.

श्रीकरनिबन्ध m. in स्मृतिसार of हरि-  
नाथ.

श्रीधरसमुच्चय m. in मलमासतत्त्व by  
रघु०.

श्रीधरीय m. in नि. सि., प्रयोगपारिजात.  
Vide sec. 81 p. 337.

श्रीनिवासदीक्षितीय by श्रीनिवास, son  
of गोविन्दार्य of कौशिकगोत्र. On  
वैखानससूत्र ( Tri. cat. of Madras  
Govt. mss. 1919-22 p. 5179 ).

श्रीपतिरत्नमाला m. in समयमयूख.

श्रीपतिव्यवहारनिर्णय m. in निधितत्त्व of  
रघु० ( Jivananda vol. I. p. 21 ).

श्रीपतिव्यवहारसमुच्चय m. in संस्कार-  
तत्त्व of रघु०. Probably the same  
as above.

M. B. 82.

श्रीपतिसमुच्चय m. in ज्योतिस्तत्त्व of  
रघु० ( vol. I. p. 582 ).

श्रीस्थलप्रज्ञा by तिगलाभट्ट. Peterson's  
5th Report No. 154.

श्रुतिचन्द्रिका.

श्रुतिमीमांसा by नृसिंहवाजपेयी.

श्रुतिमुक्ताफल.

श्रौतस्मार्तकर्मप्रयोग by नृसिंह.

श्रौतस्मार्तक्रियापद्धति.

श्रौतस्मार्तविधि by बालकृष्ण.

श्लोककान्तायन m. in अपराकं.

श्लोककालनिर्णय.

श्लोकगौतम m. in कालविवेक of जीमूत०,  
अपराकं, कालमाधव.

श्लोकचतुर्दशी ( धर्मानुबान्धि ) by कृष्ण-  
शेष.

C. by रामपाण्डित शेष; pr. in सरस्वती-  
भवन series ( No. 22 ).

श्लोकतर्पण by लौगाक्षि.

श्लोकसंग्रह- on 96 आह्वस.

श्लोकापस्तम्ब m. in आचारमयूख.

श्वश्रुतुषाधनसंवाद ( Burnell's Tanj.  
cat. p. 143a ) decides that if a  
man dies childless, leaving a  
widow and mother, each takes  
half of his estate.

श्वसकर्मप्रकाश.

श्वेताश्वदानविधि by कमलाकर.

षट्कर्मचन्द्रिका by चरुकरितिमयज्वब,  
son of लक्ष्मणभट्ट. He was called  
रामचन्द्राश्रम on becoming a  
संन्यासिन.

षट्कर्मचन्द्रिका m. in सङ्ख्याभाष्य of  
कृष्णपाण्डित.

**षट्कर्मदीपिका** Ano. Collection of rituals for the worship of *त्र्यम्बक*, *पार्थिवशिवलिङ्ग*, and connected matters ( N. vol. IX p. 273 ).

**षट्कर्मदीपिका** by *सुकुन्दलाल*.

**षट्कर्मविचार** ( part of *स्मृतिरत्न-महोदधि* ).

**षट्कर्मविवेक** by *हरिराम*.

**षट्कर्मव्याख्यानचिन्तामणि** by *नित्यानन्द*.  
Discourse on the sentences used at wedding and five other sacraments, for students of *यजुर्वेद*. Based upon *गुणविष्णु*. N. vol. III. p. 27.

**षट्त्रिंशन्मत**. Vide sec. 53.

**षट्पदी** of *विठ्ठलदीक्षित* ( C. P. cat. No. 6029 ).

**षट्पारायणविधि**.

**षडशीति** or *आशौचनिर्णय* by *कौशिकादित्य* ( i. e. *आदित्य* of the *कौशिक-गोत्र* ). The first verse is ' *अथानेकैर्षिवाक्यानि संगत्यादाय केवलम् । संग्रथ्य कौशिकादित्यो लिखत्याशौच-निर्णयम् ॥* ' It is in 86 verses on impurities on birth and death and in five *प्रकरण*s on *सूतक*, *सगोत्राशौच*, *असगोत्राशौच*, *संस्काराशौच* and *आशौचापवाद*. Aufrecht ( II. p. 82 ) is wrong in identifying it with *अभिनवषडशीति*.

C. *अषष्टोधिनी* by *लक्ष्मीनृसिंह*.

C. *शुद्धिचन्द्रिका* by *नन्दपण्डित* ( pr. in Ch. S. series with text ).

**षडशीति** by *यल्लभट्ट*.

**षट्त्रिंशन्मत** m. by *स्मृतित्व०* and *परा. मा.*

**षण्णवतिआशुनिर्णय** by *शिवभट्ट*, son of *गोविन्दद्वरि*. The 96 *आशु*s are briefly set out in one verse ' *अमायुगमनुक्रान्तिधृतिपातमहालयाः । आन्वष्टक्यं च पूर्वैः षण्णवत्यः प्रकीर्तिताः ॥* ' Mentions *कमलाकरभट्ट*, *नीलकण्ठभट्ट*, *दीपिकाविवरण*, *प्रयोगरत्न*, *आशुकलिका*, *कलिकाविवरण* of *विश्वरूपाचार्य* ; ( ms. in *Bhadkamkar* collection ). Later than 1650 A. D.

**षण्णवतिआशुपद्धति** by *रघुनाथ*, son of *माधव*, son of *रामेश्वर*. Refers to *नारायणभट्ट* as his uncle. About 1550-1625 A. D.

**षण्णवतिआशुप्रयोग**.

**षष्टिघृतिशान्ति** ( ceremonies on attaining 60 years ). Vide *Burnell's Tanj. cat.* pp. 138b, 151b.

**षोडशकर्मकलापनिर्णय**.

**षोडशकर्मपद्धति** by *ऋषिभट्ट*.

**षोडशकर्मपद्धति** by *गङ्गाधर*.

**षोडशकर्मप्रयोग** on the sixteen *संस्कार*s, *स्थालीपाक*, *पुंसवन*, *अनवलोभन*, *समन्तोक्षयन*, *जातकर्म*, *षष्ठीपूजा*, *पञ्चगव्य*, *नामकरण*, *निष्क्रमण*, *कर्णवेध*, *अक्षश्राशन*, *चौलकर्म*, *उपनयन*, *गोदान*, *समावर्तन*, *विवाह*. Mentions *प्रयोगसार*, *प्रयोगपारिजात*, *दीपिका* ; ms. ( in *Bhadkamkar* collection ) dated *śake* 1695. After 1500 A. D.

**षोडशपिण्डदानप्रयोग** Ano. ; mentions *संवत्सरप्रदीप*. ( N. vol. II. pp. 310-311 ).

**षोडशमहादानपद्धति** or *दानपद्धति* by *रामदत्त* of the *सौपालवंश* minister of king *नृसिंह* of *मिथिला*, of the

कार्णाटवंश, with the help of भव-  
हर्मव, his family priest. He was  
a paternal first cousin of चण्डेश्वर  
and so flourished in first half  
of 14th century.

बोडशमहादानविधि by कमलाकर, son of  
रामकृष्ण. Sec. 106.

बोडशयात्रा.

बोडशसंस्काराः ( according to आश्व-  
लायनगृह्य ).

बोडशसंस्काराः by कमलाकर.

बोडशसंस्काराः by चन्द्रचूड. An abri-  
dgment of his संस्कारनिर्णय.

बोडशसंस्कारपद्धति or संस्कारपद्धति ( Bik.  
cat. p. 463 ) by आनन्दरामदीक्षित.

बोडशसंस्कारप्रयोग.

बोडशसंस्कारसेतु by रामेश्वर.

बोडशोपचारपूजापद्धति ( for worship  
of विष्णु ).

संवत्सरकल्पलता of ब्रजराज, a devotee  
of विठ्ठलेश, son of बल्लभाचार्य ; in  
12 वृत्त in verse. Begins with  
कृष्णजन्माष्टमी festival in भाद्रपद  
and then describes festivals in  
other months. D. C. ms. No.  
201 of A 1882-83.

संवत्सरकृत्य or संवत्सरकौस्तुभ or संवत्सर-  
दीधिति-part of स्मृतिकौस्तुभ of  
अनन्तदेव. Vide sec. 109.

संवत्सरकृत्यप्रकाश-a part of the यश-  
वन्तभास्कर by भास्करशर्मा.

संवत्सरकौस्तुभ by गोविन्दानन्द. Sec. 101.

संवत्सरदीधिति-part of the स्मृतिकौस्तुभ  
of अनन्तदेव.

संवत्सरनिर्णयप्रतान by पुरुषोत्तम.

संवत्सरप्रकाश.

संवत्सरप्रदीप m. by शूलपार्णि in दुर्गो-  
त्सवविवेक, आन्ध्रक्रियाकौस्तुभ, निर्णया-  
सूत and in एकादशीतत्त्व ( II. p 51 )  
and शुद्धितत्त्व ( II. 327 ) as हला-  
युध's. Aufrecht ( cat. I. p. 681 )  
wrongly ascribes it to शूलपार्णि.  
Vide p. 394 above. Vide N.  
( new series ( I. p. 390 for a  
संवत्सरप्रदीप.

संवत्सरप्रयोगसार of श्रीकृष्णभट्टाचार्य,  
son of नारायण of the वन्यघटीय  
clan.

संवत्सरोत्सवकालनिर्णय by निर्भयराम.

संवत्सरोत्सवकालनिर्णय of पुरुषोत्तम on  
the same subject as preceding.  
Expressly says that it was com-  
posed to clear up the पद्धति of  
ब्रजराज. In prose. D. C. Ms. No.  
177 of 1884-86. Earlier than  
1750 A. D.

संवर्तस्मृति Vide sec. 55 ; pr. Jiva-  
nanda Sm. part I pp. 584-603  
and Ānan. Sm. pp. 411-424.

संस्कर्वृक्रम by वैद्यनाथ. Probably a  
portion of the स्मृतिमुक्ताफल.

संस्कारकमलाकर or संस्कारपद्धति by  
कमलाकर. Vide sec. 106 ( vide  
BBRAS cat. p. 236 and I. O.  
cat. p. 514 ).

संस्कारकल्पद्रुम by जगन्नाथयाज्ञिक, son  
of सुखशङ्करशुक्ल. In three काण्डs  
on गणेशपूजन, संस्कार and स्मार्ता-  
धान ; names बासुदेव's भाष्य on ( पार-  
स्कर ) गृह्य. Speaks of 25 संस्कारs.  
Ulwar cat. extract 364.

संस्कारकौस्तुभ by गिरिभट्ट, son of यल्लभट्ट.

संस्कारकौस्तुभ or संस्कारदीधिति- part of स्मृतिकौस्तुभ of अनन्तदेव. Vide sec. 109 (pr. by Nir. P. and at Baroda with Marathi translation ).

संस्कारगङ्गाधर or- धरी by गङ्गाधरदीक्षित. On संस्कारs of गर्भाधान, चौल, व्रतबन्ध, वेदव्रतचतुष्टय, केशान्त, व्रतविसर्ग, विवाह. ( D. C. ms. No. 610 of 1882-83 ).

संस्कारगणपति- com. on पारस्करगृह्य-सूत्र by रामकृष्ण. Vide under पारस्करगृह्य above.

संस्कारचन्द्रचूडी of चन्द्रचूड. Vide संस्कारनिर्णय below.

संस्कारचिन्तामणि by रामकृष्ण of Benares ( C. P. cat. No. 6073 ). Probably the same as संस्कार-गणपति.

संस्कारतत्त्व of रघुनन्दन. Vide sec. 102.

C. by कृष्णनाथ.

संस्कारदीधिति- vide संस्कारकौस्तुभ.

संस्कारदीधिति ( pr. at Benares ).

संस्कारनिर्णय.

(1) by चन्द्रचूडभट्ट, son of उमण्णभट्ट, son of धर्मभट्ट. Based on आपस्तम्बगृह्य. Treats of संस्कारs from गर्भाधान. Names ज्योतिर्निबन्ध, माधवीय, हरदत्त and सुदर्शन on आपस्तम्ब, प्रयोगरत्न. One ms. ( I. O. cat. p. 98 No. 467 ) is dated śake 1607 ( 1685 ). Between 1575-1650 A. D.

(2) by तिष्याभट्ट, son of रामभट्ट, surnamed गह्वर; for आश्वलायनs.

In 1776 A. D. he composed his संग्रहदीपिका on आश्वलायन-श्रौतसूत्र.

(3) by नन्दपण्डित- a part of स्मृति-सिन्धु. Vide sec. 105.

संस्कारचृसिंह by नरहरि ( C. P. cat. No 6076 ). Pr. at Benares in 1894.

संस्कारपद्धति by अमृतपाठक, son of सखाराम (for माध्यन्दिनीयs). Mentions हेमाद्रि, धर्मावधिसार, प्रयोग-वर्णन, प्रयोगरत्न, कौस्तुभ, कृष्णभट्टी, गदाधर.

संस्कारपद्धति by आनन्दराम याज्ञिक.

संस्कारपद्धति by कमलाकर. Vide संस्कार-कमलाकर above.

संस्कारपद्धति by गङ्गाधरभट्ट, son of राम. Vide संस्कारगङ्गाधरी.

संस्कारपद्धति by नारायणभट्ट.

संस्कारपद्धति by भवदेव. The same as छन्दोगकर्मानुष्ठानपद्धति. Vide sec. 73.

C. रहस्य by रामनाथ. Composed in śake 1544 ( 1622-23 A. D. ). N. VI. pp. 237-238.

संस्कारपद्धति by शिक्षण.

संस्कारप्रकाश.

(1) a part of प्रतापनारसिंह.

(2) a part of वीरमित्रोदय by मित्र-मिश्र.

संस्कारप्रदीप.

संस्कारप्रदीपिका by विष्णुशर्मादीक्षित.

संस्कारप्रयोग.

संस्कारभास्कर.

(1) by खण्डभट्ट, son of मयूरेश्वर अयाचित. Based on कर्क and

गङ्गाधर. Divides संस्कारs into ब्राह्म ( गर्भाधान and others ) and दैव ( पाकयज्ञ and others ). D.C. No. 611 of 1882-83.

- (2) by ऋषिबुध or- भट्ट, son of गङ्गाधर, son of विश्वनाथ, sur-named शौच ( शौचे ). Pr. by Venk. P. ; follows कर्क, वासु-देव and हरिहर on पारस्करग्रन्थ and mentions प्रयोगदर्पण. Vide BBRAS cat. vol. II p. 236 No. 739.

संस्कारमञ्जरी by नारायण. Same as ब्रह्मसंस्कारमञ्जरी.

संस्कारमयूख.

- (1) by नीलकण्ठ. Vide sec. 107. In many mss. ascribed to his son शङ्कर. Pr. at Gujrati P. and by Mr. J. R. Charpure.
- (2) ,, or संस्कारभास्कर by सिद्धेश्वर, son of दामोदर, son of शङ्कर. He was a nephew of नीलकण्ठ. Flourished between 1630-1670 A. D. Treats of 25 संस्कारs and gives at the end of the work a complete list of गोत्रs and प्रवरs.

संस्कारमार्तण्ड by मार्तण्डसोमयाजी ; contains two chapters on स्थाली-पाक and नवग्रह. Pr. at Madras.

संस्कारसुक्तावली of तानपाठक.

संस्काररत्न by खण्डेराय, son of हरिभट्ट, son of नारायण ; m. in his कृत्य-रत्न. Later than 1400 A. D. His family was patronised by विदर्भ king.

संस्काररत्न from the अनूपविलास or धर्माभ्युधि of मणिराम.

संस्काररत्नमाला.

- (1) by गोपीनाथभट्ट ( pr. at Anan. P. and in Ch. S. series ).

(2) by नागेशभट्ट.

संस्काररत्नाकर ( पारस्करसीय ).

संस्काररत्नावलि of नृसिंहभट्ट, son of सिद्धभट्ट, of कण्वशाखा and resi-dent of प्रतिष्ठान.

संस्कारवादार्थ ( deals with the proper times for such संस्कारs as जातकर्म &c. ). N. vol. I. p. 150

संस्कारविधि or ग्रन्थकारिका by रेणुक.

संस्कारबीजि- a portion of the गोविन्दार्णव compiled by शेषनृसिंह.

संस्कारसागर by नारायणभट्ट (on स्थाली-पाक).

संस्कारसार- part of the नृसिंहप्रसाद. Vide sec. 99.

संस्कारसौख्य.

संस्कारासृत् of सिद्धेश्वर, son of दामोदर ; vide संस्कारमयूख above. Re-fers to द्वैतनिर्णयपरिशिष्ट of hi-father.

संस्कारोद्द्योत- a portion of the दिन-करोद्द्योत.

संस्थापद्धति or संस्थावैद्यनाथ by वैद्यनाथ, son of रत्नेश्वर, son of केशव ; in 4 मानs. Ulwar cat. extract 63. On the rites performed in आव-सथ्य fire according to कात्यायन-ग्रन्थ.

संहितादीप m. in संस्कारमयूख of सिद्धेश्वर.

संहिताप्रदीप m. in नि. सि. An astro-logical work.

संहितासारावलि m. in संस्कारमयूख.

संहिताहोमपद्धति by भैरवभट्ट (Baroda O. I. 335).

सकलकर्मचिन्तामणि.

सकलदानफलाधिकार.

सकलदेवताप्रतिष्ठा.

सकलपुराणसमुच्चय m. by अल्लाडनाथ.

सकलप्रमाणसंग्रह

सकलेशां तात्पर्य.

सङ्करसूततिथिनिर्णय.

संकल्पकौमुदी of रामकृष्ण (N. IV. p. 222-23).

संकल्पचन्द्रिका by रघुनन्दन (N. I. p. 166).

संकल्पभ्रातृप्रयोग.

संकल्पसूतिदुर्गभजन by चन्द्रशेखरशर्मा of नवद्वीप (about the सङ्कल्पs to be made in the beginning of all काम्य rites). Divided into four parts on तिथि, मास, काम्य-कर्मणिसङ्कल्प, व्रत. N. vol. II. pp. 329-330.

संकटहरचतुर्थीव्रतकालनिर्णय.

संकेतकौमुदी (probably a purely astro-logical work) by शम्भुनाथाचार्य.

संकेतकौमुदी by शिव.

संकेतकौमुदी by हरिनाथाचार्य m. by रघु० in ज्योतिस्तत्त्व.

संक्रान्तिकौमुदी by सिद्धान्तवागीशभट्टाचार्य; ms. (N. vol. VIII. p. 198) dated śake 1540 (1618 A. D.).

संक्रान्तिनिर्णय by गोपालशर्मन्यायपञ्चानन in 3 parts.

संक्रान्तिनिर्णय by बालकृष्ण.

संक्रान्तिनिर्णय—a portion of the सूति-मुक्ताफल.

संक्रान्तिनिर्णय Ano.; mentions भीम-पराक्रम, दीपिका, कृत्यचिन्तामणि.

संक्रान्तिविवेक by शूलपाणि. Vide sec. 95 at p. 394. N. VI. p. 205.

संक्रान्तिव्यवस्थानिर्णय. Ano. (N. II. p. 313).

संक्रान्तिशान्ति.

संक्रान्त्युपायन.

संक्षिप्तनिर्णयसिन्धु. Briefly describes religious rites from चैत्र to फाल्गुन. Expressly says that it is based on निर्णयसिन्धु; ms in Bik. cat. p. 454 is dated śake 1514 (1592 A. D.), which is a misreading, if निर्णयसिन्धु of कमलाकर is meant.

संक्षिप्तशास्त्रार्थपद्धति.

संक्षिप्तसार—m. in एकादशीतत्त्व of रघु०

संक्षिप्तहोमप्रकार by रामभट्ट.

संक्षिप्ताह्निकपद्धति by चण्डीदास, son of दुर्गादत्त, written at the desire of रणवीरसिंह of काश्मीर.

संक्षेपतिथिनिर्णयसार by गोकुलजित्, son of हरिजित् in 1633 A. D.

संक्षेपपूजापद्धति (Ulwar cat. 2412) by रघुनन्दनठक्कर.

संक्षेपरूपपद्धति (Ulwar cat. 1513).

संक्षेपसिद्धिव्यवस्था.

संक्षेपाह्निकचन्द्रिका by दिवाकरभट्ट, Same as आह्निकचन्द्रिका of दिवाकर above.



संख्यापरिमाणसंग्रह of केशवकवीन्द्र, who wrote in Benares and was the principal Pandit in the pariṣad of the king of तीरभुक्ति (modern Tirhut). Dilates upon the weights, numbers and measures required in स्मृति rules (such as size of tooth brush, number of sacred threads for ब्राह्मण's यज्ञोपवीत). N. vol. V pp. 161-162.

संग्रह or स्मृतिसंग्रह. Vide sec. 54.

संग्रहचिन्तामणि (C. P. cat. No. 6153).

संग्रहवैयनाथीय by वैयनाथ.

संग्रामसाहीय- vide विवेकदीपक above.

सच्चरितपरित्राण by वीरराघव of बाधूल-गोत्र on the duties of वैष्णवs. Mentions स्मृतिरत्नाकर.

सच्चरितरक्षा by वेङ्कटनाथ on शङ्खचक्र-धारण, ऊर्ध्वयुग्मधारण and भगवद्धि-वेदितोपयोग (3 प्रकरणs).

सच्चरितरक्षा by रामानुजाचार्य.

C. सच्चरित्रसारदीपिका by himself.

सच्चरितसुधानिधि by वीरराघव (वैद्य), who bows to several teachers of the विशिष्टाद्वैत system, viz. नाथ, राममिश्र, यामुनमुनि, रामानुज, रङ्गराज, वेदान्तदेशिक, पराङ्कुश, श्रीनिवास &c.

सच्छूब्राह्मिक.

सज्जनबल्लभा by जयराम- a com. on पारस्करगृह्यसूत्र ; m. in सुहृत्तदीपक of महादेव.

सत्कर्मकल्पप्रम.

● सत्कर्मचिन्त्रिका.

सत्कर्मचिन्तामणि

सत्कर्मदर्पण.

सत्क्रियाकल्पमञ्जरी (Madras Govt.mss. cat. vol. V p. 2212, vol. VI. p. 2308).

सत्क्रियासारदीपिका by गोपालभट्ट for वैष्णवs. He wrote हरिभक्तिविलास also. Flourished about 1500-1565 A. D. Names भवदेव, अनिरुद्ध, भीम, गोविन्दानन्द and नारायण.

सत्यव्रतस्मृति m. in कालविवेक of जीमूत०, अपरार्क, स्मृतिच०, आश्वतथ.

सत्संप्रदायप्रदीपिका or संप्रदायप्रदीप- an account of the principal वैष्णव teachers.

सत्संप्रदायप्रदीपिका by गदाधर.

सत्स्मृतिसार by जानकीराम सार्वभौम on तिथि, प्रायश्चित्त &c. N. (new series) vol. II. p. 210.

सदाचार.

सदाचारक्रम by रामपति.

सदाचारक्रम attributed to बसिष्ठ.

सदाचारचन्द्रिका (D. C. ms. No. 108 of 1869-70 copied in संवत् 1787 माघ i. e. February 1731 A. D.). Inculcates कृष्णभक्ति. Mentions रूपगोस्वामी, संनातनगोस्वामी, रामार्चनचन्द्रिका, हरिभक्तिविलासटीका, हरिभक्तिसुषोदय and its टीका.

सदाचारचन्द्रोदय- vide आचारचन्द्रोदय alias माधवप्रकाश.

सदाचारनिर्णय by अनन्तभट्ट.

सदाचारप्रकरण by शङ्कराचार्य (for योगिन्).

सदाचाररहस्य by अनन्तभट्ट, son of दाईभट्ट, composed at Benares at the desire of संग्रामसिंह, son of अमरेश, son of जयसिंह. About 1715 A. D. (vide Stein's cat. p. 317-318).

सदाचारविवरण by शङ्कर.

सदाचारसंग्रह by गोपालन्यायवञ्चानन.

सदाचारसंग्रह by वेङ्कटनाथ. Vide under स्मृतिरत्नावलि.

सदाचारसंग्रह by शङ्करभट्ट, son of नीलकण्ठभट्ट (I. O. cat. p. 590 No. 1800). Probably a spurious work. In N. vol. I p. 103 author's name is wanting, though the first verse is same as in I. O. cat. p. 590.

सदाचारसंग्रह by श्रीनिवासपण्डित in three काण्डs on आचार, व्यवहार and प्रायश्चित्त.

सदाचारसमुच्चि.

सदाचारस्मृति by आनन्दतीर्थ. In 40 verses.

C. by चूडहरि, pupil of मध्व. Baroda O. I. No. 1884.

C. by रामाचार्य. Baroda O. I. No. 2619.

सदाचारस्मृति by नारायणपण्डित, son of विश्वनाथ. In Bik. cat. p. 449 the work is styled स्मृतिटीका. So also in Stein's cat. p. 107.

सदाचारस्मृति by राघवेन्द्रयति on आह्निक (C. P. cat. 6193).

सदाचारस्मृति by श्रीनिवास (C. P. cat. 6192).

सदाचारस्मृतिव्याख्या क्षीरसिन्धु (Baroda Oriental Institute No. 1880). Mentions प्रयोगपारिजात.

सद्धर्मचन्द्रोदय m. in अहल्याकामधेनु.

सद्धर्मचिन्तामणि m. in आचारमण्डल.

सद्धर्मतत्त्वाध्यात्मिक by हरिप्रसाद, son of गङ्गेश of मथुरा. In 62 verses. He wrote आचारतत्त्व also.

सद्धर्तारत्नमाला.

सनत्कुमारसंहिता m. in त्रिस्थलीसेतु and नि. सि.

संतानदीपिका- gives astrological reasons for a man's being issueless.

संतानदीपिका by केशव.

संतानदीपिका by महादेव.

संतानदीपिका by हरिनाथाचार्य.

सद्धर्मसूतिका com. on हारलता q. v.

संख्याकारिका by सर्वेश्वर, son of लीलाधर.

संख्यात्रयभाष्य by परशुराम (Baroda O. I. 6463). Also called द्विजकल्पलता.

संख्याविब्रह्मकर्मन्.

संख्यानिर्णय.

संख्यानिर्णयकल्पबल्ली by कृष्णपण्डित, son of रामपण्डित and लक्ष्मी in four मुच्छs. Hultzsch R. I. No. 442 extract p. 80.

संख्यापद्धति m. in आह्निकतत्त्व of रघु.

संख्याप्रयोग N. vol. X. p. 343.

संख्यारत्नप्रदीप by आशाधरभट्ट in 3 किरणs. Baroda O. I. No. 29.

संख्यावन्दनभाष्य or संख्याभाष्य by आनन्दतीर्थ.

संख्याबन्धनभाष्य by कृष्णपण्डित, son of राघवदेवज्ञ, in four chapters (BBRAS. cat. p. 237).

संख्याबन्धनभाष्य by कृष्णपण्डित, son of रामभट्ट and लक्ष्मी, and pupil of हनुकुन्दाभ्रम and कृष्ण. Hultzsch's R. I p. 58. This is also called संख्याबन्धनपद्धति. Pr. in Ānan. P.

संख्याबन्धनभाष्य by चौण्डपार्य, son of विश्वपार्य and कामान्बा (for आन्व-लायनीय); composed at request of चाण्डण्ड, son of भाद्र.

संख्याबन्धनभाष्य by तिमिलयज्वन् or तिरुमल.

संख्याबन्धनभाष्य by नारायणपण्डित, who composed 60 works.

संख्याबन्धनभाष्य by रामाभ्रमयति, pupil of महादेव; composed at Benares in शके 1574 (1652-53 A. D.).

संख्याबन्धनभाष्य by विद्यारण्य (on ऋग्वेदिसन्ध्या and तैत्तिरीयसन्ध्या).

संख्याबन्धनभाष्य by वेङ्कटाचार्य (on ऋक्सन्ध्या).

संख्याबन्धनभाष्य by व्यास, pupil of वृत्तिह. Stein's cat. p. 256.

संख्याबन्धनभाष्य by शाङ्कराचार्य?

संख्याबन्धनभाष्य by शङ्खुचन (Ulwar cat. No. 1514).

संख्याबन्धनभाष्य by श्रीनिवासतीर्थ.

संख्याबन्धनमन्त्र- there are several works with this title for the followers of the different Vedas.

संख्यामन्त्रव्याख्या ब्रह्मप्रकाशिका by वन-मल्लिमित्र, pupil of भट्टोजि. Stein's cat. p. 256. About 1650 A. D.

M. D. 83.

संख्यारत्नप्रदीप by आशाधरभट्ट (Baroda O. I. No. 29).

संख्याबन्धनविवरण- from the दिङ्ग-कल्पलता.

संख्याविधिमन्त्रसमूहटीका by रामानन्द-तीर्थ.

संख्यासूत्रप्रवचन by इलायुध.

संन्यासकर्मकारिका.

संन्यासग्रहणपद्धति by आनन्दतीर्थ, son of जनार्दनभट्ट.

संन्यासग्रहणपद्धति by शाङ्कराचार्य.

संन्यासग्रहणपद्धति attributed to शौनक.

संन्यासग्रहणरत्नमाला by भीमाशङ्कर-शर्मन् (Baroda O. I. 12305).

संन्यासग्राह्यपद्धति alias संन्यासप्रयोग alias सप्तसूत्री ascribed to शाङ्कराचार्य (on rites when a person enters order of संन्यास).

संन्यासदीपिका by अग्निहोत्रिगोपीनाथ (Baroda O. I. 10057).

संन्यासदीपिका by सच्चिदानन्दाभ्रम pupil of वृत्तिहभ्रम (Ulwar cat. extract 363).

संन्यासधर्मसंग्रह by अच्युताभ्रम.

संन्यासनिर्णय by पुरुषोत्तम.

संन्यासनिर्णय by बल्लभाचार्य in verse.

C. by same.

C. विवरण by पुरुषोत्तम, son of पीताम्बर. D. C. ms. No. 175 of 1884-86.

C. by रघुनाथ, pupil of विठ्ठलदीक्षित. BBRS. cat. vol. II p. 327.

C. by विठ्ठलेश.

संन्यासपदमञ्जरी by बरदुराजभट्ट.

संन्यासपद्धति m. in नि. सि., आन्ध्र-मयल.

संन्यासपद्धति by अच्युताश्रम.

संन्यासपद्धति by आनन्दतीर्थ, the founder of the माध्वमत ( 1119-1199 A. D. ). Stein's cat. p. 318 for extract.

संन्यासपद्धति by निम्बार्कशिष्य.

संन्यासपद्धति by ब्रह्मानन्दिव. Baroda O. I. No. 1676 is a संन्यासपद्धति following ब्रह्मानन्दीयपद्धति.

संन्यासपद्धति by रुद्रदेव ( extracted from प्रतापनारसिंह ).

संन्यासपद्धति ascribed to शङ्कराचार्य ( I. O. cat. p. 521 No. 1642 ).

संन्यासपद्धति ascribed to शौनक ( N. vol. II. p. 101 ).

संन्यासभेदनिर्णय.

संन्यासरत्नावलि by पद्मनाभभट्टारक ( according to माध्व tenets ).

संन्यासरीति.

संन्यासचरण by बल्लभाचार्य. N. vol. X. p. 178.

संन्यासविधि by विष्णुतीर्थ ( Baroda O. I. 8512 ).

संन्यासाह्निक.

संन्यासिपद्धति ( for वैष्णवस ) I. O. cat. p. 523.

संन्यासिमरणोत्तरविधि Stein's cat. p. 107.

संन्यासिसन्ध्या.

संन्याससमाराधन.

संन्यासिसापिण्ड्यविधि by वेदान्तरामानुज तातदास, on the ascetic's son performing सपिण्डीकरण for his father.

सन्मार्गकण्ठकोद्धार by कृष्णतात ( on the necessity of सपिण्डीकरण for प्रपञ्च ).

सन्मार्गकण्ठकोद्धारखण्डन ( Madras Govt. mss. cat. vol. VI p. 2314 No. 3093 ).

सपिण्डीनिर्णय.

सपिण्डीकरण.

सपिण्डीकरणखण्डन.

सपिण्डीकरणविधि.

सपिण्डीकरणआन्ध्र.

सपिण्डीकरणान्तकर्म.

सपिण्डीकरणान्वष्टका.

सपिण्डीआन्ध्र by रघुवर ( C. P. cat. No. 6221 ).

सप्तपाकयज्ञमाष्य.

सप्तपाकयज्ञशेष. Divided into four प्रश्नस, each प्रश्न being divided into अध्यायस. N. vol. II. pp. 122-125.

सप्तपाकसंस्थाविधि by दिवाकर, son of महादेव, on भवणाकर्म, सर्पबलि, आश्वयुजी, आश्रयण, अष्टका and पार्वण-आन्ध्र. Names हेमाद्रि and कौस्तुभ.

सप्तमठान्नायिक- vide मठान्नायादिविचार.

सप्तर्षिमत or- स्मृति m. in नि. सि.

सप्तर्षिसंमतस्मृति in 36 verses ( I. O. cat. p. 402 ). The seven sages are नारद, वसिष्ठ, कौशिक, पैङ्गल, गर्ग, कश्यप, कण्व.

सप्तर्षिस्मृतिसंग्रह.

सप्तव्यसनकथासमुच्चय by सोमकीर्ति आचार्य ( N. VIII. p. 144 ).

सप्तसंस्थाप्रयोग by अनन्तदीक्षित, son of विश्वनाथ, surnamed यज्ञोपवीत.

सप्तसंस्थाप्रयोग by बालकृष्ण, son of महादेव.

सप्तसंस्थाप्रयोग from the राजधर्मकौस्तुभ  
of अनन्तदेव.

सप्तसंस्थाप्रयोग from the प्रयोगरत्न of  
नारायणभट्ट.

सप्तसूत्रसंन्यासपद्धति. Rules for ordi-  
nation of samnyāsins and for  
the ten orders (तीर्थ, आश्रम,  
अरण्य, गिरि, पर्वत, सागर, सरस्वती,  
भारती and पुरी) and account of  
the ten great teachers from ब्रह्मा  
to शंकराचार्य and the latter's  
disciples. N. vol. VI. p. 295.

समापतिलक्षण.

समयकमलाकर by कमलाकर.

समयकल्पतरु by पन्तोनीभट्ट, son of  
लक्ष्मणभट्ट. Vide Bik. cat. p. 451  
(which gives only एकादशीनिर्णय  
out of it).

समयनय by विश्वेश्वर, son of दिनकर,  
for शम्भुराज (the Maratha king  
Sambhaji) in 1681.

समयनिर्णय by अनन्तभट्ट on times  
proper for religious rites; ms.  
(N. vol. VIII. p. 205) dated  
śake 1602 (1680-81 A. D.).

समयनिर्णय- the 5th part of the प्रताप-  
मार्तण्ड by रामकृष्ण, son of माधव,  
son of नारायण of the पराशरगोत्र.  
Composed at the order of king  
प्रताप (रुद्रदेव). About 1500-  
1525 A. D.

समयप्रकाश by लुकुन्दलाल.

समयप्रकाश by रामचन्द्रयज्वन्. Vide  
N. vol. VIII. p. 213.

समयप्रकाश by विष्णुहार्मा described as  
स्वराट्सम्राट्गिनिचित्स्थपतिमहायाज्ञिक.

It is a part of a digest called  
कीर्तिप्रकाश; composed by order  
of कीर्तिसिंह, son of कनकसिंह, born  
in गौर family. His विरुद्घs are  
'कोदण्डपरशुराममानोज्ञत' which are  
the same as those of मदनसिंहदेव  
under whom मदनरत्न was com-  
piled. It is probably this work  
that is mentioned by आशुक्रिया-  
कौहुदी, मलमासतत्त्व of रघु० as  
समयप्रकाश.

समयप्रदीप by विठ्ठलदीक्षित (C. P.  
cat. 6284).

समयप्रदीप by श्रीवत्त. Vide sec. 89.

C. जीर्णोद्धार by मधुसूदनठक्कर.

समयप्रदीप by हरिहरभट्टाचार्य, compos-  
ed in śake 1481 (शाके महीमङ्गल-  
वेदचन्द्रसंख्यागते) i. e. 1559-60 A.D.  
Doubtful whether he was father  
of रघु०. N. vol. III. pp. 55-56 and  
Baroda O. I. No. 10120. It  
deals with astrological सुवर्तs for  
religious rites.

समयमनोरमा (C. P. cat. 6286).

समयमयूख or कालमयूख by नीलकण्ठ.  
Vide sec. 106. Pr. by Mr. Ghar-  
pure.

समयमयूख by कृष्णभट्ट.

समयरत्न by माणिराम.

समयालोक by पद्मनाभभट्ट. Vide दुर्गा-  
वतीप्रकाश.

समयोद्घोत- part of मदनरत्न.

समरसार by रामचन्द्र, son of सूर्यदास.  
Deals with astrological calcu-  
lations from names of bellige-  
rents &c.

C. by भरत younger brother of author. Stein's cat. p. 174.

C. by शिवदास, son of सूर्यदास and विशालाक्षा. He calls the author his गुरु. N. II. pp. 204-206.

समस्तकालनिर्णयाधिकार.

समानप्रवरग्रन्थ- Stein's cat. p. 107.

समावर्तनकालप्रायश्चित्त.

समावर्तनप्रयोग by श्यामसुन्दर.

समुदायप्रकरण by जगन्नाथसूरी.

समुद्रकरभाष्य on आश्वसूत्र m. in आह्निकतत्त्व, आश्वतत्त्व of रघु०.

समुद्रपानमीमांसा.

संप्रदायप्रदीप by गदद्विवेदिन; composed at वृन्दावन in संवत् 1610 (1553-4 A. D.); in five प्रकरणस; gives परम्परा of विष्णुभक्तिमार्ग from पुरुषोत्तम, ब्रह्मा, नारद, कृष्णद्वैपायन, ह्यक; speaks of the तिरोधान of the path and then of बल्लभ, his son विट्ठल, his sons गिरिधर and others who were living when work was composed; mentions the five things (वस्तुपञ्चक) on which बल्लभ dwelt (viz. गुरु-सेवा, भागवतार्थ, भगवत्स्वरूपनिर्णय, भगवत्सेवा, नैरपेक्ष्य); narrates stories of कुमारपाल and हेमचन्द्र, शाङ्कराचार्य and सुरेश्वर, मध्वाचार्य, रामानुज and निम्बादित्य and of birth of बल्लभ while his parents were running away from Kāśī. D. C. ms. No. 176 of 1884-86.

संबन्धगणपति by गणपति रावल, son of हरिशाङ्करसूरी, on auspicious times for marriage, forms of marriage etc. About 1685 A. D.,

संबन्धसूत्रामणि Anō.; on prohibited degrees of relationship in marriage

संबन्धतत्त्व m. in नि. सि.

संबन्धनिर्णय by गोपालन्यायप्रधान-भट्टाचार्य on relationship that allowed or disallowed marriage between the parties (such as सपिण्ड, समानोदक, सगोत्र, समान-प्रवर, बान्धव).

संबन्धप्रदीपिका by विद्यानिधि (Baroda O. I. 10106).

संबन्धरहस्य m. in स्मृतिरत्नावली.

संबन्धविवेक by भवदेवभट्ट m. in उद्वाहतत्त्व and संस्कारतत्त्व. Vide sec. 73.

संबन्धविवेक by शूलपाणि; m. by रघु० in ह्युद्धितत्त्व, who mentions a परिशिष्ट thereto in संस्कारतत्त्व. Vide sec. 95 and N. (new series) vol. I preface p. X.

संबन्धविवेकपरिशिष्ट of धनञ्जय m. in उद्वाहतत्त्व and संस्कारतत्त्व (p. 891 of रघु०). This is probably a परिशिष्ट to भवदेव's work.

संबन्धव्यवस्थाविकाश or उद्वाहव्यवस्था (N. II. p. 334, different from उद्वाहव्यवस्था above).

सरटपतनशान्ति.

सरला (seems to be a भाष्य on गो-मिलगुह्य) m. by रघु० in उद्वाहतत्त्व, एकादशीतत्त्व and ह्युद्गोदृष्टोत्सर्गतत्त्व.

सरस्वतीदशभोकी.

सरस्वतीविलास by प्रतापकप्रदेव of the गजपति dynasty of Orissa. Vide sec. 100,

सरोजकलिका by भास्वत्कविरत्न. Contains dissertations on topics of धर्म such as आशुच, आशौच, शुद्धि, गोत्र for purposes of marriage. Mitra regards it as ancient, as it names no work ( N. vol. VI. p. 39 ).

सरोजसुन्दर or स्मृतिसार by कृष्णभट्ट. Ulwar cat. extract No. 370. Peterson seems to be wrong in saying that सरोजसुन्दर is the author ( Ulwar cat. No. 1537 ).

सर्वबलि.

सर्वतीर्थयात्राविधि by कमलाकर.

सर्वदेवताप्रतिष्ठासारासंग्रह.

सर्वदेवप्रतिष्ठाकर्म.

सर्वदेवप्रतिष्ठाप्रयोग by माधवाचार्य. N. ( new series ) vol. III p. 219.

सर्वदेवप्रतिष्ठाविधि by a son of राम-चन्द्रवीक्षित.

सर्वदेववर्तिप्रतिष्ठाविधि.

सर्वधर्मप्रकाश by शाङ्करभट्ट, son of नारायणभट्ट. Vide धर्मप्रकाश.

सर्वधर्मप्रकाशिका of बल्लभ in 426 verses on राममक्ति in various months and तिथिs and connected festivals and rites such as मदनोत्सव on चैत्रद्वादशी, क्षीराग्नि-शयनोत्सव on आषाढशुक्लद्वादशी, छत्राधारणविधि, चातुर्मास्यव्रतविधि ( D. C. ms. 331 of 1887-91 ).

सर्वपुराणसार by शाङ्करानन्द.

सर्वपुराणार्थसंग्रह by वेङ्कटराय.

सर्वप्रायश्चित्तप्रयोग by अनन्तदेव.

सर्वप्रायश्चित्तप्रयोग by बालशास्त्रि or शाङ्कर, son of शेषभट्ट, son of

नारायणभट्ट कागलकर. Wrote under Tanjore king, Śarabha, son of Tulaja.

सर्वप्रायश्चित्तलक्षण.

सर्वव्रतोपापन by अनन्तदेव.

सर्वव्रतोपापनप्रयाग

सर्वशान्ति.

सर्वशान्तिप्रयोग- quotes हेमाद्रि ( Bik. cat. p. 459 ).

सर्वशास्त्रार्थनिर्णय by कमलाकर. Vide BBRAS. cat. p. 238 No. 744 ( ms. dated śake 1637 ) and Bik. cat. p. 459.

सर्वसंस्कारसंग्रह m. in नि. सि.

सर्वसारसंग्रह by भट्टोजि. Between 1600-1650.

सर्वस्मृतिसंग्रह by सर्वक्रतुवाजपेययाजिन्.

सर्वाग्रयणकालनिर्णय.

सर्वाद्भुतशान्ति.

सर्वादिष्टशान्ति.

सर्वोपयुक्कारिका- Ano. ; in 14 verses on आशुच,

C. Ano. ( by one familiar with Marathi as he translates कोवच as पाकड, यावनाल as जोषळा, राजमाष as अलसंदा ). Ms. in Bhadkamkar collection. The colophon at end says that कारिकाs follow भट्टोजि's work. The first verse on तिलतर्पण-निषिद्धदिन is भौमेकें भृगुजे मषायुहनि-शासत्तम्यनङ्गहृया नन्दाजन्मदिनेड सं-धियुखेल नो तर्पणं स्यात्तिलैः । नोद्वाडव्रत-चौलवृद्धिपु समाधीर्धैकभास क्रमान्मो हृष्येडु शुतो महालयगयापुष्पाहतीर्था-दिड ॥ '.

सहगमनविधि or सतीविधान ascribed to गोविन्दराज ( I. O. cat. p. 578 No. 774 ). In 66 verses.

सहगमनआशु.

सहचारविधि on ceremonies performed when a wife burnt herself on her husband's pyre.

सहचारविधि or सहगमनविधि- D. C. Ms. No. 183 of 1884-86 is dated संवत् 1686.

सहस्रचण्डीविधान by कमलाकर.

सहस्रचण्डीविधि ( Ulwar cat. 1528, extract 365 ).

सहस्रचण्डीशतचण्डीविधान.

सहस्रचण्डीयादिविधि by कमलाकर, son of रामकृष्ण. Refers to निर्णयसिन्धु as his own work ( N. IX. pp. 203-204 ). About 1612 A. D.

सहस्रभोजनविधि. Stein's cat. p. 107.

सहस्रभोजनसूत्रव्याख्या by भास्करराय, son of गम्भीररायदीक्षित ( Ulwar cat. extract 28 ). The original sūtras are बौधायन's.

सहानुमरणविवेक by अनन्तराम विद्या-बागीश, son of रामचरण न्यायालङ्कार. Mentions छद्मितत्त्व, विवादभङ्गार्णव. About 1800 A. D. ( N. vol. VII. p. 223 ).

सहस्र by हरि on आचार. N. vol. VII. p. 281.

सांघत्सरिकआशु.

सांघत्सरिकैकोहितआशुप्रयोग according to यजुर्वेद. N. II. p. 66.

सागर- several works are so called viz. अजुतसागर, दानसागर, स्मृति-सागर.

सागरधमाशुत.

सागरसंहिता m. by हेमाद्रि II. p. 852.

साग्निकविधि rules for funeral ceremonies of agnihottrins.

सांख्यायनगृह्यसूत्र- vide शाङ्खायनगृह्यसूत्र.

सांख्यायनगृह्यसंग्रह by बासुदेव. Vide शाङ्खायन<sup>०</sup>; ( pr. in Ben. S. series ).

साधनचन्द्रिका by केशवेन्द्रस्वामी on observances of वैष्णवस.

साधनीद्वादशी ( Burnell's Tanj. cat. p. 110 b ).

साधारणप्रायश्चित्तसंग्रह.

साधारणव्रतप्रतिष्ठाप्रयोग- according to यजुर्वेद ( N. II. p. 632 ).

सापिण्डीमञ्जरी by नागेश.

सापिण्ड्यकल्पलता or- लतिका by सदा-शिवदेव alias आपदेव, son of श्रीपति, son of नीलकण्ठ, in 24 verses ( or 25 in some mss. ), on सापिण्ड्य for marriage. He was a resident of देवालयपुर ( D. C. ms. 613 of 1882-83 copied in śake 1760 ). The author was pupil of विठ्ठल. The work takes सापिण्ड to mean connected by particles of the same body. Vide N. ( new series ) vol. III preface pp. VIII-IX and p. 222 where the verses are said to be 36.

C. by नारायणदेव, son of रामकृष्ण, son of सदाशिवदेव ( pr. in सरस्वती-भवन series, 1927, with text ). He was the author's grandson and pupil of नागेश. Mentions नरहरि-सप्तर्षि, वीरमित्रोदय, सापिण्ड्यप्रदीप of his teacher नागेश, द्वैतनिर्णय.



सापिण्ड्यतत्त्वप्रकाश of धरणीधर, son of रेबाधर ( Baroda O. I. 12783).

सापिण्ड्यदीपिका by नागेश. Same as सापिण्ड्यमञ्जरी or सापिण्ड्यनिर्णय.

सापिण्ड्यदीपिका or सापिण्ड्यनिर्णय by श्रीधरभट्ट (Bhadrakamkar collection). Mentions प्रवरनिर्णय. Probably it is this that is mentioned in नि. सि. He was the grand-uncle of कमलाकर and so flourished about 1520-1580 A. D. D. C. ms. 208 of A 1882-83 is called अनुकल्प सापिण्ड्यनिर्णय and discusses certain views of श्रीधर about तृतीय कन्यापरिणयन. D. C. Ms. 129 of 1895-98 is dated संवत् 1647 ( 1590 A. D. ).

सापिण्ड्यनिर्णय by नागोजिभट्ट. Names नन्दपण्डित, अनन्तदेव, गोविन्दार्णव, बाह्यदेवभट्ट ( ms. in Bhadrakamkar collection dated śake 1725 ).

सापिण्ड्यनिर्णय of भट्टोजि. D. C. Ms. No. 622 of 1883-84 begins 'अथ सप्तमीपञ्चमीनिर्णयः'.

सापिण्ड्यनिर्णय by रामकृष्ण ( C. P. cat. No. 6378-80 ).

सापिण्ड्यनिर्णय by रामभट्ट ( Baroda O. I. 5032 ).

सापिण्ड्यनिर्णय by श्रीधरभट्ट ; m. by व्य.म. The same as सापिण्ड्यदीपिका (D. C. ms. 128 of 1895-98).

सापिण्ड्यप्रदीप of नागेश ; m. in com. on सापिण्ड्यकल्पलतिका. Pr. by Mr. J. R. Gharpure.

सापिण्ड्यमीमांसा m. in नि. सि. Probably the same as सापिण्ड्यदीपिका of श्रीधर.

सापिण्ड्यविचार by विश्वेश्वर alias नागाभट्ट ( Baroda O. I. 1947 ).

सापिण्ड्यविषय by गोपीनाथभट्ट.

सापिण्ड्यसार by धरणीधर, son of रेबाधर ( Baroda O. I. 12784 ).

सापिण्ड्यश्राद्धविधि.

सामग्रतप्रतिष्ठा by रघुनन्दन.

सामग्रहोत्सर्गतत्त्व by रघु°. Vide हृदोत्सर्गतत्त्व above.

सामगाहिक- vide छन्दोगाहिक.

सामग्रहपरिशिष्ट- vide गोभिलग्रहपरिशिष्ट.

सामग्रहवृत्ति by रुद्रकन्द.

सामवेदीयदशकर्म of भवदेव- vide कर्मा-नुष्ठानपद्धति of भवदेव. Sec. 73.

सामवेदीयसंस्कारपद्धति by वीरेश्वर, son of देवादित्य. N. ( new series ) vol. III. p. 221 ). About 1300 A. D.

सामान्यक्रमवृत्ति.

सामान्यप्रचट्टक ( part of त्रिस्थलीसिद्ध ).

सामान्यहोमपद्धति.

सायणीय- m. in नि. सि. This is probably the प्रायश्चित्तसुधानिधि of सायण.

सायभातरापासन.

सारग्राहकर्मविपाक. Composed by the eldest son of काह्लदेव, son of पद्मानाभ, a नागरब्राह्मण and compiled in संवत् 1440 ( 1384 A. D. ) at नन्दपुरनगर under the patronage of कर्णसिंह, minister of king दुर्गसिंह, son of महल्लक्ष्मण. Author says he bases his work on कर्मवि-

पाक of मौलिनियुप or मौलिनि°, from which he borrowed matter of the extent of 1200 श्लोकs, while his own work extends to 4900 श्लोक units, the author borrowed 276 श्लोक units from विज्ञानेश and 500 from बौधायन. There are 55 प्रकरणs and 45 अधिकारs. Vide I.O.cat. p. 573 No. 1767, Baroda O. I. No. 9459 and 9082 and Bhandarkar's Report for 1882-83 p. 63. There are quotations from दानखण्ड and आचारदीपक. The Baroda Ms. 9082 was copied in संवत् 1496 (1439 A.D.).

सारमञ्जरी- com. on छन्दोगपरिशिष्ट-प्रकाश by श्रीनाथ.

सारसंग्रह- vide under चाणक्यनीति.

सारसंग्रह m. in मव. पा., तिथितत्त्व, दीक्षातत्त्व, मलमासतत्त्व of रघु°, सं. कौ.

सारसंग्रह. Ano. on auspicious and inauspicious days for religious rites in 881 verses. Ms. (I. O. cat. p. 535 No. 1679) dated संवत् 1774 (1717-18 A. D.).

सारसंग्रह by छरारिमङ्ग.

सारसंग्रह by राघवमङ्ग m. in मलमास-तत्त्व of रघु°.

सारसंग्रहदीपिका by रामप्रसाददेवशर्मन्.

सारसंग्रह by शम्भुदास.

सारसङ्ख्यय m. in हेमाद्रिदानखण्ड and शूलपाणि's दुर्गोत्सवविवेक.

सारसागर.

सारार्थचतुष्टय by वरदाचार्य.

सारावलि m. by अपरार्क p. 872 (on विदुष्करणेन ). Probably an astro-

logical work, such as that of कल्याणवर्मन्, which is mentioned even by Alberuni and so was earlier than 1000 A. D.

सारावलि- vide स्तुतिसारावलि.

सारासारविवेक.

सारोद्धार ( com. on त्रिशङ्खुकीविबरण ) by शम्भुमङ्ग.

सिंहस्थपद्धति- (on merit by bathing in गोदावरी when Jupiter is in Leo). N. vol. X. p. 348. Based on हेमाद्रि.

सिद्धान्तचिन्तामणि m. by रघु° in मलमासतत्त्व.

सिद्धान्तज्योत्स्ना by धनिराम (C. P. cat. 6521 ).

सिद्धान्ततत्त्वविवेक by कमलाकर. Vide तत्त्वविवेक.

सिद्धान्ततिथिनिर्णय by शिवनन्दन (C. P. cat. 6522 ).

सिद्धान्तनिर्णय by रघुराम.

सिद्धान्तपीयूष by चित्रपति written for Colebrooke.

सिद्धान्तविन्दु on भास्व ( Burnell's Tanj. cat. 143 b ).

सिद्धान्तमञ्जरी- vide वृत्तसिद्धान्तमञ्जरी.

सिद्धान्तशिरोमणि by मोहनमिश्र.

सिद्धान्तशेखर m. in the प्रयोगरत्न of नारायणमङ्ग and मठप्रतिष्ठातत्त्व of रघु°. Probably a तात्त्विक work. Earlier than 1500 A. D.

सिद्धान्तशेखर by विश्वनाथ, son of भास्कर.

सिद्धान्तसन्दर्भ m. by रघुनन्दन in मल-

सिद्धान्तसुधोदर m. in स्मृतिसारोदर  
of विश्वम्भर.

सीमन्तकर्मपद्धति.

सीमन्तनिर्णय.

सुकृत्यभकारः by ज्वालानाथमिश्र on  
आचार, आशौच, आशु and अस्-  
त्परिग्रह ( acceptance of gifts from  
improper persons ). N. vol. II.  
p. 136 ..

सुगतिसोपान by गणेश्वरमन्त्रिन्, son of  
देवादित्य. He was uncle of चण्डे-  
श्वर. Vide pp. 370-371 above.  
Author styles himself महाराजा-  
धिराज and says he was assisted  
by देवादित्यसांधिविग्रहिक ( his  
father ) ; m. by रघु० in सुदितस्थ  
and by रुद्रचर. About 1st half of  
14th century.

सुज्ञानदुर्गोदय by विश्वेश्वर alias गामा-  
भट्ट, son of दिनकरभट्ट, on 16  
संस्कारs. Composed about 1675  
A. D. ( Bik. cat. p. 475 ).

सुदर्शनकालप्रभा by रामेश्वरशास्त्री.

सुदर्शनभाष्य- com. of सुदर्शनाचार्य on  
आपस्तम्बयज्ञसूत्र ; m. by भट्टोजि in  
चतुर्विंशतिमतव्याख्यान, नि. सि.. Ear-  
lier than 1550 A. D.

C. अण्डविला by ब्रह्मविद्यातीर्थ ;  
m. in नि. सि.

सुदर्शनमीमांसाविवेक ( Baroda O. I.  
4085 ). Justifies तत्त्वक्रादिपञ्चा-  
दुपधारण by वैष्णवs ; ms. copied  
in संवत् 1834.

सुधीचन्द्रिका.

सुधीमयसः.

H. D. 84.

सुधीविलोचन m. in आशुप्रयोग of गो-  
पालचरि and in प्रयोगचन्द्रिका, in  
वैष्णवप्रक्रिया.

सुधीविलोचनं by वैदिकसार्वभौम.

सुधीविलोचनसार.

सुन्दरराजीय m. in प्रयोगचन्द्रिका.

सुप्रभा- com. by अनन्त, son of सिद्धे-  
श्वर, on the कृष्णमार्तण्ड of गोविन्द ;  
composed in 1692 A. D.

सुबोधिनी प्रयोगपद्धति- pr. in Kāśī S.  
series ( कृष्णयजुर्वेदीया and साम-  
वेदीया ).

सुबोधिनी ( होमपद्धति ) by अनन्तभट्ट  
on the pacification of the नवग्रहs.

सुबोधिनी ( com. on त्रिशङ्खुकी ) by  
अनन्त, son of कमलाकर. 1610-  
1660 A. D.

सुबोधिनी by महादेव.

सुबोधिनी by रत्नपाणिशर्मन्, son of  
सखीवेश्वर. Compiled under  
orders of रुद्रसिंह of मिथिला. A  
स्मृति digest on ten संस्कारs, आशु,  
daily religious duties. ( N. VI.  
p. 47 ).

सुबोधिनी com. on the मिताक्षरा by  
विश्वेश्वरभट्ट. Vide sec. 93. Text  
on व्यवहार and translation pr. by  
Mr. J. R. Gharpure.

सुबोधिनी ( प्रयोगपद्धति ) by शिवराम,  
son of विश्राम, for students of  
सामवेद. Mentions his own कृत्य-  
चिन्तामणि. About 1640 A. D.

सुमन्तुधर्मसूत्र- Vide sec. 29 and Tri.  
cat. of Madras Govt. mss. for

1919-22 pp. 5160-62 for a prose **सुमन्तुधर्मसूत्र**.

**सुमन्तुस्मृति** m. by मिताक्षरा, अपरार्क.

**सूतकदीपिका**- vide under **त्रिशङ्खुकी**.

**सूतकनिर्णय** (also called **अष्टकाशौ-  
चभाष्य** on the margin). The first verse is नाम्नः प्राग्वन्तजातेरुपनय-  
नविधेराश्रुबोहसिरात्रं &c. ; ms. in Stein's cat. (p. 319) is dated  
संवत् 1466 (1409-19 A. D.).

**सूतकनिर्णय** of भट्टोजि, son of लक्ष्मीधर  
(in Bhadkamkar collection)  
Mentions माधव, हरदत्त, **त्रिशङ्खुकी**.

**सूतकसार**.

**सूतकसिद्धान्त** by देवयाज्ञिक.

**सुरसंक्रान्तिदीपिका** by जयनारायणतर्क-  
पञ्चानन.

**सुरिसंतोष** m. by रघु° in एकादशीतत्त्व  
and तिथितत्त्व.

**सूर्यनमस्कारविधि**.

**सूर्यप्रकाश** by हरिसामन्तराज, son of  
कृष्ण. A comprehensive digest  
on धर्मशास्त्र. Bik. cat. p. 475  
contains only व्रतखण्ड.

**सूर्यादिपञ्चायतनप्रतिष्ठापद्धति** by दिवाकर,  
son of भारद्वाज महादेव, on the in-  
stallation of सूर्य, शिव, गणेश,  
बुर्गा and विष्णु in a temple.

**सूर्यार्घ्यदानपद्धति** by महादेवभट्ट.

**सूर्यार्घ्यदानपद्धति** by माधव, son of रामे-  
श्वर. About 1520-1580.

**सूर्यार्घ्यकर्मविध्याक** (Ulwar cat. ex-  
tract No. 293) pr. in Bombay.

**सूर्योदयनिबन्ध** m. in धर्मप्रवृत्ति of  
नारायण.

**सेतुयात्राविधि**.

**सोदकुम्भआशु**.

**सोमनाथीय** by सोमनाथभट्ट, son of  
सुरभट्ट and younger brother of  
बेङ्गुटाग्रियज्ज्वल, of the नित्तल  
family.

**सोमवारव्रतोपायन**.

**सोमवारामाषास्यव्रतकालनिर्णय**.

**सोमशेखर** (निबन्ध) m. in मलमास-  
तत्त्व of रघु°. सरस्वतीविलास p. 422  
(Mysore ed.) quotes सोमशेखर  
on दायमान.

**सौभाग्यकल्पद्रुम** by अच्युत (Baroda  
O. I. 1903.).

**श्रीधननिर्णय**.

**श्रीधनप्रकरण**.

**श्रीधर्मकमलाकर** of कमलाकरभट्ट, m. in  
विवादाटान्डव.

**श्रीधर्मपद्धति** by ध्यम्बक.

**श्रीपुनरुद्वाहस्वणनमालिका** by राघवेन्द्र.

**श्रीशूद्रदिनचर्या**.

**स्थालीपाक** (आपस्तम्बीय).

„ (आम्बलायनीय).

**स्थालीपाकनिर्णय**.

**स्थालीपाकप्रयोग** (आम्बलायनीय).

**स्थालीपाकप्रयोग** by कमलाकर. N. (new  
series) vol. III. p. 236.

**स्थालीपाकप्रयोग** by नारायण.

**स्थावरप्राणप्रतिष्ठा**.

**स्थिरलिङ्गप्रतिष्ठा**.

**स्नानविधिसूत्रपरिशिष्ट** or **स्नानसूत्र** or  
**त्रिकण्डिकासूत्र** by कात्यायन.

C. **स्नानसूत्रपद्धति** by कर्क.

- C. स्नानसूत्रदीपिका by गोपीनाथ,  
son of महादेव.  
CC. by कृष्णनाथ.
- C. by छाग याज्ञिकचक्रवर्त्ताधिनता-  
मणि.
- C. by त्रिमल्लतनय ( केहाव ? ).
- C. by महादेवद्विवेदि ( N. vol.  
VII. p. 304 ).
- C. स्नानपद्धति or स्नानविधिपद्धति by  
याज्ञिकदेव.
- C. स्नानसूत्रपद्धति by हरिजीवनमिश्र.  
Says that he follows in this  
work his भाष्य.
- C. स्नानव्याख्या and पद्धति by  
अग्निहोत्रिहरिहर.
- स्मार्तकर्मानुष्ठानक्रमविवरण by खण्डूक.  
( Baroda O. I. 296 dated संवत्  
1593 ).
- स्मार्तकुटुम्बल.
- स्मार्तगङ्गाधरी by गङ्गाधर ( C. P. cat.  
No. 6710 ).
- स्मार्तदिनमाषि ( Mysore Govt. mss.  
cat. p. 75 ).
- स्मार्तदीपिका Ano.; follows आम्ब-  
लायन. Burnell's Tanj. cat. 139a.
- स्मार्तपदार्थसंग्रह from प्रयोगपद्धति of  
गङ्गाधर.
- स्मार्तपदार्थानुक्रमिका by द्वैपायनाचार्य  
( Baroda O. I. 6986 ).
- स्मार्तपरिभाषा m. in सन्ध्याभाष्य of  
कृष्णपण्डित.
- स्मार्तप्रदीपिका ( Mysore Govt. mss.  
cat. p. 75 ).
- स्मार्तप्रयोग by गोपण्डित.  
,, ( हिरण्यकेशीय ).  
C. वैजयन्ती.
- स्मार्तप्रयोगकारिका.
- स्मार्तप्रायश्चित्त by तिप्पामडु, son of  
राममडु, son of बालम्भडु, surnamed  
गङ्गूर.
- स्मार्तप्रायश्चित्तप्रयोग or प्रायश्चित्तोद्धार by  
दिवाकर, son of महादेव, son of  
रामेश्वर, surnamed काल ( काळे in  
Marathi ). He was daughter's  
son of रामकृष्ण, father of कमला  
करमडु. About 1660-1680 A. D.  
( BBRAS. cat. p. 238 No. 745 ).
- स्मार्तप्रायश्चित्तविनिर्णय by वेङ्कटाचार्य.
- स्मार्तप्रायश्चित्तोद्धार- same as स्मार्त-  
प्रायश्चित्तप्रयोग and प्रायश्चित्तोद्धार  
of दिवाकर.
- स्मार्तमार्तण्डप्रयोग by मार्तण्डसोमयाजिन.
- स्मार्तव्यवस्थार्णव of रघुनाथसार्वभौम,  
son of मथुरेश, composed at the  
order of king रत्नेश्वरराय, in śake  
1583 ( i. e. 1661-62 A. D. ). Di-  
vided into sections on तिथि,  
संक्रान्ति, आशौच, प्रव्यहृदि, अशि-  
कारि, प्रायश्चित्त, उद्वाह, दाय. ( D.  
C. ms. No. 305 of 1886-92 on  
तिथि, N. II. p. 76 on उद्वाह, N.  
I. p. 284 on दाय ).
- स्मार्तसमुच्चय of नन्दपण्डित, son of  
देवशर्मन्. Vide sec. 105 p. 431.  
Refers to दत्तकमीमांसा as his.
- स्मार्तस्कटपद्धति of नारायणदीक्षित.  
( C. P. cat. No. 6717 ).
- मार्तण्डविला.

स्मार्ताधानपद्धति by गोविन्द.

स्मार्ताधानप्रयोग of पीताम्बर, son of काश्यपाचार्य. (BBRAS. cat. p. 239 No. 747). Mentions मदनरत्न. Vide under धर्माण्डव. Between 1500 and 1675 A. D.

स्मार्ताधुष्ठानपद्धति of अनन्तभट्ट, son of विश्वनाथ. Also styled अनन्तभट्टी. A manual of initiatory rites with the prayers required therein. Vide under प्रयोगरत्न. According to आश्वलायन. (I. O. cat. p. 515).

स्मार्ताधिसनपद्धति from the प्रयोगरत्न.

स्मार्ताल्लास by शिवप्रसाद, son of श्री-निवास of पुष्करपुर (Baroda O. I. 11958). Ms. dated शके 1610. Mentions मदनरत्न, टोडरानन्द. Between 1580-1680 A. D. On आधानकाल, सुदूर्तविचार, duties of अग्नि-होत्रि, on difficult points about रजस्वला &c.

स्मृतिकदम्ब by कश्चं येल्डुभट्ट. Hultzsch R. I. No. 657.

स्मृतिकल्पद्रुम by शुक्ल ईश्वरनाथ.

C. by author. Stein's cat p. 108.

स्मृतिकोशदीपिका by तिम्मणभट्ट (Baroda O. I. 2008 on आह्निक only).

स्मृतिकौस्तुभ by देवनाथठक्कर. A digest on चातुर्वर्ण्य, आचार, आह्निक, संस्कार, आशुच, आशौच, दायभाग, व्रत, दान, उत्सर्ग. (N. vol. V. p. 237).

स्मृतिकौस्तुभ by मदनपाल. Sec. 93 pp. 383-384. Also styled सूत्र-धर्मोत्पलशोतिनी.

स्मृतिकौस्तुभ by रामकृष्णभट्टाचार्य (N. VI. p. 140).

स्मृतिकौस्तुभदीपिका by कृष्णनाथ.

स्मृतिकौस्तुभ of अनन्तदेव. Sec. 109. Divided into 12 दीधितिस.

स्मृतिकौस्तुभ by वेङ्कटाद्रि. Vide आशौच-निर्णय.

स्मृतिग्रन्थराज by सार्वभौम.

स्मृतिचन्द्र m. in संस्कारमयूख of सिद्धेश्वर.

स्मृतिचन्द्र by भवदेवन्यायालङ्कार, son of हरिहर, composed in 1720-22 A. D. and divided into 16 कलाः on तिथि, व्रत, संस्कार, आह्निक, आशुच, आचार, प्रतिष्ठा, वृषोत्सर्ग, परीक्षा, प्रायश्चित्त, व्यवहार, गृहयज्ञ, वेदमन्त्र, मलम्लुच, दान, छुद्दि. Mentions श्रीदत्त and संवत्सरप्रदीप. Imitates रघु०.

स्मृतिचन्द्रिका by आपदेवमीमांसक. On काल, मलमास, व्रत, आह्निक, विवाह and other संस्कार, क्रीधर्म, आश्रमधर्म, अन्त्येष्टि, आशौच, आशुच. (N. VI. 301).

स्मृतिचन्द्रिका by कुबेर (m. in दत्तक-चन्द्रिका).

स्मृतिचन्द्रिका by केशवादित्यभट्ट (Bik. cat. 465). This entry is wrong, as the introductory verses and the verses at the end show that this is the same as देवणभट्ट's work.

स्मृतिचन्द्रिका by देवणभट्ट, son of केशवादित्यभट्ट. Sec. 85 (pr. by Mr. Gharpure and in Mysore G. O. L. series).

स्मृतिचन्द्रिका by वामदेवभट्टाचार्य (N. IX. p. 137).

स्मृतिचन्द्रिका by वैदिकसार्वभौम.

स्मृतिचन्द्रिका by शुक्रदेवमिश्र, son of विह्वलमिश्र. On तिथिनिर्णय, शुद्धि, आशौच, व्यवहार. (I. O. cat. p. 471).

,, Ano. (N. vol. VIII. p. 153).

स्मृतिचन्द्रोदय by गणेशभट्ट (C. P. cat. No. 6723-24).

स्मृतिचरण by भवानीशङ्कर.

स्मृतिचिन्तामणि by गङ्गादित्य or गङ्गाधर, son of गोपीनाथमिश्र. Mentions कल्पतरु, कामधेनु, हेमाद्रि, मदनरत्न, and is mentioned in वृत्तिह-प्रसाद (I. O. cat. p. 444 on व्यवहार, which is 2nd परिच्छेद). About 1450-1500.

स्मृतिचिन्तामणिसंग्रह (Tri. cat. of Madras Govt. mss. for 1919-22 p. 4978 on आह्निक).

स्मृतिचूडामणि or- मणिसंग्रह of वरदाचार्य, of the वात्स्यगोत्र.

स्मृतिरत्न of रघुनन्दन. It is the name of his digest containing 28 तत्त्वs. Sec. 102.

स्मृतिरत्नप्रकाश by श्रीदेव.

स्मृतिरत्नविनिर्णय or व्यवस्थार्णव by रामभद्र, son of श्रीनाथ आचार्यचूडामणि. Mentions शूलपाणि. 1500-1550 A. D. N. (new series) I. p. 413.

स्मृतिरत्नविवेक by वर्धमानमहामहोपाध्याय, son of भवेश and गौरी and judge at the court of भैरवेन्द्र of मिथिला. About 1450-1500 A. D. On आचार, आशु, शुद्धि and व्यवहार. N. vol. V. p. 184.,

स्मृतिरत्नसार (B. O. cat. vol. I No. 440).

स्मृतिरत्नसार of वर्धमान, son of भवेश and गौरी. N. vol. VI. p. 12 contains शान्तिकपौष्टिकाञ्जलिः. Dealing with rites for propitiating adverse deities and portents and for consecrating works of public utility. N. VI. p. 57 is styled तत्त्वारत्नसारोद्धार (व्यवहाराञ्जलि) and in the concluding verses वर्धमान says that he composed four कुसुमs on आचार, आशु, शुद्धि and व्यवहार. So स्मृतिरत्नविवेक and 'तत्त्वारत्न' are the same. It was completed under राम, son of भैरवेन्द्र.

स्मृतिवर्णन m. in आशुकल्पलता, वृत्तिह-प्रसाद, शुद्धकमलाकर, विधानपारिजात. Earlier than 1500 A. D.

स्मृतिवर्णन (Baroda O. I. No. 10916 is an incomplete ms. in 598 verses). Names 36 स्मृतिकारs, कलिबर्ज्य (such as पुनर्विवाह).

स्मृतिदीपिका m. in सं. कौ., संस्कार-मयूख of सिद्धेश्वर. Earlier than 1650 A. D.

स्मृतिदीपिका of वामदेव उपाध्याय on times for आशु and other rites (N. vol. V. p. 157 and VII. 125).

स्मृतिदुर्गमञ्जन by चन्द्रशेखर- vide दुर्गमञ्जन.

स्मृतिनवनीत of वृषभाग्रिनाथ, son of नारसिंह, pupil of रामचन्द्र and श्रीनिवास.

**स्मृतिनिबन्ध** by वृत्तिहभट्ट. An extensive digest on धर्मलक्षण, वर्णाश्रम-धर्म, विवाहादिसंस्कार, सापिण्ड्य, आह्निक, आशौच, आशु, वायभाग, प्रायश्चित्त ( N. VIII p. 174 ).

**स्मृतिपरिभाषा** by वर्धमानमहामहोपाध्याय; contains general rules regarding ceremonial observances and proper seasons for them and on स्नान, ब्रह्मण, तिथिद्वेध, दान &c. Names स्मृतिमहार्णव, हरिहरमिश्र ; m. in एकादशीतत्त्व of रघु०. About 1450-1500 A. D.

**स्मृतिप्रकाश** by भास्करभट्ट or हरिभास्कर-भट्ट, son of आपाजिभट्ट (or आपाजि-), son of हरिभट्ट ( Bik. cat. p. 467 , deals with portion on आशु ).

**स्मृतिप्रकाश** by बासुदेव रथ (one fascicule pr. in B. I. series) on कालनिरूपण, संवत्सर, संक्रान्ति. Mentions माधवाचार्य and विद्याकर-वाजपेयी. Later than 1500 A. D.

**स्मृतिप्रदीप** m. by हेमाद्रि ( काल० p. 355 ).

**स्मृतिप्रदीप** by चन्द्रशेखरमहोमहापाध्याय on तिथि, आशौच, आशु.

**स्मृतिप्रदीपिका**- vide धर्मदीपिका of चन्द्रशेखरबाचस्पति.

**स्मृतिप्रदीपिका** m. by भट्टोजि in his com. on चतुर्विंशतिमत.

**स्मृतिप्रामाण्यवाद**.

**स्मृतिभास्कर** m. by स्मृतिच०, प्रयोग-पारिजात of वृत्तिह, धर्मप्रवृत्ति, वृत्तिह-प्रसाद. Madras Govt. mss. cat. vol. V. p. 2043 Nos. 2786-87 contains portions on यतिधर्म and शूद्रधर्म from a स्मृतिभास्कर.

**स्मृतिभास्कर** by नीलकण्ठ ( N. vol. V. p. 108 ). From the introductory verses it appears to be the शान्तिमयूख of नीलकण्ठ.

**स्मृतिशृणु** by कोनेरिभट्ट, son of केशव. A digest of rituals for माधव followers.

**स्मृतिमञ्जरी** by कालीचरणन्यायालङ्कार.

**स्मृतिमञ्जरी** by गोविन्दराज. Sec. 76 pp. 311-313.

**स्मृतिमञ्जरी** by रत्नधरमिश्र.

**स्मृतिमञ्जरी** Ano. ( D. C. ms. No. 184 of 1884-86 on आशु ).

**स्मृतिमञ्जरी** m. in कालादर्श, स्मृतिसार of हरिनाथ, छन्दोगाह्निक of श्रीदत्त. Earlier than 1300 A. D.

**स्मृतिमहाराज** by कृष्णराज ( Baroda O. I. No. 8023 ). It mentions मदनरत्न. Begins with गोदान and ends with स्मृतिप्रतिष्ठापन. It is styled शूद्रपञ्चति also.

**स्मृतिमहार्णव** or **स्मृतिमहार्णवप्रकाश** m. by हेमाद्रि. Vide महार्णव and p. 308 above.

**स्मृतिमहोदधि** by परमानन्दचन, pupil of चिदानन्दब्रह्मेन्द्रसरस्वती.

**स्मृतिमीमांसा** by जैमिनि, m. by अपरार्क p. 206. A स्मृतिमीमांसा is m. in कालविशेष of जीवतबाहन, in the स्मृतिरत्नाकर of वेदाचार्य, by हेमाद्रि in व्रतसङ्ग and परिशेषसङ्ग and by वृत्तिहप्रसाद.

**स्मृतिमुक्ताफल** of वैद्यनाथदीक्षित. A very popular स्मृति digest in southern India. Printed several times in Southern India at Chidamba-



ram, 1908, Kumbhakonam &c.  
On वर्णाश्रमधर्म, आश्रित, आशौच,  
आह, ब्रह्मश्रद्धा, प्रायश्चित्त, व्यवहार,  
काल. About 1600 A. D.

स्वतित्तिकाफलसंग्रह by चिदम्बरेश्वर.

स्वतित्तिकावली of लक्ष्मणाचार्य, son of  
कुमारसुसिंहभट्ट, son of विजयीन्द्रभट्ट ;  
in 10 प्रकरणस.

स्वतित्तिल m. by कालादर्श, सं.कौ., संस्का-  
रमयूख of सिद्धेश्वर.

स्वतित्तिल of रघुनाथभट्ट. Ms. ( N. VII.  
p. 253 ) is dated शके 1699.

स्वतित्तिलकोश.

स्वतित्तिलमहोदधि by श्रीपरमानन्दचन,  
pupil of चिदानन्दब्रह्मेन्द्रसरस्वती.  
Contains षट्कर्मविचार, आचार,  
आशौच &c. Quotes माधवीय.  
( Vide Madras Govt. mss. cat.  
pp. 2055-57 Nos. 2802-4 ).

स्वतित्तिलविवेक m. by चण्डेश्वर and  
by रुद्रधर in his आहविवेक.  
Earlier than 1300 A. D.

स्वतित्तिलनाकर by तातयार्य ( Baroda O.  
I. 9919 ).

स्वतित्तिलनाकर by ताद्वर्णार्ण्य.

स्वतित्तिलनाकर by भट्टोजि ( on प्रायश्चित्त  
and आशौच ). Vide Mad. Govt.  
mss. cat. vol. V. p. 2059 No.  
2806.

स्वतित्तिलनाकर by विठ्ठल, son of केशव,  
a resident of विठ्ठलपुर. Burnell's  
Tanj. cat. p. 135a. From the  
place of residence and contents,  
it appears that this is the same  
as the preceding.

स्वतित्तिलनाकर by विष्णुभट्ट, son of केशव,  
residing at विठ्ठलपुर; on आश्रित, 16  
संस्कार, संक्रान्ति, ग्रहण, दान, तिथि-  
निर्णय, प्रायश्चित्त, आशौच, नित्यनैमि-  
त्तिक ( vide D. C. ms. No. 52 of  
1866-68 ). Bik. cat. p. 467  
gives शिवभट्ट as father's name.

स्वतित्तिलनाकर by वेङ्कटनाथ, son of श्री-  
रङ्गनाथाचार्य, son of सरस्वतीवल्लभ,  
surnamed वैदिकसार्वभौम.  
portion pr. Lakṣmīvenkateśvara  
Press at Kalyan. Mentions  
विज्ञानेश्वर, स्वतित्तिल, अक्षय्यादर्श,  
माधवीय, स्वतित्तिलसमुच्चय and इति-  
हाससमुच्चय. Also called सदाचार-  
संग्रह.

स्वतित्तिलनाकर by वेदाचार्य in 15 chap-  
ters on नित्यनैमित्तिकाचार, मर्माचा-  
नादिसंस्कार, तिथिनिरूपण, आह,  
शान्ति, तीर्थयात्रा, भक्ष्याभक्ष्य, व्रत,  
प्रायश्चित्त, आशौच, अन्येष्टिकर्म ;  
written under patronage of  
कामरूप king. Quotes भवदेव ( on  
प्रायश्चित्त ), जीवन्मुक्तावहान, स्वतित्तिलमांसा,  
स्वतित्तिलसमुच्चय, आचारसागर, दान-  
सागर, महापर्व. It is this that is  
probably m. in यजुर्वेदिआहृतस्य  
of रघु. Between 1250-1500  
A. D. I. O. cat. pp. 473-474,  
N. VII. 45 ( the colophon says  
that the प्रायश्चित्त section is the  
18th परिच्छेद ).

स्वतित्तिलनावलि m. in सुसिंहप्रसाद, अन्ये-  
ष्टिपद्धति of नारायणभट्ट, नि. सि.,  
श्रुतिचन्द्रिका of नन्दपण्डित.

स्वतित्तिलनावलि by मधुसूदनदीक्षित, son  
of महेश्वर. ( Bik. cat. p. 467  
contains आह portion only ).

स्मृतिरत्नावलि by रामनाथविद्यावाचस्पति.  
Composed in 1657 A. D. ; vide  
under दायभागविवेक. Stein's cat.  
p. 109.

स्मृतिरत्नावलि by वेङ्कटराम. N. VII.  
p. 228.

स्मृतिरहस्य.

स्मृतिविवरण by आनन्दतीर्थ. Same as  
सदाचारस्मृति.

स्मृतिविवेक by मेघातिथि. Sec. 63  
pp. 274-275.

स्मृतिविवेक by शूलपाणि. Sec. 95.

स्मृतिव्यवस्था by चिन्तामणि न्यायवागीश-  
भट्टाचार्य of गौडदेश; ms. of छत्रुचा-  
दिव्यवन्धा ( N. IV. 130 ) dated  
śake 1610 ( 1688-89 A. D.).

स्मृतिव्यवस्थार्णव ( B. O. mss. cat.  
vol. I. No. 433 ).

स्मृतिशेखर or कस्तूरिस्मृति by कस्तूरि,  
son of नागय, on आचार. ( Bur-  
nell's Tanj. cat. 136a ).

स्मृतिसंस्कारकास्तुभ. Probably the  
same as संस्कारकौस्तुभ of अनन्त-  
देव.

स्मृतिसंक्षेप by नरोत्तम on आशौच,  
सहमरण, षोडशदान. N. ( new  
series ) vol. II. p. 225 and  
vol. I. p. 414.

स्मृतिसंक्षेपसार by रमाकान्तचक्रवर्तिन,  
son of मधुसूदनतर्कवागीश. On उद्वाह,  
उद्वाहकाल, गोत्र, प्रवर, सपिण्ड, समा-  
नोदक &c. N. ( new series ) vol.  
II. p. 225.

स्मृतिसंग्रह or संग्रह. Vide sec. 54.

स्मृतिसंग्रह.

(1) by छलारि नारायण, m. by his  
son in स्मृत्यर्थसागर.

(2) by दयाराम.

(3) by नीलकण्ठ ( D. C. ms. No.  
373 of 1875-76 ).

(4) by रामभद्रन्यायालङ्कारभट्टाचार्य or  
नवद्वीप on अनध्याय, तिथि, प्राय-  
श्चित्त, छुद्दि, उद्वाह, सापिण्ड्य.  
Also called व्यवस्थाविवेचन or  
व्यवस्थासंक्षेप.

(5) attributed to सायण and माधव.

स्मृतिसंग्रह by वाचस्पति.

स्मृतिसंग्रह by विद्यारण्य ( Hultzsch R.  
I. No. 591. ).

स्मृतिसंग्रह alias विद्यारण्यसंग्रह ( in  
margin )- a large work in 7000  
ग्रन्थ ( Baroda O. I. 11248 ).

स्मृतिसंग्रह by वेङ्कटेश. Is it same as  
स्मृतिरत्नाकर of वेङ्कटनाथ ?

स्मृतिसंग्रह by हरदत्त.

स्मृतिसंग्रह- same as परमेश्वरीदासादि.

स्मृतिसंग्रह on व्यवहार ( Cal. S.  
College ms. cat. vol. II.  
p. 137 No. 141 ).

स्मृतिसंग्रहरत्नव्याख्यान- a com. on चतु-  
र्विंशतिमत by रामचन्द्र, son of नारा-  
यणभट्ट ( I. O. cat. p. 475 ).  
Seems to be the same as भट्टोजि's  
com. on चतुर्विंशतिमत.

स्मृतिसंग्रहसार of महेशपञ्चानन, founded  
on रघुनन्दन's स्मृतिरत्न. N. VI.  
p. 235.

स्मृतिसमुच्चय ( ms. in Bombay Uni-  
versity Library ) in about 500

verses on आह्निक, शौच, स्नान, एकादशी &c. Quotes गरुडपुराण.

स्मृतिसङ्ग्रह (from आचारतिलक or लघ्वाचारतिलक) in 321 verses on वृन्तधावन, ज्ञान, संख्या, daily duties, आह्निक, एकादशी &c. (Baroda O. I. No. 7331).

स्मृतिसङ्ग्रह of विश्वेश्वर. It is said in JBORS. for 1927 parts III-IV p. VII. that it is this work that is m. in कालविवेक of जीमूत०, हेमाद्रि (कालनिर्णय) III. 2. 686, दिव्यतत्त्व of रघु०, तिथिविवेक of झलपाणि.

स्मृतिसरोजकलिका by विष्णुशर्मन् in 8 sections (खण्ड) on स्नान, पूजा, तिथि, आह्निक, सूतक, वान, यज्ञ, प्रायश्चित्त. Enumerates 28 स्मृतिकार by name (vide Tri. cat. Madras Govt. mss. for 1919-22 p. 4360 No. 2997).

स्मृतिसरोजसूत्र or स्मृतिसार. Vide सरोजसूत्र.

स्मृतिसार्वभूत by नारायण of कृष्णनगर in the Hughli District. (I. O. cat. p. 448). Earlier than 1675 A. D. He speaks of a क्षयमास as yet to occur in śake 1603 (1681 A. D.).

स्मृतिसागर by कुल्लुकभट्ट; vide गोविन्दार्णव; m. in झलपाणि's द्वागोत्सवविवेक, झुद्धिकौलदी of गोविन्दानन्द, प्रायश्चित्ततत्त्व of रघु०.

स्मृतिसागरसार m. in प्रायश्चित्तसंग्रह of बाराणसभट्ट and in मलमासतत्त्व of रघु०.

B. B. 85.

स्मृतिसार by केशवशर्मन् in 1359 verses on rites to be performed on several तिथिs.

स्मृतिसार by नारायण.

स्मृतिसार by महेश. On impurity due to birth and death. N. vol. III. p. 48.

स्मृतिसार by छकुन्दलाल.

स्मृतिसार by याज्ञिकदेव in 311 verses culled from स्मृतिs on दायमास, आह्निक, यज्ञोपवीत, मलमास, आचार, स्नान, झुद्धि, सापिण्ड्य, आशौच. D. C. ms. No. 181 of 1895-1902 is dated संवत् 1652 (1595-96 A. D.).

स्मृतिसार by यादवेन्द्रभट्ट on the performance of festivals and rites on certain तिथिs such as कृष्ण-जन्माष्टमी, रामनवमी, and on दुर्गोत्सव, आह्निक, आशौच, प्रायश्चित्त; m. in धर्मप्रवृत्ति. I. O. cat. p. 477; N. vol. IV. p. 213 (ms. dated śake 1619).

स्मृतिसार by श्रीकृष्ण.

स्मृतिसार by हरिनाथ. Sec. 91. The work is also called स्मृतिसारसङ्ग्रह.

स्मृतिसार or आशौचनिर्णय- a com. on a work by वेङ्कटेश.

स्मृतिसारटीका by कृष्णनाथ.

स्मृतिसारप्रदीप m. by रघुनन्दन.

स्मृतिसारव्यवस्था by विद्यारत्नस्मार्तभट्टाचार्य.

स्मृतिसारसंग्रह by कृष्णभट्ट.

स्मृतिसारसंग्रह by चन्द्रशेखरवाचस्पति.

स्मृतिसारसंग्रह by दुरुषोत्तमानन्द, pupil of परमहंसपूर्णानन्द, on आह्निक,

शौच, स्नान, त्रिपुण्ड्र, क्रमसंन्यास, आशु, विरजाहोम, श्रीसंन्यासविधि, शौर्यपर्वनिर्णय, पतिपार्वणआशु.

स्वृतिसारसंग्रह by मोहश. Vide व्यवस्था-  
सारसंग्रह.

स्वृतिसारसंग्रह by याज्ञिकदेव. Seems to be same as स्वृतिसार with additions. Here the verses are 459. Vide D. C. ms. No. 344 of 1886-92.

स्वृतिसारसंग्रह by वाचस्पति; men-  
tions रघु० ( I. O. cat. p. 450 ).

स्वृतिसारसंग्रह by विद्यानन्दनाथ.

स्वृतिसारसंग्रह by विष्णुनाथ. Mentions  
विज्ञानेश्वर, कल्पतरु, विद्याकरपद्धति.  
( Tri. cat. of Madras Govt. mss.  
for 1919-22 p. 4264 No. 2944 ).

स्वृतिसारसंग्रह by वेङ्कटेश.

स्वृतिसारसंग्रह by वैष्णवाथ.

स्वृतिसारसङ्ख्य by on domestic obser-  
vances; gives extracts from 28  
sages on शौच, ब्रह्मचारि, आचार,  
दान, द्रव्यह्युक्ति, प्रायश्चित्त. Vide  
I. O. cat. p. 477 No. 1556 and  
Ulwar cat. extract 372, where  
it is said to have been compil-  
ed by चर्मशास्त्ररुचि ( a lover of  
चर्मशास्त्र ).

स्वृतिसारसङ्ख्य by हरिनाथ. Same  
as स्वृतिसार above.

स्वृतिसारसर्वस्व by वेङ्कटेश. Same as  
आशौचनिर्णय by वेङ्कटेश.

स्वृतिसारसागर m in तिथितत्त्व of रघु०.

स्वृतिसारावलि m. in नि. सि.

स्वृतिसारोद्धार vide चक्रनारायणीय-  
निबन्ध. Pr. at Benares.

स्वृतिसिद्धान्तसंग्रह by इन्द्रवत्त उपाध्याय.

स्वृतिसिद्धान्तसुधा by रामचन्द्रबुध, a  
com. on अथपञ्चपट्टि.

स्वृतिसिन्धु by नन्दपण्डित. Vide sec.  
105.

स्वृतिसिन्धु by श्रीनिवास, pupil of  
कृष्ण ( Burnell's Tanj. cat.  
p. 135a ) for वेण्णवस.

स्वृतिसुधाकर or वर्षकृत्यनिबन्ध by ओझा-  
शङ्कर, son of सुधाकर. N. vol. IV  
p. 271.

स्वृतिसुधाकर of शङ्करमिश्र. About  
1600 A. D. ( JBORS. for 1927  
parts III-IV p. X ).

स्वृत्याधिकरण.

स्वृत्यर्थनिर्णय ( on व्यवहार ).

स्वृत्यर्थरत्नाकर alias स्वृत्यर्थसार.

स्वृत्यर्थसागर by छद्धारि वृत्तिहाचार्य, son  
of नारायण. Based on मध्वाचार्य's  
सदाचारस्मृति; divided into four  
तरङ्ग on आश्रितिक, काल, आशौच  
and ह्युक्ति ( Vide Bhandarkar's  
Report for 1883-84 p. 52 and  
BBRAS. cat. p. 239 No. 748  
and Aufrecht's Oxf. cat. 285b ).  
He says मध्वाचार्य was born in  
1120. Mentions कमलाकर  
and स्वृतिकौस्तुभ. Later than  
1675 A. D.

स्वृत्यर्थसार by नीलकण्ठाचार्य ( C. P.  
cat. No. 673? ).

स्वृत्यर्थसार by छद्मन्धलाल.

स्वृत्यर्थसार by श्रीधर. Sec. 81.

स्वृत्यर्थसारसङ्ख्य ( Baroda O. I.  
4088 ) summaries of the views

of 28 sages are given on शौच, आचमन, वस्त्रधारण, &c.; ms. dated संवत् 1743. The 28 sages are महर्षि, पातञ्जल्य, विश्वामित्र, अत्रि, कात्यायन, वसिष्ठ, व्यास, उशनस्, बौधायन, वसिष्ठ, शङ्ख, लिखित, आपस्तम्ब, अगस्त्य, हारीत, विष्णु, गोभिल, छमन्तु, मनुस्मृत्युक्त, गुरु, नारद, पराशर. गर्ग, गौतम, यम, ज्ञातातप, अश्विन, संवत्. स्मृत्यालोक ( B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. No. 449 ).

स्वत्वहस्य or स्वत्वविचार by अनन्तराम. On ownership of property.

स्वत्ववाद ( Tri. cat. Madras Govt. mss. for 1919-22 p. 4782 ).

स्वत्वविचार N. ( new series ) vol. II. p. 226.

स्वत्वव्यवस्थावर्णनसंस्कृत by रघुनाथसार्ध-भौम, in 6 परिच्छेद on विभागनिष्-रण, स्त्रीधन, स्त्रीधनाधिकारि, अयु-धनाधिकार.

स्वर्गवाद on स्वर्गवाद, प्रतिष्ठावाद, सपि-ण्डीकरणवाद. N. ( new series ) vol. II. p. 229.

स्वर्गसाधन by रघुनन्दनभट्टाचार्य. Ap- pears to be different from the great रघुनन्दन. On आशुधधिकारि, अन्योष्टिपद्धति, आशौचनिर्णय, दपो-त्सर्ग, षोडशआशु, पार्ष्णभा- &c. N. ( new series ) vol. I. p. 417.

स्वस्तिवाचनपद्धति by जीवराम.

इन्द्रमत्यतिष्ठा.

इन्द्रशीर्षपञ्चरात्र a वैष्णव work con- cerned with the consecration of images of gods and building temples; m. by रघु°, नि. सि. and इलायुध in बुराणसर्गस्व.

हरितालिकाव्रतनिर्णय.

हरितोषण by वेदान्तबालीशचन्द्राचार्य.

हरिदिनतिलक ( on एकादशी fast ) by चण्डमारुतस्वामिन्.

हरिदिनतिलक by वेदान्तदेशिक.

C. ( vide cat. of Madras Govt. mss. vol. VI. p. 2368 No. 3153 ). According to it the author वेदान्त- देशिक flourished after स्मृतिच°, हेमाद्रि, कालादर्श and कालनिर्णय and held that the views of all these were अज्ञात and आधुन.

हरिदुःखापद्धति by आनन्दतीर्थ मार्गव. Stein's cat. p. 109.

हरिमक्ति m. by रघु° in आशुधितरु and एकादशीतरु.

हरिमक्तिरूपलता by विष्णुपुरी m. in कृष्णमक्तिरूपलता.

हरिमक्तिरूपलतिका by कृष्णसरस्वती divided into 14 स्तवकः.

हरिमक्तिदीपिका by गणेश. N. vol. V. pp. 189-190.

हरिमक्तिभास्कर ( सद्देव्यवसारसर्वस्व ) by भुवनेश्वर, son of भीमानन्द, in 12 प्रकाशः; composed in संवत् 1884.

हरिमक्तिरसायन.

हरिमक्तिरसायनसिन्धु.

हरिमक्तिरहस्य.

हरिमक्तिरलता.

हरिमक्तिविलास by गोपालभट्ट, pupil of प्रबोधनानन्द. He was ordered to write this work by चैतन्य; vide under भगवद्भक्तिविलास. Compos- ed about 1562 A. D.; m. by रघुनन्दन.

हरिमक्तिविलास (छन्द) by रूपनोस्वामिन्. C. by तदनोस्वामिन्, m. in

वैष्णवतोषिणी. Vide N. vol. VI. pp. 190-93 for an account of his family.

हरिभक्तिसार.

हरिभक्तिप्रबोध.

C. m. by सदाचारचन्द्रिका.

हरिवंशविलास by नन्दपण्डित, divided into कौतुक on आह्निक, कालनिर्णय, दान, संस्कार. Vide sec. 105.

हरिवासरनिर्णय by व्यङ्कटेश (Baroda O. I. 8793).

हरिहरदीक्षिणी.

हरिहरपद्धति by हरिहर. The same as is appended to his भाष्य on पारस्करयज्ञसूत्र; m. by हेमाद्रि, आख्य-सौख्य of टोडरानन्द, उद्गाहतरु and other तरु of रघु. Vide sec. 84.

हरिहरभाष्य on पारस्करयज्ञ by हरिहर.

हलायुधनिबन्ध m. in आचारादश of श्रीदत्त.

हलायुधीय m. in आचारमयस. Probably the ब्राह्मणसर्वस्व of हलायुध.

हारकृता by अनिरुद्ध. Sec. 82.

C. सन्वर्धपद्धति by अश्वतथकवर्तिन, son of हरिदासतर्काचार्य.

C. विवरण m. by नन्दपण्डित in आख्यकल्पलता.

हारीतस्मृति. Vide sec. 11 and 56.

C. m. by हेमाद्रि; vide p. 71 above.

C. by तकनलाल.

हारीतस्मृति (Baroda O. I. 8185) in four अध्याय on नित्य and नैमित्तिक rites of वर्ण and आश्रम, eight नारीधर्म, दृषधर्म, जीवपरमेश्वरस्वरूप, मोक्षसाधन, ऊर्ध्वपुण्ड्र. There is व्यवहाराध्याय also.

हिरण्यकामधेनुदान.

हिरण्यकेशाह्निक.

हिरण्यकेशि (सत्यापाठ) यज्ञसूत्र in two प्रश्न, each divided into पटल (ed. by Dr. Kirste at Vienna, 1889 and tr. in SBE. vol. 30).

C. प्रयोगवैजयन्ती by महादेव.

C. by मातृदत्त (extracts in Kirste's edition).

हिरण्यकेशिधर्मसूत्र. Vide sec. 8 p. 46 above.

C. उज्ज्वला by महादेव (p. 49 above).

हिरण्यभाष्य.

हेमाद्रिकालनिर्णयसंक्षेप or- संग्रह by भट्टोजिदीक्षित, son of लक्ष्मीधर. Vide Baroda O. I. No. 5480.

हेमाद्रिनिबन्ध- the same as चतुर्वर्ग-चिन्तामणि.

हेमाद्रिप्रयोग by विद्याधर.

हेमाद्रिसंक्षेप by भजीभट्ट (Stein's cat. p. 110).

हेमाद्रिसर्वप्रायश्चित्त by बालहरि.

होमकालातिक्रमप्रायश्चित्त.

होमनिर्णय by भातुमट्ट, son of नीलकण्ठ, son of शाङ्कर. About 1620-1680 A. D.

होमपद्धति by माधव (part of his मखतिलक). Mentions रूपनारायण; Ulwar cat. extract 375.

होमपद्धति by लम्बोदर.

होमप्रायश्चित्त.

होमलोपप्रायश्चित्तप्रयोग.

होमविधान by बालकृष्ण (ऋग्वेदीय). Baroda O. I. 8354.

होमसिद्धान्त ano.

होरिलस्मृति m. in स्मृतिसारोद्धार of विश्वम्भर.

## APPENDIX B

### LIST OF AUTHORS ON DHARMAŚĀSTRA

While preparing this list, great difficulties were experienced in stating all the works composed by an author. In the case of such names as Ananta, Kṛṣṇa, Gaṅgādhara, Nārāyaṇa, Rāmakṛṣṇa, Śaṅkara, which are extremely common, the only method that could be followed, in the absence of materials to identify the authors bearing these names, was to place the same name several times in the list against the work composed by that author. Since the authors themselves very often convey no more information than their own names and since some of the reports on the search for mss. do not give even what little information about the author can be gathered from the ms. of his work, Aufrecht also was compelled to follow this method. In order to avoid repetition and save space, I have not repeated in this list the information that was given under the works contained in the list A. Dates are given principally under the names of authors and sometimes under works also. For further information readers will have in many cases to refer to the works put down as composed by an author. In the case of authors who have written on several śāstras, their works on dharmaśāstra alone have been mentioned. Wherever possible parentage has been noted and dates assigned. In a few cases information which became available after list A was prepared has been incorporated here.

---

असण्ड a. of असण्डादर्श.

असण्डानन्दमुनि, disciple of असण्डा-  
दृष्टि ; a. of महाविष्णुपूजापद्धति.

अगस्त्य a. of अगस्त्यसंहिता.

अघोरशिखाचार्य a. of आशौचदीपिका.

आक्षिप्त a. of a स्मृति. Sec. 39.  
Vide also मध्यमाक्षिप्त and बृह-  
दक्षिप्त.

अचल, son of वत्सराज, son of गोविन्द,  
resident of आनन्दपुर; a. of आह्निक-  
दीपक and निर्णयदीपक (composed  
in संवत् 1575 i. e. 1518-19  
A. D.), महाकल्पपद्धति, शास्त्रायनाह्निक  
or -दीपिका.

अच्युत a. of सौभाग्यकल्पद्रुम.

अच्युतचक्रवर्तिन, son of हरिदासतर्का-  
चार्य; a. of दायभागसिद्धान्तकुसुद-  
चन्द्रिका (com. on दायभाग of  
जीवतबाह्वन), सन्दर्भसूतिका (com.  
on हारलता of अनिरुद्ध), आश्व-  
विषेकटिप्पणी (m. in his com.  
on दायभाग). About 1500-1550  
A. D.; ms. of दायभागसिद्धान्तकुसुद-  
चन्द्रिका in B. O. mss. cat. vol.  
I. No. 205 p. 120 is dated  
शके 1581 (1669 A. D.).

अच्युतानन्द, pupil of आनन्दगिरि, a.  
of एकादशीनिर्णयव्याख्या.

अच्युताश्रम, disciple of परमानन्दाश्रम  
or शिवानन्दाश्रम; a. of रामार्चन-  
चन्द्रिका, विश्वेश्वरीयपद्धति (or यति-  
धर्मसंग्रह), संन्यासधर्मसंग्रह, संन्यास-  
पद्धति. In विश्वेश्वरीयपद्धति, the  
ज्ञानार्णव is mentioned and the  
ms. No. 12548 Baroda O. I.  
was copied in संवत् 1887  
(1830-31 A. D.).

अजयपाल m. in छुद्रकमलाकर.

अज्जनादीक्षित a. of अज्जनादीक्षितीय.

अत्रि. Vide sec. 16.

अनन्त a. of शिवलिङ्गप्रतिष्ठाविधि.

अनन्तदीक्षित, son of विश्वनाथ, sur-  
named यज्ञोपवीत. Later than  
1575 A. D. and earlier than  
1750; a. of प्रयोगरत्न or स्मार्ता-  
दृष्टानपद्धति (for आश्वलायनीय),  
महाकल्पपद्धति, सप्तसंस्थाप्रयोग.

अनन्तदेव, son of आपदेव. Vide sec.  
109; a. of स्मृतिकौस्तुभ (divided  
into 12 parts on तिथि, संस्कार  
&c.), भगवद्भक्तिनिर्णय or -विवेक,  
मधुरासेतु, प्रायश्चित्तप्रदीपिका, अन्त्ये-  
ष्टिपद्धति, ऋत्विग्वरणनिर्णय, दत्तक-  
पुत्रविधान.

अनन्तदेव a. of चलाचार्यपद्धति.

अनन्तदेव a. of राज्याभिषेकपद्धति.

अनन्तदेव a. of व्रतप्रकाश.

अनन्तदेव, son of उद्धवद्विवेदिन. Later  
than 1640 A. D.; a. of गयाआश्व-  
पद्धति, वृद्धिआश्वदीपिका (वृद्धिआश्व-  
पद्धति), यज्ञःसंघ्या, रुद्रकल्पद्रुम,  
सर्वव्रतोपापन, वृद्धिआश्वविनिर्णय.

अनन्तदेव a. of आश्वकल्पसूत्रपद्धति,  
a com. on the आश्वसूत्र of  
कात्यायन.

अनन्तदेव a. of गायत्रीपुरश्चरणविधि,  
उत्सर्गपद्धति.

अनन्तदेव a. of कुण्डोद्योतदर्शन.

अनन्तदेवज्ञ, son of केशवदेवज्ञ, resi-  
dent of नन्दिग्राम; a. of कालनिर्णया-  
बोध. Bik. cat. p. 399 gives  
śake 1488 (1566-7 A. D.) as  
date but it is not clear whether  
it is of composition or copying.



अनन्तभट्ट a. of com. on त्रिशङ्खोकी.

अनन्तभट्ट, son of कमलाकरभट्ट. About 1640-1670; a. of रामकल्पद्रुम, सुबोचिनी ( com. on त्रिशङ्खोकी ).

अनन्तभट्ट, son of नागदेवभट्ट; a. of ग्रहयज्ञविधान, वृषोत्सर्गप्रयोग.

अनन्तभट्ट, son of दार्ढभट्ट; a. of सदाचाररहस्य (composed at the desire of संग्रामसिंह ). About 1715 A. D.

अनन्तभट्ट, son of नागेशभट्ट or नागदेवभट्ट, son of अङ्ग, of काण्वकुल; a. of आह्निकपारिजात, दानपारिजात, विधानपारिजात ( composed in 1625 A. D. ) and other works ending in पारिजात (शान्तिपारिजात), ग्रहयज्ञविधान.

अनन्तभट्ट, son of नागेशभट्ट, son of यज्ञभट्ट; a. of आह्निकसंग्रह. Probably the same as the preceding.

अनन्तभट्ट, son of बाणभट्ट, a. of प्रतिष्ठापद्धति.

अनन्तभट्ट, son of महादेव; a. of तिथिनिर्णय or निर्णयविन्दु ( ms. dated 1526-7 A. D. in Baroda O. I. No. 10611). It is this author that is probably mentioned as अनन्तभट्ट in नि. सि. and वृत्तिहप्रसाद. Earlier than 1500 A. D.

अनन्तभट्ट a. of समयनिर्णय.

अनन्तभट्ट a. of सदाचारनिर्णय.

अनन्तभट्ट a. of युद्धपरिशिष्ट; m. by रघुनन्दन in तिथितत्त्व ( Jivananda vol. I p. 54 ) and

अनन्तभट्ट, son of यदुभट्ट. About 2nd quarter of 17th century; a. of

तीर्थरत्नाकर ( at the request of अक्षपसिंह ).

अनन्तभट्ट, son of सिद्धेश्वर; a. of कुण्डमण्डपविधान, of com. प्रभा or सुप्रभा on कुण्डमार्तण्ड of गोविन्द ( com. composed in 1692-93 A. D. at पल्लीपत्तन, probably modern Pali in the Bhor State ).

अनन्तभट्ट a. of दानसागर.

अनन्तभट्ट a. of आद्योपयोगिवचन.

अनन्तभट्ट a. of सुबोचिनी होमपद्धति ( for nine planets ).

अनन्तभट्टमहामहोपाध्याय a. of दत्तकदीधिति ( probably the same as दत्तकपुत्रविधान of अनन्तदेव ).

अनन्तमिश्र a. of पाकयज्ञपद्धति.

अनन्तयज्वन्, son of कृष्ण; a. of com. on पितृमेघसूत्र of गौतम.

अनन्तयाज्ञिक a. of व्यवहारवर्णन, सुद्धिवर्णन.

अनन्तराम a. of विवाहचन्द्रिका, स्वत्वरहस्य or स्वत्वविचार. Later than 1600 A. D.

अनन्तराम, a. of वैष्णवधर्ममीमांसा.

अनन्तराम, son of रामचरणन्यायालङ्कार. About 1810 A. D.; a. of सहास्रमरणविवेक.

अनन्तरामशास्त्रि a. of विवाहकण्ठास्वरूपनिर्णय.

अनन्तलवार a. of जातिसाङ्ख्यशास्त्र.

अनिरुद्धभट्ट Vide sec. 82; 2nd and 3rd quarters of the 12th century A.D.; a. of पितृदयिता or कर्मोपदेशिनीपद्धति and हारलता.

अनिरुद्धभट्ट महामहोपाध्याय a. of मन्त्रकौस्तुभ. Said to be a दाक्षिणात्य. Earlier than 1795 A. D.

अनूपसिंहदेव, son of कर्णसिंह, a Rathor prince. About 1673 A.D.; (reputed) a. of अनूपविवेक, आख्य-प्रयोगचिन्तामणि.

अन्युकमदु. About 1030-1050 A. D.; m. in the कालविवेक of जीमूतवाहन.

अपरार्क or अपरादित्य Sec. 79; a. of com. called याज्ञवल्कीयधर्मशास्त्र-निबन्ध. Between 1115-1130 A.D.

अपिपाल, son of देवहणपाल, son of त्रिविक्रम, son of मकरन्दपाल; a. of अपिपालकारिका and अपिपालपद्धति (सूत्र-पद्धति). M. by गोविन्दानन्द and रघुनन्दन. One ms. (N. vol. V. p. 302) was copied in शके 1442 (1521 A. D.). So earlier than 1500 A. D. In the colophon the work is described as कारित by अपिपाल.

अप्ययदीक्षित a. of तत्तमुद्राखण्डन; about 1520-1592 A. D.

अप्ययदीक्षित (मायूर) a. of प्रायाश्चित्त-विधि. Probably the same as अप्पादीक्षित native of गौरीमायूर.

अप्ययदीक्षित a. of शिवार्चनचंद्रिका, शैबकल्पद्रुम. He is probably the same as the a. of तत्तमुद्राखण्डन.

अप्पादीक्षित a native of गौरीमायूर; a. of आचारनवनीत (composed about 1700 A. D.) under Tanjore king Shahaji.

अप्पाबाजपेयिन् a. of नीतिसुमाबलि.

अभिनवधर्मसूत्रपाचार्य a. of न्यायदीपिका.

अमरेश्वर a. of शिवार्चनपद्धति.

अमृतनाथमिश्र महामहोपाध्याय, son of श्रीमानिकशर्मन्; a. of कृतिसार-समुच्चय or कृत्यसार, प्रायश्चित्तव्यवस्था-सार, वादसारसमुच्चय (on 18 व्यवहारपद); vide B.O. mss. cat. vol. I No. 77 p. 74 for कृत्यसारसमुच्चय, which appears to be only a part dealing with व्रत and प्रायश्चित्त from the larger work called सार-समुच्चयार्णव and No. 319 p. 358 for वादसारसमुच्चय.

अमृतपाठक, son of सखाराम; a. of संस्कारपद्धति. Later than 1680 A. D.

अमृतानन्दतीर्थ a. of तारकोपदेशव्यवस्था.

अल्पयम m. in हरिनार्थ's स्मृतिसार.

अल्लाडनाथसूरि, son of सिद्धलक्ष्मण. Between 1250-1500 A. D.; a. of निर्णयामृत (composed at the desire of prince सूर्यसेन, ruler of एकचक्रपुर on the Jumna). Vide under निर्णयामृत.

अष्टावक्र com. of मानवगृह्यसूत्र and of बौधायनगृह्य.

असहाय Vide sec. 58. About 700-750 A. D.; a. of भाष्य on नारद-स्मृति, of भाष्य on गौतमधर्मसूत्र and probably of com. on मनुस्मृति.

अहोबल a. of असगोत्रपुत्रपरिश्रवरीक्षा and असपिण्डासगोत्रपुत्रपरिश्रवविधि, पुरश्चरणकौस्तुभ (Bik. cat. p. 600).

आडचाणुद्वीक्षित a. of प्रायश्चित्तसार.

आक्षिप्त a. of आतुरसंन्यासविधि.

आत्माराम a. of com. on कामन्दकीय नीतिसार.

आश्रय a. of स्मृति ; m. by विश्वरूप.

आदित्यदर्शन a. of com. on काठक-  
ग्रहसूत्र.

आदित्यभट्ट कविबल्लभ, pupil of विश्वे-  
श्वराचार्य. Between 1200-1325  
A. D.; a. of कालनिर्णय or कालादर्श.

आदित्यभट्ट a. of व्रतकालनिर्णय.

आदित्याचार्य or कौशिकादित्य. About  
1400-1500 A. D.; a. of षडशीति  
or आशौचनिर्णय.

आनन्द son of प्रभाकर of the दशपुत्र  
family ; a. of आह्निक.

आनन्द a. of धर्मसंप्रदायदीपिका.

आनन्दचन्द्र a. of प्रायश्चित्तसारसंग्रह,  
बालबोधक (on प्रायश्चित्त), प्राय-  
श्चित्तौघसार (probably same as  
the preceding ).

आनन्दतीर्थ a. of विष्णुतत्त्वनिर्णय.

आनन्दतीर्थ son of जनार्दनभट्ट ; a. of  
संन्यासग्रहणपद्धति, अनुयागपद्धति, पूजा-  
पद्धति.

आनन्दतीर्थ भार्गव a. of हरिपूजापद्धति.

आनन्दतीर्थ a. of प्रणवकल्प.

आनन्दतीर्थ a. of संध्यावन्दनभाष्य.

आनन्दतीर्थ, the founder of the माध्व  
sect. Said to have flourished be-  
tween 1118-1198 A.D. But there  
are varying views. One of his  
pupils अक्षोभ्यतीर्थ is said to have  
defeated विचारण्य in polemical  
discussions. If this be correct,  
then आनन्दतीर्थ must have flour-  
ished about 1250-1300. Dr.  
Bhandarkar (in Vaiṣṇavism  
and Śaivism p. 59) accepts  
H. D. 86.

1198 and 1276 A. D. as the  
years of his birth and death ; a.  
of कर्मनिर्णय, कृष्णाक्षतमहार्णव,  
जयन्तीनिर्णय, संन्यासपद्धति, सदाचार-  
स्मृति or स्मृतिविवरण. Vide  
Bhandarkar's Report for 1882-  
83, p. 207 for 37 works attribu-  
ted to him and E. I. vol. VI pp.  
261-263 for the age of आनन्दतीर्थ  
and his pupils. आनन्दतीर्थ is  
said to have been the son of  
मध्यगेह.

आनन्दरामयाज्ञिक a. of संस्कारपद्धति or  
षोडशसंस्कारपद्धति.

आनन्दराय वाजपेययज्वन्, minister of  
Tanjore king Shahaji and Sar-  
foji ( first quarter of 18th cen-  
tury ), a. of आम्बलायनग्रहसूत्र-  
विद्वति.

आनन्दवन, pupil of सुकुन्दवन. Ear-  
lier than 1650 A. D. ; a. of रामा-  
र्चनचन्द्रिका. If it is this work  
that is quoted in the तिथितत्त्व,  
then the author is earlier than  
1550 A. D.

आनन्दशर्मन्, son of रामशर्मन् ; a. of  
व्यवस्थादर्पण, कृत्यदर्पण.

आनन्दानन्द, a. of यतिनित्यपद्धति.

आनन्दयति ( probably सरस्वतीतीर्थ or  
नरहरि ) a. of स्मृतिदर्पण.

आपदेव, alias सदाशिवदेव, son of  
श्रीपति ; a. of सापिण्ड्यकल्पलता or  
-लतिका. About 1700 A. D. His  
grandson was a pupil of  
नागोजिभट्ट.

आपदेव a. of श्वेतपीठमाला, तिथि-  
तत्त्वसार.

आपदेव, son or अनन्तदेव, son of आपदेव. He was father of अनन्तदेव a. of स्मृतिकौस्तुभ and so flourished about 1600-1650 A. D. ; a. of स्मृतिचम्पिका, रुद्रपञ्चति.

आपदेव a. of आह्निक.

आपदेव a. of गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय (ms. No. 1870 of Baroda O. I. dated शके 1673 ).

आपस्तम्ब Vide sec. 7 ; a. of युह्यसूत्र and धर्मसूत्र and पितृमेघसूत्र.

आर्याध्वरीन्द्र a. of com. on अहुयामपञ्चति.

आर्हिषेण a. of a स्मृति m. in नि. सि.

आशादित्य or आशार्क or आशाधर, son of चक्रधर ; a. of com. on कर्मप्रदीप and of com. on छन्दोगपरिशिष्ट ; m. in आचारसार of लक्ष्मण. So earlier than 1600 A.D.

आशादित्यत्रिपाठिन्, a. of मन्त्रकोश.

आशाधरभट्ट a. of सन्धारलप्रदीप.

आम्बलायन. Vide also लक्ष्वाम्बलायन and बृहदाम्ब० ; a. of युह्यसूत्र and of a स्मृति ( m. in मिताक्षरा and हेमाद्रि ).

हम्बगण्डित सूर्यनारायण- see under सूर्यनारायण.

हम्बवत्त उपाध्याय, a. of स्मृतिसिद्धान्तसंग्रह.

हम्बपति, son of रुचिपति and रुक्मिणी and pupil of गोपालभट्ट ; a. of भीमांसायल्लल.

ईशान, elder brother of हलायुध. Latter half of 12th century ; a. of द्विजाह्निकपञ्चति ( according to

ब्राह्मणसर्वस्व ) m. in ब्राह्मणसर्वस्व. An ईशानन्यायाचार्य is m. in उद्गाहतरु ( vol. II. p. 135 ).

ईशाननाथ a. of नयज्ञान ( B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. No. 240 p. 262 ).

ईश्वरचन्द्रहार्मन् a. of व्यवस्थासेतु.

ईश्वरदास, son of ज्योतिषराय ; a. of छद्मर्तुरल ( also called छद्मर्तुरलाकर ).

ईश्वरनाथ or छुळेस्वर्नाथ a. of स्मृतिकल्पद्रुम.

उतथ्य a. of स्मृति ; m. in स्मृतिचम्पिका.

उत्तैर्गार्ग्य m. in नि. सि.

उत्पल a. of ज्ञानमाला.

उद्यकर, com. of मनुस्मृति ; m. in विवादरलाकर of चण्डेश्वर ( pp. 455, 583, 590 ).

उद्यंकर a. of पारस्करभाष्यसूत्रवृत्त्यर्थसंग्रह.

उद्यसिंह रूपनारायण, son of शक्तिसिंह and king of उत्तरकोसल. Flourished between 1450-1525 A. D. ; ( reputed ) a. of रूपनारायणीय ( पञ्चति ).

उद्गाहभट्ट m. in the दासनाग of जीवतवाहन.

उपकात्यायन m. by हेमाद्रि III. 2. 657.

उपमन्यु a. of स्मृति m. by मिताक्षरा ( on याज्ञ. III. 260 ), by हरवत्त ( on गौ. च. सू. 23. 11 ).

उपाध्याय- a com. of मनुस्मृति m. by मेघातिथि ( on मनु II. 109, IV. 162, V. 43, IX. 141 and 147 ).

उमानाथ a. of आशौचनिर्णय.

उमापति Earlier than 1575 A. D. ;  
a. of प्रतिष्ठाविषेक, ह्युद्दिनिर्णय, आश्व-  
निर्णय.

उमापति a. of स्मृतिदीपिका ( B. O.  
mss. cat. vol. I p. 516, no. 441 ).

उमाशङ्कर a. of com. on दायभाग and  
of ह्युद्दिसेतु.

उशनस् Vide sec. 17 ; a. of a work  
on अर्थशास्त्र and of a धर्मसूत्र.

ऊडु a. of a com. on मनुस्मृति, m.  
by मेघातिथि ( on मनु VIII. 152 ).

ऊषिपुत्रक- quoted as a writer on  
अर्थशास्त्र in the com. on नीति-  
वाक्यामृत.

ऊषिपुत्र or ऊषिमदु, son of गङ्गाधर,  
surnamed शौच ; a. of संस्कार-  
भास्कर.

ऊषिमदु a. of बोधशकर्मपद्धति.

ऊष्यशृङ्ग a. of a स्मृति ; sec. 40.

एक an author m. in आप. च. सू. I. 6.  
19. 7.

एकराज ( prince Ekoji of Tanjore  
who ruled from 1676 A. D. to  
1684 A. D. ) a. of प्रपञ्चामृतसार or  
प्रपञ्चसारामृत or राजरत्नपुराण.

ओझाशङ्कर- vide under शङ्कर.

ओदुम्बरर्षि a. of व्रतनिर्णय.

औपकायन a. of स्मृति, m. by अपराक  
( p. 1195 ), हेमाद्रि ( दानखण्ड ).

औपजङ्गुनि, an author m. in बौ.च.सू.  
II. 2. 33.

कण्व m. in आप. च. सू. I. 10. 28. 1  
and I. 6. 19. 3. Vide sec. 18,

कण्व a. of स्मृति m. in हरदत्त on  
गौ. च. सू. 23. 3 and 11.

कनकसभापति a. of युष्टकारिका ( बौधाय-  
नीय ), बौधायनस्मार्तप्रयोग.

कनकसभापति, son of वैष्णवाथ of मौद्गल-  
गोत्र ; a. of कारिकामञ्जरी and com.  
प्रयोगादर्श. This seems to be the  
same as the preceding, since in  
the बौधायनस्मार्तप्रयोग the author  
refers to कारिकामञ्जरी as his own  
work. Vide Hultzsch's R. II.  
no. 972.

कर्पिन् a. of भाष्य on भारद्वाजयुष्ट, of  
कारिकास on आपस्तम्बयुष्ट, of com.  
on आपस्तम्बपितृमेवसूत्र and of  
com. on प्रवरखण्ड and. on  
( आपस्तम्बीय ) अपरसूत्र.

कपिपुत्र m. in com. on नीतिवाक्यामृत.

कपिल a. of स्मृति in 10 अध्यायस.

कमण्डलुभट्ट m. by कुल्लुक in आश्व-  
सागर.

कमलाकर a. of आचारदीपिका. Pro-  
bably same as above.

कमलाकर, a. of प्रवरवर्ण्य.

कमलाकर a. of मन्त्रकमलाकर.

कमलाकर a. of भुक्तिप्रकरण.

कमलाकरभट्ट, son of रामलुष्णभट्ट, son  
of नारायणभट्ट. Sec. 106. First  
half of 17th century ; a. of  
कर्मविषाकरत्न, कलिधर्मनिर्णय, कार्त-  
वीर्यपद्धति, गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय or- वर्ण्य,  
दानकमलाकर, तीर्थकमलाकर or  
सर्वतीर्थविधि, निर्णयसिन्धु, नीति-  
कमलाकर, पूर्वकमलाकर, प्रायश्चित्त-  
रत्न, बह्वृचाह्निक, भक्तिरत्न, रुद्रपद्धति,  
विवादताण्डव, व्रतकमलाकर, शास्ति-

कमलाकर or शान्तिरत्न, शुद्धकमलाकर or शुद्धधर्मतत्त्व, संस्कारपद्धति or संस्कारप्रयोगकमलाकर, शास्त्रतत्त्वकौतुहल or तत्त्वकमलाकर. Parts of his works (such as parts of the निर्णयसिन्धु and दानकमलाकर) are very frequently entered in the catalogues as separate works.

कमलाकरभट्ट, a resident of कूर्परग्राम (Kopargaon) on the Godavari; a. of आचारदीप or -प्रदीप and आह्निकप्रयोग.

कमलाकरभट्ट m. by कुल्लूक in आश्व-सागर as भाष्यकार.

कम्पालूरनृसिंह a. of आशौचदीपिका. Later than 1400 A. D.

कपीटभट्ट m. in आश्वसागर of कुल्लूक.

करुणाशङ्कर (probably same as दयाशङ्कर) a. of वास्तुचन्द्रिका, वृद्धि-आश्वविधि.

करुणाशङ्कर a. of नीतिविवेक.

कर्क m. by त्रिकाण्डमण्डनभास्कर, हेमाद्रि. Earlier than 1100 A. D.; a. of com. on आप. गृ. सू. and on पारस्करगृह्यसूत्र, on स्नानसूत्र of कात्यायन and on आश्वकल्पसूत्र of कात्यायन.

कलायखञ्ज a. of कर्मप्रकाश.

कल्याण a. of तिथिकल्पद्रुम.

कल्याणभट्ट revised असहाय's भाष्य on नारदस्मृति.

कल्याणवर्मन्, a prince; a. of com. on विवाहवृन्दाक्षर of केशवार्थ and a. of व्यवहारप्रदीप.

कल्याणवर्मन् a. of शिवप्रतिष्ठापद्धति (at the bidding of king राघव-सिंह).

कवच a. of a स्मृति, m. in मत्स्करि's भाष्य on गौ. ध. सू. and in पराशर-माधवीय.

कविकान्तसरस्वती a. of विश्वादर्श q. v.; flourished between 1100-1200 A. D.

कविरत्न a. of सरोजकलिका (B. O. mss. cat. vol. I No. 419 p. 495). Earlier than 1600 A. D.

कविराजगिरि a. of कविराजकौतुक.

कवीन्द्र a. of शान्तिचन्द्रिका.

कश्यप a. of a धर्मसूत्र and a स्मृति. Vide sec. 19.

कश्यप a. of शुद्धपञ्चसंस्कारविधि.

कस्तूरि, son of नागय; a. of कस्तूरि-स्मृति or स्मृतिशेखर.

काण्व a. of a धर्मसूत्र and of a स्मृति. Sec. 18; m. in आप. ध. सू. I. 6. 19. 7.

कात्य, an author, m. in बौ. ध. सू. I. 2. 45.

कात्यायन a. of वृषोत्सर्गादिपद्धति (ms. No. 9470 Baroda O. I.).

कात्यायन a. of आनुरसंन्यासविधि.

कात्यायन a. of a स्मृति in verse. Sec. 38; a. of a गृह्यसूत्र, आश्वसूत्र, of मूल्याध्याय, स्नानसूत्र or स्नानविधिसूत्र or त्रिकाण्डिकासूत्र.

कात्यायन a. of कर्मप्रदीप.

कान्हदेव a. of नित्यस्नानपद्धति.

कामदेव a. of दायभागनिर्णय.

कामदेवदीक्षित. Later than 1500 and earlier than 1660 A. D. ; a. of प्रायश्चित्तपद्धति, पारस्करगृह्य-परिशिष्टपद्धति and of कर्मप्रदीपिका ( a पद्धति to पारस्करगृह्यसूत्र ), of a com. on मूल्याध्याय.

कामदेवमहाराज a. of दानसागर. Later than 1200 A. D.

कामन्दक Or -कि, a. of कामन्दकीय-नीतिसार. Referred to by भवभूति ( in the character कामन्दकी in मालतीमाधव ) and by वामन in his काव्यालङ्कारसूत्रवृत्ति and in the महाभारत. Earlier than 650 A. D. and probably flourished in 3rd or 4th century A. D.

कामरूपपति a. of गूढार्थप्रकाशिका com. on शारदातिलक.

कामेश्वरयज्वन् a. of com. called हित-धर्म on पराशरस्मृति. Mentions माधवाचार्य. So later than 1400 A. D.

काष्णाजिनि a. of a स्मृति quoted in कालधिवेक of जीमूतवाहन, मिताक्षरा ( on याज्ञ. III. 265 ).

कालिदास a. of उत्तरकालासूत.

कालिदास a. of छादिचन्द्रिका.

कालिदास, son of बलभद्र ; a. of कुण्ड-प्रबन्ध ( D. C. ms. No. 42 of A 1882-83 ). The work was composed in शके 1554 i. e. 1632 A. D. ( शकेन्द्रेधिमितेय भूततिथयो मासे मधुसंज्ञके ).

कालिदासचयनिन्, m. in the plural in कालसार of गदाधर.

कालीचरण a. of दुर्गार्चासङ्कर.

कालीचरणन्यायालङ्कार a. of स्मृतिमञ्जरी ( composed in 1834 A. D. ).

कालेसि महामहोपाध्याय, a. of दशकर्म-पद्धति.

काशीदीक्षित, son of सदाशिवदीक्षित a. of प्रयोगरत्न, रुद्रानुष्ठानपद्धति ( or महारुद्रपद्धति or रुद्रपद्धति ), सप्तविधान-पद्धति and आर्यप्रयोगपद्धति or आर्य-दीपिका, आह्निकप्रयोग, प्रयोगरत्न.

काशीनाथ तर्कालङ्कार a. of com. on तिथितत्त्व and प्रायश्चित्ततत्त्व of रघु-नन्दन ( N. I. p. 105 ) and प्राय-श्चित्तकदम्बसारसंग्रह.

काशीनाथ भट्ट a. of आपस्तम्बाह्निक and ऋग्वेदाह्निकचन्द्रिका.

काशीनाथ a. of मुहूर्तमुक्तावली.

,, a. of com. on शारदातिलक.

,, a. of आर्यकल्प.

काशीनाथ उपाध्याय ( or पाध्ये ), son of अनन्त, son of काश्यपाध्याय. Sec. 112 ; a. of धर्मसिन्धु ( or -सार composed in 1791 A. D. ), प्राय-श्चित्तेन्दुशेखर, विट्ठलकृष्णमन्त्रसारभाष्य, कुण्डविक्रपाल with com.

काशीनाथ, son of जयराम ( surnamed जडे ) ; a. of शिवपूजातरङ्गिणी.

काशीनाथभट्ट ( also called शिवानन्द-नाथ ) ; son of जयरामभट्ट, son of शिवरामभट्ट ; a. of कालनिर्णयदीपिका, तिथिदीपिका, पुरश्चरणदीपिका, गायत्री-पुरश्चरणचन्द्रिका, चण्डिकाचर्चनदीपिका, त्रिस्थलीसेतु.

काशीराम बाचस्पतिभट्टाचार्य, son of राधाबल्लभ, son of रामकृष्ण ; a. of commentaries on the various

parts of the स्मृतितत्त्व of रघुनन्दन (such as उद्वाहतरव, एकादशीतरव, तिथितत्त्व, दायतरव, प्रायश्चित्त, मल-मास, ह्युद्धितत्त्व, छन्दोगभाष्यतत्त्व). He is different from काशीनाथ-तर्कालङ्कार, who also commented on तिथितत्त्व (compare N. I. p. 150 with N. II. p. 84).

काश्यप a. of स्मृति. Vide sec. 19.

काह्लदेव a. of नित्यस्नानपद्धति (B. O. ms. cat. vol. I. No. 244 p. 267).

कुणिक m. in आप. च. सू. I. 6. 19. 7.

कुत्स m. in आप. च. सू. I. 6. 19. 7.

कुयुमि a. of स्मृति m. by अपरार्क (p. 548), कालविवेक of जीवतवाहन, हेमाद्रि. Also कौयुमि.

कुबेरानन्द a. of दानभागवत (vide D. C. ms. No. 265 of 1887-91 and 496 of 1886-92), a huge work composed under संग्राम-सिंह.

कुबेरोपाध्याय m. in भाष्यतत्त्व (Jiva-  
nanda vol. I. p. 298) of  
रघुनन्दन.

कुबेरोपाध्याय (reputed) a. of वक्त-  
चन्द्रिका. Said to have been com-  
posed by a pandit of Colebrooke,  
about 1800.

कुमार a. of स्मृति m. by मिताक्षरा  
(on याज्ञ. III. 253), अपरार्क  
(p. 1070), स्मृतिसार of हरिनाथ,  
शूलपाणि's प्रायश्चित्तविवेक (p. 550).

कुमारस्वामिन् a. of आश्वलायनश्रु-  
तारिका. Later than 1000 A. D.

कुमारस्वामिषिष्ठा a. of प्रयोगसारपीयूष.

कुलनिधि a. of नित्यधर्मप्रकाशिका.

कुलमाणिक्य a. of com. on अङ्गिरः-  
स्मृति, com. on गौतमधर्मसूत्र, com.  
on याज्ञवल्क्यस्मृति, and of आह्निक-  
चन्द्रिका, of रामार्चनचन्द्रिका.

कुलद्विनि a. of नीतिप्रकाश and of  
शान्तिचिन्तामणि.

कुलार्क m. by the सरस्वतीविलास  
(p. 281) in the same breath  
with विज्ञानेश्वर and स्मृतिचन्द्रिका.  
Before 1500 A. D.

कुलुकभट्ट, son of भट्टविवाकर. Sec. 88.  
About 1250 A. D. ; a. of मन्वर्थ-  
सूक्तावली ; com. on मनुस्मृति and  
of भाष्यसागर, आचारसागर and  
विवादसागर.

कृपाराम pupil of जयराम ; 2nd half  
of 18th century ; a. of नव्यधर्म-  
प्रदीप.

कृपाराम a. of com. on मुहूर्ततत्त्व and  
of वास्तुचन्द्रिका.

कृपाराम (a Gauda prince), son of  
यादवराज. First half of 17th  
century ; (reputed) a. of राम-  
प्रकाश.

कृष्ण, son of गोविन्द, son of राघव of  
the भारद्वाजगोत्र ; a. of वर्णाश्रमधर्म-  
दीप or- दीपिका.

कृष्ण, author of लघुपद्धति. Between  
1350 and 1500 A. D. ; ms. (Ba-  
roda O. I. No. 1422) dated  
संवत् 1592 and the author names  
चन्द्रिका, स्मृतिसार and स्मृत्यर्थसार ;  
flourished between 1350 and  
1500 A. D.

कृष्ण of शेष family, son of कृसिंह or  
नरसिंह ; about 1500 A. D. ; a. of



ग्रामाचारशिरोमणि ( where he claims गोविन्दार्णव as his own work ), श्लोकचतुर्वशी.

कृष्ण of the होसिंग family ; a. of शास्त्रसारोद्धार. Later than 1450 A. D.

कृष्ण आचार्य, a. of कुण्डार्क.

कृष्ण आचार्य, son of कुमारद्विसिंहभट्ट ; a. of स्मृतिमुक्तावली.

कृष्ण आचार्य a. of प्रभा, a com. on शुद्धिदीपिका.

कृष्णकान्तशर्मन् a. of com. on दाय-भाग.

कृष्णगोविन्दपण्डित a. of जातिविवेक ( part of वर्णाश्रमधर्मदीपिका ).

कृष्णचन्द्र a. of व्रतविवेकभास्कर.

कृष्णतर्कालङ्कार- vide under श्रीकृष्ण-तर्का.

कृष्णतात, a. of सन्मार्गकण्ठकोद्धार.

कृष्णताताचार्य, a. of धर्मनिर्णय, वैष्णव-लक्षण.

कृष्णदत्त, son of आबसंथिक ब्रह्मदत्त ; a. of कर्मकौमुदी.

कृष्णदत्तमिश्र alias वनमालिमिश्र, son of महेशमिश्र and pupil of भट्टोजि ; a. of कुरुक्षेत्रप्रदीप. About 1650 A. D.

कृष्णदास a. of भक्तिरसार्णव.

कृष्णदीक्षित, son of यज्ञेश्वर ; a. of और्ध्वदेहिकप्रयोग.

कृष्णदेव, son of रामाचार्य ; a. of वैष्णव-धर्मावृष्टानपद्धति, वृत्तिहपरिचर्या and विष्णुवृत्तिप्रतिष्ठाविधि.

कृष्णदेवस्मार्तबार्माक्ष, son of नारायण ; a. of कृत्यतत्त्व alias प्रयोगसार, प्राय-

श्चित्तकौमुदी or -विवेक, शुद्धिप्रदीपिका and प्रायश्चित्तसंग्रह.

कृष्णद्वैपायन, a. of स्मृति, m. in मिताक्षरा.

कृष्णनाथ a. of com. on अत्रिस्मृति, of com. on दक्षस्मृति, of com. on मनुस्मृति and व्यासस्मृति, of com. on संस्कारतत्त्व of रघु०, of com. on स्नानसूत्रदीपिका of गोपीनाथ, of स्मृति-कौमुदीटीका, स्मृतिसारटीका.

कृष्णपण्डित a. of धर्मागमानुबन्ध-श्लोक.

कृष्णपण्डित, son of राघवदैवज्ञ ; a. of सन्ध्याभाष्य,

कृष्णपण्डित, son of रामभद्र and लक्ष्मी ; a. of सन्ध्यावन्दनभाष्य and सन्ध्या-निर्णयकल्पवल्ली.

कृष्णपण्डित महापात्र, grandson of गदाधर, author of कालसार ; a. of नीतिरत्नाकर. About 1450 A. D.

कृष्णभट्ट, son of पुरुषोत्तम, son of रघुनाथ ; a. of कर्मतत्त्वप्रदीपिका alias लघुपद्धति, कालनिर्णयदीपिका. Between 1300-1500 A. D.

कृष्णभट्ट, son of नारायण ; a. of गायत्री-पुरश्चरणप्रयोग ( composed in 1759 A. D. ).

कृष्णभट्ट a. of आशुदीपिति.

कृष्णभट्ट a. of स्मृतिसारसंग्रह.

कृष्णभट्ट a. of कविरहस्य.

कृष्णभट्ट a. of जीवपितृकर्तव्यसंचय.

कृष्णभट्ट a. of समयमयूस.

कृष्णभट्ट आर्दे (or आरद), son of रघुनाथ of Benares ; a. of रत्नमाला alias दीपिका on निर्णयसिन्धु of कमलाकर-भट्ट.

कृष्णभट्ट मौनिक, son of रघुनाथभट्ट, son of गोवर्धन ; a. of कालचन्द्रिका, ह्युद्धिचन्द्रिका and सरोजहृन्दर ( vide N. I. p. 14 for ह्युद्धिचन्द्रिका ).

कृष्णमिश्र, son of विष्णुमिश्र, son of अतिष्ठर, son of नित्यानन्द ; a. of आश्वकाशिका, a com. on आश्वसूत्र of कात्यायन. Composed in संवत् 1505 ( 1448-9 A. D. ).

कृष्णमिश्राचार्य, son of रामसेवक, son of देवीदत्त ; a. of कालमार्तण्ड, तिथि-निर्णयमार्तण्ड and कृत्यप्रदीप, प्रेत-प्रदीप, आश्वप्रदीप and of com. on त्रिशङ्कोकी.

कृष्णमिश्र, of the कौत्सगोत्र, a. of कालसर्वस्व.

कृष्णराज, a king who ruled over महाराष्ट्र on the गोदावरी ; a. of वर्णाश्रमधर्मदीप, a large work.

कृष्णराज a. of स्मृतिमहाराज. Mentions मदनरत्न.

कृष्णराम a. of कर्मकालप्रकाशिका or-प्रकाश, उत्सर्गनिर्णय, दानोद्घोत, प्रायश्चित्तकुतूहल.

कृष्णराम ( of काश्मीर ), a. of महा-शिवरात्रिनिर्णय.

कृष्णविप्र a. of com. on आश्वविवेक of झलपणि.

कृष्णशर्मन्, son of नरसिंह ; a. of ह्युद्धिप्रकाश ( composed at the bidding of छोटाराय ).

कृष्णशैव a. of प्रवरदीपिका. Later than 1250 A. D.

कृष्णसरस्वती a. of हरिमक्तिकल्पलतिका.

कृष्णाचार्य a. of com. प्रभा on ह्युद्धि-दीपिका of श्रीनिवास.

कृष्णाचार्य, son of कुमारचुसिंहभट्ट ; a. of स्मृतिहृत्तावली.

कृष्णानन्द a. of ज्ञानानन्दतरङ्गिणी.

कृष्णानन्द वागीश्वरभट्टाचार्य a. of बह्-कर्मदीपिका.

कृष्णानन्दसरस्वती a. of अनुयागपद्धति.

केदार, m. in स्मृत्यर्थसार. Earlier than 1150 A. D.

केदारनाथदत्त a. of दत्तककौस्तुभ.

केशव a. of सन्तानदीपिका.

केशव a. of केशवार्णव.

केशव, son of सोमेश्वर ; a. of कौशिक-गृह्यसूत्रपद्धति.

केशवकवीन्द्र a. of संख्यापरिणामसंग्रह. He was the chief pandit of the परिषत् of a king of Tirhut.

केशवजीवानन्दशर्मन्, a. of आश्वकारिका.

केशवतर्कपञ्चानन a. of ज्योतिषरत्न.

केशवदास, son of जीवनराम. About 1770-1790 A. D. ; a. of अहल्या-कामधेनु and रामार्चनरत्नाकर.

केशवदीक्षित, son of सदाशिव ; a. of प्रयोगरत्न.

केशवदैवज्ञ of नन्दिग्राम. About 1500 A. D. ; a. of गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय or-मञ्जरी.

केशवदैवज्ञ, son of कमलाकर of नन्दि-ग्राम ; a. of ह्युद्धर्तस्व and कायस्थावि-धर्मपद्धति. About 1500 A. D. He is probably the same as the preceding.

केशवभट्ट a. of अन्त्येष्टिप्रयोग हिरण्यकेशीय ( from his प्रयोगमणि ), प्रयोगमणि.

केशवभट्ट son of अनन्त, of पुण्यस्तम्भ (Puntambe) on the गोदावरी ; a. of अभ्येष्टिपद्धति. Later than 1450 A. D.

केशवभट्ट a. of आचारप्रदीप (probably same as that m. in आनन्दतत्त्व of रघु०), छत्त्यप्रदीप, प्रायश्चित्तप्रदीप and ह्युद्धिप्रदीप.

केशवभट्ट a. of जातकर्मपद्धति.

केशवभट्ट son of गोपालदीक्षित ; a. of कुण्डमण्डपाविधि.

केशवभट्ट, son of नारायण अभयंकर ; a. of प्रयोगमणि.

केशवभट्टगोस्वामी a. of com. on क्रम-दीपिका.

केशवमिश्र a. of छन्दोगपरिशिष्ट.

केशवमिश्र a. of द्वैतविर्णयपरिशिष्ट. वाचस्पतिमिश्र was his परमगुरु. So about 1540 A. D.

केशवराय, son of गोविन्दराय, son of रामराय of भारद्वाजगोत्र ; a. of धर्म-चन्द्र. Mentions स्मृत्यर्थसार and पारिजात. Ms. dated संवत् 1810 (Baroda O. I. no. 5860).

केशवशर्मन् a. of स्मृतिसार.

केशवस्वामिन् a. of बौधायनसूत्रपद्धति ; m. in त्रिकाण्डमण्डन. Before 1100 A. D.

केशवाचार्य or केशवभट्ट काश्मीरिक a. of क्रमदीपिका, (pr. Ch. S. series). About 1500 A. D.

C. विवरण by गोविन्दभट्ट (pr. Ch. S. series).

केशवादित्यभट्ट a. of स्मृतिचान्द्रिका.

केशवार्थ, son of राजनि ; a. of विवाह-संदावन. (Ms. dated 1398-99

B. D. 87.

A. D. ). The com. is by गणेश, son of केशवदेवज्ञ.

केशवीकार m. in निर्णयसिन्धु and भावि-प्रकाशितप्रायश्चित्त (probably केशव, the author of the जातकपद्धति or केशवी).

केशवेन्द्रस्वामिन् a. of साधनचन्द्रिका.

कैलासयति a. of त्रैवर्णिकसंन्यास.

कोकिल a. of मात्रादिआनन्दनिर्णय (No. 641 of Viśrāmbāg collection I and D. C. No. 104 of 1895-1902). He mentions कर्कोपाध्याय, चिन्तामणि, कामधेनु, स्मृतिप्रदीप, मञ्जरी, चन्द्रिकादिनिबन्ध, विज्ञानेश्वर. Later than 1400 A. D.

कोण्डभट्ट a. of व्रतराज.

कोनेरिभट्ट a. of तत्त्वसंग्रह.

कोनेरिभट्ट, son of केशव ; a. of स्मृति-सूषण.

कोलाप्याचार्य a. of दत्तकचान्द्रिका.

कोशीधर a. of ह्युद्धिप्रदीपिका (B. O. Mss. cat. vol. I. No. 380 p. 435).

कोकिल (reputed) a. of a स्मृति (D. C. No. 223 of 1879-80 is a different work on आनन्द from above).

कौण्डिन्य m. in व्यवहारमातृका of जीसूत-वाहन (prose passage on limitation for recovering a debt) and in आनन्दमयस.

कौत्स m. in आप. घ. सू. I. 6. 19. 4 and 7 and I. 10. 28. 1 and in कालाविवेक of जीसूतवाहन (p. 304).

कौथुमि m. in हेमाद्रि, कालमाधव (p. 76).

कौशिक a. of स्मृति ; m: in स्मृति-  
चान्द्रिका and हेमाद्रि.

कौशिक आदित्य Vide under आदित्या-  
चार्य.

क्रतु a. of स्मृति ; m. in मिताक्षरा ( on  
याज्ञ. III. 28 ), अपरार्क ( pp. 487,  
1086, 1187 ), स्मृतिचान्द्रिका.

क्षेमङ्कर a. of विबाहरलसंक्षेप.

क्षेमङ्कर a. of निर्णयसार.

क्षेमराज a. of रामपूजापद्धति.

क्षेमराम, son of श्रीमदनन्द, son of  
बाहू called द्विपञ्चाशद्व्यग्रिन् ; a. of  
प्रेतमुक्तिदा, रामनिबन्ध ( composed  
in 1720 A. D. ). Vide Ulwar cat.  
No. 1431.

क्षेमराम, son of कुलमणि, son of लोक-  
मणि, son of दीक्षित बाहू लक्ष्मी-  
कान्त ( who is styled पञ्चाशद्व्य-  
ग्रिसोमयाजि ) or Kanoj ; colophon  
of आनन्दपद्धति gives this pedigree,  
but the verse before it says  
that the parents of क्षेमराम were  
श्रीमद्वमण्डन and पद्मिनी. So this  
man may be the same as  
above.

क्षेमराम a. of आह्निकपद्धति for Sāma-  
vedins ( vide B. O. mss. cat.  
vol. I. No. 33 p. 32 ).

क्षेमराम a. of मुहूर्तसंचय.

क्षेमवर्मन् a. of क्षेमप्रकाश composed  
in 1512 A. D. when he was a  
governor of बीरसिंहपुर. Aufre-  
cht (II. pp. 26-27) is wrong  
in saying that he composed the  
work in 1612.

क्षेमेन्द्र 2nd and 3rd quarter of 11th  
century ; a. of नीतिकल्पतरु and  
नीतिलता, चारुचर्या, लोकप्रकाश.

क्षेमेन्द्र a. of दानपारिजात.

खण्डभट्ट, son of मयूरेन्द्र, surnamed  
अयाधित ; a. of संस्कारभास्कर, रुद्रा-  
श्रुतानुप्रयोग.

खण्डेराय, son of नारायणपण्डित. Bet-  
ween 1400-1600 A. D. ; a. of  
परशुरामप्रकाश, first part of which  
is आचारोद्भास.

खण्डेराय, son of हरिमट्ट, son of  
नारायण, who belonged to महो-  
पाध्यायवंश honoured by the king  
of विदर्भ ; a. of कृत्यरत्न or कृत्य-  
रत्नाकर. Mentions हेमाद्रि, माधव,  
रत्नाकर. So later than 1400 A. D.  
Also wrote संस्काररत्न.

खादिर a. of ब्राह्मणयज्ञ.

गङ्गादत्त a. of चातुर्वर्ण्यविचार.

गङ्गादास द्विवेदिन् a. of तिथिप्रकाश.

गङ्गादित्य or गङ्गाधर, son of गोपीनाथ-  
मिश्र ; a. of स्मृतिचिन्तामणि. About  
1450-1500 A. D.

गङ्गाधर a. of आचारतिलक or आह्निक.  
( The D. C. ms. No. 135 of  
1886-92 though described as  
आचारतिलक appears to be a  
different work. It quotes आचार-  
तिलक ( folio 6a ) and explains  
sacrificial terms like प्रणीता,  
प्रोक्षणी and sacrificial materials  
like कुश.

गङ्गाधर a. of पाकयज्ञपद्धति, प्रयोगपद्धति  
( बोधायनी ).

गङ्गाधर a. of आह्निक, काठकाह्निक.

गङ्गाधर a. of कायस्थोत्पत्ति, चातुर्वर्ण्य-  
विवरण.

गङ्गाधर a. of आशौचगङ्गाधरी, संस्कार-  
गङ्गाधरी.

गङ्गाधर a. of तिथिनिर्णय, दायभागटीका.

गङ्गाधर a. of निर्णयमञ्जरी.

गङ्गाधर a. of उत्सवनिर्णयमञ्जरी ( com-  
posed in 1632 A. D. ).

गङ्गाधर a. of प्रतिष्ठाचिन्तामणि and  
प्रतिष्ठानिर्णय.

गङ्गाधर a. of विधिरत्न.

गङ्गाधर a. of षोडशकर्मपद्धति.

गङ्गाधर a. of तीर्थकाशिका.

गङ्गाधर, son of नारायण. About 1600  
A. D. ; a. of मनोरमा, a com. on  
कुण्डमण्डपदर्पण of his father.

गङ्गाधर, son of भैरव देवज्ञ ; a. of सुहृत्-  
भैरव, सुहृत्कालङ्कार ( composed in  
1633. A. D. ).

गङ्गाधर, son of अग्निहोत्रिराम ; a. of  
संस्कारपद्धति.

गङ्गाधर, son of रामचन्द्र ; a. of प्रवास-  
कृत्य ( composed at Khambayat  
or Cambay in 1606-7 A. D. ).

गङ्गाधर son of सदाशिव महाडकर ; a.  
of प्रपञ्चसारविवेक or भवसारविवेक  
( ms. dated 1784 A. D. ).

गङ्गाधर चक्रवर्तिन्य a. of com. भावार्थ-  
दीपिका on आश्वतथ्य of रघुनन्दन.

गङ्गाधर दीक्षित a. of संस्कारगङ्गाधरी ;  
probably same as preceding.

गङ्गाधरसरस्वती, pupil of रामचन्द्रसर-  
स्वती ; a. of प्रकाश com. on प्रणव-  
कल्प.

गङ्गामधु a. of धर्मप्रदीप.

गङ्गामधु a. of आपस्तम्बप्रयोगसार.

गङ्गाराम, son of सदाशिव महाडकर ;  
probably the same as गङ्गाधर  
महाडकर above ; a. of आरामादि-  
प्रतिष्ठापद्धति.

गङ्गाराम a. of com. on दायभाग.

गङ्गाराम a. of निबन्धसिद्धान्तबोध.

गङ्गाराम a. of सुखजयोत्सव.

गङ्गाविष्णु, patronised by त्रिविक्रम ; a.  
of आचारदीपक. Earlier than 1750  
A. D.

गङ्गेश्वर m. in आश्वसागर of कुल्लूक.

गजानन a. of चाणक्यनीतिदर्पण.

गणपति, son of धीरेश्वर ( धीरेश्वर? ); a. of  
गङ्गाभक्तिरत्नञ्जली ; says his grand-  
father was patronised by king  
नान्य of मिथिला. If नान्य is identi-  
cal with the कार्णोद king of  
मिथिला of that name, then गणपति  
flourished about 1350 A. D.  
Vide B. O. mss cat. No. 86 p.  
88.

गणपति, son of हरिदास रावल ; a. of  
पर्वनिर्णय ( composed in 1685-  
86 A. D. ), सुहृत्गणपति, शान्तिगणपति  
and संबन्धगणपति, ग्रहशान्तिपद्धति,  
दशकर्मपद्धति.

गणपति a. of com. on राजमार्तण्ड of  
भोज.

गणेश m. in. सुसिंहप्रसाद. Earlier  
than 1500 A. D.

गणेश, son of ज्ञानेश्वर, son of महादेव,  
son of लालमधु ; a. of तिथिमञ्जरी.

गणेश a. of हरिभक्तिदीपिका.

गणेशदत्त a. of ऐन्दवमासनिर्णय, क्षया-  
धिकमासविद्वति.

गणेशदेवज्ञ, son of केशव, of नन्दिग्राम ;  
about 1520 ( in which year he  
composed his ग्रहलाघव ) ; a. of  
मङ्गलनिर्णय, of a com. on ह्यहर्त-  
तत्त्व and on विवाहवृन्दावन.

गणेश पाठक a. of प्रयोगकौस्तुभ.

गणेशभट्ट a. of उद्वाहविवेक.

गणेशभट्ट a. of स्मृतिचन्द्रोदय.

गणेशभट्ट a. of दायभागव्यवस्थासंक्षेप  
( part of व्यवस्थासंक्षेप ) or दाय-  
संक्षेप.

गणेशमिश्र महामहोपाध्याय a. of प्राय-  
श्चित्तपारिजात ( N. vol. V. p. 222 ).

गणेशाचार्य a. of निर्णयदर्पण.

गणेश्वर मन्त्रिन्, son of देवादित्य ( who  
was father of क्षीरेश्वर ) and uncle  
of चण्डेश्वर ; m. in हरिनाथ's स्मृति-  
सार, श्रीदत्त's आचारादर्श ; about  
1300-1325 A. D. ; a. of सुगति-  
सोपान and गङ्गापत्तलक ( B. O. mss.  
cat. No. 84 p. 85 ).

गणेश्वर ( महामहोपाध्याय महत्तक ) a.  
of आह्निकोद्धार for वाजसनेयशाखा.  
B. O. mss. cat. vol I No. 38, p.  
36. Probably same as the  
preceding.

गद, surnamed द्विवेदिन् ; a. of संप्रदाय-  
प्रदीप composed in संबत् 1610  
( 1553-54 A. D. ) in वृन्दावन,  
while गिरिधर and other grand-  
sons of बल्लभाचार्य were living.

गदाधर a. of रायसिंहप्रकाश.

गदाधर a. of सत्संप्रदायप्रदीपिका.

गदाधर a. of कृत्यकल्पद्रुम ; m. by वाच-  
स्पति. Earlier than 1500 A. D.

गदाधर, son of वामन ; later than  
1550 A. D. ; a. of com. on आश्व-  
कल्पसूत्र or नवकाण्डिकाभाष्यसूत्र, of  
com. on पारस्करयज्ञसूत्र ; of com.  
on आश्वलायनयज्ञसूत्र ; mentions  
कर्क, जयरामभाष्य, मदनपारिजात, राम-  
बाजपेयिन्, हरिहर.

गदाधर, son of राघवेन्द्र ; a. of तन्त्र-  
प्रदीप a com. on शारदातिलक ;  
about 1450. A. D.

गदाधर, son of नीलान्तर. About 1450-  
1500 A. D. ; a. of कालसार ( pr. in.  
B. I. series ), आचारसार, व्रतसार,  
शुद्धिसार.

गदाधर a. of ग्रहयागपद्धति ( B. O. mss.  
cat. vol. I. p. 113 ).

गदाधर a. of वासिष्ठीशान्ति.

गदाधर a. of com. लघुदीपिका on रामा-  
र्चनचन्द्रिका by आनन्दवन.

गदाधर दीक्षित a. of व्रतार्क.

गददेवल, m. in. प्रायश्चित्तमयूख.

गदविष्णु, m. in. नि. सि.

गदन्यास, m. in कालविवेक of जीवत-  
वाहन, by हलायुध in ब्राह्मणसर्वस्व.

गमास्ति a. of a स्मृति ; m. by अपरार्क  
( p. 549 ), स्मृतिचन्द्रिका, हेमाद्रि  
( III. 2. 50 ).

गर्ग a. on politics ; m. in com. on  
नीतिवाक्यावृत.

गर्ग a. of a स्मृति ; m. in अपरार्क  
( pp. 124, 196, 368 ), in स्मृतिच-  
न्द्रिका.

गर्ग a. of. गर्गपद्धति on पारस्करयज्ञसूत्र.

मर्ग, a. of एकनक्षत्रजननशान्ति.

गागामदु— Vide under विश्वेश्वरभट्ट.

गार्ग्य a. of a स्मृति ; sec. 20.

गालव a. of a स्मृति ; m. by हेमाद्रि.

गिरिभट्ट, son of यल्लभट्ट ; a. of संस्कार-  
कौमुदी.

गीर्वाणयोगीन्द्र a. of com. on प्रपञ्च-  
सार.

गीर्वाणेन्द्र सरस्वती, pupil of विश्वेश्वर  
सरस्वती ; a. of गायत्रीपुराणविधि.

गुणविष्णु, son of दासक ; a. of छान्दोग्य-  
मन्त्रभाष्य ; m. by रघुनन्दन in  
उद्वाहतरु, आश्वतरु, मठप्रतिष्ठातरु.

गुरुनाथ vide पञ्चाक्षर गुरुनाथ.

छरप्रसादशर्मन् a. of मलमासार्थसंग्रह.

छरप्रसाद न्यायभूषणभट्टाचार्य a. of  
com. on शुद्धितत्त्व.

शूदढमल्ल a. of विवाहपद्धति.

शोकुलचन्द्रवर्मन्, a. of आह्निकचन्द्रिका.

शोकुलजित्, son of हरिजित् ; a. of  
संक्षेपतिथिनिर्णयसार ( composed in  
1632-33 A. D. ).

शोकुलदेव, son of अनन्तदेव ; a. of तीर्थ-  
कल्पलता, गयाआश्वविधि.

शोकुलनाथ महामहोपाध्याय, son of  
विद्यानिधि ; a. of कुण्डकादम्बरी and  
कुण्डकादम्बरसिरोद्धार ( B. O. mss.  
cat. vol. I No. 65-66 pp. 59-60 ),  
of प्रदीप or कादम्बरी a com.  
on द्वैतनिर्णय of वाचस्पति and of  
मासमीमांसा ( B. O. mss. cat. vol. I  
No 54 p. 50 gives कादम्बरीप्रदीप  
as the name of the com. ).

शोण्डिमिश्र, son of हरपति under  
king बालदेव son of रविकर ( of  
मिथिला ) ; a. of ब्रह्मचारिविवेकपद्धति ;

ms. copied in ल. सं. 592 ( 1611  
A. D. ),

गोपाल a. of आश्वलायनगृह्यकारिकावली.

गोपाल a. of कामधेनु. Vide pp. 294-  
296 above.

गोपाल, m. in आश्वकल्पतरु of श्री-  
दत्त ; probably the same as the  
author of the कामधेनु.

गोपाल a. of गोपालपद्धति.

गोपाल a. of सत्क्रियासारदीपिका ;  
between 1500-1565 A. D.

गोपाल, a. of कुण्डसुदृक्.

गोपाल a. of मूल्यनिरूपण, a. of com.  
on मूल्याध्याय of कात्यायन.

गोपाल a. of आचारनिर्णय, आशौचनिर्णय  
( composed in 1613 A. D. ), तिथि-  
निर्णय, शुद्धिनिर्णय, विवादनिर्णय.

गोपाल a. of आचारकौमुदी.

गोपाल a. of चातुर्मास्यकारिका.

गोपाल, son of हरिवंशभट्ट, a प्राविड ; a.  
of कालकौमुदी.

गोपाल a. of प्रायश्चित्तकारिका or प्राय-  
श्चित्तशतद्वयीकारिका.

गोपाल a. of रत्नाकर.

गोपालजित् a. of com. on मूल्याध्याय  
of कात्यायन.

गोपालदेशिकाचार्य, son of आत्रेय कृष्णार्थ.  
Later than 1620 A. D. ; a. of  
आह्निक and जयन्तीनिर्णय, वृत्तिह-  
जयन्तीनिर्णय, रामनवमीनिर्णय, अवध-  
द्वादशीनिर्णय.

गोपालन्यायपञ्चानन a. of सदाचारसंग्रह  
( according to रामानुज ).

गोपालन्यायपञ्चानन About 1570-1620 ;  
composed com. on the तत्त्व of

रघुनन्दन called निर्णय viz. आचार-  
निर्णय, उद्वाहनिर्णय, कालनिर्णय,  
तिथिनिर्णय, दायनि०, दृगोत्सवनि०, प्रा-  
यश्चित्तनि०, विचारनिर्णय, विवादनि०,  
ह्युद्धिनि०, आह्यनि०, संक्रान्तिनि०,  
संबन्धनि०, and प्रायश्चित्तकर्मनि०.

गोपालपण्डित a. of गृहभाष्य.

गोपालभट्ट, son of कृष्णभट्ट, sur-  
named उदास ; a. of छत्रपद्धति  
( Vide Baroda O. I. ms. No.  
8975 ). He quotes ह्युद्धितस्व and  
मयस्व. Later than 1650 A. D.

गोपालभट्ट, pupil of प्रबोधनानन्द ; a. of  
हरिभक्तिविलास ( B. O. mss. cat.  
vol. I. No. 454 p. 534 ) and  
a. of भगवद्भक्तिविलास. About  
1560 A. D.

गोपालभट्ट a. of सत्क्रियासारदीपिका.

गोपालयज्वन् ( गार्ग्य ) a. of पितृमेघ-  
सार, पितृमेघव्याख्या or- भाष्य.

गोपालव्यास a. of नवरात्रनिर्णय.

गोपालसिद्धान्त m. in आचाररत्न of  
लक्ष्मण. Earlier than 1640 A. D. ;  
a. of आशौचमाला.

गोपालसिद्धान्तवागीश a. of व्यवहारा-  
लोक, विवादव्यवहार.

गोपालाचार्य a. of पितृपद्धति. Later  
than 1450 A. D.

गोपालानन्द a. of नित्याचारपद्धति.

गोपीनाथ a. of गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय.

गोपीनाथ, son of महादेव ; a. of  
दीपिका com. on स्नानसूत्र of  
कात्यायन.

गोपीनाथ a. of तिथ्यादिनिर्णय.

गोपीनाथ a. of उद्वाहादिकालनिर्णय.

गोपीनाथ, son of शार्ङ्गवर, son of  
विश्वनाथव्यास of वासिष्ठगोत्र who  
was one of the four sons of  
सामराज and resident of प्रत्यण्डपुर ;  
a. of जातिविवेक. Earlier than  
1600 A. D. Ulwar cat. No. 1323  
and I. O. cat. p. 518 cause con-  
fusion and make it appear that  
there were two writers of जाति-  
विवेक of the same name.

गोपीनाथ अग्निहोत्रिन् a. of संन्यास-  
दीपिका.

गोपीनाथदीक्षित a. of आषणीकर्म  
( हिरण्यकेशीय ).

गोपीनाथपाठक, son of अग्निहोत्रिपाठक,  
son of काशीपाठक ; a. of प्रणवो-  
पासनविधि.

गोपीनाथभट्ट a. of निर्णयरत्नाकर.

गोपीनाथभट्ट a. of आह्निकचन्द्रिका,  
तुलापुष्पमहादानपद्धति, प्रेतदीपिका,  
मासिकआह्निकपद्धति, संस्काररत्नमाला.

गोपीनाथमिश्र a. of कृत्यकौमुदी.

गोपीनारायण, son of लक्ष्मण ; a. of  
निर्णयासूत ( written at the bidding  
of prince सूर्यसेन ). Probably  
there is some confusion. The  
author of निर्णयासूत was अद्वाह-  
नाथसूरि who wrote under सूर्यसेन.

गोभिल a. of गृह्यसूत्र and of a सूति  
( also called कर्मप्रदीप of कात्यायन ).  
Vide pp. 218-220 above).

गोभिल ( reputed ) a. of उपनयनतन्त्र.

गोभिलपुत्र a. of गृह्यासंग्रह.

गोवर्धन उपाध्याय a. of उद्वाहचन्द्रिका.

गोवर्धन कविमण्डन a. of आपस्तम्बाह्निक.



गोवर्धनदीक्षित, son of वेणीदास ; a. of छन्दोगाह्निक.

गोवर्धन पाठक a. of पुराणसर्वस्व. ( compiled in शके 1396 under Bengal Zamindar श्रीसत्य ).

गोविन्द, son of नृहर्याचार्य, son of बाबुदेव ; a. of आशौचनिर्णय.

गोविन्द, son of सदाशिवमिश्र ; a. of संग्रहरत्नाकर.

गोविन्द a. of पूजाप्रदीप m. in दीक्षा-तत्त्व. Probably the same as the next.

गोविन्द a. of प्रायश्चित्तश्लोकपद्धति.

गोविन्द, son of केशव. Earlier than 1550 A. D. ; a. of पूजाप्रदीप m. in the दीक्षातत्त्व of रघुनन्दन. He wrote पूजाप्रदीप at the bidding of भवानन्दराय ( B. O. mss. cat. No. 264 p. 287 dated ल. सं. 432 i. e. 1551 A. D. ).

गोविन्द a. of स्मार्तार्धानपद्धति.

गोविन्द, son of पुरुषोत्तम ; a. of लक्ष-होमपद्धति.

गोविन्द, son of नीलकण्ठ ; a. of पीयूष-धारा com. on मुद्रार्तचिन्तामणि of राम who was his uncle ; com. composed in शके 1550.

गोविन्द उपाध्याय m. by हेमाद्रि.

गोविन्दवत्स, son of गणेश्वरमान्त्रिक, who was younger brother of बीरेश्वर and son of देवादित्य who was minister of king हरसिंह ; a. of मानसोल्लास (?). A work called गोविन्दमानसोल्लास is mentioned in मलमासतत्त्व ( p. 822 ) and पद्मावलीतत्त्व ( p. 12 ) of रघुनन्दन.

( Vide B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. pp. 107-109 ). About 1300-1370 A. D.

गोविन्द वैद्य, son of गदाधर of the माध्यन्दिनशास्त्रा and गौतमगोत्र ; a. of कुण्डमार्तण्ड ( composed at Junnar in 1691-92 A. D. ).

गोविन्दपण्डित, son of रामपण्डित ; a. of आश्वपद्धति.

गोविन्दपण्डित a. of आश्वदीपिका. Earlier than 1560 A. D. ; m. in आश्व-कल्पलता of नन्दपण्डित.

गोविन्दभट्ट a. of com. on क्रमदीपिका.

गोविन्दभट्ट m. in आश्वसागर of कुल्लुकभट्ट ( on आश्व ). Earlier than 1250.

गोविन्दभट्ट m. in मलमासतत्त्व ( p. 787 ) by रघुनन्दन as भाष्यकार of पराहार. Earlier than 1500 A. D.

गोविन्दभट्ट a. of दर्शआश्वप्रयोग.

गोविन्दभट्ट बुद्धिल a. of तिथिनिर्णय.

गोविन्दराज, son of माधव ; a. of com. on मनुस्मृति and of स्मृतिमञ्जरी. Sec. 76. सहगमनविधि is ascribed to him.

गोविन्दराय a. of परशुप्रकरण ( composed between 1740-49 A. D. ).

गोविन्द बासुदेवभट्ट a. of दत्तपुत्रविचार.

गोविन्दस्वामिन् a. of com. on बौधायनधर्मसूत्र.

गोविन्दानन्द कविकङ्कणाचार्य, son of गणपतिभट्ट. Sec. 101. Flourished between 1500-1540 A. D. ; a. of दानकौमुदी, वर्षाक्रियाकौमुदी, छुद्धि-कौमुदी, आश्वकौमुदी and of अर्थ-

कौमुदी com. on छुदिदीपिका of श्रीनिवास and तत्त्वार्थकौमुदी ( com. on छलपाणि's प्रायश्चित्तविवेक ).

गोविन्दोपाध्याय a. of मलमासे निषेध-विचार ( B. O. mss. cat. No. 292 p. 332 ).

गोस्वामिन् a. of निर्णयसार.

गौतम a. of धर्मसूत्र ( sec. 5 ) and quoted as a writer on politics in the com. to नीतिवाक्यावृत.

गौतम a. of आह्निकसूत्र, पितृमेघसूत्र.

गौतम a. of दानचान्द्रिका.

गौरीकान्त ( and others ) a. of, विवा-  
दाण्विमञ्जन.

गौरीदत्त son of रामभद्र ; a. of बागवती-  
तीर्थयात्राप्रकाश.

गौरीनाथचक्रवर्तिन् a. of कालभाष्यनिर्णय,  
नवाक्षभाष्यनिर्णय.

गौरीपति son of दामोदर ; a. of com.  
on आचारदर्श of श्रीदत्त. Composed  
at Benares in 1640 A. D.

गौरीशमदु son of दामोदर, son of  
नायकपण्डित. दामोदर was born  
in महाराष्ट्र on the banks of a holy  
river in Yājñabhūmi, but studied  
at Benares and was honoured at  
the court of Akbar. गौरीश-  
मदु wrote अनुमरणप्रदीप. He com-  
posed it after 67 years of  
Akbar's era ( अकबरमहीन्द्रस्य गते-  
र्हृन्पुत्रवत्सरेः । प्रेरितः कार्तिकेष्टम्यां  
काश्यां गौरीशशर्मणा ), i. e. 1609  
A. D. He mentions बालोक  
( बालक ? ), जिकन, छलपाणि, मदन-  
पारिजात, अनुमरणविवेक and several  
other works. He mentions

also विह्वलविलास of his father.  
Vide D. C. Ms. 76 of 1892-95.

गौरीशङ्कर a. of विवाहपद्धति.

ग्रहेश्वरमिश्र m. as a jurist in विवाह-  
रत्नाकर of चण्डेश्वर ( pp. 46, 483 )  
and in वर्धमान's वृण्डविवेक where  
his work seems to be called  
व्यवहारतरङ्ग. Earlier than 1300  
A. D.

घटकर्पर ( reputed ) a. of नीतिसार.

चक्रधर a. of पैतृकतिथिनिर्णय.

चक्रपाणिपाठक a. of com. on तिथि-  
प्रकाश of गङ्गादास. Ms. (in B. O.  
mss. cat. vol. I. No. 163 p. 178)  
is dated शके 1700.

चक्रपाणिमिश्र a. of व्यवहारादर्श.

चण्डमारुतस्वामिन् 1. of हरिदिनतिलक.

चण्डीदास son of दुर्गादत्त ; a. of संक्षि-  
प्ताह्निकपद्धति ( composed at the  
desire of रणवीरसिंह of काश्मीर ).

चण्डूक a. of स्मार्तकर्मनुष्ठानाधिवरण  
or चण्डूनिबन्ध ( vide Baroda O. I.  
ms. No. 296 dated संवत् 1593,  
ज्येष्ठ शु. 93 शुक्र ). He is styled  
महामात्य and सम्राट्.

चण्डेश्वर ठक्कर son of वीरेश्वर. Sec.  
90; a. of स्मृतिरत्नाकर ( divided in-  
to seven parts on कृत्य, ग्रहस्थ,  
दान, पूजा, विवाद, व्यवहार and श्राद्ध )  
and of कृत्यचिन्तामणि, राजनीति-  
रत्नाकर, दानवाक्यावलि and शिव-  
वाक्यावलि, शेषमानसोल्लास.

चतुर्भुज a. of रामनित्यार्चनपद्धति.

चतुर्भुज a. of विवाहपद्धति.

चतुर्भुज a. of अनुत्तसागरसार and of  
अष्टावशसंस्काराः.

चतुर्धन a. of कृष्णपद्धति.

चतुर्धन भट्टाचार्य m. in शुद्धितत्त्व (p. 243) by रघुनन्दन.

चतुर्धन भट्टाचार्य a. of आशौचप्रकाश and आशौचसंग्रह (both works are probably identical). He is probably the same as the चतुर्धन m. by रघुनन्दन.

चतुर्धनाचार्य a. of गङ्गाभक्तिरत्निणी.

चन्द्र a. of स्मृति, m. in निर्णयदीपक.

चन्द्रचूडभट्ट or चन्द्रशेखरशर्मन्, son of उमापति (alias उमणभट्ट), son of धर्मेश्वर or धर्मभट्ट पौराणिक. Between 1575-1650 A. D.; a. of कालविवाकर, कालसिद्धान्तनिर्णय, ग्रह-वास्तुनिर्णय, पाकयज्ञनिर्णय पिण्डपितृ-यज्ञप्रयोग, आशुनिर्णय, संस्कारनिर्णय alias चन्द्रचूडीय.

चन्द्रमौलि a. of आचारसार or आचार-रत्न.

चन्द्रशेखर a. of धर्मविवेक.

चन्द्रशेखर a. of पुरश्चरणदीपिका.

चन्द्रशेखर महामहोपाध्याय a. of स्मृति-प्रदीप.

चन्द्रशेखर वाचस्पति, son of विद्याश्रवण; a. of द्वैतनिर्णय or -निर्णयसंग्रह, धर्म-दीपिका or स्मृतिप्रदीपिका, स्मृतिसार-संग्रह.

चन्द्रशेखरशर्मन् a. of दुर्गभजन or स्मृ-तिदुर्गभजन or सङ्कल्पस्मृतिदुर्गभजन.

चन्द्रशिरसिन्मयजबन्, son of लक्ष्मणभट्ट; a. of पदकर्मशास्त्रिका.

चाणक्य m. as a writer on राजनीति by माहिनाथ on रघु० V. 50.

B. D. 88.

चाणक्य a. of राजनीतिशास्त्र in verse (various recensions) pr. in Dr. N. Law's Calcutta Oriental Series; and of the कौटिलीय. Hultzsch's R. II. No. 993 (and p. 85 extract) is a चाणक्यसप्तति the last verse of which is 'श्लोका-नामिति सप्तत्या नीतिसारसमुच्चयम् । चन्द्रगुप्ताय चाणक्यः संक्षेपेणोपादिष्ट-वान्'. Vide under चाणक्यनीति and similar works.

चारायण m. in the com. on the नीतिवाक्याश्रुत.

चारायण a. of ग्रहसूत्र.

चित्रपति, son of नन्दीपति, son of मधुसूदन; a Pandit of Colebrooke; a. of व्यवहारसिद्धान्तपीठम् (composed in 1803 A. D.; vide B. O. mss. cat. vol. I No. 356).

चिदम्बरेश्वर a. of स्मृतिमुक्ताफलसंग्रह.

चिदानन्दनाथ, pupil of स्वयंप्रकाशा-नन्दनाथ; a. of ललितार्चनपद्धति.

चिद्वनानन्दनाथ a. of कर्मपद्धति.

चिन्तामणि न्यायवागीशभट्टाचार्य, a गौड; a. of स्मृतिव्यवस्था (divided into parts on उद्वाह, तिथि, दाय, प्राय-श्चित्त, शुद्धि and आशु). Earlier than 1680 A. D.

चूडामणि, son of राघवेन्द्रचट्ट; a. of ज्ञानाङ्कुर.

चूडभट्ट (sometimes said to be) a. of कीर्तिचन्द्रोदय composed by दामोदरपण्डित in the 2nd half of 16th century in Akbars's reign.

चेतन्यगिरि a. of महाविष्णुपूजापद्धति and दत्तात्रेयपद्धति, वैष्णवपूजापद्धति.

चौण्डपार्य, son of चिन्मयार्य and कामान्वा and pupil of भारतीतीर्थ ; a. of सन्ध्याभाष्य (आम्बलायन), composed at request of चाण्डाण्डि, son of भानु. Bows to भारतीतीर्थ and विद्यातीर्थ as भाष्यकारs and describes them as त्रयीमयमहार्णवौ. Probably flourished about 1350-1375 A.D. Vide Tri. cat. Madras Govt. mss. for 1919-22 p. 4214.

च्यवन Sec. 21; a. of a धर्मसूत्र.

छलारिनारायण a. of स्मृतिसंग्रह.

छलारि or छल्लारि वृसिंह (or नरसिंह) son of नारायण ; a. of स्मृत्यर्थसागर (of which कालतरङ्ग is first part) and आह्निक for माहवस. Later than 1675 A.D.

छाग याज्ञिकचक्रचूडाचिन्तामणि a. of com. on स्नानसूत्र.

छागल or छागलेय a. of स्मृति m. in मिताक्षरा (on याज्ञ. III. 290, 326), कल्पतरु, स्मृतिच०, अपरार्क pp. 442, 533, 932,

जगदानन्द a. of कृत्यकौमुदी.

जगदीश a. of भावार्थदीप com. on झलपाणि's आन्ध्रविषेक.

जगन्नाथ a. of अनुभोगकल्पतरु.

जगन्नाथ a. of विवाहपद्धति.

जगन्नाथ तर्कपञ्चानन. Sec. 113; a. of विवाहभङ्गार्णव.

जगन्नाथ याज्ञिक, son of शङ्करशुक्ल ; a. of संस्कारकल्पद्रुम.

जगन्नाथचूरि a. of समुदायप्रकरण.

जगन्नेजय (reputed) a. of नीतिप्रकाशिका (which is said to have

been imparted to him by वैशम्पायन).

जमदग्नि a. of a स्मृति m. by मिताक्षरा (on याज्ञ. I. 256 in prose), by हरदत्त, कल्पतरु, अपरार्क (pp. 267, 468, 501, 880, 1064) and स्मृतिचन्द्रिका.

जम्बूनाथ सभाषीश, son of हेमाद्रि ; a. of प्रायश्चित्तपद्धति.

जयकृष्ण a. of गङ्गास्नानसङ्कल्पवाक्यदीप (B. O. mss. cat. vol. No. 90 p. 91).

जयकृष्ण or श्रीकृष्ण तर्कालङ्कार a. of दीप com. on दायमाण and of दायधिकारक्रमसंग्रह.

जयकृष्ण तर्कबागीश a. of आन्ध्रदर्पण alias आन्ध्रदीप.

जयतीर्थ pupil of आनन्दतीर्थ ; a. of com. on कर्मनिर्णय of आनन्दतीर्थ, of पूजापद्धति. For latter vide ms. No. 8685 of Baroda O. I.

जयतुङ्ग (Is he an author ?) m. in टोडरानन्द and निर्णयसिन्धु.

जयनारायण तर्कपञ्चानन a. of नीराजन-प्रकाश (composed for शिवनारायण घोष), सूरसंक्रान्तिदीपिका.

जयन्त or जयन्तस्वामिन्, son of कान्त, son of कल्याणस्वामिन्. He was father of अभिनन्द. End of eighth century ; a. of आम्बलायनीय सहाकारिका and विमल्लोच्यमाला com. on आम्बलायनयज्ञसूत्र. हेमाद्रि (III. 1. 1339) says that हरिहर refuted the view of जयन्तस्वामिन् on the verse अल्पमात्रे तु विप्रस्य. He is m. by नवाचर in his भाष्य on पारस्करयज्ञ, in आन्ध्रकाशिका

- of रघुनाथ and प्रयोगरत्न of नारायणभट्ट. For विमलोदय (com. on आम्बलायनयुद्ध vide D. C. ms. No. 45 of 1899-1915 ).
- जयराम a. of शतचण्डीविधानपद्धति.
- जयराम a. of com. on कामन्दकीय-नीतिसार.
- जयराम a. of दानचन्द्रिका (abstract of हेमाद्रि's work ).
- जयराम a. of सुहृत्तलङ्कार.
- जयराम, son of बलभद्र, son of दामोदर of भारद्वाजगोत्र. Between 1200-1400 A. D. ; a. of सज्जनवल्लभा ( a com. on पारस्करयुद्धसूत्र ). In Ulwar cat. extract No. 39 the date ( of composition probably ? ) is संवत् 1611 ( 1554-5 A. D. ).
- जयशर्मन् m. in तीर्थचिन्तामणि of बाचस्पति.
- जयसिंहदेव, king of गोरक्षपुर. Earlier than 1750 A. D. ; (reputed) a. of जयभाष्यवमानसाल्लास.
- जयस्वामिन् m. in मलमासतत्त्व ( p. 782 ) of रघुनन्दन,
- जयानन्द a. of सुहृत्तदीप.
- जातुकर्ण- vide sec. 22.
- जानकीरामसार्वभौम a. of सत्सृष्टिसार.
- जाबाल or -लि a. of a सृष्टि m. in मिताक्षरा ( on याज्ञ. III. 24, 260, 263-64, 315, 322, 326 ), अपरार्क p. 736.
- जिकन Earlier than 1250 A. D. ; m. in भास्वसागर of कुल्लुकभट्ट, in गूल-पाणि's दुर्गोत्सवविवेक and प्रायश्चित्त-विवेक, by रघुनन्दन in सुद्धितत्त्व ( p. 237 vol. II. refers to his अग्न्येष्टिविधि and अनुमरणविवेक ) and in मलमासतत्त्व ( vol. I. p. 774 ).
- जितामित्र Earlier than 1250 A. D. ; m. in एकादशीतत्त्व ( vol. II. p. 46 ) of रघुनन्दन as referred to by श्रीवत्त.
- जितेन्द्रिय Sec. 66 ; flourished about 1000-1050 A. D.
- जीवतवाहन Sec. 78 ; a. of कालविवेक, व्यवहारमातुका, दायभाग.
- जीव a. of दुर्गसङ्गमनी a com. of भक्ति-रसावृतसिन्धु.
- जीवदेव, son of आपदेव and younger brother of अनन्तदेव ; latter half of 17th century, he names निर्णय-सिन्धु and मयूख ; a. of आक्षौच-निर्णय and गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय ( ex-tracted in संस्कारकौस्तुभ ).
- जीवनाथ देवज्ञ a. of वास्तुरत्नावली.
- जीवराम a. of स्वास्तिवाचनपद्धति.
- जैत्रसिंह a. of भैरवार्चापारिजात.
- जैमिनि a. of सृष्टि m. in मिता० ( on याज्ञ. III. 20 ), कालमाषव ( p. 259 ), एकादशीतत्त्व, नि. सि.
- जैमिनि a. of सृष्टिमीमांसा ( m. by अपरार्क ).
- जैमिनि a. of युद्धसूत्र ( pr. in Punjab Oriental series ).
- जेरेन्धर महामहोपाध्याय a. of द्वैतनिर्णय ( B. O. mss. cat. vol I. No. 225 p. 237. )
- जोगलोक- vide योगलोक.
- ज्ञानभास्कर a. of आह्निकसंक्षेप and आह्निक.

- ज्ञानस्वरूप a. of com. on प्रपञ्चसार.  
 ज्योतिर्गर्ग m. in निर्णयसिन्धु.  
 ज्योतिर्गार्ग्य m. in स्मृतिचन्द्रिका.  
 ज्योतिर्नारद m. in निर्णयसिन्धु.  
 ज्योतिर्नार्थ a. of शैबरत्नाकर.  
 ज्योतिर्द्वसिंह m. by मद्रोजि in चतुर्विंशतिमतव्याख्यान.  
 ज्योतिर्द्वहस्पति m. by हेमाद्रि ( III, 2. 472 ), in निर्णयदीपक.  
 ज्योतिर्द्वसिंह m. in संस्कारकौस्तुभ.  
 ज्योतिष्पराशर m. in कालविवेक of जीवतवाहन, कालमाधव ( p. 91 ), in एकादशीतत्त्व of रघुनन्दन.  
 ज्योतिष्मितामह m. in कालमाधव ( p. 91 ).  
 ज्वालानाथमिश्र a. of सुकृत्यप्रकाश and उदक्याष्टुप्रकाश.  
 शिङ्गय्य कोविद ( or शिङ्गय्य ), son of पेञ्जल मन्त्रनाचार्य ; a. of प्रयोगपद्धति ( for आपस्तम्बीय, also called शिङ्गनभट्टीय ).  
 टीकाराम a. of वायलुक्तावली.  
 टीकाकारशर्मन् a. of पिष्टपशुखण्डन ( ms. No. 2436 of Baroda O. I. ). He was of गार्ग्यगोत्र and followed पारानन्दव्रतवदान्त.  
 टोडरमल्ल Sec. 104 ; ( reputed ) a. of टोडरानन्द ( several parts of which are separately noted, as कालनिर्णयसौख्य &c. ).  
 टाण्डू ( or मिश्रभीटोडू ) ; a. of आश्वविधि for माघ्यान्दिनीय. Mentions कर्क, कल्पतरु, श्रीकण्ठ, इलायुष ( BBRAS. cat. p. 236 No. 736 ).  
 टाण्डि a. of मांसनिर्णय and मासादिनिर्णय.

- दुण्डिराज son of दुरुचोत्तम and pupil of रामपण्डित father of नन्दपाण्डित. About 1600 A. D. ; a. of कुण्डकल्पलता.  
 दुण्डु ( or दुण्डु ). Earlier than 1555 A. D. ; a. of पद्धति m. in अन्त्येष्टि-पद्धति of नारायणभट्ट and in आश्वतत्त्व.  
 डोण्डू a. of आश्वविधि ( माघ्यान्दिनीय ) Same as टाण्डू above. Between 1200-1500 A. D.  
 डोडमिश्र son of प्राणकृष्ण ; a. of आश्वविवेक.  
 तकनलाल Later than 1686 A. D. ; a. of com. on अत्रिस्मृति, of com. on आचारार्क, of com. on दक्षस्मृति, com. on दत्तकचान्द्रिका, com. on हारीतस्मृति.  
 तर्कतिलक vide under मोहनमिश्र.  
 तातयार्य a. of स्मृतिरत्नाकर.  
 तातादास a. of प्रपञ्चगतिदीपिका.  
 तात्याशास्त्रिण्ड a. of दत्तकनिर्णय.  
 तानपाठक a. of संस्कारसुक्तावली.  
 ताम्रपर्णाचार्य a. of स्मृतिरत्नाकर.  
 तालवृन्तनिवासिन् a. of आपस्तम्बयज्ञसूत्र-प्रयोगवृत्ति ; follows देवस्वामिन्, कपर्दिन्, कुमारसिद्धान्तिन्.  
 तिगलामड्ड a. of श्रीस्थलप्रकाश.  
 तिप्पामड्ड, son of रामभट्ट, son of बालम्भट्ट surnamed गह्वर ; a. of स्मार्तप्रायश्चित्त, संस्कारनिर्णय ; wrote संग्रह-दीपिका in 1776 A. D.  
 तिम्मणभट्ट a. of स्मृतिकोशदीपिका.  
 तिम्मयज्वन् चक्रवर्ति a. of पदकर्मचन्द्रिका.  
 तिरुमलकवि of पराशरगोत्र a. of आश्वनिर्णयदीपिका.

तिरुमलयज्वर a. of संघ्याबन्धनभाष्य.

तिरुमलसोमयाजिन, son of तिरुमलयज्वर; a. of आश्वलायनप्रयोगदीपिका.

तिरुपिल्लूर a. of प्रयोगसूत्रावली.

तिरुमल of पराशरगोत्र a. of धर्मसंस्तु.

तुरगवदनपण्डित a. of शालग्रामलक्षण.

तुलजाराम a. of उत्सवनिर्णय.

तुलाजिराज Tanjore king ( 1765-1788 A. D. ); (reputed) a. of आदिधर्मसारसंग्रह, राजधर्मसारसंग्रह. He is said to have composed सङ्गीतसारासुत also.

तोडकाचार्य a. of कालनिर्णय.

तोळप्पर, son of श्रीनिवासाचार्य; a. of दत्तकचन्द्रिका.

त्रिकाण्ठमण्डन (भास्कर). Between 1100 and 1250 A.D.; a. of आपस्तम्बसूत्र-ध्वनितात्पर्यकारिका (pr. in B. I. series) m. by हेमाद्रि, मदन-पारिजात and he wrote प्रवरनिर्णय. Mentions कर्क, केशवसिद्धान्त, दामोदर, भवभाष्य, रुद्रदत्त, वामन.

त्रिलोचनमिश्र earlier than 1450 A. D.; a. of धर्मकोश.

त्रिलोचनशिव a. of प्रायश्चित्तसमुच्चय.

त्रिविक्रम. Earlier than 1550 A. D.; a. of त्रिविक्रमपद्धति or त्रैविक्रमी or प्रतिष्ठापद्धति (on the consecration of idols &c.) m. in टोडरानन्द and निर्णयसिन्धु.

त्रिविक्रम a. of न्यासपद्धति.

त्रिविक्रमश, pupil of श्रीरामभारती; a. of गृह्यार्थदीपिका ( or गृह्य° ) com. on शारदातिलक;

त्रिविक्रमसूरि, son of रघुसूरि; a. of आचारचन्द्रिका; m. in टोडरानन्द. Probably the same as above.

त्रैविद्यहृद a. of आश्वलायनसूत्रप्रयोग.

त्र्यम्बक, pupil of यज्ञेश; a. of गार्हस्थ्य-दीपिका.

त्र्यम्बक a. of तत्त्वदीप.

त्र्यम्बक a. of स्त्रीधर्मपद्धति.

त्र्यम्बक, son of नारायण, surnamed मादे; a. of आचारेन्दु. ( composed in 1838 A. D. ), प्रतिष्ठेन्दु.

त्र्यम्बक, son of राम, surnamed ओक; a. of आचारसूत्रण ( composed in 1819 A. D. ).

त्र्यम्बक पण्डित, son of नारायण of the आङ्गिरससमुद्रलुगोत्र; about 1760 A.D.; a. of आशौचनिर्णय.

त्र्यम्बकभट्ट मोल्ल, son of कृष्णभट्ट; a. of जातिविशेषक, प्रायश्चित्तसार, प्रायश्चित्त-प्रयोग.

दक्ष sec. 43; a. of स्मृति.

दत्त vide गौरीदत्त.

दत्तपण्डित a. of चूडाकर्म.

दत्तात्रेय m. in. स्मृतिचन्द्रिका, अपराक (p. 971), मदनपारिजात, निर्णयसिन्धु.

दयाराम a. of दानप्रदीप, पदचन्द्रिका, स्मृतिसंग्रह

दयाशङ्कर, son of धरणीधर; a. of उपाकर्म-विधि, और्ध्वदेहिकपद्धति, तिथिनिर्णय, दर्शभाद्रप्रयोग, दानप्रदीप, नीतिविशेषक, प्रयोगदीप ( or -रत्नाकर ), शाङ्कनयनयज्ञ, ह्युद्धिरत्न, भाद्रपद्धति, भाद्रप्रयोग.

दलपतिराज, son of बल्लभ; sec. 99; a. of दृष्टिह्रस्वाद ( several parts of which are separately noted in

the catalogues, such as आक्षिप्तसार, कालनिर्णयसार ).

दशपुत्र ( probably this is only the surname ) a. of मलमासनिर्णय.

दादा, son of माधव son of वृत्तिह, surnamed Karajgi. He was a माधव and of वसिष्ठगोत्र and resided at Nasik; mentions मयूर and कौस्तुभ; a. of वृत्तार्क ( composed in शके 1691 शशिग्रहर-समुत्पत्तिकाकेन्द्रे ). Aufrecht is wrong in giving the date as 1661.

दामोदर a. of इष्टिकाल.

दामोदर a. of लघुकालनिर्णय.

दामोदर a. of जातकर्मपद्धति.

दामोदर a. of आश्वपद्धति.

दामोदर a. of मांसविवेक.

दामोदर, son of शाङ्करभट्ट and eldest brother of नीलकण्ठ. About 1610 A.D.; a. of कलिबर्ज्यनिर्णय, द्वैतनिर्णय-परिशिष्ट.

दामोदर गार्ग्य a. of प्रयोगपद्धति ( alias संस्कारपद्धति ) following पारस्करग्रन्थ. Names कर्क, गङ्गाधर and हरिहर.

दामोदर ठक्कर Earlier than 1575 A.D.; a. of दिव्यनिर्णय ( compiled under संग्रामसिंह ) and विवेकदीपक; N. vol. V. p. 282 speaks of दिव्य-दीपिका ( compiled under श्रीमन्न-माहसूपा), while N. vol. VI p. 40 says that दिव्यनिर्णय was compiled under संग्रामसाह; but the works appear to be the same.

दामोदरठक्कर a. of प्रायश्चित्तनिर्णय ( B. O. mss. cat. Vol. I No. 276 p. 313 ).

दामोदरपाण्डित. Litter half of 16th century; a. of कीर्तिचन्द्रोदय ( under the patronage of चूड-मल्ल ).

दामोदरीय m. in छादिमयूख and निर्णय-दीपक.

दारिल a. of com. on कौशिकयुद्धम्.

दाल्म्य a. of धर्मशास्त्र ( D. C. ms. No. 267 of 1887-91 ) in verse ( with a few prose passages about प्रयोग ) on प्रेतक्रिया, एकादशाहभ्रातृ, नवकभ्रातृ, सपिण्डीकरण, द्योत्सर्ग ( मैत्रेय asks दाल्म्य ) and of a पद्धति.

दाल्म्य a. of नारायणबलिपद्धति.

दिनकर son of वृत्तिह from the दशाण country. Earlier than 1600 A. D.;

a. of गोपालपद्धति.

दिनकर a. of प्रायश्चित्तसंहस्य.

दिनकर alias दिवाकर, son of गमकृष्ण-भट्ट; a. of कर्मविपाकसार, प्रायश्चित्त-सार, शान्तिसार, दिनकरोद्घोत ( completed by his son विन्धेश्वर alias गंगामल्ल ). Between 1575-1640 A. D.

दिवाकर son of महादेव, son of बाल-कृष्ण, of the भारद्वाजगोत्र. His maternal grand-father was नीलकण्ठ author of the twelve मयूख; a. of धर्मशास्त्रसुधानिधि of which अन्ये-ष्टिप्रकाश, आचारार्क ( composed in 1686 A. D. ), दानहीराबलिप्रकाश, आश्वचन्द्रिका, तिथ्यर्क, प्रायश्चित्तसूक्त-बली, सूर्यादिपञ्चायतनप्रतिष्ठापद्धति and others were parts. Aufrecht ( part I. p. 253 ) confounded



this with the next, but corrected himself ( part II. p. 54 ).

दिवाकर, son of महादेव, son of रामेश्वर, surnamed काल ( काले in Marathi ). He was daughter's son of रामकृष्णभट्ट, father of कमलाकर. About 1620-1670 A.D.; a. of दानचण्डिका ( or दानसंक्षेपचान्निका ), आह्निकचान्निका or संक्षेपाह्निकचान्निका, कालनिर्णयचान्निका, स्मार्त-प्रायश्चित्तोद्धार, पतितत्यागविधि, पुनरुपनयनप्रयोग

दिवाकर, son of दिनकर ; a. of दानदिनकर.

दिवाकरभट्ट a. of त्रिवेणीपद्धति.

दिवोदास Earlier than 1550 A. D.; a. of दिवोदासप्रकाश; m. by कालनिर्णयचान्निका of दिवाकर and seems to be the same as दिवोदासीय m. by निर्णयसिन्धु, विधानपारिजात, मयूख.

दिव्यसिंह महापात्र a. of कालदीप ( or-प्रदीप ), आश्वदीप and of दिव्यसिंहकारिका ( which summarises the two preceding ).

दीक्षित About 1050-1100 A. D.; m. by दायभाग ( on daughter's succession ) and कालविवेक ( pp. 92, 102, 237, 264, 541 ). Earlier than 1100 A. D.

दीनदयालु पाठक a. of छद्मर्तुवैरव.

दीर्घतमस्त्र m. in मिताक्षरा ( on याज्ञ. III. 260 ) and by मस्करिन् ( on गौतमधनमूत्र ).

दुःखमञ्जन a. of छद्मर्तुकल्पाकर, युञ्जय-प्रकाश.

दुर्गदत्त a. of आश्वदीपिका.

दुर्गय, son of बाह्यदेव ; a. of com. on दायदशाश्लोकी or दायसंग्रहश्लोकदशक.

दुर्गासहाय a. of छद्मर्तुरचना.

दूलाल a. of दूलालीय.

देवकीनन्दन a. of एकादशीव्रतनिर्णय.

देवजानि (?) a. of देवजानीयभाष्य on निर्णयदीपक.

देवणभट्ट, son of केशवभट्ट. Sec. 85; a. of स्मृत्यचिन्त्रिका.

देवदासमिश्र, son of नामदेव, son of अर्जुन of the गौतमगोत्र and honoured by मालव king; between 1250-1500 A.D.; mentions कल्पतरु, कर्क, अर्णव ( महार्णव ), मिताक्षरा, स्मृतिसार, विश्वादर्श ; a. of देवदासप्रकाश or सद्ग्रन्थसूडामणि, तिथिनिर्णय. निर्णयासूत and विधानपारिजात mention a देवदासीय which is probably the देवदासप्रकाश.

देवनाथ ठक्कर. Earlier than 1620 A. D. ; a. of स्मृतिकौमुदी, दिव्यतन्त्र or तन्त्रकौमुदी. B. O. mss. cat. vol. I No. 60 p. 54 is a कालकौमुदी of देवनाथ, which is probably a part of the स्मृतिकौमुदी.

देवपाल, son of हरिपाल ; a. of भाष्य on काठकयहसूत्र.

देवबोध a. of com. on याज्ञवल्क्यस्मृति, m. by रघुनन्दन in छद्मिहस्त ( p. 236 ).

देवभद्र a. of पार्वणआश्वमयेण ( for बाजसनेयः ).

देवभद्र पाठक a. of दशमुल्लकोटिहोमप्रयोग.

- देवमन्न पाठक, son of बलमन्न ; a. of प्रयोगसार (कात्यायनीय ).
- देवयाज्ञिक vide याज्ञिकदेव.
- देवयाज्ञिक a. of सूतकसिद्धान्त.
- देवयाज्ञिक a. of a पद्धति ( यजुर्वेदीय ); pr. in Kashi S. series.
- देवराज a. of com. on नीतिमञ्जरी of शाहिवेदिन्.
- देवराज a. of प्रायश्चित्तसंग्रह ( compiled under orders of prince चेतसिंह of Benares, 1770-1781 A. D. ).
- देवराज a. of सुहृत्परीक्षा.
- देवराज a. of आश्वाशौचीयदर्पण.
- देवराज a. of a work on धर्मशास्त्र ( probably a निबन्ध ) m. in स्मृतिचन्द्रिका for the view that दुहितरः in याज्ञवल्क्य's verses on inheritance means पुत्रिका. The सरस्वतीविलास ( p. 414, Mysore ed. ) attributes the same view to him along with धारेश्वर, देवस्वामिन् and श्रीकर.
- देवराम a. of आह्निकचन्द्रिका.
- देवराम a. of सुहृत्सुक्तावली.
- देवल vide sec. 23.
- देवस्वामिन्. Vide sec. 65. About 1000-1050 A. D.; a. of भाष्य on आश्वलायनगृह्य and of a निबन्ध on धर्मशास्त्र.
- देवीदास a. of राजनीति.
- देवीदासपण्डित a. of कर्मविपाकचिकित्सासूतसागर.
- देवेन्द्राश्रम, pupil. of विदुषेन्द्राश्रम. Earlier than 1696 A. D.; a. of
- पुरश्चरणचन्द्रिका ( D. C. ms. No. 33 of 1898-99 is dated संवत् 1753 ).
- षादुमिश्र a. of प्रेतमञ्जरी.
- षाहिवेदिन्, son of लक्ष्मीधर, son of अत्रि, son of सुकुन्द of आनन्दपुर ; a. of नीतिमञ्जरी and com. thereon ( composed in 1494 A. D. ). Aufrecht ( I. p. 263 ) said that शाहिवेदिन् composed in 1054 but corrected himself later ( II. p. 56 ).
- प्रविह m. as an author in the स्मृत्यर्थसार of श्रीधर.
- ब्राह्मयण a. of ब्राह्मयणगृह्यसूत्र ( attributed to स्वादिर ).
- ब्रौण Earlier than 1100 A. D. ; a. of रत्नकरण्डिका.
- द्वारकानाथयज्वन्, son of टीकाभट्ट; a. of उपाकर्मप्रयोग.
- द्वैपायनं ( reputed ) a. of दत्तकदर्पण.
- द्वैपायनाचार्य a. of स्मार्तपदार्थानुक्रमणिका.
- धनञ्जय Earlier than 1500 A. D.; a. of धर्मप्रदीप and सम्बन्धविवेकपरिशिष्ट; m. in संस्कारतत्त्व ( vol. I p. 891 ) of रघुनन्दन ). In उद्वाहतत्त्व ( vol. II. p. 145 ) we have only सम्बन्धविवेक of धनञ्जय.
- धनपति, son of रुचिपति, son of विश्वनाथ, son of रतिधर of खोजालवंश ; a. of आश्वदर्पण. The author resided at बेजोल्लि and is later than 1500 A. D.
- धनराम son of गोवर्धन ; a. of आश्वप्रदीप. Earlier than 1750 A. D.
- धनिराम a. of सिद्धान्तउपोत्तना.

धरणीधर Earlier than 1250 A. D. ; a. of com. on मनुस्मृति m. by कुल्लूक.

धरणीधर son of रेवाधर; a. of सापिण्ड्य-तत्त्वप्रकाश (probably same as next).

धरणीधर, son of छुरारि; a. of एकादशी-निर्णयसार composed in शके 1408 (1492 A. D.); ms. No. 12052 (Baroda O. I.) was copied in संवत् 1620 मार्गशीर्ष (Dec. 1553 A. D.). It recites that the work was composed during the reign of king वीरलदेव and mentions विज्ञानेश्वर, अनन्तभट्ट, विश्वरूप and बोधदेवपण्डित.

धरणीधर पन्थ a. of com. on काल-निर्णय (of माधव), of चातुर्वर्ण्यविवेचन, of चातुर्वर्ण्यव्यवस्था.

धर्म a. of भाष्य m. in स्मृतिचन्द्रिका and हेमाद्रि ( III. 2. 747 ).

धर्मकरोपाध्याय a. of तडागादिप्रतिष्ठा-पद्धति, पुष्करिणीपत्तलक ( B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. No. 263 p. 286 ). Both works are probably the same.

धर्मराजाध्वरीन्द्र, son of माधवाध्वरीन्द्र ; a. of दत्तरत्नाकर. Later than 1650 A. D.

धर्मेन्द्र, son of रामचन्द्र ; a. of सुहृत्तृप्तिरोमणि.

धर्मेन्द्र a. of com. on याज्ञवल्क्यस्मृति ; m. in झूलपाणि's प्रायश्चित्तविवेक. ( p. 529 ).

धर्मेन्द्र a. of com. on चमत्कारचिन्ता-मणि of नारायणभट्ट.

H. D. 89.

धवल Earlier than 1050 A. D. ; m. in कालविवेक of जीमूतवाहन ( pp. 134, 264, 543 ).

धवल a. of a निबन्ध ; धवलनिबन्ध is m. in the अन्येष्टिपद्धति of नारायणभट्ट, in निर्णयामृत. Probably the same as the preceding.

धारेश्वर. Vide sec. 64.

धीरमति ( queen of नरसिंहदेव of मिथिला ) reputed author of दानवाक्यावली ( real author being विद्यापति ) and दानार्णव. About first half of 15th century.

धीरेन्द्रपञ्चीशूषण, son of धर्मेन्द्र ; a. of नित्यकर्मलता.

धौम्य a. of a स्मृति ; m. in मिताक्षरा ( on याज्ञ. III. 290 ).

नन्द, son of देवशर्मा ; a. of ज्योतिः-सारसमुच्चय, स्मार्तसमुच्चय.

नन्दन a. of आश्वचन्द्रिका.

नन्दन, younger brother of लक्ष्मण ; a. of नन्दिनी, com. on the मानवधर्मशास्त्र.

नन्दनमिश्र a. of रुद्रविलासनिबन्ध.

नन्दपण्डित alias विनायकपण्डित, son of रामपण्डित धर्माधिकारिन्. Sec. 105 ; a. of काशीप्रकाश, तत्त्व-मुक्तावली, तीर्थकल्पलता, दत्तकमीमांसा, नवरात्रप्रदीप, प्रमिताक्षरा ( com. on मिताक्षरा ), विद्वन्मनोहरा ( com. on पराशरस्मृति ), वैजयन्ती alias केशव-वैजयन्ती ( com. on विष्णुधर्मसूत्र ), शुद्धिचन्द्रिका ( com. on षडशीति of कौशिकदित्य ), आश्वकल्पलता, स्मृति-सिन्धु ( of which संस्कारनिर्णय is a part ), हरिवंशविलास ( of which

कालनिर्णयकौतुक is a part). He probably composed ज्योतिःसार-समुच्चय and स्मार्तसमुच्चय.

नन्दभट्ट a. of विवाहनिरूपण.

नन्दराममिश्र, son of दीपचन्द्रमिश्र ; a. of निर्णयसार (composed in 1780 A. D.).

नरराज vide under नरराज.

नरसिंह a. of ब्रह्मयज्ञशिरोरत्न.

नरसिंह a. of आपस्तम्बयज्ञसूत्रकारिका-वृत्ति ; composed in 1614 A. D.

नरसिंह vide छलारि वृत्ति.

नरसिंह a. of तुलसीकाठमालाधारणनिषेध.

नरसिंह or वृत्ति ठक्कर About 1300-1325 A. D. ; a. of प्रमाणपल्लव ( vide B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. No. 270 p. 209 ).

नरसिंहदेव ( reputed ) a. of दुर्गाभक्ति-तरङ्गिणी or दुर्गापद्धति. About 1425-50 A. D.

नरसिंहभट्ट a. of धनुर्वेदचिन्तामणि.

नरसिंह बाजपेयिन्, son of मुरारि of कौत्सवंश. Later than 1400 A. D. ; a. of नित्याचारप्रदीप. Pr. in B. I. series.

नरसिंह सोमयाजिन्, son of माधवाचार्य ; a. of विष्णुप्रतिष्ठाविधिदर्पण.

नरहरि a. of विवाहपद्धति.

नरहरि a. of संस्कारवृत्ति.

नरहरि उपाध्याय a. of द्वैतनिर्णय ( B. O. mss. cat. vol. I No. 223 p. 236 ).

नरहरिभट्ट सप्तर्षि a. of मण्डपकुण्डमण्डन and com. प्रकाशिका thereon and of a work on सापिण्ड्य ; m in com. on सापिण्ड्य कल्पलतिका.

नरोत्तम a. of स्मृतिसंक्षेप.

नरोत्तमदास a. of प्रातःपूजाविधि ( for followers of चैतन्य ).

नरोत्तमदेव a. of भ्रातृप्रकरण.

नवरसौन्दर्यमट्ट a. of छद्माचारसंग्रह or सच्छद्माचार.

नवराज, son of देवसिंह of the श्रेष्ठ family ; a. of दानपञ्जी and व्रत-पञ्जी and दानवाक्यावालि. The real author was सूर्यकर. Often read as नरराज in the catalogues ; vide Peterson's 5th Report p. 177 extract and B. O. mss. cat. vol. I No. 195 p. 210 where we have both नरराज and सूर्यकर.

नागदेव flourished before 1435 A.D. ; a. of आचारदीप or- प्रदीप ( ms. No. 3858 Baroda O. I. copied in 1491 शके माघे ) and निर्णय-म. in आचारमदल and सूत्रकमलाकर.

नागदेव a. of सुहृत्सिद्धि and सुहृत्दीपक.

नागदेव, son of शिव. Later than 1612 A. D. ; a. of तृतीयनिर्णय based on निर्णयसिन्धु.

नागदेवज्ञ, son of शिव ; a. of निर्णय-तत्त्व ( which is an abstract of निर्णयसिन्धु ), आचारप्रदीप, प्रथित-तिथिनिर्णय. Most probably the same as the preceding.

नागेश, son of बेङ्गुदेश of Haldipur in North Canara ; about 1741-1782 A. D. ; a. of आगमग्रन्थ, तान्त्रिकमुक्तावालि, स्मृत्यर्थमुक्तावालि.

नागेशभट्ट or नागोजिभट्ट, son of शिव-भट्ट and सती. Sec. 110 ; a. आचा-

रेन्दुशेखर, आशौचनिर्णय, आशौचिन्दु-  
शेखर, कुण्डपद्धति, तिथिन्दुशेखर,  
तिथिनिर्णय, त्रिस्थलीसेतु or- सारसंग्रह,  
गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय, चण्डीप्रयोग, तीर्थेन्दु-  
शेखर, प्रायश्चित्तेन्दुशेखर, प्रायश्चित्त-  
सारसंग्रह, आशौचिन्दुशेखर, संस्काररत्न-  
माला, सापिण्डीमञ्जरी or सापिण्ड्य-  
दीपिका, सापिण्ड्यनिर्णय ( probably  
same as preceding ).

नाडीजङ्घ m. as a स्मृतिकार in नित्या-  
चारप्रदीप ( p. 20 ).

नारद Sec. 36.

नारद ( reputed ) a. of मयूरचित्रक  
or मेघमाला.

नारायण a. of a. स्मृति m. in अपराकं  
pp. 135, 146, 500, 508. In the  
Mad. Govt. Oriental Library  
there is a नारायणस्मृति in 9  
chapters, where नारायण asks  
दुर्वासस about sins.

नारायण m. in आश्वसागर of कुल्लुकभट्ट.

नारायण, son of अनन्त, son of हरि ;  
a. of कुण्डमण्डपवर्णन ( composed  
in 1578 A. D. ) and of छूर्त-  
मार्तण्ड and its com. मार्तण्डवल्लभा  
( composed in 1572 A. D. ).

नारायण a. of a पद्धति ; m. in ज्योति-  
स्तत्त्व ( p. 616 ) and मलमासतत्त्व ( p.  
746 ) of रघुनन्दन.

नारायण, son of कृष्णजीह्वेदिव, son  
of श्रीपति. Probably earlier  
than 1570 A. D. He was from  
श्रीपादलपुरी in वर्जदेश ; a. of com.  
ग्रहप्रदीपक on शाङ्गनयनग्रहसूत्र and  
of a ग्रहपद्धति also.

नारायण a. of प्रदीपभाष्य on पार्ष्णभाष्य.  
नारायण Earlier than 1600 A. D. ; a.  
of चमत्कारचिन्तामणि.

नारायण Earlier than 1450 A. D. ; a.  
of com. अपेक्षितार्थयोतिनी ; m.  
in मदनरत्नप्रदीप ( शान्ति portion ).

नारायण, son of महाबल. Earlier than  
1500 A. D. ; a. of भाष्य on गोमिल-  
सूत्र ; m. in आश्वतरव and छन्दोग-  
होतृसर्गतरव of रघुनन्दन.

नारायण, son of कृष्णीचरभट्ट, sur-  
named आरव ; a. of सूत्राश्रितानर  
or प्रयोगसार and आश्वसागर, आश्व-  
पद्धति. Later than 1650 A. D.

नारायण, son of दिवाकर of the नैधुव-  
गोत्र ; a. of com. on आश्वलायन-  
सूत्र. It is probably this नारायण  
that is m. in पराशरभाष्य.

नारायण a. of आश्वलायनसूत्रपद्धति.

नारायण a. of चलाचर्पिपद्धति. Later  
than 1450 A. D.

नारायण a. of दिनत्रयमीमांसा ( for  
माध्व followers ).

नारायण a. of छबोधिनी.

नारायण a. of स्मृतिसर्वस्व. Before  
1675 A. D.

नारायण a. of मातृगोत्रनिर्णय.

नारायण a. of दक्षिणद्वारनिर्णय.

a. of com. on शारदातिलक

नारायण, pupil of विज्ञानेश्वर ; a. of  
व्यवहारशिरोमणि. About 1100 A.D.

नारायण a. of नीतिमाला.

नारायण ( छलारि ) a. of स्मृतिसंग्रह and  
स्मृतिसार.

नारायण उपाध्याय ; m. in एकादशीतत्त्व ( p. 30 ), ज्योतिस्तत्त्व ( p. 708 where his explanation of the last सूत्र of आपस्तम्बधर्मसूत्र is given ), in आश्वसागर of कुल्लुक, in आश्वक्रियाकौमुदी of गोविन्दानन्द.

नारायण उपाध्याय son of गणेश ; a. of परिशिष्टप्रकाश com. on कर्मप्रदीप. नारायणचक्रवर्तिन् a. of शान्तिकतत्त्वामृत. नारायणठक्कर a. of ब्रह्मसंस्कारमञ्जरी or संस्कारमञ्जरी.

नारायणतर्काचार्य a. of बोलायात्रासुत.

नारायणदीक्षित, son of चायम्भट्ट. Later than 1400 A. D. ; a. of प्रयोगदर्पण.

नारायणदीक्षित a. of स्मार्तस्फुटपद्धति.

नारायणदेव, son of रामकृष्ण, son of सदाशिवदेव. He was pupil of नागेश. About 1750-80 A. D. ; a. of com. on सापिण्ड्यकल्पलतिका of his grandfather.

नारायणपण्डित, son of विश्वनाथपण्डित, pupil of भट्टनीलकण्ठ. Earlier than 1720 A. D. ; a. of पिष्टपशुखण्डन-मीमांसा ( ms. No. 8831 of Baroda O. I. is पिष्टपशुमीमांसा of नारायण, son of विश्वनाथ ), पिष्ट-पशुमीमांसाकारिका.

नारायणपण्डित, son of विश्वनाथसूरि ( acc. to Stein's cat p. 107 ) and son of हितार्थसूरि ( acc. to Bik. cat. p. 449 ) ; a. of सदाचारस्मृति-टीका.

नारायणपण्डित a. of संध्याबन्धनभाष्य.

नारायणभट्ट, son of रामेश्वरभट्ट. Sec. 103 ; a. of अन्येष्टिपद्धति, अयन-निर्णय, आरामोत्सर्गपद्धति, आतुरसंन्यास-

विधि, जीवच्छास्त्रप्रयोग, त्रिस्थलीसेतु, प्रयोगरत्न, आहिताग्निमरणदाहादिपद्धति, महारूपपद्धति or रूपपद्धति, काशीमरण-ह्यक्तिविवेक, गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय, तिथि-निर्णय, तुलापुरुषदानप्रयोग, दिव्यानुष्ठान-पद्धति, मांसमीमांसा, कालनिर्णय-कारिकाव्याख्या, दृष्टोत्सर्गपद्धति, लक्ष-होमपद्धति, विष्णुआश्वपद्धति. Portions of his प्रयोगरत्न and other works are separately entered in the catalogues as distinct works.

नारायणभट्ट a. of दशकर्मपद्धति.

नारायणभट्ट between 1400-1600 A.D. ; a. of धर्मप्रवृत्ति.

नारायणभट्ट a. of जातिविवेक ( ms. No. 11147 of Baroda O. I. ).

नारायणभट्ट a. of प्रायश्चित्तसंग्रह.

नारायणभट्ट a. of विधानरत्न.

नारायणभट्ट, son of राम, son of नारायण ; a. of काशीरहस्यप्रकाश ( composed by order of कामदेव ).

नारायणयज्वन् a. of आपस्तम्बप्रयोगरत्न.

नारायणवन्दोपाध्याय a. of शुद्धिकारिका.

नारायणशर्मन् a. of धर्मसंग्रह.

नारायणशर्मन् a. of व्यवस्थासार ( a different work from व्यवस्था-सारसंग्रह ).

नारायणशर्मसिद्धान्तवागीशभट्टाचार्य a. of व्यवस्थासारसंग्रह.

नारायणसर्वज्ञ a. of मन्वर्थविहृति com. on मनुस्मृति, of कामधेनुदीपिका, of शुद्धिदीपिका. As रायभट्टकुट ( 1431 A. D. ) mentions him, he is earlier than 1400 A. D. Vide Bhandarkar's Report for 1883-84 p. 62.

नारायणानन्दनाथ a. of शिवार्चनशिरो-  
मणि.

नारायणार्य a. of com. on गोत्रप्रवर-  
निर्णय of अभिनवमाधवाचार्य.

नारोजिपण्डित, son of विश्वनाथ ; a. of  
लक्षणशतक and com. लक्षणरत्नमा-  
लिका thereon.

निजानन्द a. of प्रयोगसार.

नित्यानन्द a. of क्रमदीपिका.

नित्यानन्द a. of षट्कर्मव्याख्यानचिन्ता-  
मणि.

निधिराम a. of आचारमाला.

निबन्धनकार m. in सरस्वतीविलास  
( pp. 51, 349 ).

निम्बार्कशिष्य a. of संन्यासपद्धति.

निर्वणविद्योद्योत m. in the दायभाग-  
of जीसूतवाहन.

निर्दूरिबसवोपाध्याय a. of व्याख्यानदी-  
पिका com. on मिताक्षरा of विज्ञा-  
नेश्वर.

निर्भयरामभट्ट a. of व्रतोपवाससंग्रह and  
संवत्सरोत्सवकालनिर्णय.

नीलकण्ठ or श्रीपति ; a. of वैवज्ञबल्लभ.

नीलकण्ठ a. of आशौचशतक.

नीलकण्ठ a. of कुण्डमण्डपसिद्धि or-  
विधान.

नीलकण्ठ, son of शङ्करभट्ट ; a. of  
कुण्डमण्डपनिर्णय.

नीलकण्ठ a. of com. on दायभाग.

नीलकण्ठ a. of प्रतिमाप्रतिष्ठा.

नीलकण्ठ a. of com. on आशुविशेक of  
सुलपाणि.

नीलकण्ठ a. of निर्णयभास्कर.

नीलकण्ठ son of अनन्त, son of चिन्ता-  
मणि. About 1600 A. D. ; a. of

तिथिरत्नमाला and com. on सुहृत्-  
चिन्तामणि.

नीलकण्ठ, son of शङ्करभट्ट. Sec.  
107 ; a. of भगवन्तभास्कर ( divided  
into 12 मयूखs ), व्यवहारतत्त्व, कुण्डो-  
द्योत.

नीलकण्ठ son of भास्कर ; a. of दान-  
दीप्ति.

नीलकण्ठ a. of आशौचशतक.

नीलकण्ठ a. of दानचन्द्रिका.

नीलकण्ठ a. of दानपरिभाषा.

नीलकण्ठ a. of कुण्डमण्डपविधान and  
कुण्डमण्डपसिद्धि.

नीलकण्ठदीक्षित son of अप्यदीक्षित  
अद्वैताचार्य, of the भारद्वाजगोत्र ; a.  
of अधविशेक.

नीलकण्ठ यतीन्द्र a. of यतिधर्मप्रबोधिनी.

नीलकण्ठसूरि a. of परसूत्रकरण.

नीलकण्ठाचार्य a. of स्मृत्यर्थसार.

नीलकमल ( लाहाडी ) a. of काल्यार्चन-  
चन्द्रिका.

नीलाम्बरभट्ट son of गदाधर ( author  
of कालसार ). Before 1500 A. D. ;  
a. of कालकौमुदी ; m. in छादि-  
कौमुदी ( p. 275 ) of गोविन्दानन्द.  
He is probably the same as  
नीलाम्बर m. as भाष्यकार of कात्यायन  
in the यजुर्वेदिभाष्यतत्त्व of रघुनन्दन  
( vol. II. p. 496 ).

नीलासुर (?), son of सङ्कर्षण ; a. of  
com. on आशुकल्पसूत्र or नवकण्ठ-  
कासूत्र of कात्यायन. It is probable  
that नीलासुर is a misreading of  
नीलाम्बर meaning इलासुर.

दुसिंह ( कम्भासुर ). Later than 1400  
A. D. ; a. of आशौचदीपिका and  
तिथिप्रदीपिका.

हृसिंह a. of निबन्धशिरोमणि.

हृसिंह, of the कौण्डिन्यगोत्र, son of रामचन्द्राचार्य. Between 1360-1435 A. D. ; a. of प्रयोगपारिजात.

हृसिंह of अत्रिगोत्र, resided on the वसुमती near चन्दनगिरि in वैराटदेश. Earlier than 1565 A. D. and later than 1300 A. D. ; a. of विधानमाला. He mentions चतुर्वर्गचिन्तामणि.

हृसिंह a. of औतस्मार्तकर्मप्रयोग.

हृसिंह, son of माधवाचार्य बाजपेय-बाजिन् ; a. of com. on वैखानसधर्म-प्रश्न and वैखानससूत्रवर्णन.

हृसिंह, son of रामचन्द्राचार्य surnamed होप. 1400-1450 A. D. ; a. काल-निर्णयदीपिकाविवरण, and of com. on तिथिनिर्णयसंग्रह (of रामचन्द्र), तिथिप्रदीपिका, गोविन्दार्णव or धर्म-तत्त्वावलोक ; ms. 10410 (Baroda O. I.) gives date of composition (?) as शशाङ्ककालानलविश्व-संमति विरोधिवर्षे (i. e. 1330 शके).

हृसिंहठक्कर a. of प्रमाणपल्लव.

हृसिंहपण्डित a. of गोत्राश्रुत.

हृसिंहभट्ट, son of सिद्धभट्ट of कण्व-शाखा ; a. of संस्काररत्नावलि.

हृसिंहभट्ट a. of दत्तकपुत्रविधान.

हृसिंहभट्ट, son of सोमभट्ट ; a. of विष्णुधर्ममीमांसा.

हृसिंहभट्ट (मीमांसक) a. of स्मृति-निबन्ध.

हृसिंहभट्ट, son of नारायणभट्ट. Between 1500-1600 A. D. ; a. of प्रयोगरत्न.

हृसिंहबाजपेयिन् a. of श्रुतिमीमांसा

हृसिंहारण्य or हृसिंहाचार्य. Earlier than 1440 A. D. Vide Bhandarkar's Report, 1883-84 p. 76 ; a. of विष्णुभक्तिचन्द्रोदय.

हृहरि a. of शास्त्रप्रदीप alias निबन्धसार. Before 1607 A. D.

हृहरि, surnamed पण्डरपुर ; a. of प्रासादप्रतिष्ठा.

हृहरि, pupil of मध्व ; a. of सदाचार-स्मृतिटीका.

हृहरि अग्निहोत्रिन् a. of शास्त्रदीप.

न्यायपञ्चानन (probably गोपाल) a. of दुर्गोत्सवनिर्णय.

पक्षधरमिश्र, son of महामहोपाध्याय बटे-श्वर. Earlier than 1600 A. D. ; a. of तत्त्वनिर्णय (N. vol. V. p. 155).

पक्षधरमिश्र a. of तिथिनिर्णय. Probably he is identical with the preceding.

पक्षधरमिश्र a. of तिथिचन्द्रिका ; ms. of विष्णुपुराण was copied in 1464 A. D. by him. ; probably the same as above (B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. No. 145 p. 146).

पञ्चाक्षर गुरुनाथ a. of कर्मप्रकाशिका.

पञ्चानन m. in कालसार of गदाधर.

पञ्चाननसिंह m. in जटमल्लविलास.

अजिकाकारामिश्र m. in कालविवेक (p. 63) of जीवतवाहन.

पण्डितपरितोषकार m. by हेमाद्रि (III. 2. 481) as refuting गोविन्दराज's view. Between 1075-1225 A. D.

पद्मनाभ a. of माध्यन्दिनीयाचारसंग्रह-दीपिका.



पद्मनाभ, son of बलमह. Between 1460-1550 A. D. ; a. of दुर्गावती-प्रकाश or समयालोक ( under दुर्गावती, queen of दलपति, king on the नर्मदा ).

a. of गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय.

Earlier than 1700 A. D. ;  
a. of तिथ्यादिनिर्णय.

पद्मनाभ a. of सन्यासरत्नावली ( according to मध्वमत ).

पद्मनाभदत्त, son of दामोदरदत्त, son of श्रीदत्त. Between 1340-1400 A.D., as he composed his सुपद्मन्याकरण in 1367 A. D. ; a. of आचार-चन्द्रिका.

पद्मनाभदीक्षित, son of गोपाल, son of नारायण, residing on the banks of the प्रवरा at निवासपुर ; a. of प्रतिष्ठादर्पण and प्रयोगदर्पण. ( Vide Bhandarkar's Report 1883-84 p. 355 for both ).

पद्मनाभमिश्र a. of व्यवहारप्रदीप.

पन्तोनीभट्ट, son of लक्ष्मणभट्ट ; a. of समयकल्पतरु.

परमहंस, son of सीताराम. Later than 1685 A. D. ; a. of com. on सुहृत्-गणपति.

परमाचार्य a. of वास्तुपूजनपद्धति.

परमानन्दशर्मद a. of दुर्गार्चाकौस्तुभ.

परमानन्द a. of व्यवहारनिर्णय ( on मत्स्यादिभक्षणभक्षण ).

परमानन्दचन, pupil of विद्वानन्दब्रह्मेन्द्र-सरस्वती ; a. of स्मृतिमहोदधि and प्रयोगरत्नावली.

परमेश्वरपरिव्राजक a. of अमल a com. on बौधायनधर्मसूत्र.

परह्युराम a. of द्विजकल्पलता or संख्या-त्रयभाष्य.

परह्युराम a. of ख्यालबल्लभ.

परह्युराम, son of कर्ण, an उदीच्यब्राह्मण ; a. of महाकुरूपपद्धति composed in 1458 A. D.

परह्युराममिश्र. Later than 1685 A. D. ; a. of com. on सुहृत्गणपति.

पराशर. Sec. 35 ; a. of स्मृति.

पराशर a. of जातिविशेक.

पराशर or पाराशर m. as an author on politics in com. on नीति-वाक्यावृत.

पल्लुपति, minister of लक्ष्मणसेन and son of चनञ्जय. About 1160-1200 A. D. ; a. of प्रवराध्याय, वशः कर्मदीपिका or वशकर्मपद्धति, आश्व-पद्धति and पाकयज्ञपद्धति.

पाण्डुरङ्ग, son of चिन्तामणि, sur-named टकले ; a. of प्रतिष्ठासार-दीपिका ( composed in 1780 A. D. ) at पञ्चवटी near Nasik and यज्ञु-शास्त्रमेदतत्त्वनिर्णय.

पाण्डुरङ्ग मोरेश्वर भट्ट a. of कालचन्द्रिका

पारस्कर a. of यज्ञसूत्र.

पाराशर्य m. in the प्रायश्चित्तमयस.

पालकि m. as a writer on politics in com. on नीतिवाक्यावृत.

पितामह. Sec. 44 ; a. of a स्मृति.

पीताम्बर son of काश्यपाचार्य. Between 1500-1675 A. D. ; a. of धर्माज्य and स्मार्तचानप्रयोग.

पीताम्बर a. of दानवाक्यावली ( B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. No. 193 p. 208 ).

पीताम्बरसिद्धान्तबागीश a. of वाय-  
कौस्तुभदी and विवादकौस्तुभदी. About  
1604 A. D.

पुरुषोत्तम a. of पुण्याहवाचनप्रयोग.

पुरुषोत्तम a. of पुराणसर्वस्व.

पुरुषोत्तम a. of उत्सवप्रतान, संवत्सरानिर्णय-  
प्रतान.

पुरुषोत्तम a. of संवत्सरोत्सवकालनिर्णय  
(D. C. mss. No. 177 of 1884-  
86 is dated संवत् 1816 i. e. 1759  
A. D.). It deals with उत्सवस  
from भाद्रपद to श्रावण for the  
followers of बल्लभाचार्य. Based  
upon ब्रजराज's work.

पुरुषोत्तम son of पीताम्बर. Born  
संवत् 1724 (1668 A.D.) and died  
संवत् 1781 (1725 A. D.); a. of  
शङ्खचक्रधारणवाद, ब्रह्मशुद्धिदीपिका,  
संन्यासनिर्णयविवरण. He was  
7th from the great Vallabhā-  
cārya.

पुरुषोत्तम a. of ऊर्ध्वपुण्ड्रनिर्णय.

पुरुषोत्तम a. of संन्यासनिर्णय.

पुरुषोत्तम a. of कर्मसिद्धान्त or कर्म-  
सिद्धिसिद्धान्त (ms. No. 8361  
Baroda O. I.).

पुरुषोत्तम son of देवराजार्ज्य; a. of  
प्रयोगपारिजात.

पुरुषोत्तम a. of धर्मसार. Earlier than  
1675 A. D.

पुरुषोत्तम prince of गजपति dynasty;  
(reputed) a. of श्रुतिचिन्तामणि.  
About 1500 A. D.

पुरुषोत्तमपरिहित Earlier than  
1450 A. D.; a. of गोत्रप्रवर-

मञ्जरी or प्रवरमञ्जरी and महाप्रवर-  
भाष्य.

पुरुषोत्तम विद्यावागीश a. of प्रयोगरत्न-  
माला.

पुरुषोत्तमानन्दसरस्वती pupil of पूर्णानन्द;  
a. of यतिधर्म, यतिपत्नीधर्मनिरूपण,  
स्मृतिसारसंग्रह.

पुलस्त्य Sec. 45; a. of a स्मृति.

पुलह a. of स्मृति; m. in स्मृतिचन्द्रिका.

पुष्कर m. in संस्कारमदख.

पुष्करसावि m. in आप. ध. सू. I. 6. 19.  
7. and I. 10. 28. 1.

पृथिवीधरमिश्राचार्य m. in शुद्धितत्त्व  
(p. 314) by रघुनन्दन.

पृथ्वीचन्द्र, son of नागमल्ल; a. of  
आशौचप्रकाश (part of धर्मतत्त्व-  
कलानिधि).

पृथ्वीधर a. of दशकर्मपद्धति.

पृथ्वीमल्लराज a. of महार्णव. Probably  
the same as the महार्णव attribut-  
ed to मान्धातु who was a brother  
of पृथ्वीमल्ल and son of मदनपाल.

पैङ्गव a. of स्मृति; m. in मिताक्षरा  
(on याज्ञ. III. 18, a prose pas-  
sage), स्मृतिचन्द्रिका (on आशौच,  
Mysore ed. p. 14).

पैठीनसि Sec. 24.

प्रचेतस् Sec. 46.

प्रजापति Sec. 47.

प्रतापकृष्णदेव Sec. 100; (reputed)  
a. of प्रतापमार्तण्ड or श्रौढप्रताप-  
मार्तण्ड, सरस्वतीविलास and निर्णय-  
संग्रह. His कौतुकाचिन्तामणि (vide

D. C. ms. No. 981 of 1887-91) is not a work on धर्मशास्त्र, but on erotics and poetic fantasies like चित्रचन्द्र, प्रदेलिका and magician's tricks &c.

प्रतिहस्त a. of a पद्धति; m. in कृत्य-निर्णय of वर्धमान.

प्रदीपकार m. in सरस्वतीविलास p. 361. Vide sec. 80.

प्रद्युम्नशर्मन्, son of श्रीधरशर्मन्; a. of आर्यप्रदीप. Earlier than 1525 A.D.

प्रद्योतनभट्टाचार्य, son of बलभट्ट. Latter half of 16th century. He wrote शारदागम or चन्द्रालोकप्रकाश by order of बीरभट्टदेव, a Bundella chief; a. of प्रायश्चित्तप्रकाश.

प्रभाकर a. of काशीतत्त्वदीपिका and काशीखण्डकथाकेलि and गयापद्धति-दीपिका.

प्रभाकर वैद्य a. of वाक्युष्णमाला a com. on the गोत्रनिर्णय of केशव-वैद्य.

प्रभाकर Earlier than 1600 A. D.; a. of धर्मसार.

प्रभाकरभट्ट a. of प्रभाकराह्निक.

प्रह्लादभट्ट a. of नवरत्नमाला.

प्रेमनिधि a. of नैमित्तिकप्रयोगरत्नाकर.

प्रेमनिधि ठक्कर, son of इन्द्रपति, son of रुचिपति. A रुचिपति lived under जैरव's reign in मिथिला; a. of धर्माधर्मप्रबोधिनी (completed in 1410, of what era is rather doubtful; probably संवत्). Vide under धर्माधर्मप्रबोधिनी.

M. D. 90.

प्रेमनिधि पन्थ ( or पन्त ), son of उमा-पति, of the भारद्वाजगोत्र; a. of वृत्त-दानपद्धति, वृत्तप्रदानरत्न, प्रयोगरत्न, प्रायश्चित्तप्रदीप ( composed in शके 1675 ), शब्दार्थचिन्तामणि com. on शारदातिलक, पृथ्वीप्रेमोदय ( D. C. ms. No. 126 of 1884-86 says it was composed in शके 1659 ).

प्रेमनिधि a. of प्रयोगरत्नसंस्कार.

फकीरचन्द्र a. of धर्मशास्त्रनिबन्ध.

बडिय vide under धचिय or बडिय.

बभ्रु a. of स्मृति.

बलदेव a. of बलदेवाह्निक.

बलभट्ट a. of नित्यानुष्ठानपद्धति.

बलभट्ट m. in ह्युदिकौस्तुभ ( p. 33 ) of गोविन्दानन्द and in ज्योतिस्तत्त्व pp. 690 and 686 ( where we have कृत्याचिन्तामणौ बलभट्टः ). Earlier than 1500 A. D. He is probably the same as the author of आशौचसार.

बलभट्ट a. of आशौचसार.

बलभट्ट a. of आह्निक.

बलभट्ट a. of महारुद्रपद्धति, महारुद्रन्यास-पद्धति.

बलभट्टतर्कवागीशभट्टाचार्य a. of दायभाग-सिद्धान्त.

बलभट्टह्युक्त, son of रथावर of the वत्स-गोत्र. He came from सतन्मतीर्थ ( modern Cambay ); a. of कृष्ण-तत्त्वप्रदीप ( composed in 1623 A. D. ) and com. composed in विक्रम 1699 i. e. 1643 A. D. ( vide D. C. mss. No. 204 of 1884-87 ) and of चातुर्मास्यकौस्तुभ.

बलभद्ररि a. of कुण्डार्कमणिदीपिका.

बल्लालसेन Sec. 83 ; a. of अञ्जुतसागर,  
आचारसागर, दानसागर and प्रतिष्ठा-  
सागर.

बसन्पनायक a. of शिष्यतत्त्वरत्नाकर.

बसवोपाध्याय vide under निर्द्वैरि.

बाणेश्वर ( and others ) ; a. of विवा-  
दार्णवसेतु ( compiled in 1773  
A. D. ).

बादरायण a. of स्मृति ( m. in प्रायश्चित्त-  
मयूख ) and as a writer on politics  
in the com. on the नीतिवाक्यावृत.

बादरायण a. of सुहृत्दीपिका.

बापुभट्ट a. of मूल्याध्याय or मूल्यसंग्रह  
( N. vol. X. p. 238 ). Mentions  
गोपालभाष्य.

बापुभट्ट alias अनन्तभट्ट ; a. of प्रतिष्ठा-  
पद्धति.

बापुभट्ट, son of महादेव, surnamed  
केलकर ( modern Kelakara ) ; a.  
उत्सर्जनोपाकर्मप्रयोग, प्रायश्चित्तमञ्जरी  
( composed in 1814 A. D. ) and  
आखमञ्जरी ( composed in 1810  
A. D. ). Vide N. vol. IX p. 302  
for the first.

बापुभट्ट, son of महादेव, surnamed  
केलकर of the क्षिप्रपावन caste ; a.  
of कृत्यमञ्जरी ( composed in खवे-  
द्वरसदृशाके i. e. śake 1640 ) at  
सप्तर्षिक्षेत्र on southern bank  
of the river कृष्णा. Vide N. vol  
X. pp. 217-219. Therefore  
either this date is wrong or  
there were two बापुभट्ट केलकर,  
whose father's name also was  
the same. कृत्यमञ्जरी further says

that बापुभट्ट was originally an  
inhabitant of कण्ठीग्राम ( in the  
Ratnagiri District ). Baroda O.  
I. No. 8442 gives the date  
as खवेद्वरसदृशाके ( i. e. 1740 )  
and seems to be the correct  
date. This would show that he  
is the same as the above. In  
the कृत्यमञ्जरी he refers to आख-  
मञ्जरी as his work.

बाप्यजभट्ट or बोप्यजभट्ट a. of स्मार्तप्रयोग  
and of बोपण्णमट्टीय, जातकर्म ( भाव-  
स्तम्बीय ).

बाबदेवभट्ट, surnamed आढले ( modern  
Āthlye ). About 1740 A. D. ; a.  
of परधूपकरण.

बाबा alias काशीनाथ पाखे. Sec. 112.  
Vide under काशीनाथ पाखे above.

बाबूदीक्षित, surnamed जडे ; a. of  
कण्डमण्डपविधि or- सिद्धि.

बाबादेव a. of शालग्रामदानपद्धति.

बालक. Sec. 67.

बालकृष्ण a. of होमविधान.

बालकृष्ण, a दाक्षिणात्य residing in  
गोकुलग्राम ; a. of प्रयोगसार.

बालकृष्ण a. of पुनर्विवाहमीमांसा.

बालकृष्ण a. of बालभूषा com. on  
तत्त्वमुक्तावलि of नन्दपण्डित.

बालकृष्ण, son of देवभट्ट, surnamed  
फळनिटकर ; a. of दत्तसिद्धान्तमञ्जरी.

बालकृष्ण a. of औत्तस्मार्तविधि.

बालकृष्ण, son of महादेव ; a. of सप्त-  
संस्थाप्रयोग.

बालकृष्ण त्रिपाठिव, son of काशीराम,  
of the महारङ्ग family ; a. of शुद्ध-  
मञ्जरी ( on प्रायश्चित्त ).

बालकृष्णदीक्षित a. of निर्णयार्थव.

बालकृष्णभट्ट, son of रङ्गोजिमट्ट ; a. of जीवत्पितृकर्तव्यनिर्णय. Earlier than 1725 A. D.

बालकृष्ण भारद्वाज a. of तिथिनिर्णय.

बालदीक्षित a. of उपाकर्मप्रमाण.

बालम्भट्ट a. of गोत्रनिर्णय.

बालम्भट्ट, son of विश्वनाथभट्ट, sur-named दातार ; a. of आह्निकसार-मञ्जरी.

बालम्भट्ट or बालकृष्ण, son of वैष्णवाथ, surnamed पायगुण्ड. Sec. III ; a. उपाकृतितत्त्व, बालम्भट्टी ( com. on मिताक्षरा of विज्ञानेश्वर ), धर्मशास्त्र-संग्रह, जीवत्पितृकर्तव्यनिर्णय.

बालरूप. Sec. 68.

बालशास्त्रिण कागलकर, son of शेषभट्ट, son of नारायण ; a. of प्रायश्चित्त-प्रयोग or सर्वप्राय०.

बालसूरी, son of शेषभट्ट ; a. of कुण्ड-रचनारीति.

बालसूरी a. of हेमाद्रिसर्वप्रायश्चित्त.

बालाग्निहोत्रिण a. of ब्राह्मणयण्युहसूत्र-कारिका.

बाष्कल m. by मिताक्षरा ( on याज्ञ. III. 58 ) and in धर्मप्रदीप of भोज.

बुद्धज a. of निर्णयविन्दु.

बुद्धिकरगुह्य a. of द्विविधजलाशयोत्सर्ग-प्रमाणदर्शन ( B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. No. 222 p. 235 ).

बुध. Sec. 25 ; m. by कालविवेक of जीवत्तवाहन.

बृहच्छङ्ख.

बृहच्छातातप m. in मिताक्षरा ( on याज्ञ. III. 290 ).

बृहच्छौनक.

बृहत्कात्यायन m. by व्यवहारमातृका of जीवत्तवाहन.

बृहत्कौण्डिन्य.

बृहत्पराशर. Vide sec. 35, pp. 195-196 above.

बृहत्पंचेतस् m. in मिताक्षरा, by हरदत्त on गौ. ध. सू. 22. 18, अपराक ( pp. 910, 1125, 1171 ), आश्व-मयूख.

बृहत्संबर्त m. in मिता० ( on याज्ञ. III. 256, 265 ) and in प्रायश्चित्तमयूख.

बृहद्वज्रिरम् m. in the मिताक्षरा ( on याज्ञ. III. 277 ).

बृहद्वाम्बलायन.

बृहद्वर्ग m. in स्मृतिचन्द्रिका.

बृहद्वर्गागर्ग.

बृहद्वस m. in ब्राह्मणसर्वस्व of हलायुध, by हरदत्त on गौ. ध. सू. 23. 12, अप-राक p. 1074, मिता० ( on याज्ञ. III. 255 ).

बृहद्व्याश्वल्क्य m. in मिताक्षरा ( on याज्ञ. III. 290 ), कालमाधव ( p. 140 ).

बृहद्योगलोक m. by कालविवेक of जीवत्तवाहन.

बृहद्वारीत m. in मिता. ( on याज्ञ. III. 254, 261 ).

बृहद्वारव m. by रघुनन्दन, in निर्णयसिन्धु.

बृहद्वल्गु m. by मिताक्षरा ( on याज्ञ. III. 20 ), कालविवेक of जीवत्तवाहन, संस्कारमयूख, शान्तिमयूख.

- बृहद्वसिष्ठ** m. in मिताक्षरा, कालविबेक (p. 386) of जीवतवाहन, आचार-मयूख, कालमाधव (p. 114).
- बृहद्विष्णु** m. in मिताक्षरा (on याज्ञ. II 135 and III. 20), सरस्वतीविलास, प्रायश्चित्तमयूख, अपरार्क pp. 909, 1070, 1243.
- बृहद्व्यास** m. in मिताक्षरा (on याज्ञ. III. 290), प्रायश्चित्तमयूख.
- बृहस्पति** a. of ब्रह्मजापद्धति composed at the bidding of king हरिसिंह. (B. O. Mss. cat. vol. I, p. 111).
- बृहस्पति** a. of बृहत्स्कन्ध.
- बृहस्पति** Sec. 26, 37.
- बृहस्पति** son of भवदेव; a. of मलमास-रहस्य composed in 1681 A. D. and मलमासनिर्णय (probably the same as the preceding).
- बैजवाप** a. of a गृह्यसूत्र; m. in the तन्त्रवार्तिक of कुमारिलभट्ट.
- बैजवाप** m. in अपरार्क pp. 27, 51, 229, 533, हारलता, स्मृतिचन्द्रिका.
- बोपदेव**- vide under बोपदेव; a. of आचारदर्पण; m. in पुस्तकमलाकर.
- बोपदेवपण्डित** a. of आश्वकाण्डदीपिका or आश्वदीपकलिका (com. on पराशुरामप्रताप), of गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय com. on तत्त्वकौस्तुभ, चतुर्विंशतिमत, चतुर्विंश-श्लोकी.
- बोधायन** a. of गृह्यसूत्र and of a धर्मसूत्र; sec. 6; a. of a स्मृति; a. of नागप्रतिष्ठा; a. of नक्षत्रशान्ति.
- ब्रह्मगर्भ** a. of स्मृति; m. by मिताक्षरा (on याज्ञ. III. 262, 268), अप-रार्क (pp. 447, 536, 880), स्मृति-चन्द्रिका.
- ब्रह्मदत्त**. Earlier than 1100 A. D.; a. of भाष्य on शाङ्खनयनगृह्य; m. by रघुनन्दन in सुद्धितत्त्व (p. 312) as referred to by कल्पतरु.
- ब्रह्मविद्यातीर्थ** a. of गृह्यप्रयोग.
- ब्रह्माण्डानन्दनाथ** a. of वृत्तिहार्चनपद्धति.
- ब्रह्मानन्दनाथ** a. of शिवाचर्यनशिरोमणि.
- ब्रह्मानन्दभारती**, pupil of रामराजसर-स्वती; between 1420-1554 A. D.; a. of पुरुषार्थप्रबोध.
- ब्रह्मानन्दिन्** a. of संध्यासपद्धति.
- ब्रह्मार्क**, son of मोक्षेश्वर; a. of प्रश्न-ज्ञानदोषपृच्छाप्रकरण.
- ब्राह्मणबल**, son of माधवाध्वर्यु; a. of com. on काठकगृह्यसूत्र.
- ब्राह्मवध** m. in मिता<sup>०</sup> (on याज्ञ. III. 257).
- भजीभट्ट** a. of हेमाद्रिसंक्षेप (कालनिर्णय, Stein's cat. p. 110).
- भट्टयुग** a. of मयूरचित्रक.
- भट्टस्वामिन्** a. of com. प्रतिपदपञ्चिका on कौटिलीय.
- भट्टाचार्य**. Earlier than 1520 A. D.; ms. No. 3883 (Baroda O. I.) is dated संवत् 1579 (1522 A. D.); a. of com. on त्रिंशच्छ्लोकी and com. on आशौचसंग्रह or शौच-संग्रहविहृति (same as the preceding work).
- भट्टारिभट्ट** a. of com. on कौशिकगृह्य-सूत्र.
- भट्टोजिदीक्षित**, son of लक्ष्मीधर and brother of रङ्गोजिदीक्षित. About 1575-1650 A. D.; a. of आचारप्रदीप, of com. on त्रिंशच्छ्लोकी, आशौच-निर्णय, आह्निक, कालनिर्णय (संक्षिप्त),

तिथिनिर्णय or तिथिनिर्णयसंक्षेप, तिथि-  
प्रदीपक, त्रिस्थलीसेतुसारसंग्रह, of com.  
on दशश्लोकी, of धर्मशास्त्रसर्वस्व,  
प्रायश्चित्तविनिर्णय, मासनिर्णय, सर्व-  
सारसंग्रह, प्रयोगरत्न, सापिण्ड्यनिर्णय,  
सूतकनिर्णय, हेमाद्रिकालनिर्णयसंक्षेप.

भरत, son of सूर्यदास and brother of  
रामचन्द्र ; a. of com. on समरसार  
by his brother रामचन्द्र.

भरत ( reputed ) a. of कर्मविपाक.

भरद्वाज. Sec. 27 ; a. of गृह्यसूत्र and  
of a work on politics.

भरद्वाज a. of पितृमेघसूत्र.

भर्तृयज्ञ. Sec. 59 ; a. of श्राद्धकल्प and  
of com. on पारस्करगृह्य.

भल्ल m. in निर्णयदीपक.

भवदेव styled बालबलभीमुखजङ्ग, which  
may ( apart from what is said  
on p. 305 above ) also mean a  
young gallant of बालबलभी (pos-  
sibly the village where भवदेव  
lived ). Sec. 73 ; a. of कर्मा-  
नुष्ठानपद्धति or दशकर्मपद्धति, दत्तक-  
तिलक ( part of व्यवहारतिलक ),  
प्रायश्चित्तनिरूपण, व्यवहारतिलक, सम्ब-  
न्धविवेक.

भवदेवभट्ट, son of कृष्णदेवसन्मिश्र  
मैथिल. Earlier than 1635 A. D. ;  
a. of दानधर्मप्रक्रिया or दानप्रक्रिया  
( composed at bidding of रुद्र-  
दासश्रेष्ठिन, son of दामोदर ). b. O.  
mss. cat. vol. I No. 189 p. 203.

भवदेवशर्मन् न्यायालङ्कार, son of हरिहर ;  
a. of स्मृतिचन्द्र ( composed in  
1720-22 A. D. ), its parts. being  
called कला such as आद्यकला,

भवनाथ a. of com. on आशौच-  
त्रिंशच्छ्लोकी. ( B. O. mss. cat. vol.  
I. No. 175 p. 186 ). This is  
probably a misreading for भट्टा-  
चार्य. Baroda O. I. ms. No.  
765 by भट्टाचार्य has the same  
opening verses and opening  
words.

भवशर्मन् of the सौपालवंश. First half  
of 14th century ; a. of बौद्ध-  
महादानपद्धति ( written at the  
bidding of रामदत्त, minister of  
king दुर्जिह of मिथिला of the  
कार्णटवंश ). I. O. cat. p. 549.  
It is probably he who is re-  
ferred to in the छगनिसोपान as  
गणेश्वर's contemporary.

भवानन्दशर्मन् a. of प्रायश्चित्तवारिधि.

भवानीप्रसाद a. of पूजनमालिका.

भवानीशङ्कर a. of स्मृतिचरण.

भागुणिमिश्र a. of जलाशयप्रतिष्ठा and  
प्रासादप्रतिष्ठा.

भागुरि m. in कालविवेक ( p. 14 ) of  
जीवतवाहन and वि. र. ( p. 104 ),  
where he appears to be regard-  
ed as earlier than कल्पतरु and  
even मेधातिथि.

भानुचन्द्रगणि a. of com. on वसन्त-  
राजीय or शकुनार्णव. Between  
1550-1600 A. D.

भानुजिदीक्षित, son of भट्टोजिदीक्षित.  
About 1650 A. D. ; a. of दान-  
विवेक.

भानुदत्त a. of छहूर्तसार.

भानुदत्त a. of पारिजात ( B. O. mss.  
cat. vol. I, No. 257 p. 278 ).

भाबुनाथ वैबज्ञ, son of चन्दनानन्द, of the मौआलवंश. He was a मैथिल a. of व्यवहाररत्न (astrology in relation to religious rites, foundation of houses &c.). N. vol. V. p. 191.

भाबुभट्ट, son of नीलकण्ठभट्ट, son of शङ्करभट्ट. 1620-1680 A. D. ; a. of एकवक्त्रस्तानविधि, द्वैतनिर्णयसिद्धान्त-संग्रह and होमनिर्णय.

भारतीतीर्थ a. of व्रतकालनिर्णय.

भारद्वाज. Sec. 27 ; a. of गृह्यसूत्र, of a work on अर्थशास्त्र and of a स्मृति ( in verse on व्यवहार ). Possibly these are the compositions of three different authors.

भारुचि. Sec. 61.

भार्गव m. in स्मृतिचन्द्रिका and आश्व-मयूख and in the com. of नीति-वाक्यानुसृत. In some cases भार्गव probably stands for शुक्र's work on politics.

भार्गवराम a. of वर्णसङ्करजातिमाला or प्रराशरपञ्चति.

भास्कर (?) भट्ट m. in शुद्धिचन्द्रिका ( p. 31 ) of नन्दपण्डित.

भाबचन m. in कालविवेक of जीमूत-बाहन.

भास्कर a. of com. on गोत्रप्रवर.

भास्कर of the लौगाक्षिगोत्र ; a. of मातृगोत्रनिर्णय, तिथ्यादितरुनिर्णय. Later than 1400 and earlier than 1680 A. D.

भास्कर a. of प्रायश्चित्तदीपिका, प्राय-श्चित्तविधि, प्रायश्चित्तशतद्वयी or-प्रदीपिका, प्रायश्चित्तसमुच्चय.

भास्कर a. of सुहृत्सुक्तावली.

भास्कर, son of आपाजि or आयाजिभट्ट, son of हरिभट्ट of काश्यपगोत्र ; a. of आचारप्रकाश, शुक्तिशेषप्रकाश, शुद्धिप्रकाश ( composed in 1695-96 A. D. ), यशवन्तभास्कर ( under the patronage of यशवन्तदेव, king of Bundelkhand ), स्मृतिप्रकाश, संवत्सरकृत्यप्रकाश ( part of यशवन्त-भास्कर ).

भास्करदीक्षित a. of तत्तत्सुब्राविवरण.

भास्करदीक्षित, pupil of राघवेन्द्रारण्य ; a. of पारस्करगृह्यपञ्चति and com. on पारस्करगृह्य.

भास्करदीक्षित, son of रामकृष्ण ; a. of रुद्रपञ्चति ( शाङ्खायनीय ).

भास्करभट्ट पण्डित a. of दत्तसिद्धान्त-मञ्जरी.

भास्करामिभ्र त्रिकाण्डमण्डन, son of कुमार-रवामिभ्र. Between 1000-1200 A. D. ; a. of आपस्तम्बसूत्रध्वनितार्थकारिका and प्रवरनिर्णय.

भास्करराम son of गम्भीररामदीक्षित ; a. of सहस्रभोजनसूत्रव्याख्या.

भास्वत्कविरत्न a. of सरोजकलिका.

भीमनाथ m. by रघुनन्दन in शुद्धितत्त्व.

भीममहामहोपाध्याय of काञ्चिविहारीकुल ( in राठा ); a. of शुद्धिहस्तावली, आश्वदीपिका.

भीमसेनकवि a. of दत्तसंग्रह.

भीमाशङ्करशर्मद a. of संग्यासंग्रहणरत्न-माला.

भुजबलभीम said to be a. of अतीशार-निर्णय.



अपातिमिश्र a. of तिथिनिर्णय. Mentions हेमाद्रि and भोज. ( B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. No 157 p. 171 ).

अपाल or राजा refers to भोजदेव. Vide under भोज ; m. in समयप्रदीप of श्रीदत्त, दानरत्नाकर, कृत्यरत्नाकर ( as a. of कृत्यसमुच्चय ).

अश्वनेश्वर son of भीमानन्द ; a. of हरि-भाक्तिभास्कर. About 1827 A. D.

अश्वक son of विशाखभट्ट ; a. of युद्ध-कारिका ( सामवेदीय ).

अश्वम m. in आह्निकतत्त्व ( p. 417 ).

अश्वमभट्ट a. of गायत्रीपद्धति,

अश्व sometimes treated as the pro- mulgator of मनुस्मृति. In many works verses are quoted as अश्व's which are not found in the मनुस्मृति ; ( reputed ) a. of कर्म-विपाक.

अश्वदेव a. of प्रवराध्याय.

अश्वमेध, son of भट्टारकभट्ट ; a. of धर्म-रत्न ; ms. No. 12524 ( Baroda O. I. ) is आह्निकदीपिति from it.

अश्वमेध a. of संहिताहोमपद्धति.

अश्वमेध ( reputed ) a. of महादाननिर्णय or महादानप्रयोगपद्धति ( the real author being वाचस्पतिमिश्र ) and of विष्णुपूजाकल्पलता ( vide B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. No. 340 p. 383 ). About 1440-1460 A. D.

भोज a. of विविधविद्याविचारचतुरा ( ms. dated 1490 A. D. )

भोजदेव Sec. 64 ; a. of अपालपद्धति, अपालसमुच्चय or अपालकृत्यसमुच्चय, अजबलभीम, आरुचर्या, याज्ञिकल्पतरु,

राजनीति, राजमार्तण्ड, शिवतत्त्व-प्रकाशिका.

भोजदेव son of भारमल्ल, king of कच्छ. Between 1400-1600 A. D. ; a. of धर्मप्रदीप. Vide p. 279 above.

भोलानाथ a. of वैष्णवाद्युत.

भोजनाचार्य a. of आश्वलायनसूत्रप्रयोग-दीपिका.

भोजदास a. of धर्मपरीक्षा.

भणिराम a. of अल्पक्रियाविधि. Probably the same as the author of अल्प-विलास.

भणिराम a. of धर्मसिन्धु or- सिन्धुसार. Probably same as author of धर्मान्मोघि above.

भणिराम दीक्षित, son of गङ्गाराम, son of शिवदत्त. About 1630-1660 A. D. ; a. of अल्पविलास or धर्मान्मोघि, आचाररत्न ( a part of अल्प-विलास ), अश्विरत्न, and समयरत्न, अश्वमेधोपनिषद् com. on मानवधर्मशास्त्र ( Stein's cat. pp. 98, 313 ).

भणिराम दीक्षित a. of कृतिवत्सर.

भणिरामदीक्षित a. of कृष्णनिर्माणश्लोक-दीपिका. Later than 1640 A. D.

भणिरामदीक्षित a. of गयायात्राप्रयोग.

भणेश्वर a. of com. on दायभाग.

भणुरानाथ चक्रवर्तिन a. of अश्विरत्नाङ्कुर.

भणुरानाथतर्कवागीशभट्टाचार्य a. of पाणि-ग्रहणाधिकृत्यविवेक.

भणुरानाथहृदय a. of अथर्वविशेषण, अथर्वश्रष्टि, आचारमञ्जरी, आचारार्क, आचारोल्लास, आशौचनिर्णयदीक्षा, कालमाधवचन्द्रिका ( com. on. काल-माधव ), कृत्यसार, क्रियाकौमुदी, तिथि-

- निर्णय, दिव्यतत्त्वलुट्टीका, दुर्गार्चना-  
चतुर्दश, मलमासतत्त्वटीका, मिताक्षरा  
(com. on याज्ञवल्क्यस्मृति), युद्ध-  
जयोत्सवदिप्पनी, शारदातिलकप्रकाश  
(com. on शारदातिलक).
- मधुरानाथशर्मन् a. of छुद्धिदीपिकावृत्ति.
- मधुरानाथशर्मन् a. of छन्दोगाह्निक  
written to please prince माधव-  
सिंह (B. O. ms. cat. vol.  
p. 126).
- मधुरेश a. of ज्योतिःसागरसार.
- मदनपाल Sec. 93 ; (reputed) a.  
of मदनपारिजात, स्मृतिकौस्तुभ (or  
छत्रचर्मबोधिनी), महार्णवकर्मविपाक  
तिथिनिर्णयसार.
- मदनमनोहर or मदनमोहन, son of  
मधुसूदन पण्डितराज, son of  
रामभद्र. Both names occur  
in mss. (vide B. O. mss.  
cat. vol. I No. 252 p. 274 and  
No. 253 p. 275); a. of पलपी-  
यलता and आश्वप्रदीप. One ms.  
of पलपीयलता is dated शके 1694  
(B. O. mss. cat. No. 253 A  
p. 275).
- मदनसिंह, son of शक्तिसिंह. Sec. 94 ;  
(reputed) a. of मदनरत्न alias  
मदनरत्नप्रदीप, the several parts  
of which such as आचारविवेक  
are separately entered in the  
catalogues.
- मधुपतिठक्कर a. of आश्वविधि (com-  
posed at the bidding of his  
mother's sister's son हृदयनाथ  
and based on आश्वरत्न and पितृ-  
भक्तिदर्शिणी). Later than 1600  
A. D.
- मधुमित्र or मधुशर्ममित्र m. in चतुर्वर्ग-  
चिन्तामणि (III. i. 1134 and  
1343).
- मधुसूदन a. of नीतिसारसंग्रह.
- मधुसूदन a. of आश्वदर्पण.
- मधुसूदनगोस्वामी, son of ब्रजराज ; a.  
of गोदानविधिसंग्रह, जीवत्पितृकवि-  
भागव्यवस्था and व्यवस्थासारसंग्रह  
and तडागादिप्रतिष्ठाविधि, निर्णय-  
संग्रह, मिताक्षरसार (com. on  
मिताक्षरा), व्यवहारसारोद्धार or व्य-  
वहारार्थसार. Ulwar cat. extract  
No. 306 gives for जीवत्पितृकसंग्रह  
the date संवत् 1812.
- मधुसूदन गोस्वामी a. of न्यासपद्धति.
- मधुसूदनगोस्वामी a. of पञ्चकशान्तिविधि,  
सुलशान्तिविधि.
- मधुसूदन दीक्षित, son of महेश्वर ; a. of  
स्मृतिरत्नावली.
- मधुसूदनमित्र a. of छद्मार्तसिन्धु.
- मधुसूदनमित्र ठक्कर. Later than 1500  
A. D. and earlier than 1624 A. D.;  
a. of द्वैतनिर्णयप्रकाश or द्वैतनिर्णय-  
जीर्णोद्धार and जीर्णोद्धार com. on  
समयप्रदीप of श्रीवत्त.
- मधुसूदनवाचस्पति भट्टाचार्य a. of अशौच-  
संग्रह.
- मधुसूदन वाचस्पति of the चट्ट family ;  
a. of आशौचसंक्षेप.
- मधुसूदन वाचस्पति a. of दुर्गार्चकाल-  
निष्कर्ष, आश्वकालनिरूपण, व्रतकाल-  
निष्कर्ष.
- मधुसूदनसरस्वती a. of भगवद्भक्तिरसायन.
- मधुसूदनानन्द a. of यतिशौरविधि.
- मध्यमाक्षिरम् m. by मिताक्षरा (on याज्ञ-  
III. 243, 247, 257, 260).

महव vide under आनन्दतीर्थ.

मह Vide sec. 31.

मनोहरभट्ट son of महादेव; a. of आह्निक-  
प्रयोग ( हिरण्यकेशीय ).

मय a. of वास्तुशास्त्र.

मयाराजमिश्र गोड. First half of 18th  
century; a. of व्यवहारादिनिर्णय  
( under orders of जयसिंह ), व्यव-  
हारसार, मिताक्षरासार, व्यवहाराङ्ग-  
स्तुतिसर्वस्व.

मरीचि Sec. 48.

महाराजदीक्षित मौनिन् a. of मासिकआन्ध-  
मानोपन्यास.

मस्कारिन् a. of भाष्य on गौतमधर्मसूत्र.

महादेव a. of सन्तानदीपिका.

महादेव, son of मतिनाथ and nephew  
and pupil of गोविन्द; a. of पितृ-  
भक्तिचर्या com. on पितृभक्ति of श्री-  
वत्स.

महादेव a. of तिथिरत्न.

महादेव, son of श्रीपति; a. of निबन्ध-  
सर्वस्व ( 3rd chap. of which is  
on प्रायश्चित्त ).

महादेव, son of विश्वनाथ, of the  
अगस्त्यगोत्र; a. of आशौचतत्त्व.

महादेव a. of सुबोधिनी.

महादेव a. of धर्मतत्त्वसंग्रह.

महादेव वैद्य a. of गोत्रनिर्णय and तिथि-  
निर्णय.

महादेव द्विवेदिन् a. of com. on स्नानसूत्र  
or त्रिकण्डिकासूत्र of कात्यायन.

महादेवभट्ट a. of सूर्यार्चनानुपद्धति.

महादेव राजगुरु, son of काह्वाजिद्वाहव,  
who was the guru of हेततराज

H. D. 91.

(Haibatrao, some Maratha chief);  
a. of कुण्डप्रदीप and com. thereon,  
सुहृत्तदीपक ( composed in 1661  
A. D. ) and com. thereon, and of  
सुहृत्तसिद्धि.

महादेवधित्, son of कालजित् ( which is  
probably a misreading for काह्वा-  
जित् ); a. of कालनिर्णयसिद्धान्त  
( composed in 1652-53 A. D. )  
and com. thereon. He was ho-  
noured by the chief of Girnar  
and composed the com. at सुज-  
पुर. From these details it appears  
that he is the same as the next.

महादेव सोमयाजिन् Earlier than 1650  
A. D. ; a. of com. प्रयोगवैजयन्ती  
on हिरण्यकेशिसूत्र and of a com.  
on हिरण्यकेशिधर्मसूत्र. Vide pp. 49-  
50 above and BBRAS, cat. vol.  
II. p. 189.

महानन्द, son of विश्वनाथ; a. of  
वासिष्ठीशान्ति. Bik. cat. p. 490  
shows that he only ' revised '  
or ' restored ' the वासिष्ठीशान्ति  
( स्वलेखां दूषिता शान्तिर्वासिष्ठी सा  
प्रशोधिता ).

महायशस्व a. of भाष्य on गोमिहिर-  
आश्वकल्प; m. in आश्वतथ्य ( vol.  
I. p. 213 ) by रघुनन्दन.

महार्णवप्रकाशकार m. in आश्वतथ्य of  
कुल्लुभट्ट and in हेमाद्रि ( III. 1.  
1440 ).

महार्णवोपाध्याय m. in आश्वतथ्य of  
कुल्लुभट्ट. Probably same as the  
preceding.

महाशर्मन् a. of अन्वारपञ्चाशिका.

महीधर a. of अजुतविषेक.

महेश a. of अतीचारनिर्णय.

महेश, son of सारस्वत दुर्ग; a. of आचार-  
चन्द्रोदय or माधवप्रकाश.

महेश a. of व्यवस्थासारसंग्रह or व्यवस्था-  
संग्रह and स्मृतिसार.

महेश, son of महादेव, surnamed  
बैशम्पायन; a. of प्रयोगरत्न or स्मार्त-  
प्रयोगरत्न.

महेशठकुर a. of तिथितत्त्वचिन्तामणि  
(B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. No.  
149 p. 153).

महेशठकुर महामहोपाध्याय a. of दाय-  
सार (B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. No.  
206 p. 221) and ह्यदितत्त्व (ibid.  
No. 372 p. 423). Later than  
1500 A. D.

महेशठकुर महामहोपाध्याय a. of हरिभक्ति-  
दीपिका (ms. in B. O. mss. cat.  
vol. I. p. 532 No. 451 is dated  
ल. सं. 546 i. e. 1665-1666 A.D.).  
Probably the same as above.

महेशपञ्चानन a. of स्मृतिसंग्रहसार.

महेशभट्ट, surnamed हर्षे; a. of अन्त्ये-  
ष्टिपद्धति and प्रतिष्ठापद्धति.

महेश्वर, son of मनोरथ; a. of वृत्तज्ञातक.  
About 1100-1150 A. D.

महेश्वर Later than 1550 A. D.; a.  
of com. on दायभाग.

महेश्वर a. of com. on चतुर्विंशश्लोकी  
(of भट्टोजि?). Baroda O. I. ms.  
No. 1488 He mentions आचार-  
रत्न. So later than 1650 A. D.  
महेश्वर simply says that some  
noble soul composed these 14  
verses.

महेश्वर a. of ह्यदिकौस्तुभ.

महेश्वरमिश्र a. of आश्वादर्श.

माशिवेव a. of मठोत्सर्ग.

माणिक्यदेव a. of ह्यदिवचोमुक्तायुक्तक.

माण्डव्य m. in कालाविवेक of जीवत-  
चाहन. Probably an astronomer.

माण्डव्य a. of work in 12 अध्याय on  
the Ganges (vide Tri. cat.  
Madras Govt. mss. 1919-22  
p. 5161).

मातृवत्त a. of com. on हिरण्यकेशियुद्ध-  
सूत्र.

माधव, son of स्वातर and pupil of  
मोपाल; a. of दिव्यदीपिका (B. O.  
mss. cat. vol. I p. 225 No. 208  
and No. 209 p. 226, which is  
dated लक्ष्मणसंवत् 508). Men-  
tions मिताक्षरा and रत्नाकर. Be-  
tween 1350-1600 A. D.

माधव a. of दुर्गाभक्तितरङ्गिणी.

माधव. Later than 1500 A. D.;  
a. of धर्मप्रकाश.

माधव a. of होमपद्धति. Later than  
1500 A. D.

माधव, son of कृष्णाचार्य of भारद्वाज-  
गोत्र; a. of ग्रहमन्त्रतिलक of which  
होमपद्धति is a part.

माधव a. of com. on शारदातिलक.

माधव a. of माधवीशास्त्र.

माधवपण्डित a. of वृत्तादर्श.

माधवपाठक a. of पुरावरणचन्द्रिका.

माधवभट्ट, son of रामेश्वर. About  
1520-1570 A. D.; a. of आशौच-  
निर्णय, ह्यर्पाग्न्यदानपद्धति.

माधवभट्ट a. of com. on मुद्रतदर्पण.

माधव महामहोपाध्याय, son of विष्णु-  
शर्मन् ; a. of दानप्रदीप.

माधवहृदि a. of com. बोधणभट्टीय.

माधवयज्वल् a. of com. नयचन्द्रिका  
on अर्थशास्त्र.

माधवशर्मन्, son of रघुनाथ, of the  
बुधबाण family ; a. of अद्भुतदर्पण.  
Later than 1200 A. D.

माधवह्युक्त, son of कृक, son of व्यास-  
नारायण, an औदीष्य ब्राह्मण of  
काश्यपगोत्र ; a. of कुण्डकल्पद्रुम  
(composed in 1656 A. D.)  
and com. thereon.

माधवस्वामिन् m. in the युहस्वरत्नाकर  
of चण्डेश्वर as explaining a सूत्र  
of शाङ्गललित.

माधवाचार्य a. of कुरुक्षेत्रप्रदीप or  
-माहात्म्य.

माधवाचार्य, son of मायण and मुकीर्ति.  
Sec. 92 ; several works are  
attributed to him, but their  
authenticity is doubtful ; a. of  
पराशरमाधवीय and कालनिर्णय, वक्त-  
कमीमांसा, गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय, पुरुषार्थ-  
सुधानिधि, मुद्रतमाधवीय, स्मृतिसंग्रह,  
ब्राह्म्यस्तामपद्धति.

माधवाचार्य (अभिनव) ; a. of गोत्रप्रवर-  
निर्णय, अभिनवमाधवीय.

माधवाचार्य a. of सर्वदेवप्रतिष्ठाप्रयोग.

माधवाचार्य a. of कर्मविपाक.

मानसिंह a. of आचारविशेक and मान-  
सामरीपद्धति.

मानेश्वरशर्मन् a. of वर्षकृत्यप्रयोगमतमाला  
or प्रयोगमाला ; ms. dated 1477  
A. D. ( ल. सं. 358 ).

मान्याह, son of मदनपाल ; ( reputed  
in some mss. as ) a. of महार्णव-  
कर्मविपाक.

मार्कण्डेय m. in मिताक्षरा ( on याज्ञ.  
III. 19 ).

मार्तण्डमिश्र a. of प्रायश्चित्तमार्तण्ड.  
Earlier than 1620 A. D.

मार्तण्डसोमयाजिन् a. of संस्कारमार्तण्ड.

मालजी alias वेदाङ्गराय ; a. of महा-  
रूपपद्धति. About 1627-1655 A. D.

मित्रमिश्र, son of परह्युराममिश्र, son of  
हंसपण्डित. Sec. 108 ; a. of वीर-  
मिश्रोदय ( com. on याज्ञबल्क्य )  
and वीरमिश्रोदय ( a digest ).

मिथिली ?) तिर्थे लि a. of प्रयोगसूक्ता-  
वलि. Later than 1650 A. D.

मिसरुमिश्र a. of विवादचन्द्र ( compos-  
ed by order of लक्ष्मिमादेवी, wife  
of prince चन्द्रसिंह of मिथिला ).  
Sec. 97.

मुकुन्द, son of माधवाचार्य वज्र ; a. of  
पुरश्चरणकौमुदी.

मुकुन्दलाल a. of तीर्थमञ्जरी, प्रणवार्चन-  
चन्द्रिका, प्रायश्चित्तकुतूहल, प्रायश्चित्तच-  
न्द्रिका, मार्तण्डार्चनचन्द्रिका, of com.  
on मिताक्षरा, समयप्रकाश, ब्राह्म-  
मञ्जरी, स्मृतिसार, स्मृत्यर्थसार.

मुकुन्दलाल a. of बदकर्मदीपिका.

मुदाकरचारी a. of कृत्यरत्नाकर. Earlier  
than 1700 A. D. ; as it is men-  
tioned in रामनिबन्ध of क्षेमराम.

सुबल, son of विश्वामित्र ; a. of स्तुति-संग्रह. Baroda O. I. ms. No. 11950 (in Telugu characters).

सुरारि a. of पर्वनिर्णय.

सुरारि, son of रुद्रशर्मन्, son of हरि-हर who was chief judge of देव-सिंह, eldest son of भवेश. So about 1425-1450 A. D. ; a. of छान्दिनिर्णय.

सुरारिमित्र, son of वेदमित्र, son of विश्वरूपदीक्षित ; a. of भाष्य on पार-स्करसूत्रमन्त्र. Earlier than 1370 A. D.

सुरारिमित्र, son of लुष्णमित्र and pupil of रामभद्र and केशवमित्र. About end of 15th century ; a. of प्रायश्चित्तमनोहर, शुभकर्मनिर्णय, of com. on पितृभक्ति of श्रीवत्त ( vide B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. No. 262 pp. 285-286 ).

सुलभट्ट a. of सुलभट्टप्रयोग.

सुसुअय कोकिल a. of सुवर्तार्क and com. प्रभा thereon.

मेङ्गनाथ, of the family of सर्वज्ञ ; a. of रुद्रानुष्ठानपद्धति.

मेघातिथि, son of वीरस्वामित्र. Sec. 63 ; a. of भाष्य on मनुस्मृति and of स्मृतिविवेक.

मेघेय a. of a सूत्र ; m. by निर्णयसिन्धु.

मैलुनि or मौलुनि, king. Earlier than 1380 A. D. ; a. of कर्मविपाक ; m. in सुसिंहप्रसाद and in सारग्राह-कर्मविपाक by the son of काङ्गदत्तदेव.

मोहनचन्द्रविद्यावाचस्पति a. of कारिका, प्रायश्चित्तव्यवस्थासंग्रह, छुदि-कारिकाली.

मोहनमित्र a. of सिद्धान्तशिरोमणि.

मोहनमित्र तर्कतिलक, son of द्वारकादास ; a. of com. on कालनिर्णय of भाष्य ( composed in 1614 A. D. ).

मौदूत्य m. in बौ. ध. सू. II. 2. 67.

यज्ञपति m. in सरस्वतीविलास (p. 362).

यज्ञपार्थ्व a. of संग्रहकारिका ; m. in गदाधर's भाष्य on पारस्करसूत्रसूत्र, in मदनपारिजात ( pp. 543, 576 ).

यज्ञसूरि, son of विश्वनाथ ; a. of कुण्डमण्डपचन्द्रिका.

यज्ञस्वामित्र a. of com. on वसिष्ठधर्म-सूत्र ( according to गोविन्दस्वामित्र on बौ. ध. सू. II. 2. 51 ).

यज्ञेश a. of निर्णयोद्धारखण्डन ( ms. No. 5247 Baroda O. I. ). Later than 1550 A. D.

यतीश a. of कामधेनु and वार्तिकसार ( composed in विद्युगुणवह्मन्मन्त्र-मिलिते i. e. 1840 संवत् i. e. 1784 A. D. ). He was son of टेकचन्द्र and belonged to लवडर and was of कल्हणकुल ( Stein's cat. p. 314 ). Wrote under विजय-पाल, son of अशुतपाल.

यदुनन्दनपण्डित a. of सुवर्तमञ्जरी ( com-posed in 1670 A. D. ).

यम Sec. 49.

यल्लभट्ट a. of शतश्लोकी, षडशीति.

यल्लाजि, son of यल्लभट्ट ; a. of यल्लाजीय, वैतुमेधिक.

यशवन्तभट्ट a. of प्रयोगरत्नाकर.

यशोधरभट्ट a. of प्रायश्चित्तविनिर्णय.

यसोधर a. of निबन्धचूडामणि. Earlier than 1500 A. D.

यसोधर a. of com. on गोमिहयुद्ध ; m. in दानक्रियाकौमुदी ( p. 77 ) and by रघुनन्दन.

याज्ञवल्क्य Sec. 34 ; a. of स्मृति. Also reputed author of अघम-दीपिका.

याज्ञिकदेव or देवयाज्ञिक son of महादेव alias प्रजापति, son of मङ्गलधर. Earlier than 1595 A. D. ; a. of स्नानविधिपद्धति, com. on the स्नान-विधिरूप of कात्यायन, of स्मृतिसार, वास्तुपूजनपद्धति, उत्तरक्रियापद्धति, दाहादिकर्तृपद्धति, आशुक्रम, स्मृति-सारसंग्रह ( probably same as स्मृति-सार ).

यादवप्रकाश said to have been a disciple of रामातुल ; a. of यतिधर्म-समुच्चय.

यादवेन्द्रर्षामन् a. of क्षत्राह्निकाचारसार ( under orders of रघुदेव prince of गौड. ).

यादवेन्द्रभट्ट or यादवविद्याभूषण Earlier than 1600 A. D. ; a. of स्मृतिसार.

येलुभट्ट ( कश्च ) a. of स्मृतिकदम्ब.

योगीन्द्र a. of सुहृत्सुक्तावली.

योगीश्वर Earlier than 1537 A. D. ; a. of दानवाक्यसमुच्चय. D. C. ms. No. 332 of 1880-81 is dated संवत् 1594 ज्येष्ठ व. 12 Sunday ( 1537 A. D. ).

योगेश्वर ( different from याज्ञवल्क्य ); m. in कालविबेक of जीवन्तवाहन ( p. 237 ), दानरत्नाकर of चण्डेश्वर, कृत्यरत्नाकर ( pp. 81 and 114 as

explaining a passage of the मत्स्य-पुराण ), मलमासतत्त्व ( vol. I. p. 820 ).

योगीश्वर a. of दानवाक्यसमुच्चय. Earlier than 1530 A. D. Probably same as above.

योगलोक Sec. 69.

योगेश्वर a. of ब्रह्मशान्तिपद्धति.

योगनभट्ट (?) a. of आपस्तम्बसमुच्चयसार.

रक्षपाल a. of पिष्टपल्लभपण्डित शङ्करार्थ-दीपिका.

रघु वैद्य a. of com. on पीयूषचारा ( which is a com. on सुहृत्-चिन्तामणि ).

रघुनन्दन a. of आशौचनिर्णय.

रघुनन्दन a. of विष्णुसिद्धिदर्पण, व्यवस्थार्थ ( on pre-emption ), सङ्कल्प-चन्द्रिका.

रघुनन्दनभट्टाचार्य a. of स्वर्गसाधन.

रघुनन्दनभट्टाचार्य, son of हरिहरभट्टा-चार्य and pupil of श्रीनाथआचार्य-चूडामणि. Sec. 102 ; a. of स्मृति-तत्त्व ( divided into 28 तत्त्वS, for which see. p. 416 n above ), com. on दायभाग, तीर्थतत्त्व or तीर्थयात्राविधितत्त्व, द्वादशयात्रातत्त्व, त्रिपुष्करशान्ति-तत्त्व, गयाआशुपद्धति and रासयात्रापद्धति.

रघुनन्दनमिश्र. Latter half of 16th century ; a. of टोडरप्रकाश.

रघुनन्दन वैद्य a. of भक्तिप्रकाश.

रघुनाथ a. of जयामिषेव

रघुनाथ. Later than 1640 A. D. ; a. of तिथिनिर्णय.

रघुनाथ a. of com. on अनुष्ठानपद्धति.

रघुनाथ a. of जातिविवेक.

रघुनाथ, surnamed नवहस्त ( modern Navāthe ); a. of प्रयोगरत्नसूचा.

रघुनाथ a. of ब्रह्मसुद्धि.

रघुनाथ a. of धर्मसेतु.

रघुनाथ a. of पूर्तमाला.

रघुनाथ, son of गणेशभट्ट and pupil of अनन्तदेव ; a. of प्रायश्चित्तकुतूहल.

रघुनाथ a. of मुहूर्तरत्न.

रघुनाथ, pupil of विमलेश ; a. of com. on संन्यासनिर्णय of बल्लभाचार्य.

रघुनाथ a. of यत्पुन्यकर्मपद्धति.

रघुनाथ, son of रुद्रभट्ट surnamed अयाचित ; a. of प्रयोगपद्धति, मासिक-आख्यप्रयोग, राज्याभिषेकप्रयोग.

रघुनाथ a. of गृह्यदर्पण com. on शाङ्खनयनगृह्य.

रघुनाथ, son of अनन्तदेव ; a. of धर्मासुतमहोदधि.

रघुनाथ, son of भानुजि, of शाण्डिल्य-गोत्र ; a. of प्रयोगतत्त्व ( composed at Benares in 1656 A. D. ).

रघुनाथ, son of विश्वामित्र ; a. of कार्तवीर्यार्जुनदीपदानपद्धति.

रघुनाथ, son of सरस, of the चित्तपावन subcaste and शाण्डिल्यगोत्र ; a. of मुहूर्तमाला.

रघुनाथ, pupil of रामदयालु ; a. of काशीतत्त्वकौमुदी ( B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. No. 63 p. 57 ).

रघुनाथकृत a. of काशीमाहात्म्यकौमुदी.

रघुनाथ दीक्षित a. of आश्वलायनगृह्य-कारिका.

रघुनाथभट्ट, styled सत्पादस्थपति, son of माधव, son of रामेश्वरभट्ट. Flourished between 1545-1625 A. D. ; a. of आह्निकपद्धति, अष्टमहाद्वादशी-निर्णय, आह्निकप्रयोग, कालतत्त्वविवेचन ( composed in 1620 A. D. ), गयापद्धति, गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय, त्रिंशच्छ्लोकीविवरण or आशौचनिर्णय, द्वांशश्लोकीटीका ( composed in 1578 A. D. ), षण्णव्रतिआख्यपद्धति, आख्यपद्धति or द्वांशआख्यपद्धति, पर्वनिर्णय, रविसंक्रान्तिनिर्णय.

रघुनाथभट्ट a. of व्यतिषङ्गनिर्णय.

रघुनाथभट्ट a. of com. on याज्ञवल्क्य-स्मृति.

रघुनाथभट्ट a. of स्मृतिरत्न.

रघुनाथभट्टाचार्य a. of यतिधर्मसमुच्चय.

रघुनाथवाजपेयिन् a. of प्रयोगपारिजात and com. on मिताक्षरा of विज्ञानेश्वर ( vide Peterson's 6th Report p. 10 for व्यवहार portion )

रघुनाथसार्वभौम a. of स्वत्वव्यवस्थार्णव-सेतुबन्ध.

रघुनाथसार्वभौम, son of मथुरेश ; a. of स्मार्तव्यवस्थार्णव ( composed in 1661-62 A. D. at the order of king रत्नेश्वरराम ).

रघुनाथसुरि a. of प्रयोगदर्पण.

रघुनाथेन्द्रशिषयोगिन् a. of काशीतत्त्व-प्रकाशिका or काशीसारोद्धार.

रघुनाथेन्द्रसरस्वती a. of काशीतत्त्व.

रघुपति a. of तद्वागविधि.

रघुपति a. of सुद्धिचन्द्रिका ( composed at the bidding of king कर्पदीप् of पांगदेव ). Vide B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. No. 369 p. 419.



रघुमणि, said to be the real name of author of दत्तकचन्द्रिका. About 1800 A. D.

रघुराम a. of सिद्धान्तनिर्णय (probably same as above).

रघुराम, pupil of रघुमणि; a. of दाय-  
भागार्थदीपिका.

रघुरामतीर्थ a. of कर्मदीपिका.

रघुरामभट्ट, son of जयराम, son of वैकुण्ठ; (collected materials of कालनिर्णयसिद्धान्त).

रघुवर a. of सपिण्डीभास्व.

रघुवीरवीक्षित, son of विठ्ठल, son of हूब; a. of मरीचिमाला com. on the कुण्डार्क of शङ्कर and of सुहृत्सर्वस्व (composed in 1635-36 A. D.).

रघुमन्तर्कशिरोमणि a. of तिथ्यादिविधि-  
संग्रह.

रघुमन्तीर्थ a. of दुर्गाभक्तिलहरी.

रघुनाथ a. of पितृमेधविवरण.

रघुनाथदेशिक a. of रघुनाथदेशिकाद्विक.

रघुनाथसूरि, pupil of कृष्णानन्दसर-  
स्वती; a. of पुरुषार्थरत्नाकर.

रघुभट्ट a. of युद्धप्रयोगवृत्ति on भारद्वाज-  
युद्धसूत्र.

रजोमिश्र a. of तीर्थसामान्यपद्धति (or rather तीर्थलक्ष्मीवती). Vide B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. No. 170 p. 186.

रत्नधरमिश्र a. of स्मृतिमञ्जरी.

रत्ननाथभट्टाचार्य a. of चन्दनधेनु-  
पद्धति.

रत्नपाणि a. of स्मृतिकाशौचनिर्णय (B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. No. 428

p. 505). He mentions हरीश्वर. He was a मैथिल.

रत्नपाणिशर्मन्, son of गङ्गोली सञ्जीवे-  
श्वरशर्मन्, patronised by छत्रसिंह  
of मिथिला. Later than 1550  
A. D.; a. of आचारसंग्रह, एकोद्दिष्ट-  
सारिणी, कृष्णार्चनचन्द्रिका, क्षयमा-  
सादिविवेक, पार्वणचन्द्रिका, प्राय-  
श्चित्तपारिजात, महादानवाक्यावलि, मि-  
थिलेशास्त्रिक, रामचन्द्रप्रतिमाप्रतिष्ठा,  
लक्ष्मीप्रतिष्ठा, व्रताचार (probably  
his last work as it was written  
for महेश्वरसिंह grandson of छत्र-  
सिंह), सुबोधिनी (composed for  
रुद्रसिंह son of छत्रसिंह). In his  
रामचन्द्रप्रतिमाप्रतिष्ठा (composed at  
the bidding of रुद्रसिंह of मिथिला)  
he says that he follows the  
प्रतिष्ठातत्त्व of रघुनन्दन. (Vide  
B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. No. 300  
p. 341).

रत्नाकर a. of दानवाक्यावलि (based  
on दानसागर). Vide B. O. mss.  
cat. vol. I No. 196 p. 111. Pro-  
bably same as above.

रत्नाकर a. of प्रायश्चित्तसारसंग्रह, प्राय-  
श्चित्तरत्नाकर.

रत्नाकर, son of देवभट्ट; a. of जय-  
सिंहकल्पद्रुम (composed in 1713  
A. D.). The work is also called  
-द्रुमोद्घोत.

रत्नाकरदत्त a. of दानपञ्जी.

रत्नाकरभट्ट m. in भास्वसागर of कुल्लुक.

रत्नेश्वरमिश्र महामहोपाध्याय. N. vol.  
VII p. 79; a. cf आचारचन्द्रिका.

रमाकान्तचक्रवर्तिन्, son of मधुसूदन;  
a. of स्मृतिसंक्षेपसार.

रमानाथ a. of com. on नारदस्मृति.

रमानाथविद्यावाचस्पति a. of प्रयोगदर्पण.

रमापति of the भैयालवंश ; a. of प्रायश्चित्तचन्द्रिका.

रमापति a. of देवालयप्रतिष्ठाविधि.

रमापति उपाध्यायसन्निभ ; a. of आचारचन्द्रिका, आचारवारिधि and विवादवारिधि.

रमापति सिद्धान्त a. of तिथिनिर्णय.

रविनाथमिश्र a. of आचारतरङ्गिणी.

राघवभट्ट a. of निर्णयसार. Mentions रामकौतुक, माधव, निर्णयसिन्धु and हेमाद्रि. Later than 1612 and earlier than 1700 A. D.

राघवभट्ट, son of पृथ्वीधर. About 1493-4 A. D. ; a. of दुर्गातत्त्व and com. पदार्थादर्श on शारदातिलक m. by धुनन्वन् (in ज्योतिस्तत्त्व p. 580 ).

राघवभट्ट. Later than 1640 A. D. ; a. of तिथिनिर्णय and तिथिनिर्णयेष्टार or लघुतिथिनिर्णय, स्मृतिदर्पण.

राघवभट्ट, pupil of मुकुन्द ; a. of com. called दीप on आशौचविशेषल्लोकी.

राघवाचार्य a. of com. प्रकाश on छुद्दिदीपिका of श्रीनिवास.

राघवानन्दतीर्थिन्. Earlier than 1600 A. D. ; m. in आचाररत्न of लक्ष्मण.

राघवानन्दनाथ a. of शिवपूजापद्धति.

राघवानन्दसरस्वती, pupil of अह्वयानन्द.

Later than 1350 A. D. ; a. of मन्वर्थचन्द्रिका com. on मनुस्मृति.

राघवेन्द्र, son of काशीनाथ ; a. of रामप्रकाश and of a com. on काल-

निर्णयदीपिका also called रामप्रकाश. Flourished in latter half of 17th century.

राघवेन्द्र a. of com. on जयतीर्थ's com. on कर्मनिर्णय and सदाचार-स्मृति of आनन्दतीर्थ.

राघवेन्द्र a. of श्रीपुनरुद्वाहस्वण्डनकारिका.

राजकृष्णतर्कवागीशमठुआचार्य a. of आशौचचन्द्रिका.

राजचूडामणि, son of रत्नसेठ श्रीनिवास दीक्षित ; a. of प्रायश्चित्तप्रदीपिका.

राजनारायण मुखोपाध्याय a. of तुलसीचन्द्रिका.

राजपुत्र a writer on politics ; m. in अद्भुतसागर and in com. on नीतिवाक्यामृत.

राजविभट्ट. Earlier than 1550 A. D. ; a. of चमत्कारचिन्तामणि.

राजाराम, son of सोमेश्वर. Earlier than 1725 A. D. ; a. of आचारकौमुदी.

राधाकान्तदेव a. of प्रायश्चित्तचन्द्रिका.

राधाकृष्ण a. of प्रतिज्ञपद्धति, शिवालय-प्रतिष्ठा.

राधानाथकर्मन् a. of आशौचव्यवस्था ( part of व्यवस्थादीपिका ).

राधामोहन गोस्वामिभट्टाचार्य. About 1800 A. D. ; a. of commentaries on एकादशीतत्त्व, दायतत्त्व, प्रायश्चित्त-तत्त्व, मलमासतत्त्व, छुद्दितत्त्व, and of कृत्यराज, of सिद्धान्तसंग्रह a com. on the मितक्षरा of विज्ञानेश्वर.

राम a. of अयुतहोमलक्षहोमकोटिहोमाः. About 1660 A. D.

राम a. of com. on कुण्डमण्डपसिद्धि of विठ्ठल.

राम a. of कुण्डसिद्धि.

राम a. of प्रायश्चित्तदीपिका or -प्रदीपिका.

राम, son of चौण्ड or चाउण्ड ; a. of बौधायनयुह्यप्रयोगमाला.

राम Later than 1550 A. D. ; a. of com. on गोत्रप्रवरमञ्जरी of केशव.

राम a. of com. on प्रवरनिर्णय of भास्करमिश्रिकाण्डमण्डन.

राम आचार्य a. of अन्येष्टिपद्धति.

रामकिशोर a. of दीक्षातत्त्वप्रकाशिका.

रामकृष्ण a. of कुण्डमण्डपसंग्रह.

रामकृष्ण, son of नारायणभट्ट. Between 1540-1590 A. D. ; a. of अनन्तव्रतो-यापनप्रयोग, उत्सर्जनोपाकर्मप्रयोग, कोटि-होमप्रयोग, जीवत्पितृकर्मनिर्णय or -कर्तव्यसमुच्चय, विभागतत्त्व or -तत्त्व-विचार, मासिकश्राद्धनिर्णय, वास्तु-शान्तिप्रयोग, रुद्रस्नानपद्धति, शिवलिङ्ग-प्रतिष्ठाविधि.

रामकृष्ण a. of आश्वलायनयुह्योक्तवास्तु-शान्ति.

रामकृष्ण a. of आह्निकदर्पण.

रामकृष्ण a. of विजयविलास.

रामकृष्ण a. of प्रायश्चित्तप्रकरण and श्राद्ध-प्रभा.

रामकृष्ण a. of श्राद्धाङ्गुत्तर्पणनिर्णय.

रामकृष्ण a. of com. कौमुदी on शूल-पाणि's प्रायश्चित्तविवेक.

रामकृष्ण a. of विवेककौमुदी, दृष्टोत्सर्ग-कौमुदी, व्रतोयापनकौमुदी. Relies on हेमाद्रि.

रामकृष्ण a. of सापिण्ड्यनिर्णय.

रामकृष्ण a. of सङ्कल्पकौमुदी.

रामकृष्ण, son of कोनेर, son of प्रयाग-भट्ट of भारद्वाजगोत्र. He was pa-  
H. D. 92.

tronised by विजयसिंह. Vide I. O. cat. p. 560 footnote ; a. of com. called संस्कारगणपति on पारस्करयुह्य. About 1750 A. D.

रामकृष्ण, son of कोण्डभट्ट, son of प्रयागभट्ट of the भारद्वाजगोत्र re- siding in चिञ्चमण्डलपत्तन on the बसिष्ठा river. He was a student of काण्वशाखा ; a. of श्राद्धगणपति or श्राद्धसंग्रह ( composed at Benares in 1751 A. D. ). Aufrecht treats the two रामकृष्ण as dif- ferent, but this seems to be incorrect, as the grandfather of both is given as प्रयागभट्ट and कोण्डभट्ट is another form of कोनेर.

रामकृष्ण, son of योगीश्वर, surnamed शौच ( modern शौचे ) ; a. of विनायकपूजा ( composed in 1702 A. D. ).

रामकृष्ण, son of माधव, son of नारा- यण of the पराशरगोत्र. Between 1500-1545 A. D. ; a. of तीर्थ- रत्नाकर or रामप्रसाद and प्रतापमा- र्तेण्ड.

रामकृष्ण त्रिपाठिन, son of दामोदर. About 1616 A. D. ; a. of com. on युह्यासंग्रह, of छन्दोगाह्निकपद्धति.

रामकृष्णदीक्षित, son of नारायण ; a. of माधवीसारोद्धार com. on पराशर- स्थिति ( composed under लक्ष्मण- चन्द्रदेव ). About 1575-1600 A. D.

रामकृष्ण न्यायालङ्कारभट्टाचार्य ; a. of श्राद्धविवेककौमुदी ( com. on श्राद्धविवेक and other works of  
r. N. vol. X. pp. 119-

- 120). Probably same as the preceding.
- रामकृष्णपाण्डित a. of धर्मनिबन्ध.
- रामकृष्णभट्ट a. of प्रयोगदीपिका.
- रामकृष्णभट्ट a. of व्यवहारवर्ण.
- रामकृष्णभट्टाचार्य a. of स्मृतिकौस्तुभ, ग्रन्थ-  
भागकौस्तुभ.
- रामकृष्णाचार्य a. of कर्मविपाक.
- रामगोविन्दचक्रवर्तिन, son of रामगो-  
पालचक्रवर्तिन of the चतुर्वंश and  
resident of बालिचामदग्राम ; a. of  
व्यवस्थासारसंग्रह (N. new series  
I. No. 345 ).
- रामचन्द्र, son of अनन्त of भारद्वाजगोत्र ;  
a. of अष्टविशेषन.
- रामचन्द्र a. of पुरश्चरणदीपिका.
- रामचन्द्र a. of कुण्डभूलोकदीपिका.
- रामचन्द्र a. of कुण्डोदधि.
- रामचन्द्र a. of कुरुक्षेत्रतीर्थनिर्णय or  
तीर्थनिर्णय.
- रामचन्द्र a. of धर्मविवेच.
- रामचन्द्र Earlier than 1600 A. D. ;  
a. of प्रतिष्ठासार.
- रामचन्द्र, son of कृष्ण, son of सुहरि,  
son of अनन्ताचार्य of the शेष  
family. About 1400 A. D.  
Wrote according to his son  
सुतिह three works on कालनिर्णय.  
रामचन्द्र's गुरु was गोपाल परमहंस ;  
a. of कालनिर्णयदीपिका ( com. on  
कालनिर्णय of माधव ), तिथिनिर्णय-  
संग्रह ( a summary of the तिथि-  
निर्णय of अनन्तभट्ट ), वैष्णवसिद्धान्त-  
दीपिका.
- रामचन्द्र a. of कालनिर्णय ( vide Ba-  
roda O. I. ms. No. 3871 ).
- रामचन्द्र a. of आश्वपद्धति. B. O.  
mss. cat. 399 p. 468.
- रामचन्द्र a. of आशौचनिर्णय.
- रामचन्द्र a. of निर्णयासुत.
- रामचन्द्र a. of शारदाचार्यप्रयोग.
- रामचन्द्र a. of अर्जुनार्चापारिजात, अर्जु-  
नार्चनकल्पलता.
- रामचन्द्र, son of सूर्यदास ; a. of प्राय-  
श्चित्तपद्धति, समरसार, कुण्डाकृति or  
कुण्डलक्षण and com.
- रामचन्द्र a. of कृत्यपूर्तिमञ्जरी.
- रामचन्द्र, son of नारायण ; a. of com.  
on चतुर्विंशतिमतस्मृति.
- रामचन्द्र, surnamed जडे ; a. of कुण्ड-  
रत्नावलि, composed in Śake  
1790.
- रामचन्द्र, son of पाण्डुरङ्ग of the  
अत्रिगोत्र ; a. of com. on शिवपूजा-  
सूत्र.
- रामचन्द्र, son of विठ्ठल, son of बाल-  
कृष्ण, surnamed तत्सद. He was  
daughter's son of रघुनाथ, author  
of कालतत्त्वविशेषन. Between 1610-  
1690 A. D. ; a. of कुण्डभूलोक-  
दीपिका, कालनिर्णयप्रकाश, कृत्यरत्ना-  
वली ( composed in 1648-49  
A. D. ), शाङ्कयनयज्ञसूत्रपद्धति or  
आधानपद्धति. Ms. of कालनिर्णय-  
प्रकाश ( Baroda O. I. No. 8455 )  
is dated Śake 1603 Magha  
( 1682 A. D. ).
- रामचन्द्र, son of विष्णु ; a. of कृष्ण-  
विष्णुप्रबोधिनीपद्धति.
- रामचन्द्र, son of विष्णुभट्ट छजबलकर ;  
a. of पूजापद्धति. Earlier than  
1810 A. D.

रामचन्द्र a. of विवाहपद्धति.

रामचन्द्र अलुडीवार a. of राजनीतिप्रकाश.

रामचन्द्रचक्रवर्तिन् a. of कृत्यचन्द्रिका.

रामचन्द्रदीक्षित a. of प्रायश्चित्तरत्नमाला.

रामचन्द्रदेवगजपति (reputed) a. of  
दुर्घोत्सवचन्द्रिका (really compos-  
ed by भारतीसूषण वर्धमानमहापात्र).

रामचन्द्रपाठक a. of रुद्रजपसिद्धान्त-  
शिरोमणि.

रामचन्द्रबुध a. of स्तुतिसिद्धान्तसुधा  
com. on अष्टपञ्चषष्टि.

रामचन्द्रभट्ट a. of आचारार्क, प्रायश्चित्त-  
सूक्तावली, आश्वचन्द्रिका.

रामचन्द्रयज्वल् a. of समयप्रकाश.

रामचन्द्रशेखर, son of वेङ्कटनारायण;  
a. of आशौचसंग्रह.

रामचरण a. of कुण्डश्लोकप्रकाशिका,  
तर्पणचन्द्रिका.

रामचरण विद्याबाचस्पति a. of com.  
on तिथितत्त्व of रघुनन्दन.

रामजय तर्कालङ्कार a. of दत्तककौमुदी,  
दानकौमुदी.

रामजित् a. of निबन्धनवनीत or नव-  
नीतनिबन्ध and of भागविवेक and  
com. मितवादिनी. He was son of  
श्रीनाथ, son of हरिनाथ, son of  
वेङ्क, son of यज्ञेश्वर. Later than  
1400 and earlier than 1600 A.D.  
For निबन्धनवनीत vide D. C. ms.  
No. 102 of 1882-83 (dated  
संवत् 1673).

राम ज्योतिर्विद् a. of वीरसिंहमित्रोदय.

रामदत्त a. of सुहृत्सूत्रपण्टीका, युद्धजयो-  
त्सवटीका.

रामदत्त m. in यजुर्वेदविदुषोत्सर्गतत्त्व  
(p. 640) of रघुनन्दन.

रामदत्तठक्कुर a. of शूद्रभास्त्रपद्धति.

रामदत्तठक्कुर a. of शूद्राचारपद्धति.

रामदत्त मन्त्रिन्, son of गणेश्वरठक्कुर  
and nephew of वीरेश्वर. First  
half of 14th century; a. of  
उपनयनपद्धति or व्रतबन्धपद्धति, दान-  
पद्धति or बौद्धशमहादानपद्धति, नान्दी-  
भास्त्रपद्धति, विवाहपद्धति or विवाहा-  
दिपद्धति, गर्भाधानादिवशसंस्कारपद्धति,  
यज्ञोपवीतपद्धति, शूद्रभास्त्रपद्धति. He  
seems to have written a com-  
prehensive पद्धति for Vajasaney-  
yins, parts of which on उपनयन,  
विवाह and other संस्कारs are  
separately noticed in the cat-  
alogues. Vide B. O. mss. cat.  
vol. I. Nos. 315A, 316, 317  
and pp. 353-355.

रामदीक्षित a. of com. on शारदा-  
तिलक.

रामदेव, son of शम्भु; a. of तिथिनि-  
र्णयदीपिका.

रामदेव a. of रामप्रकाश a com. on  
कालतरवारण्य.

रामदेवज्ञ a. of आशौचादिनिर्णय, आ-  
शौचैन्दुशेखर.

राम देवज्ञ, son of अनन्त, son of  
चिन्तामणि; a. of सुहृत्सूत्रान्तामणि  
(composed at Benares in  
1600-1601) with com. प्रमिता-  
भरा.

रामनन्दिन a. of com. on प्रवरनिर्णय of भास्कर.

रामनवरत्न a. of एकादशीहोमनिर्णय.

रामनाथ a. of संस्कारपद्धतिरहस्य (a com. on संस्कारपद्धति or कर्मानुष्ठानपद्धति of भवदेव composed in 1622-23 A. D.) and रामनाथपद्धति.

रामनाथ a. of प्रयोगसंग्रह.

रामनाथ a. of व्यवहारसारसंग्रह.

रामनाथविद्यावाचस्पति a. of दायभागविवेक or दायरहस्य (com. on दायभाग) which is part of स्मृतिरत्नावलि (composed in 1657 A. D.). He quotes अच्युत, चूडामणि, हरिनाथ.

रामपण्डित, son of विश्वेश्वर of the वत्सगोत्र. Later than 1400 A. D.; a. of पुत्रस्वीकारनिर्णय.

रामपण्डित शेष a. of com. on धर्मागमानुबन्धिश्लोक or श्लोकचतुर्विंशी of कृष्णशेष.

रामपति a. of सदाचारक्रम.

रामप्रसाद a. of तिथिनिर्णय, यज्ञसिद्धान्तसंग्रह and रत्नाकर.

रामप्रसाद देवशर्मन् a. of सारसंग्रहदीपिका.

रामभट्ट a. of com. on त्रिशच्छ्लोकी.

रामभट्ट a. of संक्षिप्तहोमप्रकार.

रामभट्ट, surnamed सिंह; a. of सापिण्डचनिर्णय (called अनुकल्पसा०). Discusses the views of श्रीधर in his सापिण्डचदीपिका. (D. C. ms. No. 208 of A 1882-83).

रामभट्ट, son of विश्वनाथ, son of सुब्रह्म, surnamed होसिङ्ग. About 1675 A. D.; a. of अनुपविवेक, दानरत्ना-

कर, आहिताग्नेर्वाहादिनिर्णय, फलप्रयोग following तीर्थवर्षण, दर्शभास्कर.

रामभट्टाचार्य a. of निर्णयसार.

रामभट्ट a. of पुत्रक्रमदीपिका.

रामभट्टन्यायालङ्कार a. of ह्युद्धिकारिका or ह्युद्धितस्वकारिका (on रघुनन्दन's ह्युद्धितस्व).

रामभट्टन्यायालङ्कार, son of रघुनाथ; a. of उद्वाहव्यवस्था, स्मृतिसंग्रह (of which the first is a part).

रामभट्ट न्यायालङ्कारभट्टाचार्य, son of श्रीनाथ आचार्यचूडामणि. About 1525 A. D.; a. of com. on the दायभाग and of स्मृतितत्त्वनिर्णय or व्यवस्थापर्व.

रामभट्टशिष्य a. of मांसपीयूषलता.

रामबाजपेयिन् नैमिषस्थ, son of सूर्यदास, son of शिवदास, son of श्रीधर मालव, of the भारद्वाजगोत्र; a. of कुण्डमण्डपलक्षण or कुण्डनिर्माणश्लोक with com. (कुण्डाहिति composed in 1449-50 A. D.), of समरसार and of com. on शारदातिलक at the bidding of king रामचन्द्र of रत्नपुर.

रामविद्यावाचस्पति a. of com. on तिथितत्त्व.

रामशङ्कर a. of शूद्रविवेक.

रामशर्मन् a. of प्रायश्चित्तप्रदीप.

रामसुब्रह्मण्यशास्त्रिन्, son of रामशङ्कर; a. of वृत्ताशौचव्यवस्थापनवाद, धर्मविवेचन. About end of 18th century.

रामसेवक a. of यज्ञसिद्धान्तविग्रह.

रामसेवक, son of लोकमणि or लेखराज; a. of तिथिप्रदीपिका or- प्रदीप

रामसेवक, son of देवीदत्त ; a. of  
सुहृत्दीपक.

रामसेवक त्रिषाठिन a. of युद्धचिन्तामणि.

रामसेवक त्रिवेदिन ; a. of सुहृत्शृणुण or  
मञ्जीर.

रामाचार्य a. of अन्वयेष्टिपद्धति.

रामाचार्य a. of com. on सदाचार-  
स्मृति of श्रीमध्वाचार्य.

रामानन्द a. of रामार्चनपद्धति.

रामानन्दतीर्थ or रामानन्दयति ; a. of  
कुण्डतत्त्वप्रकाशिका, राजशृणुणी or  
शृणुषणी, संध्याविधिमन्त्रसमूहटीका.

रामानन्द न्यायवागीश a. of वैष्णव-  
चन्द्रिका.

रामानन्दयति a. of दत्तार्चनविधिचन्द्रिका.

रामानन्द वाचस्पति. About 1750 A.D. ;  
a. of आह्निकाचारराज.

रामानन्दशर्मन् a. of सुप्रकुलदीपिका.

रामानुज a. of रामार्चापद्धति.

रामानुजदीक्षित a. of आशौचनिर्णय  
com. on आशौचशतक of  
of the हारीतगोत्र.

रामानुजयज्वन् a. of दीपिका on अघ-  
निर्णय or आशौचशतक of वेङ्कटेश.

रामानुजाचार्य a. of सत्त्वरितरक्षा and  
com.

रामाश्रम, pupil of महादेव ; a. of  
संख्याभाष्य ( composed in 1653  
A. D. ).

रामेश्वर a. of आशौचशतक.

रामेश्वर a. of गृह्यपद्धति and षोडश-  
संस्कारसत्तु.

रामेश्वर, pupil of सदाशिवेन्द्रसरस्वती ;  
a. of शिवाष्ट्युक्तिप्रकाश.

रामेश्वरभट्ट a. of धर्मरत्नाकर.

रामेश्वरभट्ट. Earlier than 1600 A. D. ;  
a. of पदार्थादर्श.

रामेश्वर भारती a. of com. on त्रिंश-

रामेश्वरशास्त्रिन a. of सुदर्शनकालप्रभा.

रामेश्वरशुक्ल a. of com. on दत्तक-  
चन्द्रिका of कुबेरपण्डित.

रायसुकुट. His com. on the अमरकोश  
was composed in 1431 A. D. ;  
a. of a पद्धति m. in आशुतत्त्व  
( p. 213 ) and सुदितत्त्व ( pp.  
281, 283 ) of रघुनन्दन.

रायम्भट्ट a. of यतिसंस्कारप्रयोग.

रायसवेङ्कटाग्रि vide under वेङ्कटाग्रि ;  
a. of आशौचनिर्णय.

रावणशर्मन् of चम्पहट्टि family ; a. of  
वर्षकृत्य.

रिपुञ्जय a. of पूर्णचन्द्र ( on प्रायश्चित्त ),  
प्रायश्चित्तनिरूपण.

रुचिक m. by सरस्वतीविलास p. 307.

रुचिदत्त a. of com. on अघविवेचन.

रुचिदत्त a. of com. on मनुस्मृति.

रुद्र a. of युद्धकौशल.

रुद्रकवीन्द्र a. of मातृगोत्रनिर्णय.

रुद्रदेव a. of कौतुकचिन्तामणि.

रुद्रदेव, son of नारायण, surnamed  
तेरो, and pupil of अनन्त ; a. of  
प्रतापनारसिंह ( composed in 1710-  
11 A. D. ). Several parts of it  
such as आपस्तम्बाह्निक, कुण्डप्रकाश,  
पाकयज्ञप्रकाश, पूर्तप्रकाश, संस्कार-  
प्रकाश are separately entered in  
the reports.

रुद्रधर, pupil of चण्डेश्वर. 1360-1400 A. D. ; a. of कृत्यचन्द्रिका, विवाहचन्द्रिका and आशुचन्द्रिका.

रुद्रधर a. of दुष्यमाला.

रुद्रधर महामहोपाध्याय, son of महामहोपाध्यायलक्ष्मीधर and younger brother of हलधर. Sec. 96 ; a. of वर्षकृत्य, व्रतपद्धति, शुद्धिविवेक, आशुविवेक.

रुद्रशर्मन्, son of राघवराय ; a. of पुराणसार.

रुद्रस्कन्द, son of नारायण, residing at मल्लवाट ; a. of com. on ब्राह्मयण-यज्ञ and स्वादिरयज्ञ ( called साम-यज्ञपद्धति ).

रूपगोस्वामिन् a. of हरिमक्तिविलास.

रूपनारायण. Between 1420 and 1500 A. D. ; a. of महादानपद्धति ( ms. copied in 1530 A. D. ).

रूपनारायण, son of भवानीदास, son of नाथमल्ल ; a. of व्यवहारचमत्कार ( com-posed in 1580 A. D. ).

रूपनारायण ( उदयसिंह ), son of शक्ति-सिंह ; a. of रूपनारायणीयपद्धति ( of which महादानपद्धति seems to be a part ) ; ms. No. 2393 ( Baroda O. I. ) is रूपनारायणीयपद्धतिरत्न, wherein लक्ष्मीधर, भोजराज, हेमाद्रि, and चण्डेश्वर are relied upon. So it is later than 1350 A. D.

रैखकाचार्य, son of मोहेशमरि, son of सोमेश्वर of the शाण्डिल्यगोत्र ; a. of करिका on पारस्करयज्ञ ( com-posed in 1266 A. D. ).

रैख्य m. in the com. on the नीति-वाक्यावृत as a writer on politics,

लक्ष्मणवेशिकेन्द्र a. of कुण्डमण्डपविधि.

लक्ष्मणवेशिकेन्द्र, son of श्रीकृष्ण. Pro- bably 12th century A. D. ; a. of कार्तवीर्याश्रुनदीपदानपद्धति, शारदा- तिलक.

लक्ष्मण श्रीशैलवेदकोटीर a. of यतिसन- नादिप्रयोग.

लक्ष्मणभट्ट, son of रामकृष्णभट्ट, son of नारायणभट्ट. Between 1585-1630 A. D. ; a. of आचाररत्न or आचार- सार, गोत्रप्रवररत्न.

लक्ष्मणसेन, son of बल्लालसेन. Sec. 83 ; (reputed) a. of दानसागर ( which was begun by his father ).

लक्ष्मणोपाध्याय m. in the प्रकाश of हलायुध on the आशुक्त्य of कात्यायन.

लक्ष्मीचन्द्रमिश्र a. of शैवकल्पप्रम.

लक्ष्मीदास, son of गोपाल ; a. of सुहृत्सुक्तावली ( composed in 1618 A. D. ).

लक्ष्मीदेवी, wife of वैद्यनाथ पाययुण्ड. Sec. III ; (reputed) a. of बाल- म्भट्टी ( com. on the मिताक्षरा ) and of लक्ष्मी com. on कालनिर्णय of माघव.

लक्ष्मीधर, son of भट्टहृदयधर ; a. of कल्पतरु. Sec. 77.

लक्ष्मीधर, son of मल्लदेव and श्रीदेवी ; a. of विरुद्धविधिधिवंश. Earlier than 1525 A. D.

लक्ष्मीधर a. of वैद्यज्ञमनोहर. Earlier than 1500 A. D.

लक्ष्मीधर a. of कृत्यरत्नाकर,



लक्ष्मीधरभट्ट a. of कुण्डकारिका.  
 लक्ष्मीनाथ a. of गोपालार्चनचन्द्रिका.  
 लक्ष्मीनारायण a. of दाय्याधिकारिक्रम.  
 लक्ष्मीनारायण न्यायालङ्कार, son of-  
 गदाधर ; a. of व्यवस्थारत्नमाला.  
 लक्ष्मीनारायणपण्डित a. of कायस्थक्षत्रि-  
 यत्वग्रन्थमवलोकनकुठार.  
 लक्ष्मीचूडिह a. of अचक्षोधिनी com. on  
 षडशीति.  
 लक्ष्मीपति a. of com. on मुहूर्तसंग्रह.  
 लक्ष्मीपति a. of नीतिगर्भितशास्त्र.  
 लक्ष्मीपति ठाकुर, pupil of इन्द्रपति or  
 महीन्द्रपति ; a. of आश्वरत्न. Relies  
 on श्रीदत्त and वाचस्पति ; ms. No.  
 401 F ( B. O. mss. cat. vol. I.  
 p. 472 ) is dated ल. सं. 525  
 ( 1644 A. D. ). So he flourish-  
 ed between 1500 and 1640 A.D.  
 लघुचानक्य.  
 लघुनारद m. by निर्णयसिन्धु, संस्कार-  
 कौस्तुभ.  
 लघुपराशर m. in प्रायश्चित्तमयूख.  
 लघुबृहस्पति.  
 लघुयम m. by अपरार्क on याज्ञवल्क्य  
 I. 238, by इलायुध in ब्राह्मणसर्वस्व.  
 लघुविष्णु m. by अपरार्क ( pp. 1031,  
 1080 ), by इलायुध in ब्राह्मणसर्वस्व.  
 लघुव्यास ( vide Jivananda Sm. part  
 II. pp. 310-320 ).  
 लघुशङ्ख.  
 लघुशातातप ( Ānan.Sm. pp. 128-135 ).  
 लघुशौनक.  
 लघुहारीत m. by कालमाधव ( p. 88 ),  
 अपरार्क ( pp. 145, 539, 543,  
 547 ).

लघ्वक्षिरस.  
 लघ्वत्रि.  
 लघ्वाम्बलायन.  
 लम्बोदर a. of होमपद्धति.  
 ललित m. by नन्दपण्डित in छादि-  
 चन्द्रिका.  
 लल्ल a. of विधानमाला.  
 लालबहादुर a. of शूद्रकृत्य.  
 लालमणि, son of जगन्नाथ, son of  
 गङ्गाराम of अलर्कपुर ; a. of मुहूर्त-  
 दर्पण.  
 लालमणि भट्टाचार्य a. of निर्णयसार.  
 लिखित m. by मिता ( on याज्ञ. III.  
 290 ), by अपरार्क pp. 1183, 38,  
 138.  
 लोकनाथ a. of कृत्यरत्नाकर.  
 लोकनाथ, son of वैष्णवाथ ; a. of प्राय-  
 श्चित्तदीपिका ( part of सकलामम-  
 संग्रह ).  
 लोल्लट a. of आश्वप्रकरण. Between  
 900-1100 A. D. ; m. in स्तुत्यर्थ-  
 सार, आश्वकलिका of नारायण, in  
 षडशीति of नन्दपण्डित, in आश्व-  
 सागर of कुल्लुक.  
 लोहित a. of स्मृति.  
 लौगाक्षि Sec. 50 ; a. of काठकण्डव्याख्यान  
 and प्रवरारध्याय ; m. by मिताक्षरा  
 ( on याज्ञ. II. 119 and III. 1-2,  
 260, 289 ), अपरार्क ( pp. 28, 30,  
 33, 259, 269, 418, 460, 542,  
 870, 942 &c. ).  
 लौगाक्षि a. of उपनयनतन्त्र.  
 लौगाक्षि a. of श्लोकतर्पण.  
 लौगाक्षि भास्कर, son of सुब्रह्म, son of  
 रुद्रकवीन्द्र of लौगाक्षिकुल. Later

than 1400 A. D. ; a. of मातृगोत्र-  
निर्णय, तिथ्यादितत्त्वनिर्णय.

वंशीधर a. of कृष्णकण्ठिका

वङ्गपुरेश्वर a. of वङ्गपुरेश्वरकारिका.

वक्षिण or वक्षिण a. of निबन्धसार ( D.  
C. ms. No. 123 of 1884-86  
was copied in संवत् 1632 i. e.  
1575 A. D. ).

वज्रेश्वर, son of नरसिंह ; a. of दत्त-  
चिन्तामणि and मलमासनिर्णय.

वत्स a. of स्मृति, m. in. कालमाधव  
( P. 134 ), by मत्सरिव.

वत्सराज ( It is his son अचल who  
composed निर्णयदीपक ); a. of  
निर्णयदीपिका.

वनमालिदास a. of वनमाला.

वनमालिन् a. of विष्णुतत्त्वप्रकाश.

वनमालिन् a. of प्रायश्चित्तसारकौस्तुभदी.

वनमालिमिश्र alias कृष्णदत्तमिश्र son of  
महेशमिश्र and pupil of भट्टोजि.  
About 1650 A. D. ; a. of कुरु-  
क्षेत्रप्रदीप, ब्रह्मप्रकाशिका ( सन्ध्या-  
मन्त्रव्याख्या ).

वरद, son of श्रीनिवास ; a. of आशौच-  
निर्णय.

वरदराज About 1450-1500 A. D. ;  
a. of व्यवहारनिर्णय ( of which a  
portion is called दायभाग ). It is  
probably this author that is  
mentioned in सरस्वतीविलास.

वरदराज 18th century ; a. of व्यव-  
हारमाला.

वरदराज a. of नवविधेकदीपिका.

वरदराजभट्ट a. of सन्ध्यासप्तदशकरी.

वरदराजभट्टारक a. of com. on कामन्द-  
कीयनीतिसार.

वरदाचार्य a. of सारार्थचतुष्टय.

वरदाचार्य of वात्स्यगोत्र ; a. of स्मृति-  
चूडामणि or -मणिसंग्रह.

वरदाधीशयज्वन्, pupil of वेङ्कटाधीश ;  
a. of प्रायश्चित्तप्रदीपिका or -प्रदीप.

वररक्षि a. of आशौचाष्टक, of नीति-  
रत्न, of राजनीति.

वर्ग m. as a writer on politics in  
com. on नीतिवाक्यामृत.

वर्णिकुबेरानन्द a. of दानभागवत during  
the reign of संग्रामसिंह. Later  
than 1300 A. D.

वर्धमान a. of आशुप्रदीप, धर्मप्रदीप.

वर्धमान a. of दत्तकोज्ज्वल.

वर्धमान a. of कृत्यनिर्णय ( B. O. mss.  
cat. vol. I. No. 74 p. 66 ).  
Mentions लक्ष्मीधर and प्रतिहस्त-  
पद्धति.

वर्धमान भारतीभूषणमहापात्र a. of दुर्गो-  
त्सवचन्द्रिका.

वर्धमान महामहोपाध्याय, son of भवेश,  
of the विल्वपञ्चक family. He was  
judge under भवेश and his son  
रामभद्र, king of मिथिला. 1450-  
1500 A. D. His elder brother  
was गण्डकमिश्र, and शङ्करमिश्र  
and वाचस्पति were his gurus;  
a. of गङ्गाकृत्यविशेष, दण्डविशेष, धर्म-  
प्रदीप, द्वैतविषयविशेष, नानाशास्त्रार्थ-  
निर्णय, परिभाषाविशेष. आशुप्रदीप,  
स्मृतितत्त्वविशेष or स्मृतितत्त्वामृत  
and its सारोद्धार, स्मृतिपरिभाषा-  
गयापद्धति, गयाविधिविशेष, द्वैतविशेष.

He is m. by वाचस्पति in पितृभक्ति and by रघुनन्दन in his व्यवहार-तत्त्व, आश्रितत्त्व, एकादशीतत्त्व (generally as नव्यवर्धमान). Parts of स्मृतितत्त्वामृत and °मृत-सारोद्धार are separately labelled in the catalogues, such as व्यवहारकोश and शान्तिपौष्टिक.

बल्लभ a. of सर्वधर्मप्रकाशिका.

बल्लभाचार्य, son of लक्ष्मणभट्ट of भारद्वाजगोत्र and तैत्तिरीयशास्त्रा. 1478-1530 A. D. His pedigree is यज्ञ-नारायण-गंगाधर-गणपतिभट्ट-बल्लभभट्ट-लक्ष्मणभट्ट (wife हल्लमा)-बल्लभाचार्य; a. of संन्यासनिर्णय and com. संन्यासविवरण.

बल्लभाचार्य of the भारद्वाजगोत्र; a. of जगद्बल्लभा.

बल्लभाचार्य a. of भक्तिवर्धिनी.

बल्लभेन्द्र, pupil of बासुदेवेन्द्र; a. of प्रदोषपूजापद्धति, शिवपूजासंग्रह.

बसन्तराज, son of शिवराज and younger brother of विजयराज. Before 1150 A. D.; a. of शकुनार्णव (composed at request of चन्द्रदेव of मिथिला).

बसिष्ठ a. of धनुर्वेदसंहिता.

बसिष्ठ reputed a. of नवग्रहमस.

बसिष्ठ a. of धर्मसूत्र. Sec. 9.

बागीश्वरीदत्त a. of com. on पारस्कर-ग्रन्थ.

बाचस्पति a. of तीर्थकल्पलता (B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. No. 166 p. 181), of कृत्यकल्पलता.

H. D. 93.

बाचस्पति a. of जन्ममरणविवेक or जननमरणविवेक (vide ms. No. 12774 of Baroda O. I.).

बाचस्पति a. of शुद्धिग्रन्थ.

बाचस्पति a. of स्मृतिसारसंग्रह.

बाचस्पति a. of कुण्डमण्डप.

बाचस्पति (गौड) m. in आश्रितसागर by कुल्लूक.

बाचस्पतिमिश्र. Sec. 98; a. of आचार-चिन्तामणि, आह्निकचिन्तामणि, कृत्य-चिन्तामणि, तीर्थचि°, द्वैताचि°, नीति-चि°, विवादाचि°, व्यवहाराचि°, शुद्धिचि°, शूद्राचारचि°, आश्रिताचि°; a. of तिथिनिर्णय, द्वैतनिर्णय, महा-दाननिर्णय, विवादनिर्णय, शुद्धिनिर्णय; a. of कृत्यमहार्णव गङ्गाभक्तिर-त्तिणी (extracted from तीर्थचि°), गयाआश्रयपद्धति, चन्दनधेनुप्रमाण, दत्त-कविधि, पितृभक्तिरत्तिणी; a. of कृत्यप्रदीप (B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. p. 67 No. 75).

बाञ्छेश्वर son of नरसिंह, son of माधव; a. of दत्तचिन्तामणि, मलमासनिर्णय.

बाद(दि)भयङ्कर, a follower of विश्वामिश्र; 1080-1130 A. D.; m. in कल्पतरु, वीरामित्रोदय (p. 350).

बाधूल a. of गृह्यसूत्र and of a स्मृति.

बामदेव m. by हेमाद्रि as a निबन्धकार in चतुर्वर्ग° III. I. 159.

बामदेव a. of आह्निकसंक्षेप (composed for लालाठकुर).

बामदेव a. of शुनिमतमणिमाला.

बामदेव उपाध्याय a. of शूद्रार्थवीपिका or स्मृतिवीपिका. (B. O. mss. cat. Vol. I No. 111 p. 104).

वामदेवभट्टाचार्य a. of स्मृतिचन्द्रिका.

वामदेव महामहोपाध्याय a. of भावदीपिका com. on आश्वचिन्तामणि of वाचस्पति.

वामन a. of स्वादिरगृह्यकारिका.

वामन a. of a पद्धति m. in आश्वसौख्य (टोडरानन्द).

वामनभट्ट a. of बृहद्ब्रह्माकर.

वामन, भाष्य of, m. in कर्मतत्त्वप्रदीपिका of कृष्ण.

वार्ध्यायणि m. in आप. घ. सू. I. 10-28. 2.

वाल्मीकि a writer on politics ; m. in com. on नीतिवाक्यावृत.

वासुदेव a. of मलमासनिर्णयतन्त्रसार.

वासुदेव a. of com. on कौशिकगृह्यसूत्र m. in. टोडरानन्द.

a. of दत्तपुत्रतत्त्वविवेक.

वासुदेव a. of परीक्षापद्धति.

वासुदेव, son of ईजट ; a. of शाङ्खायनगृह्यसंग्रह. As ms. is dated संवत् 1428 (1371-2 A. D.), he is probably identical with the commentator of the पारस्करगृह्यसूत्र.

वासुदेव a. of वास्तुप्रदीप.

वासुदेव, son of शिवसूरि, son of ज्यम्बक surnamed महाजन ; a. of com. on कुण्डचमत्कृति. Between 1680-1760 A. D.

वासुदेव, son of आपदेव, of the रक्षितपावन caste ; a. of प्रयोगलनमाला or वासुदेवी.

वासुदेव, son of श्रीपति ; a. of आथर्वणप्रक्षिताक्षरा. Vide ms. No. 7603 (Baroda O. I.); mentions हेमाद्रि, त्रैलोक्यमीपद्धति.

वासुदेवदीक्षित Earlier than 1250 A. D.; a. of com. on पारस्करगृह्यसूत्र and of a पद्धति thereon. He is m. by हरिहर and रघुनन्दन.

वासुदेवदीक्षित a. of गृह्यपद्धति.

वासुदेवभट्टाचार्य, son of रङ्गनाथ ; a. of आह्निकावृत (for वैखानस school of वैष्णवस).

वासुदेव रथ a. of स्मृतिप्रकाश.

वासुदेवाश्रम a. of और्ध्वदेहिकनिर्णय, यतिधर्मप्रकाश.

वासुदेवेन्द्र a. of आचारपद्धति.

वाहिनीपति a. of प्रायश्चित्तदीपिका or-प्रदीपिका.

विक्रमभट्ट a. of गूढार्थसार com. on शारदातिलक.

विखनस् (supposed to be) a. of वैखानसकल्प (including गृह्य and धर्म प्रश्नस).

विजयीन्द्रमिश्र, pupil of छुरेन्द्र ; a. of पञ्चसंस्कारदीपिका.

विज्ञानेश्वर. Sec. 70 ; a. of मिताक्षरा (com. on याज्ञ.), आशौचदशक or दशश्लोकी.

विठ्ठल, son of वृत्तिह, son of रामचन्द्र ; a. of com. on वैष्णवसिद्धान्तदीपिका of रामचन्द्र.

विठ्ठल, son of केशव ; a. of स्मृतिरत्नाकर.

विठ्ठल, son of बालकृष्ण, surnamed वैष्णव and resident of श्रीपुर ; a. of com. on द्वायाध्याय.

विठ्ठल, son of बृवहर्मन्, of the कृष्णत्रिगोत्र ; a. of कुण्डमण्डपसिद्धि or कुण्डसिद्धि (composed in 1619-20 A. D.) and com. there-

- on and of **सुहृत्कल्पद्रुम** (composed in 1628 A. D.) and com. **मञ्जरी** thereon.
- विट्ठल** a. of **तुलापुरुषदानप्रयोग**. Probably the same as above.
- विट्ठल**, son of **महादेव**; a. of **प्रयोग-लाघव**.
- विट्ठलदीक्षित** a. of **वट्पदी**.
- विट्ठलदीक्षित** a. of **समयप्रदीप**.
- विट्ठलाचार्य** a. of **आह्निक**.
- विट्ठलेश्वर** or **विट्ठलदीक्षित**, son of **वल्लभाचार्य**; born in 1515 A. D. Said to have been a. of **आह्निकपद्धति**, **आश्रयणपद्धति**, **जन्माष्टमीनिर्णय**, **रामनवमीनिर्णय**, com. on the **संन्यासनिर्णय** of **वल्लभाचार्य**, **समयप्रदीप**, **यजुर्वेदभा** (of which **आह्निकपद्धति** seems to be a part) or **कर्मसराणि**, **भक्तिमार्गमर्यादा**, **भक्ति-हंस**, **भक्तिहेतुनिर्णय**.
- विद्वर** a. of **नीति** (which is taken from the **उद्योगपर्व** of the **महा-भारत** chap. 33-40 of the Bombay edition).
- विद्याकर** **बाजपेयिन्**, son of **शम्भुकर**. Earlier than 1500 A. D.; a. of **आचारपद्धति**, **नित्याचारपद्धति**, **आह्निककृत्य**; m. in **एकादशीतत्त्व** (vol. II. pp. 68, 75), **देवप्रतिष्ठातत्त्व** (vol. II. p. 505), **आह्निकतत्त्व** (vol. I p. 355), **मलमासतत्त्व** (vol. I p. 744 speaks of **विद्याकराह्निकतत्त्व**), **छुद्धितत्त्व** (vol. II. p. 312).
- विद्याधर** a. of **दायनिर्णय** and **हेमाद्रि-प्रयोग**.
- विद्याधर** m. in. **रूपनारायणीयनिबन्ध**.
- विद्याधीशमुनि** a. of **दिनत्रयनिर्णय**.
- विद्याधीशस्वामिन्** m. in. **स्मृत्यर्थसागर**.
- विद्यानन्दनाथ** a. of **स्मृतिसारसंग्रह**.
- विद्यानिधि** a. of **ज्योतिःसमगरसार**.
- विद्यानिधि** a. of **सम्बन्धदीपिका**.
- विद्यानिवास** a. of **दोंलारोहणपद्धति**, **दादशयात्राप्रयाग**.
- विद्यापति**, son of **गणपति**, son of **जय-दत्त**. Between 1375-1450 A. D. A voluminous and versatile writer; wrote in Maithili also and on moral tales (as in **पुरुष-परीक्षा**, **भूपरिक्रमण**); a. of **गङ्गा-वाक्यावली** (under the patronage of **महादेवी विश्वासदेवी** queen of **पद्मसिंह**, son of **शिवसिंह**), **गयापत्तलक**, **दानवाक्यावली** (under patronage of **महादेवी धीरमती**, queen of **नर-सिंहदेव दर्पनारायण**), **दुर्गाभक्तिरत्नङ्गी** (probably his last work), **वर्ष-कृत्य**, **विभागसार** (under orders of **दर्पनारायण**, son of **हरिसिंह** son of **भवेश**), **शैवसर्वस्वसार** (composed at the bidding of queen **विश्वासदेवी**). Vide Ind. Ant. vol. XIV p. 182 and vol. XXVIII. p. 57. His **वर्षकृत्य** is m. in **मलमासतत्त्व** (vol. I. p. 823). He is m. in. **श्री-नाथ**'s **कृत्यतत्त्वार्णव** and by **गोविन्दा-नन्द**. His **पुरुषपरीक्षा** (N. vol. V. 245) distinctly says that **पद्मसिंह** was the son of **शिवसिंह** (and not brother as some suppose on account of the words in the **शैवसर्वस्वसार**, N. vol. V. p. I). Vide Journal of

- the Department of Letters, Calcutta University, for 1927 vol. XVI. where there is an informing paper on विद्यापति.
- विद्यापतिभट्ट a. of बौधायनाह्निक.
- विद्यापतिस्वामिन् m. in स्तुत्यर्थसागर.
- विद्यामाधव a. of सुहृत्दर्पण.
- विद्यारत्न स्मार्तभट्टाचार्य a. of स्मृतिसार-  
व्यवस्था.
- विद्यार्णव a. of जातरिष्ट्यादिनिर्णय (which seems to be purely astrological); vide N. (new series) vol. II. No. 69.
- विनतानन्दन a. of ब्राह्मणयष्ट्यष्टत्र-  
प्रयोग.
- विनायकपण्डित vide under नन्दपण्डित.
- विशुधेन्द्राश्रम a. of पुरश्चरणचन्द्रिका.
- विभाकर a. of आचारद्वैतनिर्णय or-विवेक composed by order of king रामभद्रदेव रूपनारायण son of भैरव (vide B. O. ms. cat. vol. I. No. 24, p. 21). About 1500 A. D.
- विराज् m. in अपराकं (p. 112).
- विर्मिटीक m. as a writer on politics in com. on नीतिवाक्यावृत.
- विलम्ब m. in. हरिनाथ's स्मृतिसार.
- विषस्वत् a. of स्मृति; m. in स्मृति-  
चन्द्रिका and in आचारमयूख.
- विशारद earlier than 1500 A. D.; m. in शुद्धिकौस्तुभ of गोविन्दानन्द and by रघुनन्दन in छन्दोगवृषोत्सर्ग-  
तत्त्व (vol. II. p. 275) and शुद्धितत्त्व.
- विशालाक्ष a writer on politics; m. in the कौटिलीय, महाभारत, by विश्वरूप on याज्ञ. I. p. 190 (Tri. S. series).
- विश्वकर्मन्, son of दामोदर and हीरा and grandson of भीम; a. of धर्म-  
विवेक. Between 1450-1525 A. D.
- विश्वकर्मन् a. of यतिबल्लभा or संन्यास-  
पद्धति.
- विश्वकर्मन् m. in com. on नीतिवाक्या-  
वृत as propounder of वास्तुशास्त्र; m. by हेमाद्रि (III. 2. 825).
- विश्वकर्मन् a. of विधानमाला.
- विश्वदास a. of सुहृत्तराज.
- विश्वनाथ, son of गोबाल; a. of अन्त्येष्टि-  
पद्धति, अन्त्येष्टिप्रयोग, com. on त्रि-  
शच्छ्लोकी, और्ध्वदेहिककल्पबल्ली and और्ध्वदेहिकक्रियापद्धति.
- विश्वनाथ a. of क्रियापद्धति (probably the same as विश्वनाथ, son of गोबाल). It deals with the rites from death to सपिण्डीकरण in the case of the माध्यान्दिनशाखा.
- विश्वनाथ earlier than 1660 A. D.; a. of दुष्टिप्रताप.
- विश्वनाथ son of श्रीपति, surnamed द्विवेदिन्. Between 1450-1615 A. D.; a. of कुण्डरत्नाकर.
- विश्वनाथ a. of अशौचनिर्णय.
- विश्वनाथ, son of भास्कर; a. of सिद्धा-  
न्तशेखर.
- विश्वनाथ, son of शम्भुदेव; a. of रुद्र-  
पद्धति; probably the same as विश्व-  
नाथ, son of शम्भुनाथ below.

विश्वनाथ, son of कृष्ण a Gurjara ब्राह्मण of नैध्रुवगोत्र ; a. of द्वाधामुष्यायणनिर्णय ( ms. No. 12708 of Baroda O. I. ); mentions गागाभट्ट, दिनकरोद्घोत, and कौस्तुभ, so later than 1680 A. D.

विश्वनाथ; son of गोपाल ; a. of व्रतराज or व्रतप्रकाश ( compiled at Benares in 1736 A. D. ).

विश्वनाथ a. of शाङ्खायनगृह्यसंस्कार-पद्धति.

विश्वनाथ a. of स्मृतिसारसंग्रह.

विश्वनाथ, son of नृसिंह, son of आशाधर ; a. of शुद्धसूत्रप्रकाशिका on पारस्करगृह्य. About 1550 A. D.

विश्वनाथ, son of पुरुषोत्तम, son of त्रिविक्रम ; a. of विश्वप्रकाशपद्धति ( आपस्तम्बीय ) composed in 1544 A. D.

विश्वनाथ a. of तिथिचक्र or तिथिनिर्णय-चक्र.

विश्वनाथ a. of तिथिनिर्णयसार ( probably the same as विश्वेश्वर. )

विश्वनाथ, son of हरी ; a. of com. on विधानमाला.

विश्वनाथ, son of शम्भुनाथ, son of मुकुन्द, son of पुरुषोत्तम. He was the younger brother of रामदेव ; a. of कुण्डकौस्तुभ or कुण्डमण्डप-कौस्तुभ, कुण्डविधान, गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय ( composed in 1584 A. D. ) or रामदेवप्रसाद.

विश्वनाथ a. of गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णयवाक्यसुधारणव or -वाक्यसुधाणव Same as above ; ms. No. 9375 ( Baroda O. I. ).

विश्वनाथ a. of जातिविवेकसंग्रह.

विश्वनाथ आचार्य a. of काशीमोक्षनिर्णय or काशीस्मृतिमोक्ष.

विश्वनाथ उपाध्याय a. of दत्तकनिर्णय.

विश्वनाथकवि a. of प्रवराध्याय.

विश्वनाथदीक्षित a. of उपनयनपद्धति.

विश्वनाथ दैवज्ञ, son of दिवाकर ; between 1612-1632 A. D. ; a. of

विश्वनाथ न्यायपञ्चानन About 1630 A. D. ; a. of मासतत्त्वविवेक or -धिवार.

विश्वनाथभट्ट a. of आर्यपद्धति.

विश्वपतिभट्ट a. of आह्निक (बौधायनीय).

विश्वम्भरत्रिवेदिन् a. of चक्रनारायणीय-निबन्ध or स्मृतिसारोद्धार. About 1600-1650 A. D.

विश्वम्भरदीक्षित, son of मयूरेश्वरभट्ट, surnamed थिटे, a resident of वैराज (modern Wai) ; a. of आह्निकप्रयोगरत्नमाला. Mentions भट्टोजिदीक्षित. Later than 1650 A. D.

विश्वम्भरशास्त्रिन् m. in शुद्धकमलाकर.

विश्वरूप. Sec. 60 ; a. of बालक्रीडा ( com. on याज्ञवल्क्यस्मृति ).

विश्वरूप a. of विश्वरूपनिबन्ध and विश्वरूपसमुच्चय.

विश्वरूपाचार्य a. of आर्यकलिकाविवरण.

विश्वस्वामिन् m. by पुरुषोत्तम in गोत्रप्रवर-मञ्जरी.

विश्वामित्र. Sec. 51 ; a. of स्मृति.

विश्वासदेवी ( reputed ) a. of गङ्गा-वाक्यावली ( really composed by विद्यापति ).

विश्वेश a. of तिथिनिर्णय.

विश्वेश्वर a. of पद्धति on संन्यास ( probably the same as the next ).

विश्वेश्वर a. of गृहपतिधर्म.

विश्वेश्वर. Earlier than 1500 A. D. ; a. of निर्णयकौस्तुभ.

विश्वेश्वर a. of स्मृतिसमुच्चय ( B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. No. 445 p. 521 ).

विश्वेश्वर, son of लक्ष्मीधर. Later than 1650 A. D. ; a. of com. on आशौचीयदशश्लोकी.

विश्वेश्वर, son of रामेश्वर, son of गङ्गाराम, of शाण्डिल्यगोत्र, sur-named महाशब्द ; a. of प्रतापार्क ( by order of king प्रताप, grand-son of जयसिंह ). About 1750.

विश्वेश्वरभट्ट a. of अघवाढव or दानसार.

विश्वेश्वरभट्ट a. of आपस्तम्बपद्धति.

विश्वेश्वरभट्ट a. of कुण्डसिद्धि.

विश्वेश्वरभट्ट, alias गागाभट्ट, son of दिनकर, son of रामकृष्ण. About 1620-1685 A. D. ; a. of आपस्तम्ब-पद्धति, आशौचदीपिका, कायस्थधर्म-दीप or- प्रकाश or कायस्थपद्धति, तुलादानप्रयोग, दिनकरोद्घोत ( on आचार, आशौच, काल, दान, पुर्त, प्रतिष्ठा, प्रायश्चित्त, व्यवहार, वर्षकृत्य, व्रत, छद्र, भ्रातृ and संस्कार ), पिण्ड-पितृयज्ञप्रयोग, प्रयोगसार, सुज्ञानद्वर्गो-दय, समयनय, सापिण्ड्यविचार. Besides he composed on पूर्वमीमांसा the मीमांसाकुटुमाञ्जलि, शिवाकौदय and भाट्टविष्णुमणि and ( on अल-ङ्कारशास्त्र ) राकागम ( a com. on

the चन्द्रालोक ). He officiated at the coronation of the great Shivaji in 1674 A. D. Ms. No. 9670 ( Baroda O. I. ) shows that the कायस्थधर्मदीप was com-piled in शके 1599 ( 1677 A. D. ).

विश्वेश्वरभट्ट, son of पेदिभट्ट, patroni-sed by मदनपाल. Sec. 93 ; a. of सुबोधिनी ( com. on the मिताक्षरा of विज्ञानेश्वर ), मदनपारिजात, महा-र्णवकर्मविपाक, स्मृतिकौस्तुभ, महादान-पद्धति and ( probably ) तिथिनिर्णय-सार.

विश्वेश्वर सरस्वती, pupil of सर्वज्ञ-विश्वेश ; a. of कलियुगधर्मसार or कलिधर्मसारसंग्रह, परमहंसपरिव्राजक-धर्मसंग्रह or यतिधर्मसंग्रह or यति-धर्मप्रकाश or यतिधर्मसमुच्चय, यति-संस्कारप्रयोग ( from यत्याचारसंग्रह ) ; earlier than 1600 A. D.

विष्णु a. of आश्वलायनप्रयोगवृत्ति.

विष्णु a. of कुण्डमरीचिमाला.

विष्णु a. of आह्निकपद्धति, composed in 1559 ( शके ? ) मार्गशीर्षसित ११ युरौ ( B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. No. 35 p. 34 ).

विष्णु ( गूढस्वामिन् ) ; a. of com. on आश्वलायनगृह्य.

विष्णुतीर्थ a. of संन्यासविधि.

विष्णुवक्त a. of आश्वलाधिकार.

विष्णुवक्त a. of शुद्धिदीपिकाप्रकाश.

विष्णुपण्डित a. of गोत्रप्रवरदीप.

विष्णुपुरी a. of भगवद्भक्तिरत्नावली and com. कान्तिमाला ( composed in 1634 A. D. ), हरिमक्तिरत्नलता.



विष्णुभट्ट (अग्निहोत्रिन्) ; a. of गोभिल-  
सूत्रपद्धति and विवाहकर्मन्.

विष्णुभट्ट, son of रामकृष्ण, sur-  
named आठवले. Earlier than  
1780 A. D. ; a. of पुरुषार्थचिन्ता-  
मणि.

विष्णुभट्ट. Same as above ; a. of  
प्रदोषनिर्णय ( from पुरुषार्थचिन्ता-  
मणि ).

विष्णुभट्ट, son of केशवभट्ट, of विदुर-  
नगर ; a. of स्मृतिरत्नाकर.

विष्णुराम सिद्धान्तवागीश, son of जयदेव  
विद्यावागीश ; a. of प्रायश्चित्ततत्त्वादर्श  
( com. on प्रायश्चित्ततत्त्व of रघु<sup>०</sup>  
and आश्रितत्त्वादर्श ( com. on  
आश्रितत्त्व of रघु<sup>०</sup> ).

विष्णुशर्मदीक्षित a. of संस्कारप्रदीपिका.

विष्णुशर्मन् m. as a writer on  
politics in the com. on नीति-  
वाक्यावृत.

विष्णुशर्मन्, a. of कीर्तिप्रकाश ( for  
king कीर्तिसिंह, son of कनकसिंह )  
parts of which are सनयप्रकाश  
etc.

विष्णुशर्मन् a. of निर्णयचिन्तामणि  
( composed at the instance of  
श्रीराजजालभवास, son of विदुर, a  
वैश्य ).

विष्णुशर्मन्, son of यज्ञवन्त ; a. of  
आश्वरत्नमहोदधि, आश्वत्थभास्कर.

विष्णुशर्मन्, son of देववन्त ; a. of लघु-  
कारिका ( for माध्यन्दिनशास्त्र ).  
Earlier than 1450 A. D. He was  
माध्यन्दिनीय and yet dwelt in

Gauḍa. He bows to श्रीधराचार्य  
and वसिष्ठ and relies on पारस्कर  
and याज्ञवल्क्यस्मृति. Later than  
1200 A. D.

विष्णुशर्मन् a. of स्मृतिसरोजकालका.

विष्णुशर्ममिश्र a. of कर्मकौस्तुभ and  
महारुद्रपद्धति.

वीथि ( वि ) नाथ of the कौशिकगोत्र ; a.  
of अघपञ्चषष्टि.

वीरराघव of वसिष्ठगोत्र ; a. of अघनिर्णय.

वीरराघव a. of प्रयोगचन्द्रिका, प्रयोग-  
वर्णन, प्रयोगतिलक, प्रयोगहस्तावलि.

वीरराघव of नैध्रुवगोत्र ; a. of सच्चरित्र-  
सुधानिधि.

वीरराघव of बाभूलगोत्र ; a. of सच्चरित्र-  
परित्राण.

वीरसिंह, son of देववर्मन्, son of  
कमलसिंह of the तोमर race ; ( re-  
puted ) a. of वीरसिंहाचलोक  
( composed in 1383 A. D. ).  
Aufrecht ( I. p. 595 ) is wrong  
in ascribing दुर्गाभक्तिरत्निणी to  
this वीरसिंह. That वीरसिंह was  
नरसिंहदेव of मिथिला of the कामे-  
श्वर dynasty. D. C. ms. 85 of  
1869-70 is dated संवत् 1572  
( 1515 A. D. ).

वीरेश्वर m. in छन्दोगवृषोत्सर्गतत्त्व ( vol.  
II. p. 542 ), संस्कारतत्त्व ( vol.  
I. pp. 867, 900 ) of रघुनन्दन.

वीरेश्वर, son of देवादित्य ; a. of साम-  
वेदीषदशकर्मपद्धति. About 1300  
A. D.

वीरेश्वर, son of हरिपण्डित at पुण्यस्तम्भ (modern Puntāmbē) on the गोदावरी; a. of आह्निकमञ्जरीटीका (composed in 1598 A. D.).

वीरेश्वर a. of आशौचनिर्णय.

वीरेश्वरभट्ट गोडबोले; a. of लघुचिन्तामणि.

वृद्धकात्यायन m. in दायभाग, सरस्वती-विलास (p. 320).

वृद्धगर्ग m. in अद्भुतसागर, हेमाद्रि (व्रतखण्ड), आश्वमेयख.

वृद्धगर्ग (reputed) a. of उत्पातशान्ति.

वृद्धगार्ग्य m. by विश्वरूप on याज्ञ. I. 195, in अपराक (p. 880), कालमाधव (p. 326), संस्कारमयख, आश्वमेयख.

वृद्धगौतम m. by अपराक (p. 550) हेमाद्रि (दानखण्ड), समयमयख.

वृद्धचाणक्य.

वृद्धनारदीय m. in प्रतापनारसिंह.

वृद्धपराशर m. by अपराक (p. 1235), पराशरमाधवीय (vol. I. part I, pp. 230), आचारमयख.

वृद्धप्रचेतस् m. in मिताक्षरा (on याज्ञ. III. 265), अपराक (pp. 888, 897, 1090).

वृद्धबृहस्पति m. in मिताक्षरा (on याज्ञ. III. 261), अपराक (pp. 602-603).

वृद्धबौधायन m. in हेमाद्रि (III. 2. 440).

वृद्धभट्ट m. in मिताक्षरा and विश्वरूप (on याज्ञ. I. 60).

वृद्धयम.

वृद्धयाज्ञवल्क्य m. by विश्वरूप (on याज्ञ. I. 4-5), मिताक्षरा, अपराक (p. 33).

वृद्धवसिष्ठ m. in विश्वरूप (on याज्ञ. I. 19), हरदत्त on गौ. ध. सू. (23. 20), हेमाद्रि, सरस्वतीविलास p. 467, अपराक (pp. 198, 420, 446).

वृद्धविष्णु m. in मिताक्षरा (on याज्ञ. III. 267).

वृद्धव्यास m. by रघुनन्दन, अपराक p. 751.

वृद्धशङ्ख m. in स्मृतिचन्द्रिका, हेमाद्रि.

वृद्धशातातप m. in मिताक्षरा (on याज्ञ. I. 221), दायभाग, व्यवहारमातृका of जीमूतबाहन, स्मृतिचन्द्रिका, हेमाद्रि (दानखण्ड); pr. in Anan. Sm. pp. 232-235.

वृद्धशानक.

वृद्धहारीत m. in मिताक्षरा (on याज्ञ. III. 254), अपराक (pp. 1072, 1107).

वृद्धाङ्गिरस्.

वृद्धात्रि m. by हरदत्त.

वृद्धापस्तम्ब m. in the ब्राह्मणसर्वस्व of हलायुध.

वृन्दावन a. of वृन्दावनपद्धति.

वृन्दावन a. of सुसिंहपूजापद्धति.

वृन्दावनशुक्ल a. of तीर्थसेतु, of com. on दत्तकमीमांसा, of com. on दायतत्त्व, प्रतिष्ठाकल्पलता, of com. on मलमासतत्त्व.

वेगराज a. of वेगराजसंहिता (composed in 1503 A. D.).

वेङ्कटनाथ a. of सच्चरितरक्षा.

- वेङ्कटनाथ a. of वज्र्याहारविवेक.  
 वेङ्कटनाथ a. of सत्त्वचरितरक्षा.  
 वेङ्कटयज्वन् a. of सदाचारसंग्रह.  
 वेङ्कटयज्वन् a. of कालावृत्त and com.  
 उज्ज्वला.  
 वेङ्कटयोगिन्, son of कोण्डपाचार्य ; a.  
 of वैखानससूत्राहुक्रमदीपिका.  
 वेङ्कटराय a. of सर्वपुराणार्थसंग्रह.  
 वेङ्कटविजयिन् a. of कर्मप्रायश्चित्त.  
 वेङ्कटाचार्य, son of शतक्रतुताताचार्य ;  
 a. of आचार्यशृणादर्श.  
 वेङ्कटाचार्य a. of प्रणवदर्पण.  
 वेङ्कटाचार्य a. of संध्याभाष्य.  
 वेङ्कटाचार्य or वेङ्कटेश, son of रङ्गनाथ  
 of the हारीतगोत्र. Later than  
 1200 A. D. ; a. of com. on  
 आशौचदशक, of आशौचशतक or  
 अधनिर्णय and com. thereon,  
 of स्मृतिरत्नाकर, दशनिर्णय, दर्श-  
 निर्णय and गुह्यरत्न and its com.  
 विबुधकण्ठभूषण, of पितृमेधसार and  
 its com.  
 वेङ्कटाचार्य a. of स्मार्तप्रायश्चित्त-  
 विनिर्णय.  
 वेङ्कटाग्रि a. of स्मृतिकौस्तुभ.  
 वेङ्कटाग्रि रायस a. of आशौचनिर्णय or  
 स्मृतिकौस्तुभ or स्मृतिसारसर्वस्व.  
 वेङ्कटेश a. of आशौचसंग्रह.  
 वेङ्कटेश a. of स्मृतिसारसंग्रह.  
 वेङ्कटेश a. of स्मृतिसारसर्वस्व or  
 आशौचनिर्णय.  
 वेङ्कटेश a. of स्मृतिसंग्रह.  
 वेङ्कटेश a. of स्मृतिसारसंग्रह ; possibly  
 the same as above.

H. D. 94.

- वेङ्कटेशभट्ट a. of हस्तुर्तन्त्रिन्तामणि.  
 वेङ्कटेश वाजपेयिन् of वत्सगोत्र. Earlier  
 than 1580 A. D. ; a. of com.  
 on प्रायश्चित्तशतद्वयी.  
 वेङ्कटराम a. of स्मृतिरत्नावलि.  
 वेणीवत्त a. of औदीच्यप्रकाश.  
 वेणीवत्त a. of com. on तत्त्वमुक्तावली  
 of नन्दपण्डित.  
 वेणीराम शाकदीपिन् a. of जातिसाङ्ख्य-  
 वाद, मांसभक्षणदीपिका.  
 वेतालभट्ट ( reputed ) a. of नीतिप्रदीप.  
 वेदचूडालक्ष्मण a. of वैष्णवप्रक्रिया.  
 वेदमिश्र, son of विम्बरूपदीक्षित.  
 Earlier than 1500 A. D. ; a. of  
 com. प्रकाश on पारस्करगृह्य and of  
 वासिष्ठी ( a. com. on astrological  
 वासिष्ठस्मृति ), which is also  
 called शान्तिभाष्य.  
 वेदाङ्गराय (formerly called मालाजित)  
 son of तिगलभट्ट or त्यगलभट्ट, son  
 of रत्नभट्ट of श्रीस्थल in Gujerat.  
 About 1643 A. D. ; a. of आशौच-  
 चन्द्रिका, महारूपस्मृति or रुद्रार्चन-  
 मञ्जरी, आशुदीपिका.  
 वेदाचार्य ( between 1250-1500 A.  
 D. ) ; a. of स्मृतिरत्नाकर ( written  
 under the patronage of the king  
 of कामरूप ).  
 वेदान्तदास ( वात्स्य ) a. of वृत्तरत्नप्र-  
 दीपिका.  
 वेदान्तदेशिक a. of हरिविदित्तिलक. Later  
 than 1400 A. D.  
 वेदान्तरामानुज तातदास a. of संन्यासि-  
 सापिण्डविधि and आशौचनिर्णय.  
 वेदान्तवागीशभट्टाचार्य a. of हरितोषण.

वेङ्कटनाथाचार्य a. of गृह्यपरिशिष्ट.

वेसान्त (reputed) a. of गृह्यसूत्र and धर्मप्रश्न.

वैदिकसार्वभौम the same as वेङ्कटाचार्य or वेङ्कटेश, son of रङ्गनाथ.

वैदिकसार्वभौम an epithet applied to several scholars e. g. सुषीविलो-लोचन is ascribed to a वैदिकसार्वभौम, so also प्रयोगदर्पण, स्मृति-चन्द्रिका.

वैयनाथ a. of चमत्कारचिन्तामणि (of which तिथिनिर्णय is a part). D. C. ms. No. 112 of 1895-1902 was copied in संवत् 1719 (1662-63 A. D.).

वैयनाथ a. of दत्ताविधि.

वैयनाथ, son of दिवाकर, son of महादेव. About 1675 A. D.; a. of अद्व-क्रमणी to several works of his father, such as आचारार्क, तिथ्यर्क, दानहीरावलि, प्रायश्चित्तसूक्त-वली, आश्वचन्द्रिका (all parts of दिवाकर's धर्मशास्त्रसुधानिधि).

वैयनाथ a. of कालनिरूपण, विवाह-निरूपण.

वैयनाथ a. of उपाकर्मपद्धति (कात्या-यनीय).

वैयनाथ a. of स्मृतिसारसंग्रह.

वैयनाथ, son of महादेव पायगुण्ड and वेणी and pupil of नागोजिभट्ट and father of बालम्भट्ट Sec. III. Aufrecht (I. p. 612) is wrong in identifying वैयनाथ with बालम्भट्ट (who was really वैयनाथ's son); a. of com. on पराशरस्मृति.

वैयनाथ, son of रामचन्द्र तत्सद, son of विठ्ठल; a. of अग्निहोत्रमन्त्रार्थ-चन्द्रिका and of com. on काल-माधवकारिका. He composed his उदाहरणचन्द्रिका in 1683 A. D.

वैयनाथ, son of रत्नेश्वर, son of केशव; a. of संस्थापद्धति.

वैयनाथ a. of आर्षचन्द्रिका.

वैयनाथदीक्षित About 1600 A. D.; a. of स्मृतिमुक्ताफल (parts of which are आह्निक, दायभाग, संस्कार etc.), दशाहविवाह.

वैयनाथदीक्षित a. of प्रक्रियाजनटीका.

वैयनाथदीक्षित a. of वर्णसारमणि, वर्णा-श्रमधर्म (both are probably identi- tical).

वैयाघ्रपाद or वैयाघ्रपद्य a. of a स्मृति; m. in मिताक्षरा (on याज्ञ. III. 17), अपरार्क p. 41.

वैशम्पायन (reputed) a. of नीति-प्रकाशिका.

वैशम्पायन a. of a स्मृति; m. in मिता-क्षरा (on याज्ञ. III. 326).

वोपदेव, son of केशव, and pupil of धनेश and protegee of हेमाद्रि; vide under वोपदेव.

वोपदेव a. of आशौचसंग्रह or त्रिश-च्छोकी.

व्यङ्कटेश a. of हरिवासरनिर्णय.

व्याघ्र see under वैयाघ्रपाद; m. by मिता<sup>०</sup>, अपरार्क (pp. 132, 133, 145, 521, 524, 1144, 1202), स्मृति-चन्द्रिका, हरदत्त on मौ. घ. सू. (23. 11). D. C. mss. No. 163 of 1884-86 contains a व्याघ्र-

स्मृति in 388 verses on daily duties such as स्नान, तिलक, आचमन, ब्रह्मयज्ञ, तर्पण, अतिथिपूजा, संध्याबन्धन and आशु &c. A ms. in the Bhadkamkar collection has an incomplete text in 260 verses.

व्याघ्रकण्ठ m. as स्मृतिकार (distinct from व्याघ्रपाद्) in नित्याचारप्रदीप (p. 20).

व्याघ्रपाद् or -पाद्. Probably same as व्याघ्र; m. by मिताक्षरा (on याज्ञ. III. 30), अपरार्क (pp. 112, 467, 892).

व्यास a. of स्मृति Sec. 52.

व्यास a. of बृहत्संहिता.

व्यास a. of तीर्थपरिभाषा.

व्यास, pupil of वृत्सिंह; a. of सन्ध्याभाष्य.

व्यासदेव a. of दायभागनिर्णयविवेक or -निर्णय.

व्रजनाथ विचाररत्न a. of द्वादशप्रकाश.

व्रजराज a. of आह्निक (ष्टुटिमागीय for followers of बल्लभाचार्य).

व्रजराज a. of संवत्सरोत्सवकल्पलता, संवत्सरकल्पलता. He was a devotee of विष्णुलेश son of बल्लभाचार्य; probably same as the preceding.

व्रजराजशुक्ल a. of दानमञ्जरी, नीतिविलास.

शङ्कर, son of बल्लभ, surnamed घारे of the चित्तपावन subcaste; a. of गायत्रीपुराण, तीर्थकौमुदी, तीर्थयापनकौमुदी and व्रतोयापनकौमुदी (com-

posed in 1753 A. D.), देवस्थापनकौमुदी, कर्मानुष्ठानपद्धति (referred to in व्रतो ).

शङ्कर a. of सदाचारविवरण.

शङ्कर a. of वास्तुशिरोमणि (at the bidding of स्यामसाह, son of माननरेन्द्र).

शङ्कर a. of कुरुक्षेत्ररत्नाकर.

शङ्कर, son of रत्नाकर, of the शाण्डिल्यगोत्र; a. of आशुपद्धति.

शङ्कर a. of प्रतिष्ठाकौमुदी and प्रतिष्ठापद्धति.

शङ्कर तान्त्रिक a. of गोत्रप्रवरमञ्जरी; probably same as the preceding. Vide ms. No. 7659 (Baroda O. I.). Mentions ज्योतिर्निबन्ध and प्रवरदीपिका.

शङ्कर वैवज्ञ, son of शिव; a. of गोत्रप्रवरमञ्जरीसारोद्धार.

शङ्कर वैवज्ञ a. of शालग्रामपरीक्षा.

शङ्करपण्डित a. of मतोद्धार.

शङ्करभट्ट, son of नारायणभट्ट; flourished between '1540-1600 A. D.; a. of द्वैतनिर्णय or धर्मद्वैतनिर्णय, निर्णयचन्द्रिका, धर्मप्रकाश or सर्वधर्मप्रकाश, आशुकल्पसार and its com. (Stein's cat. p. 316).

शङ्करभट्ट, son of नीलकण्ठभट्ट, son of शङ्करभट्ट. Flourished between 1620-1680 A. D.; a. of कर्मविपाक, कुण्डार्क, कुण्डभास्कर or कुण्डोद्योतदर्शन (composed in 1671 A. D.), व्रतार्क, संस्कारमूल (of his father was revised by him), सदाचारसंग्रह (of which एकादशीनिर्णय is a part).

शङ्करमिश्र a. of स्मृतिहृषाकर. Vide शङ्करशर्मन् or ओझाशङ्कर below.

शङ्करमिश्र, son of भवनाथ. He was probably the शङ्करमिश्र, who was a *guru* of वर्धमान. If so he flourished about 1450-1475 A. D.; a. of छन्दोगाह्निकोद्धार, प्रायश्चित्तप्रदीप, आश्वप्रदीप. Aufrecht (I. 625) assigns आश्वपद्धति to him, but it is a work of दया-शङ्कर.

शङ्करशर्मन् a. of छन्दोब्रह्मसूत्राविपद्धति. शङ्करशर्मन् or ओझाशङ्कर, son of हृषाकर, son of हृषिकर; a. of ग्रन्थविधानधर्मकुटुम्भ, स्मृतिहृषाकर, of वर्धमाननिबन्ध (composed in गतकलि 4678).

शङ्कराचार्य a. of संन्यासकर्मन्, संन्यास-पद्धति and सप्तमठान्नायिक, पञ्चमा-श्रमविधि, परमहंससन्ध्योपासन, सदा-चारप्रकरण.

शङ्करानन्द a. of यत्यनुष्ठानपद्धति.

शङ्करानन्द a. of सर्वपुराणसार.

शङ्करार्य a. of पञ्जिका जयमङ्गला on कामन्दकीयनीतिसार.

शङ्क Vide sec. 12.

शङ्क a. of a स्मृति. Vide N. vol. I. p. 34 for a ms. of शङ्कस्मृति (in 6 अध्यायः).

शङ्कर. Earlier than 1050 A. D.; m. by कालविवेक of जीमूतवाहन (pp. 139, 306), by हारलता (p. 117), by हेमाद्रि (III. 1 p. 412 and III. 2. 479, 594, 610), by आश्वविवेक of शूलपाणि, in प्रायश्चित्ततरु (p. 498).

शङ्कलिखित Vide sec. 12.

शठकोपदास a. of com. on आशौच-निर्णय of वैदिकसार्वभौम.

शतक्रतु a. of स्मृति; m. in मन्-पारिजात.

शतानन्द a. of रत्नमाला (m. in ज्योति-स्तत्त्व vol. I. p. 596) and a शतानन्दसंग्रह (m. in the कालसार of गदाधर).

शत्रुघ्न a. of संध्याभाष्य.

शम्भराचार्य m. by निर्णयसिन्धु (on आशौच).

शम्भु Between 900 and 1100 A. D. m. in the स्मृत्यर्थसार, in स्मृति-चन्द्रिका as a स्मृतिसहस्रचयकार along with श्रीकर and देवस्वामिन् and by हेमाद्रि as refuting मेधा-तिथि (III. 1. p. 1148). Aufrecht ascribes the कामधेनु to him. But this is wrong. Vide p. 295 above.

शम्भुदास a. of सारसंग्रह.

शम्भुनाथमिश्र a. of कालभास्कर.

शम्भुनाथ सिद्धान्तबागीश pandit at the court of कामरूप prince; a. of अकालभास्कर (composed in 1715 A. D.), दिनभास्कर, दुर्गोत्सवकृत्य-कौस्तुभ, देवीपूजनभास्कर, वर्षभास्कर (composed by order of king धर्म-देव), सङ्केतकौस्तुभ.

शम्भुनाथाचार्य a. of सङ्केतकौस्तुभ. Probably the same as the preceding.

शम्भुभट्ट कविमण्डन or सदाशिव, son of बालकृष्ण and pupil of सण्डेदेव; (he wrote his com. on मातृ-दीपिका in 1708 A. D.); a. of

कालतत्त्वविशेषचनसारसंग्रह, त्रिंशच्छ्लोकी-  
विवरणसारोद्धार, पाकयज्ञप्रयोग. In  
his com. on त्रिंशच्छ्लोकी he men-  
tions निर्णयसिन्धु and स्मृतिकौस्तुभं  
(vide No. 12589 of Baroda  
O. I.).

सम्भुराज ( He was Sambhaji, son of  
Shivaji, the great Maratha king  
and ruled from 1680-1689 );  
( reputed ) a. of बुधसूचन.

शम्भुराज ( a Tanjore prince ); a.  
of नीतिमञ्जरी ( of which दण्ड-  
नीतिप्रकरण is a part ).

शरभोजी ( king of Tanjore, 1798-  
1833 A. D. ); a. of व्यवहारप्रकाश,  
व्यवहारार्थस्मृतिसारसमुच्चय ( pro-  
bably same as preceding ).

शाकटायन m. in स्मृतिचन्द्रिका, हेमाद्रि,  
निर्णयसिन्धु, आश्वमेयसूत्र.

शाकल m. in व्यवहारमयस, दत्तक-  
मीमांसा.

शाकलाचार्य a. of बहुचयसूत्रकारिका or  
बहुचकर्मप्रयोगकारिका.

शाङ्क्यायन a. of युष्मसूत्र.

शाट्ठ्यायन m. in कालविशेष of जीवत-  
वाहन ( p. 303 ), हेमाद्रि, आचार-  
मयस.

शाट्ठ्यायनि ( probably same as above )  
m. in अपराक ( pp. 423, 424, 462,  
540 ), स्मृतिचन्द्रिका, हेमाद्रि, माधवा-  
चार्य, मदनपारिजात.

शाण्डिल्य a. of युष्म ( m. by रुद्रवत्त  
on आप. श्रौ. सू. 9. 11. 21 ) and  
of स्मृति m. by हरवत्त on गौ. ध.

सू. 23. 19, by मिताक्षरा on याज्ञ-  
III. 280, by स्मृतिचन्द्रिका ( on  
आशौच p. 190 ).

शातातप Sec. 28

शामजित् त्रिपाठिन् a. of नित्यदानादि-  
पद्धति.

शार्ङ्गधर a. of विवाहपटल m. in निर्णय-  
सिन्धु.

शार्ङ्गधर a. of धनुर्वेदसंग्रह or वीर-  
चिन्तामणि.

शालङ्क्यायन m. in स्मृतिचन्द्रिका ( on  
आशौच p. 190 ), m. in आश्वमेयसूत्र.

शाश्वतेन्द्रसरस्वती a. of परमहंसधर्म-  
निरूपण.

शङ्कर्य, son of मन्मथनाचार्य; a. of संस्कार-  
पद्धति.

शङ्कभट्ट a. of आपस्तम्बपूर्वप्रयोगपद्धति.

शिरोमणिभट्ट ( a दाक्षिणात्य ); a. of  
आह्निकरत्न, ऋग्वेदाह्निक and शुद्धी-  
रत्न.

शिव, son of विश्वकर्मेन्द्र; a. of राज्या-  
भिषेकपद्धति.

शिव, son of गोविन्द, of the चतुर्धर  
family, originally from कर्पूरग्राम  
( modern Kopergaon ) on the  
Godāvari; a. of धर्मतत्त्वप्रकाश  
( composed at Benares in 1776  
A. D. ).

शिव a. of सङ्केतकौस्तुभ.

शिवदत्त, son of सूर्यदास; a. of com.  
on समरसार.

शिवदत्त m. by हेमाद्रि ( III. 2. p.  
594 ) and by रुद्रनन्दन.

शिवदास, son of उमादास of the खो-  
आलवंश ; a. of स्मृतितत्त्वसार.

शिवदासशर्मन् a. of गङ्गाभक्तिरसोदय.

शिवदास a. of com. on आशौचतत्त्व of  
महादेव,

शिवदास, son of सूर्यदास ; a. of com.  
on समरसार.

शिव दैवज्ञ, son of श्रीकृष्ण दैवज्ञ of the  
भारद्वाजगोत्र ; a. of सुहृत्तच्छूडामणि.

शिवनन्दन a. of सिद्धान्ततिथिनिर्णय or  
तिथिनिर्णयतत्त्व.

शिवनन्दननाग a. of तिथिनिर्णयतत्त्व  
( probably same as the prece-  
ding ).

शिवनारायणानन्दतीर्थ a. of पञ्चकोश-  
यात्रा.

शिवप्रसाद a. of प्रयोगप्रदीप or प्रयोग-  
सार.

शिवप्रसाद, son of श्रीनिवास of पुष्करपुर ;  
a. of स्मार्तोल्लास. Ms. No. 11958  
( Baroda O. I. ) was copied in  
1610 ( खगोदयपमिते शाके ) and the  
work mentions मदनरत्न and टोड-  
रानन्द and so was composed  
between 1585-1685 A. D.

शिवभट्ट a. of आशुनिर्णय.

शिवभट्ट, son of गोविन्दसूरि ( pos-  
sibly same as above ). Later  
than 1650 A. D. ; a. of वणवति-  
आशुनिर्णय.

शिवराम, son of विश्राम of the Modha  
caste ; a. of सुबोधिनीपद्धति and  
कारिकार्थबोधिनी com. on the  
गोभिलगृह्यसूत्र, नवग्रहशान्तिपद्धति, of  
com. on कर्मप्रदीप, छन्दोगान्तीयाह्निक,  
शान्तिचिन्तामणि, आशुचिन्तामणि,  
रुद्रचिन्तामणि, of मण्डपकुण्डमण्डन  
and com. प्रकाशिका.

शिवराम a. of गायत्रीपुरावरण.

शिवराम a. of दर्शनाशुप्रयोग.

शिवराम a. of मन्त्रसारसंग्रह.

शिवराम a. of आरामोत्सर्गपद्धति, आह्निक-  
पद्धति and आह्निकसंक्षेप, रुद्रार्चन-  
चन्द्रिका.

शिवरामशुक्ल, son of विश्राम ; a. of कृष्ण-  
चिन्तामणि composed in 1578  
A. D. He is probably the  
same as above. B. O. mss.  
cat. vol. I. No. 72 pp. 64-65  
gives 1562 शाके ( कक्षर्गुणरचनैश्च  
मिते शाके तु वस्तरे मुन्यङ्कसंमिते etc. )  
as date of copying.

शिवलाल सुकुल ( शुक्ल ? ) ; a. of जाति-  
साङ्ख्य.

शिवशङ्कर a. of विष्णुपूजाक्रमदीपिका.

शिवस्वामिन् Earlier than 1150 A. D. :  
m. in मद्. पा. ( p. 619 ), in  
कालादर्श, स्मृतिच० ( on आशौच p.  
175 ), परा. मा. ( I. part 2 p.  
448 ).

शिवसूरि महाजन, son of ज्यम्बक ; a. of  
कुण्डमण्डपकौस्तुभदी and com. कुण्डा-  
लोक. Later than 1680 A. D.

शिवानन्द a. of उपनयनचिन्तामणि.

शिवानन्द, son of तारापति ठाकुर ; a.  
of निर्णयदर्पण.

शिवानन्दगोस्वामिन् a. of लक्ष्मीनारा-  
यणार्चाकौमुदी

शिवानन्दभट्टगोस्वामिन् a. of तिथिनिर्णय.

शिवोपाध्याय a. of शिवरात्रिनिर्णय.

शीतलदीक्षित a. of सुहृत्तच्छूडामणि.

a. of विष्णुपूजाविधि. About  
1635 A. D.



कदेबमिथ, son of विह्वलमिथ.; a. of  
स्वुतिचन्द्रिका.

कुक्राचार्य a. of नीतिसार.

स्वरनाथ (probably ईश्वरनाथशुक्ल);  
a. of स्वुतिकल्पद्रुम and com.

कुनःपुण्ड a. of स्वुति; m. in मिताक्षरा  
(on याज्ञ. III. 16), अपरार्क pp.  
887, 902.

कुनःशेप m. in हेमाद्रि and प्रायश्चित्त-  
मयस.

कुभङ्ग a. of तिथिनिर्णय (one ms.  
in B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. No.  
153D p. 163 is dated शके 1679).

कुभाकर m. in पितृभक्ति of श्रीदत्त.

कुलपाणि Sec. 95; a. of दीपकलिका  
(com. on याज्ञवल्क्यस्वुति), of परि-  
शिष्टदीपकलिका, स्वुतिविवेक (a di-  
gest of which at least 14 parts  
are known, vide p. 394). Au-  
frecht (I. 660) ascribes the  
समयप्रदीप to him, but this is not  
correct. Ms. No. 10849 प्रायश्चित्त-  
विवेक (Baroda O. I.) was copied  
in संवत् 1501 माघ (Feb. 1445  
A. D.).

कुषाचार्य a. of अणुछलारीय.

कुनक (numerous works are attri-  
buted to him; the same कुनक  
cannot be the author of all); a. of  
अर्कविवाहपद्धति, अश्वत्थोपापनपद्धति,  
अधोमुखजननशान्ति, एकदण्डसं-  
न्यासविधि, अनुतोत्पत्तिशान्ति, अना-  
वृत्तशान्ति, अपसृत्युजयशान्ति, जीव-  
च्छास्त्रप्रयोग, कारिकावली, of युह्य  
and युह्यपरिशिष्ट, of a धर्मशास्त्र

work (in which प्रयोगपारिजात  
is mentioned), of वृत्त्यकारिका,  
of a स्वुति, of गर्भाधानादिषोडशकर्म-  
पद्धति, नागबलि, पुत्रप्रतिग्रहप्रयोग,  
प्रणवकल्प, मूलनक्षत्रशान्तिप्रयोग, सं-  
न्यासग्रहणपद्धति.

कुौरिदत्त, son of रामभद्र; a. of वाग्बती-  
तीर्थयात्राप्रकाश.

कुयामकुन्दर, son of गङ्गाधर; a. of देव-  
प्रतिष्ठाप्रयोग, समावर्तनप्रयोग.

कुयामकुन्दरभट्टाचार्य a. of आशौचदीपिका.

कुकीण्ड a. of सुहृत्सुक्तावली.

कुकीण्ड Earlier than 1150 A. D.; m.  
in स्वुत्यर्थसार of श्रीधर, डोण्डू's आशु-  
विधि and by रघुनन्दन.

कुकीण्ड a. of प्रयोगमञ्जरीसंहिता.

कुकीण्डतीर्थ, pupil of महादेवतीर्थ; a.  
of भिद्युतस्व.

कुकीण्डशर्मन् a. of ह्यादिसार.

कुकीण्डायन a. of चातुराश्रम्यधर्म.

कुकीर Sec. 62.

कुकीराचार्य, father of श्रीनाथ आचार्य-  
चूडामणि. About 1475-1500 A.D.;  
a. of दायनिर्णय, विवादनिर्णय (of  
which दायनिर्णय seems to be  
part). Seems to have been  
connected with आशुविवेकटीका  
also.

कुकीण्ड a. of com. on आशुविवेक of  
कुलपाणि.

कुकीण्ड a. of स्वुतिसार.

कुकीण्ड तर्कालङ्कार a. of दायक्रमसंग्रह,  
and of com. on दायभाग. About  
the middle of the 18th century.

श्रीकृष्णभट्टाचार्य, son of नारायणवन्ध-  
वदीय ; a. of संवत्सरप्रयोगसार.

श्रीकृष्णविद्यावागीश a. of शान्ति-  
प्रदीप or कृत्यापल्लवदीपिका.

श्रीगर्भ a. of शृङ्गाक्षिकाचार. Earlier  
than 1540 A. D.,

श्रीदत्त Sec. 89. Between 1275-1310  
A. D. ; a. of आचारादर्श, छन्दोगा-  
क्षिका, पितृभक्ति ( for students of  
यजुर्वेद ), श्रुतिनिर्णय, आश्वकल्प ( for  
students of सामवेद ), समयप्रदीप,  
व्रतसार. Vide N. vol. III p. 34  
and vol. II p. 363 for आश्वकल्प  
and N. vol. V p. 250 for पितृ-  
भक्ति. Aufrecht ( I p. 668 ) is  
wrong in regarding पितृभक्ति as  
another name of आश्वकल्प ; vide  
Ulwar cat. extract No. 351 for  
व्रतसार.

श्रीदत्त, son of नागेश्वरमिश्र. Before  
1418 A. D. ; a. of एकाग्रिदानपद्धति,  
पुरश्चरणपद्धति, ( m. in the एकाग्रि-  
दानपद्धति ), आवसथ्याधानपद्धति ( pro-  
bably of this author and not of  
the preceding ).

श्रीदेव a. of स्मृतितत्त्वप्रकाश.

श्रीधर, son of नागभट्ट विष्णुभट्ट, of  
विश्वामित्रगोत्र. Sec. 81. ; a. of  
स्मृत्यर्थसार and अधिरीय.

श्रीधर a. of आशौचदशकटीका.

श्रीधर a. of कालविधान.

श्रीधर a. of कालविधानपद्धति. Pro-  
bably the same as above.

श्रीधर son of बालचन्द्र, son of डौल  
who was sole minister of the king

of Delhi. About 1500 A. D. ; a.  
of जटमल्लविलास.

श्रीधर, son of प्रभाकरनायक ; a. of  
नित्यकर्मपद्धति.. He was a fol-  
lower of the माध्वान्दिन re-  
cension of श्रुत्यजुर्वेद and based  
his work on कात्यायन ; mentions  
रत्नकरण्डिका. Ms. No. 603 ( Ba-  
roda O. I. ) is dated संवत् 1547  
भाद्रपद ( 1490 A. D. ). He wrote  
also भाष्य on विनायकशान्तिपद्धति.  
Vide Ms. No. 5491 ( Baroda O.  
I. ). He mentions विज्ञानेश्वर  
therein. The ms. was copied  
in संवत् 1607 माघ शुद्ध १३ ( 1551  
A. D. ). D. C. Ms. No. 119 of  
1884-86 of the नित्यकर्मपद्धति is  
dated संवत् 1434 चैत्र वद्य १४ शनि-  
वासर ( i. e. 1378 A. D. ).

श्रीधर a. of विश्वामित्रसंहिता.

श्रीधर a. of ब्रह्मवैष्णवसङ्गहन.

श्रीधर, son of रामेश्वर and younger  
brother of नारायणभट्ट. About  
1520-1590 A. D. ; a. of सापिण्डव्य-  
दीपिका or सापिण्डव्यनिर्णय.

श्रीधर ( आश्विहोत्रिन् ), son of श्रीसूर्य, son  
of नागेश ; a. of कुण्डार्णव.

श्रीधरपति a. of दानधाम्निकावत

श्रीधरभट्ट a. of स्यबहारदशश्लोकी or दाय-  
दशक.

श्रीधरमिश्र a. of दानपरीक्षा.

श्रीधरसूरी a. of आचारपद्धति.

श्रीधरस्वामिन् m. by रघुनन्दन in एका-  
दशीतत्त्व ( vol. II p. 25 ), in मल-  
मासतत्त्व ( vol. I. p. 820, as the  
author of a सप्तशतक ).

श्रीनाथ आचार्यचूडामणि, son of श्रीकर; a. of कृत्यतत्त्वार्णव or कृत्यकालविनिर्णय, विवेकार्णव and ह्युदितस्वार्णव, आचार-चन्द्रिका, दानचन्द्रिका, and आश्च-चन्द्रिका, गृहदीपिका and छन्दोगशास्त्र-दीपिका or आश्चदीपिका, प्रायश्चित्त-विवेक, दुर्गोत्सवविवेक, ह्यादिदिवेक and of तात्पर्यदीपिका (com on तिथि-विवेक of झूलपाणि), दायभागटिप्पणी (com. on दायभाग), आश्चविवेक-व्याख्या (com. on झूलपाणि's आश्च-विवेक), सारमञ्जरी (com. on छन्दो-गपरिशिष्टप्रकाश of नारायण). Be-  
tween 1470-1540 A. D. as he quotes कुल्लुक, मदनपारिजात and ह्युदितचिन्तामणि of वाचस्पति and as his ह्युदितस्वार्णव is quoted in ह्युदितस्व of रघुनन्दन and as रघुनन्दन speaks of him as his *guru* and mentions his आश्चचन्द्रिका in the यजुर्वेदिशास्त्रतत्त्व (Jivananda vol. II p. 393).

श्रीनाथभट्ट a. of दत्तकनिर्णय.

श्रीनिवास a. of छद्मसीतपर्यासार.

श्रीनिवास a. of ह्युबोधिनी com. on जैमिनिपुष्ट and of ह्युबोधिनी on ब्राह्मणपुष्ट.

श्रीनिवास a. of यक्तिविवेक.

श्रीनिवास a. of ह्युदितदीपिका (com-  
posed in 1159-60 A. D.).

श्रीनिवास a. of सदाचाररसुति. Pro-  
bly same as above.

श्रीनिवास, pupil of यादवाचार्य; a. of आश्विककौस्तुभ a com. on सदा-  
चाररसुति by आनन्दतीर्थ.

B. D. 95.

श्रीनिवास, pupil of कृष्ण; a. of रसुति-  
सिन्धु.

श्रीनिवासतर्कवागीश a. of आशौचनिर्णय.

श्रीनिवासतीर्थ a. of सन्ध्यावन्दनभाष्य.

श्रीनिवासदीक्षित a. of ब्रह्मोदनप्राय-  
श्चित्त.

श्रीनिवासपण्डित a. of सदाचारसंग्रह.

श्रीनिवासभट्ट, son of श्रीनिकेतन; a. of  
शिवाचर्चनचन्द्रिका and भैरवार्चापारि-  
जात.

श्रीनिवासमखिन् a. of प्रायश्चित्तसुबोधिनी.

श्रीनिवासाशिश्य, brother of सीताराम;  
a. of प्रयोगचन्द्रिका.

श्रीनिवासाचार्य a. of दत्तरत्नप्रदीपिका.

श्रीनिवासाचार्य a. of प्रणवदर्पण.

श्रीनिवासाय, son of गोविन्दाय of the  
कौशिकगोत्र; a. of तिथिनिर्णयकारिका  
and of श्रीनिवासदीक्षितीय (on वैसा-  
नसूत्र).

श्रीपति a. of अजुतसागरसार.

श्रीपति or नीलकण्ठ a. of वैशज्ञबल्लभ.

श्रीपति a. of सुहूर्तरत्नमाला m. by रघु-  
नन्दन.

श्रीपति a. of व्यवहारनिर्णय m. by रघु-  
नन्दन in एकादशीतत्त्व (vol. II. p.  
39) and in मलमासतत्त्व.

श्रीपति a. of व्यवहारसमुच्चय m. in  
संस्कारतत्त्व (vol. I. p. 928)

श्रीश्रीम vide under श्रीम.

श्रीबल्लभाचार्य of the वारदाजगोत्र, same  
as बल्लभाचार्य; a. of जगद्बल्लभ.

श्रीशैलताताचार्य, son of मुन्दार्य; a. of  
वचनसारसंग्रह.

श्रीहर्षदीक्षित a. of हर्षकौमुदी com. on शारदातिलक.

श्लोककान्यायन m. by अपरार्क p. 485.

श्लोकगोभिल m. by हेमाद्रि.

श्लोकगौतम m. by कालाविवेक of जीवतवाहन, अपरार्क (p. 483), कालमाधव (p. 153).

श्लोकव्यास m. in मद. पा.

श्लोकापस्तम्ब m. in आचारमयूख.

श्वेतकेतु m. in आप. ध. सू. I. 4. 13 19.

संकरषणशरण a. of वैष्णवधर्मसुखप्रममञ्जरी.

सचलामिश्र a. of स्मृतिसार (B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. No. 447 p. 524).

सखिदानन्द a. of वैदिकाचारनिर्णय.

सखिदानन्दनाथ a. of ललितार्चनचन्द्रिका.

सखिदानन्दसरस्वती a. of यतिसिद्धान्त-निर्णय.

सत्य (probably a purely astronomical writer) m. in कालविवेक (p. 191) of जीवतवाहन, अपरार्क (p. 550). A सत्याचार्य is mentioned by बराहमिहिर (6th century) in his बृहज्जातक.

सत्यतपस् a. of a स्मृति; m. in स्मृति-चन्द्रिका, in कालमाधव (p. 88), in नि. सि.

सत्यनाथतीर्थ a. of कर्मप्रकाशिका (com. on जयतीर्थ's टीका on कर्मनिर्णय of आनन्दतीर्थ).

सत्यव्रत a. of स्मृति; m. by कालविवेक of जीवत<sup>०</sup> (p. 141), आश्वसागर of

कुल्लुक, स्मृतिच<sup>०</sup>, अपरार्क (pp. 134, 527, 548).

सत्याशीशशिष्य a. of आशौचसंग्रह.

सदानन्द a. of com. on विष्णुपूजाक्रम-दीपिका.

सदानन्द a. of लक्ष्मणमाहक

सदानन्द a. of दिव्यसंग्रह.

सदानन्दस्वामिन् a. of शैबहृषाकर (B. O. mss. cat vol. I No. 387 p. 454)

सदाराम son of देवेश्वर; a. of प्रायश्चित्तसदोदय.

सदाराम a. of आचारचन्द्रोदय.

सदाराम a. of गोत्रप्रवरनिर्णय.

सदाशङ्कर a. of प्रायश्चित्तसेतु.

सदाशिव, son of गदाधर of the वृषाण्ड family. First quarter of 18th century A.D.; a. of आचारस्मृतिचन्द्रिका, आशौचस्मृतिचन्द्रिका (composed for king जयसिंह of जयनगर), लिङ्गार्चनचन्द्रिका.

सदाशिव a. of चतुरशीतिज्ञातिप्रशस्ति.

सदाशिव, son of त्रिपाठि परमानन्द; a. of दानमनोहर (composed in 1678-79 A. D. at the bidding of गौडेरा मनोहरदास).

सदाशिव a. of शायभागटीका.

सदाशिव (same as आपदेव q. v.); a. of साविण्ड्यकल्पलता.

सदाशिवदीक्षित a. of ब्रह्मयज्ञदीपिका.

सदाशिवद्विवेदिन् a. of शालग्रामलक्षण.

सनतकुमार m. in नि. सि., निर्णयाद्युत,  
त्रिस्थलीसेतु.

सनातनगोस्वामिन्, son of कुमार and  
pupil of चैतन्य and brother of  
रूप and बल्लभ. About 1500-1550  
A. D. ; a. of भक्तिरसाद्युतसिन्धु and  
हरिभक्तिविलासटीका.

सप्तर्षि- 2 स्मृति is ascribed to them.  
Vide under सप्तर्षिसंमतस्मृति.

समुद्रकर a. of भाष्य on| आश्वसूत्र  
( कात्यायनीय ); m. in आश्वतथ  
( vol. I pp. 194, 220 ), आह्निक-  
तथ ( vol. I pp. 336, 388 ),  
तिथितथ ( vol. I p. 174 ), छुद्दि-  
तथ ( vol. II p. 311 ).

संग्रमभट्ट About 1000 A. D. ; m.  
in कालविवेक of जीयूत० ( pp. 240,  
255 ).

सरस्वतीतीर्थ or नरहरि a. of स्मृतिदर्पण.  
About 1300 A. D.

सर्वज्ञनारायण vide under नारायण-  
सर्वज्ञ.

सर्वेश्वर, son of विश्वेश्वर, son of  
भूतेश्वर ; a. of व्यवहारसर्वस्व.

सर्वेश्वर, son of लीलाधर ; a. of  
संख्याकारिका.

सर्वोक्त त्रिवेदिन् a. of विवादसारार्णव  
( compiled for Sir William  
Jones in 1789 ).

सहस्रस्वामिन् m. in com. on आशौ-  
चाष्टक of वररुचि.

सांख्यायन vide under शाङ्खयन.

सामराज a. of प्रतरत्नाकर.

साम्बभट्ट a. of गायत्रीपुरश्चरणप्रयोग.

साम्बाजी or साबाजी प्रतापराज, son of  
पण्डित पद्मनाभ of जामदग्न्यवत्स-  
गोत्र. He was a protegee of  
निजामसाह ; a. of परशुरामप्रताप and  
भार्गवार्चनदीपिका ( vide ms. No.  
5887 Baroda O. I. for राजवल्लभ-  
काण्ड of the परशुरामप्रताप and  
दानकाण्डपर्व is a part of it ).

सायण, brother of माधवाचार्य and  
son of मायण. Vide sec. 92.  
Several works are attributed to  
him, but one cannot be certain  
of their authenticity ; a. of गो-  
मिलयुद्धसूत्रभाष्य, जातिविवेकशतप्रश्न,  
पुरुषार्थसुधानिधि, संध्याभाष्य, प्राय-  
श्चित्तसुधानिधि, रामतथ्यप्रकाश, स्मृति-  
संग्रह.

सारङ्गपाणि, son of मुकुन्द ; a. of  
विवाहपटल.

सार्धमौम ( this is a mere title ) ;  
a. of स्मृतिग्रन्थराज, दायभागव्यवस्था.

साहेबराज a. of तीर्थसंग्रह.

सिद्धनाथ a. of तुलादानप्रकरण.

सिद्धलक्ष्मण a. of तिथिनिर्णय ( com-  
posed by order of king प्रतापदेव  
of Kalpi ).

सिद्धान्तपञ्चानन a. of वाक्यतथ्य ( part  
of द्वैततथ्य ).

सिद्धान्तबागीश, son of श्रीहर्षाचार्य ; a.  
of छुद्दिबालोक com. on मिताक्षरा  
( B. O. mss. cat. vol. I No. 383  
p. 448 ).

सिद्धान्तबागीशभट्टाचार्य. Not later  
than 1610 A. D. ; a. of तीर्थ-  
कौमुदी, छल्यकौमुदी, व्यवहारकौमुदी,  
छुद्दिकौमुदी, संक्रान्तिकौमुदी.

सिद्धान्तवाचस्पति a. of शुद्धिमकरन्द.

सिद्धेश्वर, son of दामोदर, son of शङ्करभट्ट. About 1630-1670 A.D.; a. of संस्कारभास्कर Or संस्कारमयूख, संस्कारासुत.

सीताराम, son of नञ्जुण्ड of कौण्डिन्यगोत्र; a. of तत्त्ववितृति com. on नीतिप्रकाश Of वैशम्पायन.

सीतारामचन्द्र, son of श्रीधर्माभट्ट and कामका and grandson of वृत्तिह, of कौण्डिन्यगोत्र; a. of कालनिर्णयचन्द्रिका.

सीतारामशास्त्रिण a. of दत्तरत्नार्पण.

सुदर्शनाचार्य, son of वाग्विजय. Earlier than 1500 A.D.; a. of तात्पर्यदर्शन com. on आपस्तम्बग्रन्थ (pr. in Kashi S. series); आह्निकसार, तिथिनिर्णय, आश्वनिर्णय; m. in भट्टोजि's com. on चतुर्विंशतिमत and in विधानपारिजात, by नारायणभट्ट in his प्रयोगरत्न, in the द्वैतनिर्णय of शङ्करभट्ट. He mentions कर्पर्विभाष्य in the तात्पर्यदर्शन.

सुन्दर, son of राघव; a. of वाराणसीवर्ण.

सुन्दरसेन m. in com. on नीतिवाक्यासुत.

सुब्रह्मण्य, son of वेङ्कटेश. Later than 1400 A.D.; a. अभिनवपङ्कशीति with com. धर्मप्रदीपिका.

सुमन्तु Sec. 29.

सुरेश्वर a. of यतिसंख्यावार्तिक.

सुरेश्वर a. of तिथिस्वरूप or सर्वतिथिस्वरूप.

सुरेश्वर उपाध्याय. Earlier than 1500 A.D.; a. of व्यघहारोक्षय.

सुरेश्वरस्वामि, pupil of रघुरामतीर्थ; a. of उपचारबोडहरत्नमाला and महादेवपरिचर्याप्रयोग.

सुरेश्वराचार्य a. of काशीसूतिमोक्षनिर्णय Or काशीमोक्षनिर्णय.

सुरातमाचार्य a. of विष्णुतीर्थीयव्याख्यान.

सुरमिश्र a. of जगन्नाथप्रकाश (compiled under orders of जगन्नाथ, king of काम्बोज).

सूरुभट्टलक्ष्मीनरसिंह a. of कालासुत.

सूर्यपण्डित. Later than 1500 A.D.; a. of com. on कालनिर्णयदीपिका of रामचन्द्राचार्य.

सूर्यकरशर्मन् a. of दानपञ्जी (compiled at the bidding of नवराज).

सूर्यनारायण (इन्द्रगण्ड) a. of आह्निकभास्कर.

सूर्यराम a. of कर्मविपाकसार.

सूर्यसेन (reputed) a. of निर्णयासुत.

सोढदेव, son of गौतमदेवनार्थ, son of बुधदेव who was treasurer (कोष्ठाधिकारी) to a गौड prince; a. of शैवासुत (B. O. mss. cat. vol. I No. 389 p. 456).

सोमकीर्ति आचार्य a. of सप्तव्यसनकथासङ्ख्यय.

सोमव्रत m. in हेमाद्रि (कालखण्ड p. 79).

सोमदेव a. of नीतिवाक्यासुत. He wrote his यज्ञसिलक in śake 881 (969-70 A.D.).

सोमनाथ a. of भक्तिरहस्य.

सोमनाथ, son of सुबल and झापायिका and surnamed सकलकल and a resident of जलग्राम; a. of जाति माला (D. C. No. 302 of 1884-1886 is a work in about 160 verses in various metres on लक्ष्मीनिन्दा, वैराग्य, पार्वतीस्तुति, but not on धर्मशास्त्र or castes).

सोमनाथभट्ट; son of चूरभट्ट of the नित्तल family; a. of सोमनाथीय.

सोमभिन्न m. in अपिपाल's श्रवणपद्धति.

सोमव्यास a. of आशौचनिर्णय.

सोमशम्भु, pupil of सचिव, pupil of ईशान; a. of कर्मक्रियाकाण्ड (composed in 1073 A. D.). HP. cat. p. XI.

सोमसुन्दराशिष्य a. of विवाहपटलस्तवक.

सोमेश्वर चूलोकमल्ल Calukya king, son of विक्रमादित्य. Reigned 1127-1138 A. D.; a. of अभिलषितार्थचिन्तामणि or मानसोल्लास (composed in śake 1051 i. e. 1129 A. D.).

सौम्य m. in स्मृतिच०.

स्थूलशीर्ष m. in नि. सि.

स्मार्त i. e. रघुनन्दनभट्टाचार्य m. in the व्य. म.

स्वल्पयोगलोक m. in कालविवेक of जीवत-बाह्वन; vide p. 286 n. 631.

स्वल्पसंवर्त m. in स्मृतिसार of हरिनाथ.

हरजीभट्ट About 1610 A. D.; a. of छद्मचन्द्रकला.

हरदत्त Sec. 86; a. of अनाकुला (com. on आप. घ. सू.), अनाविला (com. on आप. घ. सू.), उज्ज्वला (com. on आप. घ. सू.), com. on आप-स्तम्बीय मन्त्रप्रश्न or मन्त्रपाठ (or एकाग्रिकाण्डमन्त्र), मिताक्षरा (com. on गौ. घ. सू.), com. on आपस्तम्ब-परिभाषासूत्र.

हरदत्त a. of स्मृतिसंग्रह.

हरि a. of आशौचनिर्णय.

हरि a. of सङ्ख्य.

हरि, son of नरसिंह of the अष्टपुत्र family; a. of एकादशीनिर्णय (composed at बिरादनगर, modern Wai, on the Kṛṣṇā river).

हरि a. of शिवाराधनदीपिका.

हरिकृष्ण सिद्धान्त a. of मकरन्दप्रकाश. (ms. dated 1668 A. D.)

हरिगण a. of व्यवहारसङ्ख्य.

हरिगिरि a. of कुरुक्षेत्राद्रुक्रमणिका.

हरिजीवनमिश्र a. of स्नानसूत्रपद्धति.

हरिदत्त son of चूषर; a. of कर्मदीपिका (ms. No. 6892, Baroda O. I.).

हरिदत्तमिश्र a. of तिथिचम्प्रिका.

हरिदत्तमिश्र a. of व्यवहारपरिभाषा.

हरिदास, son of पुरुषोत्तम; a. of प्रस्ता-वरत्नाकर (composed in संवत् 1614 i. e. 1557-58 A. D.).

हरिदास, son of बत्सराज; a. of लेख-मुक्तामणि. Earlier than 1625 A. D.

हरिदासतर्काचार्य m. by रघुनन्दन in छुदितच (ip. 243)

हरिदीक्षित a. of com. on दायभाग,

हरिवेबभट्ट m. in आश्वसागर of कुल्लूक-  
भट्ट.

हरिवेबसूरि a. of विवाहपटल.

हरिनन्दन a. of सुहृत्तरत्नाकर.

हरिनन्दन a. of गङ्गाभक्तिप्रकाश ( com-  
posed in 1795-96 A. D. ).

हरिनाथ Sec. 91 ; a. of स्तुतिसार or  
-सारसमुच्चय.

हरिनाथमिश्र a. of दत्तकतत्त्वनिर्णय or  
-विनिर्णय.

हरिनाथाचार्य a. of सङ्केतकौस्तुभ, सन्ता-  
नदीपिका.

हरिनारायण a. of सुहृत्तमञ्जरी.

हरिनारायण a. of वर्षकृत्य.

हरिनारायण a. of शुद्धितत्त्वकारिका  
( based on रघुनन्दन's work ).

हरिनारायण ( a title of भैरवसिंह king of  
मिथिला ) a. of महार्णव divided  
into seven तरङ्ग on कृत्य, आचार,  
विवाद, व्यवहार, दान, शुद्धि and आश्व.  
B. O. mss. cat. vol. I. No. 76  
p. 69 contains the first viz. on  
कृत्य.

हरिप्रसाद, son of मकरन्द; a. of आचार-  
तत्त्व.

हरिप्रसाद, son of गङ्गेश or गङ्गेश्वर of  
मथुरा ; a. of सद्धर्मतत्त्वार्हिक in 62  
verses.

हरिप्रसादशर्मन् a. of प्रतिष्ठाप्रकाश.

हरिमट्ट a. of सुहृत्तमुक्तावली.

हरिमट्ट a. of विवाहतरल.

हरिमट्टदीक्षित a. of अन्त्यकर्मदीपिका

हरिमानु शुक्ल a. of शास्त्रसारावली.

हरिभास्करशर्मन्, son of आपाजिमट्ट or  
आयाजिमट्ट. Vide under भास्कर-  
शर्मन्.

हरिमिश्र a. of विधवाविवाहविचार.

हरिराम Later than 1600 A. D. ; a. of  
com. on अत्रिस्तुति, of आह्निकसार, of  
com. on कुन्दोगपरिशिष्टप्रकाश of  
नारायण, of प्रायश्चित्तसार, of com.  
on ब्रह्मस्तुति, of com. on मलमास-  
तत्त्व, of व्यवहारप्रकाश, आश्ववर्णन,  
षट्कर्मविवेक.

हरिराय a. of शिवपूजनपद्धति.

हरिराय गोस्वामिन् a. of तप्तमुद्राविवेक.

हरिलाल a. of दीपिका ( com. on  
आचारादर्श of श्रीदत्त ).

हरिलालमिश्र a. of तिथ्युक्तिरत्नावली.

हरिवंश m. as a predecessor in काल-  
विवेक of जीमूत° and in शुद्धितत्त्व  
of रघु° ( vol. II. p. 295 ).

हरिशङ्कर a. of यात्राप्रयोगतत्त्व.

हरिशर्मन् Earlier than 1500 A. D. ; m.  
in प्रायश्चित्ततत्त्व of रघु° ( vol. I p.  
531 ) as भाष्यकार of पारस्करगृह्य, in  
शुद्धितत्त्व ( vol. II. p. 305 ), उद्वाह-  
तत्त्व ( vol. II. p. 143 ) etc. ; in  
यज्ञवेदिआश्वतत्त्व ( vol. II. p. 488 )  
हरिहर and हरिशर्मन् are separately  
mentioned in the same sentence  
on a passage of the कातीयगृह्य.

हरिश्चन्द्र a. of धर्मसंग्रह.

हरि सामन्तराज, son of कृष्ण ; a. of  
सूर्यप्रकाश.



हरिसेन of Benares ; a. of राजनीति.

हरिहर a. of com. on आशीचवशाक or वशाञ्जोकी. Ms. (Baroda O. I.) No. 1526 is dated शके 1448.

हरिहर (probably the same as हरिहर above) a jurist m. in वि. र.

हरिहर a. of com. on छन्दोगपरिशिष्ट-प्रकरण of नारायण.

हरिहर a. of प्रयोगरत्न.

हरिहर, son of भास्कर alias भातुभट्ट ; a. of अन्वयेष्टिपद्धति ( following the भारद्वाजसूत्र ).

हरिहर आग्निहोत्रिन् Sec. 84. Between 1275-1400 ; a. of भाष्य on पारस्करग्रन्थसूत्र and पद्धति thereon and of com. on स्नानविधिसूत्र of कात्यायन.

हरिहरपाण्डित, son of नारायण ; a. of आचारसंग्रह.

हरिहरभट्टाचार्य a. of समयप्रदीप ( composed in śake 1481 i. e. 1559-60 A. D. ).

हरीश्वर a. of छात्रिपरिच्छेद ( B. O. Mss. cat. vol. I. No. 379 p. 434 ). Later than 1450, as he mentions रत्नाकर and छात्रिविवेक.

हर्ष or श्रीहर्षवीक्षित a. of हर्षकौस्तुभ ( com. ) on शारदातिलक.

हर्षणभट्ट m. in आश्वसागर of

हलधरवीक्षित, son of पद्मनाभ ; a. of स्मृतिदर्पण.

इलायुध 1000-1100 A. D. ; a jurist m. in कल्पतरु, वि. र., स्मृतिसार of हरिनाथ.

इलायुध, son of धनजय of the वस्तुगोत्र, brother of ईशान and पञ्चपति. Sec. 72. ; a. of ब्राह्मणसर्वस्व, पाण्डितसर्वस्व, वैष्णवसर्वस्व, शैवसर्वस्व, कर्मोपदेशिनी.

इलायुध a. of com. on आश्वपद्धति of पञ्चपति.

इलायुध, son of सङ्कर्षण. Between 1200-1400 A. D. ; a. of com. प्रकाश on the आश्वकल्पसूत्र of कात्यायन. Vide p. 301 above.

इलायुध, son of पुरुषोत्तम ; a. of पुराणसर्वस्व ( composed in 1474 A.D.).

इलायुध a. of संवत्सरप्रदीप ( mentioned in the एकादशीतत्त्व and शुद्धितत्त्व ).

इलायुधभट्ट a. of com. on the मिताक्षरा of विज्ञानेश्वर.

इलिरामशर्मन् a. of कामरूपयात्रापद्धति.

हारीत. Sec. 11, 56 ; a. of धर्मसूत्र and ( another हारीत ) a. of a स्मृति in verse on व्यवहार &c.

हिरण्यकेतु m. in आश्वसागर of कुल्लुक.

हिरण्यकेशिन् a. of धर्मसूत्र, पितृमेघसूत्र, यज्ञसूत्र.

हृदयनाथ a. of नान्दीहृत्स्निरूपण ( B. O. mss. cat. No. 242 p. 264 ) ; ms. dated शके 1753.

हृदयानन्द विद्यालङ्कार a. of ज्योतिःसार-संग्रह.

हेमकरभट्ट m. by कृष्ण in आश्वसागर.

हेमाचार्य a. of अईक्षीति. Flourished  
between 1088-1172 A. D.

हेमाद्रि, son of कामदेव, son of वासु-  
देव. Sec. 87 ; a. of चतुर्वर्गचिन्ता-  
मणि, आश्वकल्प ( according to  
कात्यायन ).

हेमाद्रि a. of त्रिस्थलीविधि.

हेमाद्रि a. of लक्षणसङ्ग्रहचय.

होरिलमिथ ( or होलिल ) ; a. of परमे-  
श्वरीदासाग्नि or स्तुतिसंग्रह, आश्व-  
कल्पप्रदीप (Ulwar cat. extract No.  
355 ), आश्वकल्पदीप.

